



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104-335 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishing, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 1

1/14/90 HATONN

Hatonn present in joy and love. Thank you for your input and my deepest appreciation to G & D-G for Phoenix Journal Express--you shall not be disappointed. Michael B., thank you. I realize the burden involved and we must allow for contributions for the information quantity might be most heavy on some occasions.

There will be much regular repetition of general nature as reminders so that you can relate substance to that which is portrayed on your vidiot screens. We shall attempt to keep the content from being boring.

If you are reading along and feel total disconnection from one thought into another---bear with us. Thankfully, we are absolutely flooded with questions. Yes, most of the information has been covered in the JOURNALS but ones either miss it or do not have all the books. Therefore, if there is great repetition, please be gentle with your brothers for we ALL have to make the journey.

POST OFFICE ANSWERS TO SLOW MAIL

Let us begin with a bit of sick humor. Only your Post Office Department could come up with this type of solution and, further, issued a press release in December in response to complaints about the slow delivery of 2nd and 3rd class mail. The P.O. claimed it was spending too much

time "being too efficient delivering 1st-class mail--"(I would guess you have all noted the speedy delivery of important mail).

Well, they are going to fix the problem as only the government can do. To rectify this, they're deliberately "slowing down 1st-class mail delivery" (they are also ready to increase the price thereof) from 24 hours to 48 hours and speeding up 2nd and 3rd class. By the way, how thrilled are you going to be at 35 cents a stamp?

My guess is that the P.O. can be most successful in "slowing down the mail". Further, probably the only speed increase will be in the price increases. So be it.

ANOTHER FINE SOLUTION TO PAST INEQUITY

Since restitution was made in some measure to Japanese-Americans, the blacks have risen up in arms desiring restitution for slavery. Now that would seem most wondrous indeed and Legislation has been introduced by Congressman J. Conyers, a black Democrat from Michigan, to set up a government commission to study how much reparations should be paid blacks by the taxpayers. The suggested amount is several hundred thousand dollars apiece--of course the vast majority of taxpayers are white. Will your color barriers never come down?

Allow me to share an Earth opinion: Joseph Sobran of National Review has the following observations:

"In Proudhon's famous maxim, 'Property is theft.' That seems to be the implicit credo of today's politicians, from whom taking others' property is always justifiable as a form of restitution. No specifiable act of theft has to be proved. It's enough that some are 'have' and others are 'have-nots.'"

The argument for Conyer's measure is "that it is an attempt to right an historical wrong. But when an act is wrong, the normal legislative response is to outlaw it, not to redirect its evil. You prohibit murder; you don't stipulate that the descendants of murder victims may correct some abstract balance by killing the descendants of murderers, or those of the same general gene pool as murderers."

"The power to tax and spend has no limit. All it needs is a respectable cover. This is what humanitarian rhetoric provides. 'Civil rights' has created a bloc of interests that can be augmented indefinitely. By helping destroy constitutional and other principled limits on government action, it serves as an opening wedge for the formless, limitless power we know too well. Politics, you might say, is theft."

I would guess so, since you can end up in prison for life if you do not respond to the gun at your head when the IRS comes around.

Chelas, you must grow above these narrow little "self" divisions of society. It drains of your energies for unity and strength. It is ridiculous as a con-

cept to have the black people repay the white slave-owners for lost revenues as restitution for the changing of the laws and abolishing slavery--is it actually very much in difference? You have enough to worry about TODAY and TOMORROW!

WHAT ABOUT AIDS RIGHTS AND ACTIVISM?

Does the plight and unfortunate happenstance of one group have the right to destroy the remaining groups? Does one group who feels isolated and abused have the right to contaminate another? Do they have the right to disrupt parades and other public happenings? Do they possibly do more harm to their own cause than good? Would it not be better to turn funds and efforts into a cure than into public riots and demonstrations?

Chelas, the Hippocratic Oath is not a suicide pact with evil. If a surgeon chooses not to do surgery on an AIDS patient, for example, would that not be his human right? I tell you that surgical gloves do NOT stop an AIDS virus or any of the mutant forms thereof. A surgeon is doused with blood and further, gloves and skin are very often punctured. Well, it is a terrible plight but to force a man at the point of a gun to offer his own life is truly incorrect.

It should work, as well, in the other direction. A physician has no right to endanger the lives of his patients. There are actually lawsuits pending on this point. In New Jersey a surgeon with AIDS sued his hospital for telling patients that he was sick and that "there was a potential risk of transmission". The physician did not want his sickness made public. The physician died, but his estate is continuing the suit. Does it matter how this man contracted the disease--has he the right to pass it on to innocent patients? Oh, it is most difficult indeed but you would not allow one with Hepatitis or Small Pox to continue to contaminate the unsuspecting. What you have is mass confusion, misinformation and helter-skelter pushing and

shoving.

The tactics of your homosexual lobby seem to get more and more extreme. Does the following really help or hinder? A group of demonstrators invaded Catholic services at St. Patrick's Cathedral in New York City and proceeded to shriek, sound air horns, lie down in the aisles, desecrate the Eucharist, toss condoms, wave sacrilegious drawings of Jesus Christ, and handcuff themselves to the pews. Meanwhile, thousands more screamed outside. This is not an isolated incident, this type of group misbehavior grows steadily and only hardens the hearts of the people against the group involved for it truly is the homosexual community with AIDS which are the perpetrators.

This group of persons know it is against the fundamental doctrine of the "churches" to accept homosexuality and much less, sodomy. You hurt your own causes by such outrageous behavior.

These demonstrations are organized by ACT UP: the Aids Coalition To Unleash Power because the Catholic Church has lobbied against homosexual propaganda in the public schools. Victor Mendolia, spokesman for ACT UP, calls lobbying against such programs "criminal". IS THAT NOT THE EXACT AND CORRECT DESCRIPTION FOR HIS ORGANIZATION?

All over New York these days you will be able to see stickers plastered around saying, SILENCE = DEATH. DEAR ONES, THE PRACTICE OF SODOMY = DEATH. It is the most active source of transmission of the disease. I did not choose it to be that way--but that is the way it is. Can mankind not control his own physical behavior patterns to save your own lives? I do not even argue right or wrong--would you drink a potion you know is laced with cyanide? And, if a group of people do so, do you not call it criminal and horrible?

Until the ones afflicted are willing to

give up the very behavior that kills them, how can you ever cure the plague? I repeat--IT IS NOT THE SEXUAL PREFERENCE THAT IS THE PROBLEM, IT IS THE SEXUAL BEHAVIOR AND PRACTICES WHICH ARE DEADLY. Further, the very guilt of the spreading of the disease through these actions is warping the very souls of those involved.

We witness infected ones moving out into the public with no care whatsoever for his fellow man--many deliberately do things to spread the disease to the uninfected in their own frustration and helplessness.

THE MASSES MUST TURN FROM THESE THINGS IN ORDER THAT YOU CAN SEE AND HEAR THE HELP BEING OFFERED UNTO YOU. WITH THIS TYPE OF BEHAVIOR, THE GOVERNMENT AND POLICE WILL ONLY CLAMP THE LID ON MORE TIGHTLY AND EVENTUALLY YOU WILL HAVE ENCAPSULATED YOURSELVES WITHIN YOUR OWN COFFINS. IF YOU CURED ONE STRAIN OF AIDS TODAY YOU WOULD NOT FIND PEACE AND HEALTH FOR UNTIL YOU CHANGE FROM THE BEHAVIOR YOU CANNOT CONFINE THE DISEASE. THERE IS NOT OTHER WAY TO TELL YOU. TRUTH IS TRUTH.

"WELL ITS DRUGS AND DRUG USERS TOO!"

Yes, it most certainly is. But, does it help to randomly rave and riot? First you look carefully at the problem and then you plan a logical and reasonable method of solution. You move toward doing something to halt the problem, not insist on continuing the practices and blaming someone else for your own decisions. IF THE GOVERNMENT GOT YOU INTO SOMETHING, IS IT NOT LIKELY THAT THEY WILL NOT DO ANYTHING TO HELP YOU? YOU ONES MUST BEGIN TO USE YOUR HEADS--SHOUTING

AND SCREAMING WILL NOT STOP AIDS NOR THE DRUG PROBLEM.

Let's go over the drug problem again. It is so entangled that I'm not sure how to sort it for you.

The drug problem was "introduced" and the game well planned to make sure of the favorable conclusion of THE PLAN 2000. Make a society addicted, import the drugs and then make sure alternative drugs are supplied domestically, get the welfare services saturated and then begin to cut back on funding, whereby the users and poor must turn to crime for funds to live or serve the addiction, supply weapons of horrendous nature to the criminal element involved and allow them to be used; start a "drug-war" wherein the people will do anything to get the criminal element under control and then the government can confiscate ALL weapons from the populace, leaving you defenseless as a citizen; change the currency so that all monies carefully tended by the citizen can be called in and captured and then shut down all drug trafficking from outside which will start a war which boosts the economy (the only thing that can right now) and there you have your trap. All the while this is going on the "undesirable" elements of society are dying off from AIDS and other causes---for one thing you can send a lot of your young men off to war.

FINANCING THE WELFARE
STATE:
THE REAL REASON FOR THE
"WAR ON DRUGS"

First the IRS will resort to anything, including kidnapping, to collect taxes believed owed. They have even confiscated things of great value following law suits in which the government lost the case--but took the property anyway through a legal loophole. The person had simply taken money from several sources right to the maximum in cash to purchase his items. The government claimed abuse, lost the case but was able to confiscate the

property anyway. I warn you that you must act most cautiously during these next few years. Keep your banking minimal and give no quarter that the banks can report you or anything else. The above situation had to do with hiding taxes through paying cash, etc., etc., etc.---the government can always find a way if they take note of you. Stay small, fit in and utilize the resources outlined for you in the JOURNALS.

Example: An Oklahoma man, R.A. Hubbard, was indicted for "structuring" cash transactions to keep them under the \$10,000 limit in buying a motorhome and airplane. Hubbard won in court and all charges were dismissed, but "under federal law the government is allowed to seize a person's assets and distribute them, even if the accused is acquitted, or the charges are eventually dropped. Those assets may be transferred to state law enforcement agencies." Mr. Hubbard did not get back his stolen airplane, motorhome, or \$37,200 in cash.

The federal government has guaranteed, and continues to do so, virtually every special interest group in existence in the US and abroad, easy access to federal dollars.

There is a major problem, however. Future obligations -- to Social Security, savings and loans, federal pensions, Medicaid, etc. - will cost at least \$20 TRILLION to pay off. That, friends, is nearly eight times your national debt. There are only a couple of ways these debts could ever be paid:

The first would be for the Federal Reserve to create more money and lots of it. Money creation is, however, most inflationary. The government realizes it will be impossible to sell the several hundred billion dollars worth of government debt created each year if it tolerates inflation.

About 40% of U.S. debt is now sold to investors in ONE nation -- JAPAN. How much newly-created government

debt do you think Japanese investors would buy when they see their investments threatened by inflation? Very little! Therefore, the Fed has no choice, actually, but to keep money creation under some manner and degree of control. The alternative is the total collapse of the U.S. dollar. That, too, will occur in due time, but first the government will make a big "money take" from the pocketbooks of U.S. citizens.

There is a problem here as well, for the government. U.S. citizens have stashed away trillions of dollars in private investments that don't need to be reported to anyone. The government must find a rationale to gain access to these funds without alienating voters who would never voluntarily consent to a \$20 trillion bailout.

Once these funds are located, a national emergency can be declared to permit the imposition of Emergency Banking Regulation #1 and similar directives. Creating a rationale to find this hidden wealth and to eventually declare a State of Emergency in order to seize it is the hidden agenda of the government's so-called "War on Drugs".

New laws restricting cash transactions, money laundering, etc. all are earmarked to fight this "war" - but each one represents a step backward for economic freedom and financial privacy. Well, drugs are a scourge on society but it is set up and orchestrated to control you and localize all the wealth into the government and the "Grey-men conspiracies".

CURRENCY

The transporting of illegal drugs is dangerous, but the transporting of the payment for the drugs is probably just as challenging. "To pay for your nation's bad habit, the "basic price" of the drug money must move back to the country that shipped the stuff in the first place. Many very unique methods have been devised for this money to "cross the borders". Payments must be non-traceable and get

around the law's constant watch. Cash is probably the "preferred" method of payment. But cash in such large quantities is very bulky, breeds dishonesty and counterfeiting.

Your wondrous neighbor to the North, Canada, has quickly become a major haven for laundering illegal drug projects--at least your U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration says so. The Royal Canadian Mounted Police seem to agree and the Canadian government's first reaction was to change the currency (do you get the insidious drift?). The lakes are dying from acid rain, but they are going to change their currency. Despite redesigning their currency just three years ago they have just changed the Canadian \$50 bill again. In late November Canada added a dark gold metallic rectangular "thin film" overprint with the number 50 inside (on the front only). The \$20-bill will also be changed soon as they hope to stifle the growing counterfeiting/drug problem but, the new bills will still co-exist with the old design! Is it coming clear why Great Britain backed so wholeheartedly, the invasion of Panama?

Despite using multicolored inks, microprinting and other devices, Canada has found a need to add this new anti-counterfeiting feature---quickly. Now why do suppose that might be? Could it have anything to do with a new currency in the U.S.? Why so quickly? Could it be a need to rush to meet the needs and be coincident with the U.S. restructuring? Will this move be sufficient? Of course not---not if the old bills are still legal tender.

Your U.S. Treasury will soon issue redesigned Federal Reserve Notes now being tested by the Bureau of Engraving and Printing. The notes, as we have described at length prior to this, will contain similar features that Canada has tried to deter counterfeiting and the drug problem. The logic is absent -- **UNLESS THERE IS SOMETHING THEY ARE NOT TELLING YOU!** AH HA! A SCOOP!--THE NEW NOTES WILL

HAVE ONE OR MORE ADDITIONAL SECRET ANTI-COUNTERFEITING DEVICES INCORPORATED IN THEM---NOT TO BE KNOWN TO THE PUBLIC.

I am telling you now--the currency is waiting, all nicely printed, etc. Stacked in huge piles--ready and waiting. It cannot work as a gradual integrated change-over. Be prepared!

WELL, MAKE THEM GET THE BIG ONES AND LEAVE ME ALONE!

OK, good thought---or is it? What about, say, Helmsleys. Get old Leona! Crowds of welfare clients waited outside the New York City courtroom to jeer Leona Helmsley. She had just been sentenced to four years in prison, \$8.8 million in fines and back taxes, and 750 hours of "community service". Her crime: she had apparently evaded \$1.2 million in taxes.

Leona, who is 69 years old, asked the judge not to send her to prison because her 80-year-old husband has Alzheimer's disease, developed during a four-year ordeal with the IRS. The judge, displaying the scholarly aloof turn of mind so common on the federal bench, said no: "You were not driven to this crime by financial greed; rather your conduct was the product of **NAKED GREED.**" Now, what in the world might that mean?

Let us consider this case a minute. If indeed, Leona evaded these taxes, she probably should not have done so. Not because the federal government, which has collected **MORE THAN \$500 MILLION FROM THE HELMSLEYS** over the years (that is a lot of money, dear hearts), deserves any more money for HUD consultants and other activities, but because it has the guns and the jails, and you should not ignore that any more than you should ignore a burglar with a knife at your throat or a gun at your head.

It does appear a bit stupid to me, however, in New York City yet, where

criminals are free to trample wildly through the innocent population, where murder, rape, robbery, and mugging typically go unpunished, the vicious prosecution and jailing of a 69-year-old woman seems a most curious allocation of law-enforcement resources, not to speak of the federal propaganda campaign waged, **AT TAXPAYER EXPENSE**, to make Leona seem like the Bitch of the 20th Century. **IT WAS SURELY NO COINCIDENCE THAT THIS ALL REACHED A CRESCENDO AT INCOME-TAX TIME SO THAT IT IS NOT LOST ON THE RIGHTEOUS PUBLIC.**

Oh yes, the big boys aren't through even yet. The New York State Liquor Authority is threatening to deny liquor licenses to all of the Helmsley Hotels because she is a "convicted felon", causing hundreds of millions of dollars of damages to this company---and a loss of millions of dollars in taxes to the country. I would say that is fine "justice". Well, let us assume Leona is not such a nice person---it would appear from this viewpoint that she is certainly more likable than the bureaucrats and the IRS. So be it.

Dharma, let us have respite please. My, we could just spend days and days at this and hardly get beneath the surface. When we come back we can speak a bit more about what to expect. We will appreciate feed-back regarding these bulletins, please. It is most tedious but it seems a most necessary step in the information network. Thank you for your attention.

I shall move to stand-by and allow you some time for a break.

Salu, Hatonn to clear, please.

1/15/90 HATONN

MARTIN LUTHER KING RE-MEMBERED

Let it be said also of you that the world was a better place for your

having walked there. This man was not saint, christ nor The God---he was man---human and frail but he had a dream for you all and honor him for having broken the way. You, who work in the vineyards, have your way easier because of that which he gave. We salute him for his contribution.

Hatonn: good morning.

Please get information as to how to enter the Turner "contest" and put information in the Express. Turner was just this weekend given an award for News excellence--please stay right on top of that contest and "KEEP YOUR EYES ON THE PRIZE".

Again I am at a loss as to what to present first, for your consideration, for there are so many urgent items pouring in upon you. One major point is "the right to bear arms". The government is setting up the big push right now and you will fall like all uninformed citizens fall. At this paragraph I shall only say that you will be entrapped by any of the measures which will be presented to you. Registration of firearms as in autos---they will have an exact location to which to go to confiscate. **THE CRIMINALS WILL STILL HAVE THE WEAPONS---IT IS THE HONORABLE, LAW ABIDING CITIZEN WHO WILL BE LEFT DEFENSELESS. I SHALL SPEAK MORE ON THIS ISSUE FOR YOU MAY HAVE FORGOTTEN YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS AS CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA---IT IS NOT YOU WHO ARE CITIZENS WHO ARE COMMITTING TREASON---THE TREASON IS IN THE MOST HORRENDOUS PLACE OF ALL---AT THE TOP LEVELS OF YOUR GOVERNING BODIES.**

1990 AND WILL THERE BE A BEYOND?

My uppermost intent in these Phoenix documents is to protect the sources. I shall bring things into your consciousness and hopefully, give some insight through your reasoning minds. You

will always be able to find documentation--I shall not give it except in instances where the original source is already at risk--*or in order to expose the lie. I HONOR ALL RESOURCES AND GIVE APPRECIATION.* Further, I thank you for the support in data documentation which has been coming forth from my request--it builds the cocoon of safety about you all. We must in all instances protect our publishers for they are getting a double-barrel hit. I am humbly grateful for your continued flow of backup from resources coming into any reader's attention. All we need, if the documents themselves are not available, is the source for obtaining if need arises. Freedom of the press is your ultimate key to freedom.

I have it on good authority that just as the LIBERATOR was established by William Lloyd Garrison (1805-1879) in Boston, the PHOENIX materials shall have impact upon the world unto the four corners.

Do not feel other than joy when ones come forth to discredit for it can only aid our distribution. There are ones now who would use the life work of a tiny little lady who has given forty years to Sananda's work, to purchase her work in order to use of it to discredit the PHOENIX JOURNALS. Do you not think we know who these ones are? Do you not think those are the reasons Sananda would speak in pain on the day before yesterday? Worse, she is in confusion and is considering the doing of it. **THERE SHALL BE NO DISCREDITING OF THESE JOURNALS--THOSE WHO ATTEMPT IT SHALL REAP THE REWARDS AND ONLY ASSIST IN SPREADING THE TRUTH OF IT. DO NOT BE AFRAID OF CONTROVERSY WITHIN THE CITIZENRY AS THE "GROUPS" EFFORT AT IDENTIFICATION--WE BRING TRUTH AND IT SHALL STAND AGAINST ALL LIES. YOU WILL BE GIVEN THE STRENGTH AND TENACITY TO STAND FIRMLY UPON THE WORD!**

BACK TO THE NITTY: THE DRUG TRIANGLE YOU MIGHT HAVE MISSED: THE U.S.--COLOMBIA AND POINTS SOUTH--AND ISRAEL

I have reminded you to check out possible deeper connections with Israeli "trainers" in Central America, etc. They have shown up in key places in both Colombia and in Panama--then the matter is snuffed. It is most important indeed.

It is largely unknown to the U.S. public--because most negative affairs concerning Israel tend to be covered up by the American media--the extent of Israel's influence in the laundering of U.S. drug money back to the drug bosses of Colombia and Panama, despite all the well publicized effort of U.S. authorities to intercept it.

However, Citizens of Israel are far better informed about this because the Hebrew press is far more open and free to describe disgraceful affairs in which Israel, Israelis, and American Jews are involved, and the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (yes, there is one; AIPAC) and its allies do not enjoy the power in Israel that they do in the U.S. As a result, much more of the truth about the Israeli role in the drug affairs of the U.S. is known to Israelis than to Americans--therefore, truth can be verified through their mostly open press if you wish confirmation.

Not counting U.S. foreign aid, the single most important source of Israeli income derives from the export of weapons and so-called "security knowledge", including efficient training of death squads. In Panama, the man who helped put Noriega in power, and filled Panama with Israeli connections, is one called Mike Harari, an ex-Mossad agent as involved in drugs as the dictator himself (the Mossad is the Israeli CIA). This man meets with TOP ISRAELI LEADERS AND RECENTLY RECEIVED THE HONORARY RANK OF COLONEL IN THE ISRAELI ARMY. An entire group of very well-

connected Israeli officers provide security advice to a group of Colombian drug lords. The man in charge, Colonel Yair Klein, serves, in addition to his Colombian capacity, as the active commander of the war room of the Israeli chief of staff. I can predict that mainstream American media will not rush to print this.

Col. Klein was paid in the United States for his services in Colombia!!!! FURTHER, HE WAS PAID IN CASH, IN JUST ONE INSTANCE, \$800,000. He didn't bank the money, nor did he take it out of the country. He gave it to some Jewish men in New York, who transferred the money to Israel. The Hebrew press reports that this money came from the sale of drugs by his Colombian employers.

A money-laundering network in the U.S. run by two Israelis was exposed by chance. It engaged in large-scale money-laundering of Colombian drug money on both the East and West Coasts, routing it back to Colombia via Israel. In the trial, it became clear that the gang secured the help of many otherwise respectable American Jews by telling them the money was intended for the WORK OF THE MOSSAD IN COLOMBIA AND PANAMA!

A rabbi from Seattle was convicted of receiving more than \$18 million--in cash, depositing it to many different banks in Seattle, and then transferring the money to a small bank in Israel. From there it was transferred to a well-known Colombia drug trader through a Panamanian bank. Some of the gang members had escaped to Israel. Those who were caught, who were represented by a lawyer from Tel Aviv, got very light sentences--THE RABBI GOT ONE MONTH OF DETENTION.

The U.S. media were apparently too busy covering international terrorism to report this case to your public. Do you really suppose you will ever know the complete story of the Iran-Contra-Israel scandal?

NORIEGA REJECTED CONTRA DEAL

Ah, the plot thickens does it not? In June, 1985, Marine Lt. Col. Oliver L. North, then managing director of the U.S. drive to aid the Nicaraguan Contra rebels, boarded a yacht anchored off the Pacific coast of Panama for a secret meeting with the military strongman, Manuel Antonio Noriega.

North needed Noriega's permission to use Panamanian military bases and personnel to train Contra soldiers in their fight against Nicaraguas Sandinista government.

Noriega enthusiastically joined in the effort to help the Contras, betting that his cooperation would encourage U.S. officials to continue to support him and honor agreements involving narcotics trafficking, money laundering and gun running. You see, the Israeli gun business was being primarily operated through Panama, also.

The U.S. began its campaign to remove Noriega only after he refused to allow Panama to be used as a launching pad for Contra attacks against Nicaragua!

North, who was a White House aide, held at least two more meetings with Noriega, a strand in a web of high-level U.S. government contacts with the Panamanian ruler that included sessions with Vice President George Bush, CIA Director William Casey and Vice Adm. John Poindexter, the Reagan administration's national security adviser. At one time I told you to pray for North for he was but a scape-goat. My dears, I did not mean that North was innocent--I meant that he was being the scape-goat and your whole country was on trial--they pulled it off didn't they?

Noriega eventually offered to provide military training and weapons for the Contras and also to infiltrate Panamanian troops inside Nicaragua to sabotage key facilities and assassinate Sandinista leaders. In the mid-80s, that meant that your government did

nothing regarding Noriega's drug business and substantial criminal involvement because the first priority was the Contra war. In fact, they continued to support him in pay-offs, "bonuses" and all sorts of fringe perks.

Do you actually think the REAL government's sensitive documents will be produced concerning Noriega's relationship with U.S. officials? The Senate subcommittee sought many of the same documents and didn't get them. Jose Blandon, a former Panamanian intelligence officer who was fired by Noriega as Panama's counsel-general in New York City, told the Senate investigators that when Noriega and North held their first shipboard meeting, North was looking for ways to circumvent the congressional ban on U.S. aid to the Contras. The meeting led to an agreement with Noriega in which up to 250 Contra soldiers received training at two Panamanian military bases with Contra leaders being given permission to enter and leave Panama freely--the major training was done by the Israeli "death squad" teachers. At the second meeting in 85, in Noriega's Panama City office, the general asked a favor in return for his services--economic help. And the story goes on----

Now, do you or do you not think that possibly a U.S. military officer knew in advance of the November massacre of six Jesuit priests in El Salvador? MY WONDERFUL LITTLE BLIND LAMBS--YOUR LEADERS ARE STARTING AN ALL OUT WAR IN LATIN AMERICA!!!! HEAR ME! PLEASE HEAR ME! CAN YOU POSSIBLY BELIEVE YOUR GIANT SHIPS WERE HEADED TO COLOMBIA TO OBSERVE THE WHALE MIGRATION? OPEN YOUR EYES!

STINGER STING

Your news article reads like this: ARMS DEALS SAID TO LURE IRA. Miami, Sunday Jan. 14, 1990. "Four suspected Irish Republican Army guerrillas accused of trying to

buy a Stinger missile in an undercover sting may have been attracted to south Florida by its reputation for arms deals, federal officials suggested.

"The Sting that began last fall culminated in the arrests Friday of three Irishmen and a Canadian on arms charges.

"All four were being held without bond Saturday at the Palm Beach County Jail, and were to be arraigned Tuesday before a U.S. magistrate in West Palm Beach.

"The region has never been known for a significant IRA presence. But it usually leads the nation in gun cases, said Bruce Synder, a spokesman for the U.S. Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms in Miami."

Come now. Why would anyone bite on such an offer unless it is widely known in the underground that you can actually get "missing" (you are aware there are a whole bunch of stinger missiles missing from the military storehouse, aren't you?) missiles right from the horse's trough. They have been gotten there before and they shall again. However, in exchange for "blessing" the Panama stupidity--the leader of Gr. Britain wanted some political strokes in exchange--let us help point up the "look how hard we try" in the Irish mess. The network is so entangled that it would not be expected for you to sort it out. However, just know that these are the "sacrificial lambs" to keep the citizens of the world in darkness.

During all of this, where do you suspect Kissinger, Eagleburger and Skowcroft might be? It is harder than finding the pea under the walnut shell isn't it? And, Mr. Bush just vacations a lot and wins best-dressed "statesman" (a misdefined word indeed) award.

LET US TALK OF LIFE-STYLES FOR A BRIEF MOMENT

Did you really think the Communist Socialist leaders lived in poverty? I'm

sure you were shocked to find the billions of dollars of wealth and treasures stored up by the Soviet Bloc "leadership". Do you think it different there than in the U.S? If you knew the actual amount of your money spent on just the Bush crew---oh dear ones, the presidential plane that they can't even make function--is costing you billions of dollars.

Well, the people have been shocked and furious in the East Bloc and show their hatred of the Communists who oppressed, especially in what you were always told was the happiest, most productive Red nation, East Germany---and it is far worse elsewhere. The people have been wildly furious to discover that the rumors of such lifestyles was true: the members of the "people's government" lived like kings at the people's expense. While the Communist leaders were preaching communism, they were living the life of kings.

Obviously, the people had every right to be outraged, considering the impoverishment that they have suffered for so many years. MAY THE DAY SOON COME WHEN A SIMILAR BURNING RESENTMENT WILL BE AGAINST THE LAVISH LIFESTYLES OF YOUR OWN POLITICIANS. NO MORE HIGH SALARIES, NO MORE SPECIAL UNDER THE TABLE BENEFITS---CHELAS, IF THE SOVIET BLOC NATIONS CAN DO IT, SO CAN YOU!

YOU HAVE BEEN LOOTED FROM BOTH "DEMOCRATIC" PARTIES

It appeared bad enough that President Bush, the Democrats and the Republicans all joined together to loot the American taxpayer by giving Congress a totally undeserved 35% payraise, which they knew that 99% of the American people abhorred--remember they waited 'til well after the election. But what they have done now is form a massive "Cartel" against the American people. Look carefully for the hand is quicker than the eye and

most of yours are still shut tightly closed.

The chairman of the Republican and Democratic parties, and their Congressional campaign committees, promised not to allow any candidate to use the issue against an incumbent! Wet noodles to your Lee Atwater and Guy Vander Jagt for agreeing to this conspiracy against you, the public. The tree is already dropping rotten fruit.

Get this next maneuver: When Democrat David Worley of Georgia, who planned to run against Rockefeller Republican Newt Gingrich, raised the issue, he was repudiated by the Democrats. Worley was told to expect zero funds from the national Democratic Party, and Gingrich was taken off the list of "targeted" Republicans, thus insuring his reelection. That's how important the payraise, and future raids on your pocketbook, are to your rulers in Congress.

Why don't you just find out how "your" Congressman voted (his office has to tell you) and vote firmly against him and in favor of a Libertarian--if one is alive long enough to run for office. Defeat of incumbents and replacement by true and honorable Americans is the only way you can clean up the rat's nests in your Capital. So be it.

JUSTICE?

One more tid-bit that I find most interesting in its presentation by RP--I shall simply quote to insure quality.

"Recently one of the most famous Washington criminals (not now serving in Congress) was convicted of distributing cocaine. 25-year-old Rayful Edmond, leader of a big drug ring (or so we were told), was sentenced to life imprisonment.

"The government claimed it was a major victory in the war on drugs, but as one D.C.

resident said: 'They got Rayful, but there are hundreds more ready to take his place. There's too much money in drug dealing for these kids to resist it.'

"There was one interesting footnote, however. Edmond, who is black, attributed his conviction to his all-black jury. 'I'm not racist', said Edmond. 'But white people would have taken their time. This would have gone by the law. This jury never asked any questions about the law. Even me, I'm intelligent and I studied the legal issues and I didn't understand some of it.'

You now have a new tool of doing unto one's own! Do not expect support from those who have now been stroked and petted for you will be shot down. Just as ones who supported every statement made through Dharma, (until it did not fit their conscious "opinion") now try to assassinate her moral credibility and input sources---which by the way, are claimed to be their own. Interesting indeed!

A lot of things are most interesting and the next I give you just for the interest of it for it is amusing in the overall picture of life---from authority, Dan Blather, woops-Rather.

In 1980, Dan Rather confirmed to a magazine reporter that he had used marijuana, and went further: "As a reporter--and I don't want to say that's the only context--I've tried everything," and, "I know a fair amount about LSD. In 1955 or '56 I had someone at the Houston police station shoot me with heroin so I could do a story about it." So be it!

LEGAL DRUGS?

Just some points to ponder: The economies of Bolivia, Colombia, and Peru have become hooked on drugs. In these countries, cocaine profits account for a large portion of foreign revenue. In spite of what these gov-

ernments may be saying or pretending to do, their survival is closely interlocked with profits from the drug trade.

It is estimated that over a million families in the Andean nations have become economically dependent, directly or indirectly, on the drug trade. Just in Bolivia, over one half million people or one third of the labor force depends on drug sales for a livelihood. One Bolivian official warned, "If narcotics were to disappear overnight, we would have rampant unemployment. There would be open protest and violence." And it might be added, greater difficulty in meeting their payments to the New York banks! Obviously, legalization of drugs and removal of profits from this horrible industry would force these countries and the farmers to go into a more productive and moral business. But it would bother the banks, and make their bad loans even more shaky. Well, so much for that idea.

And now for you ones who looked in horror at 60 MINUTES last evening, I shall make comment. For a world overpopulated by 5 & 1/2 billion people and a future as bleak as stone, there are no wondrous "answers". It is surely a time of worsening pain for the masses while those in high places turn their eyes away or simply join with and continue supporting THE PLAN OF WORLD DOMINATION AND PLANNED GENOCIDE. BELOVED ONES, IT IS THE TIME OF THE RULE OF SATAN'S EVIL AND THE BEAST. WHAT CAN YOU DO? YOU CAN GET INFORMED FOR THROUGH KNOWLEDGE IS THE ONLY HOPE THERE IS. KNOW THE PROBLEM AND YOU CAN BEGIN TO RESOLVE IT--ADMIT THERE IS ADDICTION AND YOU CAN BEGIN TO OVERCOME ITS CONTROL OF YOU.

If you did not see the program, allow me to generalize it. Two years ago, with police approval, the Swiss government recommended decriminalization for Zurich, the country's largest

city. In a park behind the railroad station known as the Platzspitz, everything is legally for sale at a market price, from crack to heroin. Many people worried about such an experiment attracting good youth, but the spectacle of the gaunt, pathetic addicts is no good advertisement for drugs.

This is no panacea. Pitiful people still harm themselves with drugs, but the unworthy facts are that the misfortunates are not out hitting innocent Swiss people over the head to get their fix. Addicts who want spiritual or medical help can get it, without the fear of going to jail. The transmission of AIDS is cut down considerably because clean needles are readily and cheaply available. It is not "legalization" as such, it is sort of "isolate and turn the eyes away".

That has to be one of the saddest and most pitiful views on Earth except for the starving children in Africa---and in the U.S. These ones come from every walk of private life, most quite well-to-do for Switzerland is a wealthy nation. The park is spotlessly clean and draped over every bench and flower bed are "unconscious" bodies of, mostly, their prime youth--waiting to "hit up" enough to finally die. There are university graduates in science, psychology---all walks. If you could watch that scene without your heart breaking, then there is little hope for your world.

On that note, chela, please allow respite. Thank you for your attendance.

HATONN TO CLEAR CIRCUITS, PLEASE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104-335 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 2

2/5/90 HATONN

Hatonn here to request an urgent hearing. Nothing of this messages will be particularly "new" but is most timely indeed so I request that it be considered the next Express to go forth.

There are two or three things poised to fall in very short order and you need to be aware of them. Actually, I can do very little more than make you aware if they haven't already come into your attention. You ones want spectacular "solutions" to what is coming down in your country--THERE ARE NO REAL SOLUTIONS--NO MAGIC SECRETS; THE TRAP-NET IS SIMPLY BEING CLOSED IN ABOUT YOU. All we can actually do is keep you current on the inside of the maneuvers so that you can take whatever steps might seem appropriate to "get you through" with the "least amount of loss and terror". I am going to tell you again, again and again; do not be sidetracked by the "little grey men from space"--IT IS THE GREY MEN RIGHT HERE IN YOUR MIDST THAT ARE GOING TO "GET YOU"! Yes, there are grey-men from outlying "space" but they are also badly used. When the dark forces came in full armor and joined forces with the evil of your planet, it has become a most human-kind type of entrapment.

You have two separate types of on-going maneuvers and manipulations going on against "you the people".

First: Evil itself being assisted by input from the dark forces efforting at taking your souls, quite frankly. And, the grey-man conspiracy which is basically separate in thrust and that is to control all economies and enslave you as a whole. These are loose terms so please do not assume literal translation. "FEAR" OF SPACE-MEN AND "FEAR" OF ECONOMIC AND SOCIO-CHAOS ARE BEING HEAPED UPON YOU BY THE TON-LOAD. IT IS SET UP TO DEMORALIZE, ENTRAP AND GET YOU TO GIVE UP ALL PERSONAL FREEDOM IN ORDER TO SOMEHOW BE PROTECTED BY THOSE WHO WILL COMPLETELY CONTROL YOU. THIS DOES NOT COME FILTERING IN FROM OUTER SPACE, THIS COMES FROM THE EVIL ALREADY IN PLACE AMONG YOU.

You are being fed a package of terror on the one hand so that you do not notice the real imprisonment coming upon you from the other. All we can actually do is make you aware and ask you to pay attention to the ones who are becoming more and more enlightened in every area. In most instances with current actions being taken against you, I shall comment on that which is being put forth by ones who "KNOW" what is going on, in an effort to get the news more widely spread and request that you pass it on. This is the only way to form a unified network of truth. Ones will come forth with newsletters of diversified assumptions telling you to con-

tinue in your market investing, etc. Be cautious indeed. There is still money to be made in that arena but it is chancy and always remember that most of the newsletters from investment managers---are trying to manage your money and cannot afford to tell you otherwise. Yes, if you have lots of money to play with, and possibly lose, go ahead and do exactly what the insiders do and you might do well. On the other hand, IF YOU ARE NOT TRULY ON THE LIST AS ONE OF THE INSIDERS, YOU WILL BE FORFEIT. FRANKLY, MOST OF THE ONES ON THE INSIDER'S LIST ARE FORFEIT AND WILL BE WORSE OFF THAN ANY WHEN THE BOOM FALLS. THERE ARE NO MORAL REGULATIONS AMONG THE GREY-MEN CROWD---IT IS SIMPLE INDEED, THE STRONGER WILL LITERALLY KILL AND EAT THE WEAKER. PANAMA AND NORIEGA ARE PRIME EXAMPLES. YOU WILL BE NO DIFFERENT!

CENSUS

On March 23, 1990 the decennial census questionnaires will be mailed to all of you. These will be required returned by Census Day, April 1, 1990. The Constitution requires the counting of the population to equitably distribute Congressional representation, but the original 6 questions of 1790 has expanded beyond belief. 17% of you will receive a "long form". This is an 8 page form having 59 questions. 48% of the questions are

directed at learning details about the head of the household, their occupation, income and strongly probing for Spanish or Hispanics who have immigrated into the U.S. The remaining 83% will only need answer 14 questions. All questions are unnecessary except for your response as to the number of individuals on your form, however, they tell you they need the rest answered in order to "Plan".

You must answer all questions without falsifying any information under punishment of a fine, according to the U.S. Code Title 13, Chapter 7, Subchapter II, Section 221. *If you leave questions unanswered a census taker will call you or come to your home to get the answer personally.*

The Census Bureau, in turn, is bound to keep this information confidential for 72 years. No one else - no other government body, no police department, no court system or welfare agency, not even the IRS, is supposed to be permitted to see this confidential information under any circumstances. Chapter 1 of the same U.S. Code applies. BUT CAN YOU REALLY TRUST EVERY GOVERNMENT WORKER'S HONESTY OR THE CROSS INTEGRATIONS OF THE COMPUTER SYSTEMS OF WHICH THE GOVERNMENT CONSTANTLY BOASTS? Well, we are certainly not recommending that you break any laws. Just be thankful if you get the "short form". Evaluate your own individual circumstance and avail yourself of privacy information regarding the subject. What you want to do is raise no flags while giving the least amount of personal information. You must, however, keep in mind the other things planned for you and the real probability that if you falsify now--they will come back and prosecute you later for they are going to squeeze the noose very tightly on the monetary level and you are going to have to make some far-reaching and wise decisions *BEFORE* you make the first wrong move. You might well want to look into corporations in Nevada so that your personal

information is bland indeed. Ponder it. Remember, you must utilize "THEIR" rules and statutes as well, or better, than they, if you expect to win at "their" game. *If, however, you "have nothing" then who will bother to come in search of you?*

CURRENCY

It is time now for you dear ones who have done your homework and gotten quite a bit of cash out of your bank accounts in \$20 bills, to begin to rapidly exchange the \$20s for \$10s and \$5s. Every time you go into a store exchange them, every time you go banking--exchange them--also picking up dimes and quarters and other coins. The change in currency will bring an almost instant move to a moneyless society whereby nothing larger than a \$10 bill will be utilized. And, it will probably be different than that greenback you hold. To control all the money, they have to control it ALL and they will start at the top and work down as the shackles tighten.

The PLAN is working nicely to have smaller, independent S&Ls and Banks absorbed into one tightly controlled unit by whatever name they call it. Already, and this includes all independent institutions, the code of reporting rules is in place and activated. Ron Paul managed to get his hands on a government publication called MONEY LAUNDERING: A BANKER'S GUIDE TO AVOIDING PROBLEMS. This document has been carefully guarded in an effort to keep it out of the press and, in any form, made public---let us help them with their security:

The effort is toward a cashless society so don't loose your focus by the drug-war and anti-counterfeiting confusion.

The newly required rules for the banks is chilling indeed and is designed to make sure the rules are followed in the government-mandated "war" against the Bank's customers-YOU! The plan is an attack on cash and privacy, in an attempt to

spy upon, control, and tax every dime you earn, save, or spend.

Take a close look at Los Angeles and plan accordingly. Using the targeting provisions of the Omnibus Drug Act, the feds have ordered all banks in L.A. to lower the ceiling for *filing a Currency Transaction Report (CTR)* from \$10,000 to \$3,000. The Treasury now claims that L.A. is the "money laundering capital of the world". What rot, of course, unless one takes into account the legitimate underground economy. Miami banks were targeted last year. Probably other cities have been hit as well, requiring no publicity. But it is a mere matter of weeks until it will simply be all of the U.S.--they need to organize and set up a working scheme before all-out introduction to get the wheels running and the computers operable. (I remind you--the last links have been put into space to complete the circuits for instant surveillance. There are some "finishing and polishing" satellites to be launched, etc., but the system is totally operable). **PLAN ON THE AMOUNT OF \$3,000 TO BE DROPPED TO \$1,000 VERY SHORTLY.**

R.P. has shared a list of some of the conduct that will get you reported to the office of the Comptroller of the Currency on its Criminal Referral Form (CRF), and to the criminal division of the IRS. We gratefully acknowledge his contribution to informing the public:

****opening more than one account and making large cash deposits less than \$10,000 (\$3,000 or \$1,000);**

****appearing "reluctant" to proceed with a transaction after being told a Currency Transaction Report has to be filed;**

****being "reluctant" to provide CTR information;**

****changing "currency from small to large denominations";**

****buying "a number of cashier's checks, money orders, or traveler's checks" for less than \$10,000;**

****buying "CDs and (using) them as collateral for a loan";**

****paying "down a problem loan suddenly";**

****coming to the bank with another customer, with each of you making a cash transaction under the \$10,000 ceiling;**

****wiring money to a "financial haven";**

****sending and receiving wire transfers without a past record of such transactions;**

****appearing to use an "account as a temporary repository for funds that ultimately will be transferred to foreign-based accounts."**

Do not err in assuming \$10,000 even though it is outlined in the documents--it is \$3,000 everywhere and will drop. Further, DO NOT ASSUME YOU CAN TRUST YOUR BANKER NO MATTER WHO HE IS OR HOW LONG YOU HAVE DONE BUSINESS WITH HIM. BANKING IS AN ILLEGITIMATE INDUSTRY AS PRESENTLY CONSTITUTED, AND IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN "IN BED" WITH THE GOVERNMENT. EXPECT NOTHING ELSE, EVEN FROM A BANK OFFICER YOU HAVE KNOWN FOR YEARS--HIS NECK IS ON THE BLOCK!

The Banker is also instructed to beware if someone changes his "traffic patterns" in the "safe deposit box area" (comes in and checks more often, for example) or carries "bags or other containers that could conceal large amounts of cash". Bankers must also report any "individual who discusses CTR requirements with bank personnel with the apparent attempt of determining how to avoid those requirements".

The banks now train their personnel through films made by the American Banking Association (a Siamese twin to the federal government), where employees are taught to be suspicious of you, and to turn you in at the least "provocation". You must consider (how sad) that every bank employee is a potential spy for the government and quite soon a bonus system will be applied for bank employees who are outstanding at reporting and "catching".

PLEASE NOTE NEW REGS ON \$10,000 AND ABOVE

The Treasury (creeping crud) has now made it illegal, through regulation, for any bank in the country to accept cash in amounts over \$10,000--even if the customer is willing to fill out a CTR--**IF THE BANKER DOESN'T KNOW FIRSTHAND THE SOURCE OF THE MONEY, AND IF THAT INFORMATION IS NOT PROVIDED TO THE IRS.** The Treasury says: "Only if as a result of strong 'know your customer' or other internal control policies, the financial institution is satisfied that its records contain the necessary information concerning the true identity of the person on whose behalf the transaction is being conducted, may the financial institution rely on those records in completing the CTR."

Then The Treasury, in the FEDERAL REGISTER, provides the banks with five hypothetical examples of transactions to watch out for:

1) Linda Scott has had an account with a bank for 15 years and tries to deposit \$15,000 in cash. The bank knows that she is an artist who exhibits and sells her art work, and her art is currently on exhibit at the local gallery. The bank also knows that her paintings are worth \$15,000. The bank can accept the money as long as she fills out a CTR. There is no need to inquire further about the source of the funds.

2) Dick Wallace recently opened a

personal account and wants to transfer \$18,000 in currency to a foreign bank. His identity was verified when he opened it, but not since. The bank cannot accept the money without inquiring about the source of the money, recording it on a CTR, and reporting it to the IRS.

3) Dorothy Green, a partner at a law firm, wants to make a \$50,000 cash deposit into the firm's trust account. The money came from three clients. The bank must know the names of the clients, their social security numbers, and that information must be sent to the IRS.

4) Carlos Gomez enters a currency dealer's office and asks to buy \$12,000 in traveler's checks with cash. The dealer must know the source of the money, and whether he is acting on the behalf of another party, and that information must be sent to the IRS.

5) Gail Julian, a trusted employee of a large retail chain, makes three large cash deposits during one day totalling \$48,000. The bank knows that Julian normally makes the store's deposits, but the store's exemption limit is only \$45,000. The banks must have strong "know your customer" policies, but doesn't have to ask and record further information than the normal CTR requirement.

*****The CTRs are stacking up at the Treasury, and at least one bureaucrat there thinks that money launderers have begun to fill them out with impunity, since the feds can't handle the paperwork. Having the banks do the work, and finger "suspicious" customers, takes pressure off the government. *Be most careful how you behave in banks these days. If you enter your bank with \$15,000 and are turned away, it might be very reasonable to inquire as to whether or not you can deposit half today and half tomorrow? BUT I CAN ALMOST PROMISE YOU THAT IF YOU ASK THAT QUESTION--YOU WILL BE REPORTED! MAY A WORD TO THE WISE BE SUFFICIENT!***

KNOW that cash will become illegal in the future for all but very small monetary transactions. Within the next decade or so, no paper money with a value of more than \$10 will remain in circulation. Restrictions on the use of cash, chiefly paper money, would provide one cheap and effective method of crime prevention and at the same time, keep tabs on all transactions of any type. It is already set into the guidelines of THE PLAN 2000---to rapidly phase out cash.

WHAT OF THE "NEW" CURRENCY?

It's coming--the changes must take soft and subtle movements to keep "You the People" quiet and begging for more laws and controls "for your protection". The intentional "information LEAKS" are now being put forth to the media. You know, tabloid "secret inside leaks"! You will note an absence of drug-money reference and a return to the old anti-counterfeiting measures. But Mr. Paul has an excellent point---Why, when there is so much money to be made in drugs, should criminals counterfeit? I'm going to compile some various speculations to mix and match against that which we have already given you.

Remember that the "leaks" must go forth first to get the testing of the water temperature done before immersing the entire body. So the trial balloons go forth and one of the latest is junking the greenback entirely in favor of a dramatic redesign of U.S. money that includes not just microprinting and security threads but a whole plethora of printing gadgetry and high-tech devices. Considered are different colors for each denomination; "Optical variable devices" like those in the upper left-hand corner of the new Canadian \$20 bill; microprinting and a "security thread"; new paper involving "a thick metallic thread" weaving up and down through the paper's thickness, surfacing on the front of the bill every quarter inch. Well, so far nothing new, but it is the publication in the open media

beginning with the Washington Post of which you must now take note.

As I reported to you before, thanks to ex-Treasury Don Regan (and others publicly interviewed), that the feds would like to recall \$50s and \$100s and report to the IRS anyone with more than a \$1,000 in these bills. (ouch) But now, the Treasury is considering recalling \$50s, \$100s AND \$20s and not replacing them. The basis of the argument in favor of this move is that "credit cards and checks are used more commonly for these amounts anyway", and therefore, "no one would mind"!

The cashless society is a major part of the government-Trilateral "PLAN" since beginning of "The Plan" so the blueprints are carefully laid. So, WARNING: *DO NOT HOLD MORE THAN \$1,000 IN \$20s, \$50s AND \$100s*. There is no way to know exactly and entirely what they plan for they will vary a bit as the testing flows back to their computers, but you can know it is going to be serious indeed. *BE PREPARED, AND HOLD YOUR READY ASSETS IN GOLD AND SILVER THAT YOU OWN AND CONTROL. STAY AWAY FROM LEVERAGING, AND NO THIRD-PARTY STORAGE!*

Watch out for this one, too: I. Polikoff of the Bureau of Engraving and Printing has finally put forth some tentative dates on the long awaited currency changes. He said the testing of the new anti-counterfeiting paper for the currency is still continuing. Assuming no further problems, "It's conceivable, theoretically, that we could produce the new currency, 50s and 100s first, in September or October." (1990)

He also expects to see the grand opening of the new Ft. Worth Texas "Western BEP" facility (you know, the one that was so secret it was denied existence) for printing Federal Reserve Notes. A new press just purchased by the BEP will soon be tested, approved, and shipped to Washington. This new "web intaglio"

press made by the Stevens Graphics Corp., Ohio, prints both sides of a note simultaneously on a continuous roll of paper. This press will print approximately 490,000 notes per hour, which is about 4 times as fast as today's presses. This particular \$10.2 million machine (the "Hamilton") is designed to print on the new "plastic strip" paper coming later this year. It can also print in three colors. It could be "on line" this summer.

It is already here, chelas. All printed and waiting. It must happen soon, with surprise and totally suddenly to keep you citizens from being prepared.

PANAMA AND NOREIGA

We have gone over the need for the Panama invasion but I do wish to point out some confirmed facts for your verification.

Evidence as to the real reason for the Panama invasion has now been published in the Journal of Commerce, under "Panama Bank Records Opened to U.S. Probers". The story reports that the fall of Noriega has "opened the way for U.S. investigators to get access to Panamanian bank records, at least temporarily ending the promise of secrecy banks were able to offer their customers".

Planeloads of Spanish-speaking U.S. agents are at this very moment combing bank account records, which they expect to be a treasure trove because "the banks were able to operate under General Noriega almost totally unhampered by rules and regulations". That is, Noriega refused to take financial orders from the IRS. Until the invasion, Panama had been the only country in the Caribbean Basin to respect bank privacy, and refuse to turn its customers over to the tax police. Sic, sic--you thought it was all over drugs.

From the Ludwig Von Mises Institute came an all-too-plausible explanation in The New American:

"If the official reasons are unpersuasive, why did the U.S. invade? One was the 'Bushnev Doctrine'. Noriega thumbed his nose at this employer, the CIA, during the Iran-Contra Affair. He set an example others might follow. Two, Noriega--almost alone in the world--refused to allow the IRS to have access to bank account records. The U.S. has tried in recent years, with much success, to abolish bank secrecy from Switzerland and Canada. Three, under the Canal treaties, a new administrator was to be chosen on Jan. 1, 1990. The U.S. didn't want Noriega making that appointment. Four, Panama used to be a major banking center for the New York banks. After the sanctions, Noriega went into the banking business for himself, another dangerous third world precedent."

By the way, I would suppose that General Noriega was not one of your most outstanding moralists of your day and age but perhaps some things should be put into perspective. You were bombarded with alleged activities such as "voo-doo" dust in a banana peel in the freezer--which turned out to be stale tamales. You were told about his pornography, witchcraft, drugs, and a picture of Hitler. Of interest herein--the picture of Hitler was found *in the farthest back of an unused closet--WHILE THE PICTURE OF MOTHER THERESA WAS HANGING ABOVE HIS DESK! SO BE IT.*

I would like to re-list some prior points regarding Panama and Noriega for memory refreshment--because it is truly **YOU WHO IS ON TRIAL AND READY FOR CONDEMNATION!**

How can your government, under any circumstances, justify the deaths of the numbers of innocent persons in Panama--or, your sons and husbands who were casualties of that "invasion"?

Panama DID NOT declare war on the U.S. Why would such a tiny country ever even consider doing of such a thing? Noriega may be a bit "tetched", but he is NOT THAT CRAZY!

Panama DID NOT threaten the canal, which would have been the one sure way to cause an invasion if that had been Noriega's intent.

The death of an American soldier or an insult to a military "wife" had nothing to do with the invasion, which was planned months and months ahead of the action. American lives have been "sacrificed" many times, yet no invasion resulted, as when hundreds of Marines were blown up in Beirut--does anyone remember Beirut?

The drug issue is nothing but eye-wash, just as when it's used to invade your financial privacy at home. If you simply ended the drug war and took the high profits out of drug dealing, you would save countless lives and put the drug lords right out of business.

While they were destroying and looting Panama City, many Panamanian underclass people shouted "Viva Bush!" and lots was made of it in the media---amidst total rubble and theft. Many Panamanians are delighted to be put on the U.S. welfare rolls. But, dear ones, you are already running a quarter trillion dollar budget deficit. You cannot afford the domestic welfare, let alone adding Panama and the New Free Soviet Block nations to the dole.

It is worse than that in Europe and I will but touch on it here for I wish to cover it in more detail later; the U.S. corporations belonging to Trilaterals and CFR, etc., will be moved into those areas of low wages and guess what will happen to wages and production in good old U.S.A.--and what of all those "military base closings" and the "cut in military personnel in Europe"--where will they fit into an already shaky employment

picture?

Noriega's predecessor, Omar Torrijos, also achieved power through a military coup with CIA blessing, and also stole elections, but he was beloved because he took orders! When Henry Kissinger and David Rockefeller asked him to take in the Shah of Iran, he promptly did so.

The greatest danger lies in wait--an operation such as Panama's invasion is a monstrous disaster by its very success. You now will note that Bush "has in hand the makings of an activist foreign policy". Yes, exactly Korea and Vietnam! **YOU MUST HAVE A WAR, YOU KNOW--HOW ELSE CAN YOU SAVE THE ECONOMY?**

While on the CIA payroll for \$200,000 a year, Noriega met with Ollie North, and helped him violate your laws. But something went wrong, and Noriega stopped cooperating. This absolutely enraged Washington.

The invasion serves the military-industrial complex. With Communism collapsing, the military budget is under attack. Panama will be used as an excuse for reloading the Pentagon spending to outrageous proportions.

Bush claimed he wanted to install a duly elected president. Do you really believe that Endara was duly elected? But then, the U.S. has all but destroyed Central America by "INSURING HONEST ELECTIONS". Wouldn't it be nice if you in the U.S. could have honest elections? Wouldn't it be nice if someone would just get the only real dissenter in the last election--out of prison--put there because he dared tell the truth. Ron Paul ran also--does anyone remember? Well, he must not have been such a grand threat as LaRouche. You note he didn't even get honorable mention -- anywhere, either.

Noriega's trial will be a point of darkness for American Jurisprudence

(as if there were much left to darken). CIA files will never be made available so you can get the full story of the Bush-Noriega relationship. And, of course, Noriega will never be exonerated---he will most likely be murdered before it gets very far underway and certainly before it is all over.

Indicting a foreign leader is past preposterous. Can you imagine if these rules were applied to Mr. Bush? But count on it--Bush and other Trilateralists would say this is a reason for "world government"---with them in control of course!.

What of the waging war without the consent of Congress? The Constitution states that it is unconstitutional. President--the Founding Fathers believed--ought not be able to start wars on their own say so--especially in secret chambers.

Lastly, if you still feel you don't have any problems: The military and financial brain of the Manuel Noriega regime was Mike Harari, an "ex"-Mossad agent (as I have outlined for you prior to this, but I wish to remind you). Harari trained and selected the presidential bodyguard, advised on other troops, was Noriega's business partner, and even got Noriega to buy real estate in Israel so that he could send his daughters to an Israeli school in Panama City. As Noriega's closest associate, and a foreigner, he was truly hated by many Panamanians.

During the invasion of Panama, (woops) the U.S. Army announced that it had captured Harari; several hours later the Army said it had all been a mistake; they had collared Harari's chauffeur and mistaken him for his boss---come now; does a 60-year-old Israeli and his driver, a 22-year-old Panamanian, really look alike?

Harari was released and news reports shushed immediately so as not to offend the Israeli government, which claims it has no connection with Harari. But Harari was recently

made an honorary colonel in the Israeli Army, and on his frequent visits to Israel, he met with cabinet ministers and other high-ranking officials. Harari was connected with other "ex"-Mossad agents who were caught training the drug kingpins' death-squads in Colombia. I would assume you can draw your own informed conclusions but it might indeed be interesting to know what Harari knows about the Colombia-Panama-Israel Triangle. I wouldn't hold my breath if I were an air breathing human, until THAT is made public.

Dharma, allow us to close this document at this point. I have much more to cover but it is most urgent that ones of the receivers are kept current and updated with all haste in these most changing and trying times. Thank you. HATONN

2/6/90 HATONN

Good morning in Light. Hatonn present to get right to work. I am in great appreciation for input which continues to flow. It is fine, Dharma, the more bewildered you are the better opportunity we have to make corrections to thoughts cast into cement and erroneous assumptions.

I shall only refer to groups, people and associations by symbols. It is important to identify only to the extent that ones have no excuse for non-recognition of self "if the shoe fits" but it is the point of the message content which must be disseminated---lessons to be learned and not higher barricades to be in the building thereof.

TESTING AND AUTHENTICITY

I thank you ones for giving us examples from which to work. We shall endeavor to respond but I must ask indulgence and patience.

FIRSTLY: YOU ONES WHO ARE IN THE TESTING AND AUTHENTICATING OF US IN THIS HIGHER PLANE ARE MISSING THE POINT ENTIRELY. DIS-

CERNMENT COMES WITHIN THY HEART-PLACE--NOT FROM A SCRAMBLED ARRAY OF ALPHABETIC SYMBOLS. SECONDLY: WE CARE NOT WHO DISCLAIMS US OR THE WORK--WE ARE TESTING AND AUTHENTICATING YOUR INTENT! Further, we find that ones have become "students" and "authorities" and "great public spokesmen" on certain subjects and relish the discounting of this scribe's work. Well, it is not the work of this scribe. You are mostly placing great amounts of egg upon thy faces. This scribe is not knowledgeable in any of the subjects about which she pens. That is why SHE IS PENNING AND YOU OF GREAT AUTHORITY ARE NOT!

In these public Journals and letters, the testing going forth is great indeed for there are so many false speakers and foolish nonsense being spread about. Each one who asks writing is sending out the call to those who are intended to receive. Those ones will question carefully and go within to receive or decline of the message. Further, if ones about you work diligently at discrediting this work---know that the truth is within---no one works to discredit lies in your current day. The entire thrust is to push the lie and bury the truth--look at yourself and see of that which you might be doing. Dharma knows not YOU nor the value of the information penned. She does her job which is to clear of all darkness and serve God. You ones who accuse her of pilfering---YOU TELL ME HOW SHE CAN WRITE FOR SOME 10 -12 HOURS, WRITING ALL THESE RESPONSES AND READ ENOUGH INFORMATION TO WRITE ON ANY ONE SUBJECT MUCH LESS ON 15 OR 20 MAJOR AREAS OF KNOWLEDGE FROM ECONOMICS TO THE REFINING OF SOUL ENERGY. WELL, SHE HAS LEARNED TO KNOW THE TRUTH OF IT--SHE CAN'T AND THEREFORE SHE KNOWS IT COMES FROM HIGHER SOURCE.

Therefore, all the slings and arrows are beginning to bounce off from the armor of OUR LIGHT.

The next is an explanation to D&GG but the story is applicable to all who come into possession of our documents.

AN EXAMPLE

Some weeks ago GG was contacted by one, GWM who, after coming into possession of portions of a Journal felt the truth of the contents and asked to distribute the Journals. His initial approach was that of a greater discount than ordinary for he was distributing many. And we most surely bless him for this. Please read this in the intent projected for it is with great love and appreciation unto this wondrous energy.

After absorbing more of the material, especially those portions regarding science and the higher relationship, this one did in fact, offer the use of his "Foundation" in total and offering all assistance to relieve Dharma of some of the load from a unique experiment. The material is of such confidential nature that I shall not discuss that topic further.

Following correspondence among and between us in most loving and gracious manner it was suggested on the part of GWM that he would be allowed a six weeks respite for self-healing. This was less than two weeks past, the letter having been written on January 25, 1989. And we have since received materials which he has kindly shared with us, from his own work and association.

Let it be known that we appreciate the fact that as "each" of you comes into this information, the questions flow like water--that is the purpose of the writings, to wake you up and cause you to "think" but you must realize that there are 5 and 1/2 billion people on this planet--each individual and unique, and responding to as many differing points within the Journals. Dharma cannot have time

to absorb the materials but they are precious indeed, for we can KNOW what is available to you ones in the public to back up our words and work at a level you can understand--physical confirmation. Sometimes we do naught but quote from one or another document---that is totally intentional and set up to get response.

Well, last evening, upon return from a journey, GG found correspondence from beloved GWM which read as follows:

"After careful study of the matter, it has been decided that neither MSF nor I personally will have any further participation in the marketing and popularization of the Phoenix Journals.

"Because of the very nature of the data on which our decision is based, it would serve no useful purpose to enter into a discussion of same.

"I thank you for facilitating our study of the materials."

and: "A friend of mine, a publisher and for 20 years a student of Tesla materials, obliged my request to check his materials and locate some autographed materials. I enclose 4 samples he located and a reproduction of page 35, Chap. 3, Thurs., Nov. 23, 1989, 7:00 A.M.", etc.

Do you not think Dr. Tesla knows of that which he does? Do you not think that WE are intelligent enough to find documents and forge signatures quite accurately? I can supply you with hundreds of signatures of Nikola Tesla and each will be unique in some manner. THAT IS NOT THE POINT: DHARMA IS NOT NIKOLA TESLA AND SHE PENNED EXACTLY THAT WHICH HE INSTRUCTED----WHICH, IF YOU RESEARCH FROM HIS BOOK OF INVENTIONS AND PATENTS--IS EXACTLY A DUPLICATE OF DR. TESLA'S SIGNATURE.

Here is that which you have to look at. Ones establish themselves as authorities and cannot believe that any other "one" could possibly be valid in great pronouncements of "truth". Do you actually believe that you will find the missing portions within that which is lying on your desks? Well, the facts are that yes, you will---but thus far you ones in participation herein, have not done so.

I care not whether or not you choose to pronounce validity or fraud upon our heads or upon the head of one wondrous one, Nikola Tesla. We are offering the call unto the ones who have already made a commitment to the work--not the ego expertisim on the historical energy. The proper ones will recognize and respond. The ones who will obviously not allow themselves participation will move to the side and out of the way, their contribution lost and/or hidden, clutched unto themselves in a most greedy and selfish manner.

Let it be known right here that Dharma is quite relieved, for as my secretary, she feels she cannot handle one more task and survive in the physical form and I am, as all mine brethren here with me, are petitioned constantly for "written" document, decisions, check out diagrams, build prototypes and do miracles and great signs.

PAINFUL AT ANY LEVEL HOWEVER

These insulting denials are painful at any rate---especially in instances such as this where NOTHING has been either asked nor expected from the stone throwers. GG nor these ones have asked for a thing and in fact, I was holding for I knew that we would need decline the offer and it had represented some possible, potential relief. To participate would have been most expensive in money outlay for these ones and they have it not as there are other more pressing apparatus to be built that has naught to do with these Journals. The Journals present truth to man--what man does

with the information is man's business--not Dharma's, GG's, Oberli's nor MINE! Mr. Tesla certainly couldn't care the least for he will have his intended co-workers. That, without the necessity of sorting out the "applicants" as the applicants will sort of themselves on just such bases as this. It is unfortunate for often in groups--all members are excluded because of the misperceptions of one. But again, each to his own choosing.

There are always clues, chelas, in looking for the truth of something. Even as in this case; some "friend" who has been "a student of Tesla" for 20 years holds more import than does Dr. Tesla himself--it has ever been thus. Then we produce 4 samples of a signature which means zero for Dr. Tesla does not show up down here and do his own typing nor does he "take over Dharma's body and mind"--you ones live in a fantasy world without factual merit. You are experiencing in illusion but you live in fantasy without basis in most of your experience, forgetting your gift of the logical, reasoning and feeling SOUL.

The implication of the letter of denial indicates that somehow these ones are being denied something of which they had long petitioned. A GIFT NOT GIVEN NOR ACCEPTED IS INDEED, NOT A GIFT! HOW CAN YOU WITHDRAW THAT WHICH HAS NEVER BEEN REQUESTED NOR ACCEPTED?

FURTHER, AND THIS IS THE BIGGEST LESSON OF ALL, CHELAS, SO LISTEN UP: "BECAUSE OF THE VERY NATURE OF THE DATA ON WHICH OUR DECISION IS BASED, IT WOULD SERVE NO USEFUL PURPOSE TO ENTER INTO A DISCUSSION OF SAME." THIS IS THE APPROACH OF THE OLD BLACK BROTHERS--EVERY TIME--DO NOT EVEN ASK FOR DISCUSSION BECAUSE I REFUSE TO LISTEN NOR EVALUATE! YOU HAVE JUST BEEN "HAD" ONE MORE TIME BY THE OLD GRAY MEN! WE HAD PETITIONED FOR NO

HEARING IN THE FIRST PLACE, SO THE TOUCHES OF EVIL INPUT IS WRITTEN ALL OVER THE DOCUMENTS AND THE ONES OF INNOCENCE DO NOT EVEN KNOW THAT THEY HAVE BEEN "HAD"!

WE HAVE BEEN EXPLICITLY DENIED OF SOMETHING WE HAVE NEVER PETITIONED FOR NOR REQUESTED. HOW CAN IT BE? BECAUSE WE HAVE TRUTH AND EVIL WILL STOP AT NAUGHT TO DENY ITS FRUIT! BY THE VERY DOCUMENTS QUOTED ABOVE YOU CAN KNOW SEVERAL THINGS: 1) THERE WERE ONES IN THE GROUP INTENDED TO RECEIVE IN GREATNESS; 2) MUCH WONDROUS GOOD "COULD" HAVE COME THROUGH THAT CONDUIT, AND 3) THE GROUP WAS PROBABLY DESTINED FOR GREATNESS FOR THE DARK BROTHERHOOD SO DILIGENTLY SHUT THE DOORS. GOD ONLY KNOCKS--HE NEVER BREAKS IN THE DOOR, MY BROTHERS--NEVER! IF HE IS TURNED AWAY--HE GOES! YE ONES MUST RECOGNIZE THE KNOCK AND OPEN OF THE ENTRY WAY.

Signatures that do not match, indeed. If ye base your truth upon such fantasy then you are not ready to accept your truth and purpose and the sorting is accomplished. Dr. Tesla need tarry no longer with these ones, do you see? This is not to toss the stones back at the sender--THIS IS FOR YOUR LESSONS IN DISCERNMENT AND THE CLUES WHICH ALLOW YOU TO RECOGNIZE TRUTH FROM LIE. SATAN ALWAYS DENIES AND SHUTS THE DOOR, I.E., "DON'T DISCUSS IT FURTHER", "DON'T READ ANY MORE", "DON'T ALLOW", "DON'T GET INFORMED", AND ON IN THAT VEIN. GOD ALWAYS SAYS, "LOOK, LISTEN, GAIN INFORMATION AND WISDOM AND COME WITHIN UNTO ME AND WE SHALL DISCERN

TOGETHER." ONE "ALLOWS" AND THE OTHER "DENIES". SO BE IT!

I am most grateful for this opportunity and I greatly bless those who have furnished us with this great lesson, for all learn by experience and example and not so well from the endless lectures.

Dharma, allow space on this page for a few pennings of Dr. Tesla's signature please, as I believe it will finish my point, chela. Ones are most perceptive but foolish indeed. The signature given was indeed written by Dr. Tesla, however, as given on the patents and penned at the time by his attorneys, Kerr, Curtis & Page, usually Mr. Parker W. Page (#1). When he had no attorney to signature the patents his signature was as follows, in almost all cases (#2), and as the original signator on personal papers and/or witnessed documents (#3). I believe a forger could do far better than Dharma, at any rate. I would suggest that you ones begin to look into the content and intent of the messages and cease your prattling on about irrelevant nit-picking. So be it. Are you ready to get your world in order or do you wish to spend more years of time in disaster? The choice is totally in your choosing.

1. *Nikola Tesla*
2. *Nikola Tesla*
3. *Nikola Tesla*

TRANSLATION OF JOURNALS ONTO AUDIO TAPES

GG, do not get into that matter at this time. I do not have comment as to intent of ones who have offered--for a "price". It is not time. If ones need audio tapes of our "brilliance" then you will find Oberli has well over a thousand from which to choose--as we were training this scribe. It would be most helpful, indeed, to have the material available for those who are reading or vision impaired but at present there is nei-

ther the time nor the funding resources to furnish the material in that manner. I thank you ones who have offered and I accept your commitment and we will most surely make the material available in that format but at this present time of such bombardment and intense writing it is too heavy a burden. We must get balance into the lives of you ones who have been so overstretched so that the distractions of life are not so heavy--then we can press forward in a massive way. I am humbly grateful for the offering.

As it is, I must allow Dharma and Oberli a few days from the work to engage in legal depositions regarding their very home--I cannot ask a heavier burden for them at this time. Let us just hold steady to the course and the way shall be opened up and made clear. I know that you recognize that there were ones from our Command at your recent gathering--all things are very well monitored and we rejoice as you begin to find one another in the masses. I hold a "Father's Pride" in D&GG's presentation in Florida for you made me pleased that you have learned so quickly in such dense placement of your plane. Honor yourselves for a task most well performed. Thank you. Do not struggle too hard for the pieces shall surely fall into proper placement. Aho!

BACK TO PANAMA

From the sublime back unto the unpleasant. I have been requested to speak a bit more regarding Panama and what is "real" and "what of the lies", mostly regarding statistics and what really happened in that wondrous little country at Christmas time. It is bleak indeed.

I will reprint a statement from Elmo Martinez Blanco, Minister of Industry and Commerce, Panamanian Government, released Jan. 5, 1990. But first, I am going to give you some statistics which may shock you--I hope so.

In order to carry out the Christmas "Invasion" war against the people of Panama, Mr. Bush sacrificed (killed) between 5,000 and 7,000 Panamanian civilians. If you do not believe me, look at the pictures of the destruction and rethink your own possibilities. The army sent to "restore democracy to Panama" is now carrying out wholesale arrests of anyone even remotely suspected of harboring nationalist sentiments. How about this representative incident. On Jan. 5, 1990 members of the U.S. occupation forces in Panama broke into the house of political activist Mario Parther, a member of the National Committee of the former ruling party, the PRD. NO WEAPONS WERE FOUND, but they threw Parther, bound, gagged and blindfolded into the back of a truck. They also took his documents and \$300 in personal funds, all the money his family had. His family does not yet know of his whereabouts or the status of his life. He is only one of at least 5,000 Panamanian civilians taken as political prisoners by the U.S. occupiers. The searches are house to house and no one can know how many additional persons are "missing".

In the name of ridding Panama of the "drug-trafficking Noriega" Bush appointed a government made up of Guillermo Endara, Ricardo Arias Calderon and Guillermo Ford--ALL OF WHOM ARE LINKED TO DRUG-MONEY LAUNDERING. FOXES IN THE HENHOUSE, PERHAPS? Let us break it down into understandable language: Guillermo Endara, named as president by the U.S., is a business partner of a leader of the Panamanian opposition caught red-handed in the dope trade, Carlos Elea Almaran. Endara owns significant stock in, and sits on the board of, Harinas Panama, S.A.; Elea is the company's president and founder. Elea was arrested in April 1989 in Macon, Georgia by U.S. Drug Enforcement Administration personnel, and charged with conspiring to import 600 kilos of cocaine per month into the U.S., and plan-

ning to set up shell companies in Panama to launder the estimated \$300 million in drug profits. Two associates of Elea, arrested in the same scheme, have since pleaded guilty to all charges. Elea remains free on \$8 million bail pending trial.

This is partially in response to ones who shout at us to "name names, High Hat Hatonn".

Ricardo Arias Calderon, sworn in as first vice president, is secretary general of the Christian Democratic Party and brother to one of Panama's prominent bankers, Jaime Arias Calderon. The Arias Calderon connection to drug money centers on the now-closed First Interamericas Bank owned by Colombian drug kingpin Gilberto Rodriguez Orejuela, and Banco Continental de Panama.

First Interamericas was ordered closed by Panamanian banking authorities on March 1, 1985, after the bank was caught laundering drug money, when it was discovered that Rodriguez Orejuela was the major shareholder.

Jamie Arias Calderon is also one of the owners of Banco Continental, which has served as a conduit for financing the election campaigns of the Christian Democratic Party headed by his brother, Ricardo Arias Calderon. In 1985, a captured Colombian drug-runner confessed that he had laundered some \$40 million for the Cali cocaine cartel through the Banco Continental with the full knowledge of another opposition leader who sat on the board of Banco Continental.

Completing the governing team the U.S. installed in office on Dec. 19 is second vice president Guillermo "Billy" Ford, a banker up to his eyes in drug money-laundering. Ford and two political associates, Carlos Rodriguez and Roberto Eisenmann, own the Dadeland National Bank in Miami, Florida, a bank which was revealed in 1985 to have served as a laundromat for one of the largest

marijuana smuggling rings ever caught in the U.S. (Ford's associate, Eisenmann, also sits on the board of Banco Continental.)

Dadeland Bank's ties to the dope mafia came to light during the trial of the Antonio ("Tony") Fernandez drug syndicate, a ring which confessed to smuggling more than 1.5 million pounds of marijuana into the U.S. The Fernandez ring began buying stock in Dadeland Bank as far back as 1976; by 1984, the gang owned 9,900 shares of stock in Ford's Dadeland Bank. One of the gang's money launderers, Ivan Robles--a political associate of Guillermo Ford since the mid 1970s--was employed as an assistant at Dadeland National Bank during the period he served as the mafia's courier. He testified at the trial that he and others had also stashed part of their dope earnings in a lock box held at the Dadeland Bank.

Recently, U.S. authorities announced a list of American banks under investigation for money laundering activities. Among the banks listed was Dadeland, co-owned by Ford, Eisenmann and Carlos Rodriguez.

Rodriguez, who continues to be the chief executive officer of Dadeland, was personally greeted Dec. 22 by President George Bush as Endara's envoy to the U.S.

I suggest you all run to your library and record places and check all this out for yourselves; for I weary of you opening both barrels against my scribe when no one bothers to get any facts--all of which are totally available unto you.

Now the statement from Elmo Martinez Blanco:

"I feel sorrow for the many Panamanian civilians, especially children, who had died victims of the sophisticated American weapons, but I also feel anger, because Mr. Bush is not telling the truth to the American people.

ple.

"Here in Panama, by far more civilians have died than soldiers. Their lives have been sacrificed by the insanity of those who claim to be doing it in the name of democracy. I just saw a young American soldier. He was perhaps 19 or 20 years old. He was nervous and insecure, and I doubt that he has a chance to survive.

"The American people should demand the truth. It is their moral obligation. If not to favor us, at least to show respect to those who have died, and will die, because of the insane decision to bring to power a pack of semi-aristocrats who are obedient to the dictates of the American government.

"Do the American people really believe that all these atrocities and the sacrifice of innocent lives is done for democracy? Why was it not done in the name of democracy in countries ruled by dictatorships friendly to the U.S. and where tens of thousands of people died at the hands of such governments? What about Argentina? Uruguay? Paraguay? Venezuela when Perez Jimenez was in power? Haiti with Duvalier? All of them, and many more cruel dictatorships friendly to the U.S. There was no invasion in the name of democracy there and then. Ask Mr. Bush why not.

"Ask Mr. Bush how many American lives have really been lost here in Panama. How many Cobra helicopters have really been shot down? Any decent man would feel outraged watching the choreography of the burial of soldiers he called patriots serving democracy, when he well knows that they are victims caught in a dirty war, conditioned by the most atrocious disinformation campaign conducted by the

American government in this century.

"What act of bravery is it--he calls it an act of bravery--when the most powerful country in the world attacks a country with barely 2 million people, and that, after rehearsing the invasion for many months? Ask Mr. Bush for the truth.

"On the other hand, do the American people really believe that Mr. Bush is after an alleged narco-trafficker as he is saying, or is he really after a man who refuses to be obedient to the American government? The American people know that the real drug peddlers, that the real drug handlers, the real drug criminals are in the U.S.; why hasn't Mr. Bush thrown the Army at them?

"The American people should be aware that our real crime, the real crime of the government of Panama, is to assert with dignity, our total independence and sovereignty. We are not enemies of the American people, but let it be known that we are determined to defend ourselves. How strange it is, when one thinks that the American people guard their sovereignty as something sacred, and they are willing to defend it with their lives; but they also so easily seem to forget, that there are other countries, even small countries, like ours, whose nations, against all odds, are also willing to do so.

"Unfortunately it seems that the American people often are content with finding out the truth years after it should have been found out. Just in recent years, there are many of these cases. It took years before the American people seriously questioned the idyllic happenings in Vietnam and found out too late the atrocities being committed; too many lives had already been wasted.

Mr. Nixon, Mr. Reagan, Mr. Poindexter, Mr. Et cetera--they are all protagonists, playing with the truth, and the American people find themselves asking questions today about them--perhaps too late.

"Ask Mr. Bush to defend Mr. Endara. He keeps on talking about Mr. Endara's victory. What victory, we ask ourselves? He talks about 3-to-1 results in favor of Mr. Endara, and we know that not even the most naive Panamanian could accept that. We know that such a result is impossible--not even manipulated. Panamanians are not that naive.

"It is even less acceptable, when the Supreme Court of Justice nullified the elections, because the Electoral Court found it impossible to complete counting; and why--ask Mr. Bush. Mr. Bush might have forgotten to tell the people that Mr. Endara's followers, armed to the teeth by Mr. Bush's government during the elections, took by force most of the ballots from the electoral posts, presumably to "protect them", but they never surrendered them to the Electoral Court! Ask Mr. Bush why--why not?

"I could stay here and pose thousands of questions that Mr. Bush should answer and which are basically the reasons why I, and most Panamanians are willing to offer our lives in order not to let a foreign government impose on us its will.

"And remember, we know we are against a monster. We are against a monstrosity, against disinformation; but no matter how choreographed the news the world might receive, we know that if we fail, it was worth it, because we were on the side of national dignity, for national sovereignty and self-respect. And

that, no one can take away from us.

"I am speaking as a citizen, as a decent citizen, who feels the anger that is normal when a foreign troop is attacking and destroying your country with no real reason whatsoever. Our real crime, I repeat, was that we have been able to sustain and endure the aggressions, the economically imposed sanctions against our country."

He has said it far better than I. So let it go into the record books thusly. Further, let it be known that whole sections of Panama City were completely leveled--especially the places of the poor and helpless--and thousands died at the hands of, yes, -- your "humanitarian" Conspirators utilizing your youth as the tools of evil genocide. God have mercy upon the blind for they cannot seem to see of that which they allow! So be it and salu.

Hatonn to close, please. Thank you for your service and the reader's attention. Good-day. Salu,

I AM HATONN

1/13/90 HATONN

BAD NEWS AHEAD

I am going to utilize an interview from USA TODAY and will simply repeat portions as it applies. The "answers" are supplied by your Donald Regan, Wall Street and federal "insider", who has been assigned the job of chief Establishment cheerleader for the New Money, and its Czar. He advances the plans at every opportunity, this monetary horror for you people. His status as former Secretary of the Treasury, former White House chief of staff and his status as former Merrill Lynch head, give him plenty of prestige for this most repulsive job.

There are a barrage of lies about the new money to stop counterfeiting and drug wars, etc. The purpose is to destroy your privacy and the economy.

Question (Q): You've suggested changing U.S. currency--either the size or the color--to cut down on money laundering. How would that help?

Regan: "Any time you read about a drug bust, the amount of cash seized is always in the thousands. In a recent haul in Los Angeles, it was over \$10 million. There's also a large underground economy of people dealing only in cash for one reason or another. Now you say to yourself, 'Why do we just have to put up with all of these people using United States currency for their illicit trade?' We've got to get at the cash."

(Q): How would your proposal work?

Regan: "At the end of World War II in Europe, there was a flourishing black market. When they wanted to stop the black market, they changed the script that was being used by the armed forces. My plan would be that you simply declare a short period in advance, say 10 days, that as of a certain date, the current \$50's and \$100's are no longer legal tender."

(Q): What would that mean for honest people?

Regan: "That doesn't mean that money people have stashed away in their mattresses is suddenly no good, because it is exchangeable for the new currency and the new currency is the legal tender. But you do have to go to a bank to make the exchange."

(Q): Would this be a one-shot thing?

Regan: "Since the currency would no longer be legal tender, you would have forever to turn it in for legal tender. So you wouldn't have to make a mad rush down and join a large line at the bank to get new cash. But once you do turn it in, then you

get the new stuff. Well, let's see how much of a crimp it puts in the drug economy. And, in five years or so, change it again if you have to."

(Q): Wouldn't there be a lot of legal objections to this?

Regan: "Sure. A lot of people will raise legal questions. Do we have the right to do this? These people are killers. We have the right to do anything we want to them to protect ourselves. And don't tell me our Founding Fathers would never have approved or that it's unconstitutional to go after them. It is not. I'm sure that Thomas Jefferson or James Madison or George Washington, had they known of a drug problem, would have gone after them."

(Q): People are taking bundles of U.S. currency to Canadian banks where there is no requirement to report \$10,000 transactions. Once it gets into the Canadian banks, then it's into the international system. What do you do about a situation like that?

Regan: "The way this drug money flows, it's like water flowing. If water is flowing down a hill and you want to prevent it from coming into your back yard, you dam it up one place, but it'll find another outlet. You've got to stop it right at its source and not let it come down the hill."

(Q) But we can't seal our borders.

Regan: "We have to go to the source of a lot of this. For starters, it's Colombian and other Latin American banks and Caribbean banks. We need international cooperation. Laundering drug money is a common problem."

(Q): Some say there's a reluctance, particularly by Treasury people, to really move on money laundering,

that they've got other concerns they see as being more important.

Regan: "Sure. Capital gains. Tax. Third World debt and so forth. Well, are they part of the United States government or not? Is this president saying that drugs are our No. 1 problem? If this is the No. 1 problem, then it should be recognized for that and some attention paid to it, and the president has to lay down the law. I mean, come on guys, let's get this done."

(Q): Who should handle this?

Regan: "It has to be the financial people in government and outside of government who get together to handle this aspect of the problem. And with a top-notch person at the head of it."

IS YOUR MIND NOT SCREAMING "STOP"? OH MY CHELAS, MY CHELAS--SEE AND HEAR FOR IT IS THE ELEVENTH HOUR INDEED. THE PRESSES HAVE ALREADY PUSHED OUT BILLIONS.

This change-over will be without warning and it can happen at any moment. All is not technically in place and they missed the start-up due to these technicalities. If the new satellites work properly, take a deep breath and start wishing you had listened.

I AM HATONN

The two latest Phoenix Journals are ready for delivery.

PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL

How the government has persistently pried open the privacy compartments, both personal and financial, of the citizens. Big Brother IS watching.

CRY OF THE PHOENIX
DEATH RATTLE OF FREEDOM
"THE PLAN 2000"

The four horsemen of Revelations have been loosed and are ravaging the population of the world TODAY.

The government of the United States of America is now firmly in the hands of the elitist Cartel who are dedicated to the collapsing of all nations into a ONE World Government by the year 2000.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS



A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104-335 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 3

1/20/90 EMMANUEL

Jesus present, Dharma, to respond once again to the slings and arrows aimed at your heartplace. They do not impact of me, little sparrow, but your wounds need tending. This is such a usurpation of time from your work that I request this document be kept separate in that it can be sent to the ones who come after this time. There are hundreds of hours regarding this matter and I would appreciate it if ones who have the time for the searching would locate the segments. In the interim I shall again respond.

This is in response to a four page letter from one, James E. Hackett of Sedona, Arizona. A most angry and hostile young man of years in the 29th calendar cycle, on leave from his studies and is a gifted child but who is frittering away of his time at "game building" when the game of life is so much more wondrous. He wishes, or at least he so stated, that he might have "personal" response from me. It is most surely not that which is within his heart but his lips and tongue are loud indeed. His mind is screaming out for truth and help for he feels a failure and has no fulfillment in those things which he does. May my presence touch him that he might see and hear of my words for he is flailing about in pain and unrest. I would ask of him, that he attend my response as dearly as I shall pen the points he "blasts" at me and my contacts. In the name of the Father--Amen.

It is obvious from his letter that he has little respect for his parent--or, for himself. He enjoys speaking without thought and certainly without research or understanding of that which he projects. This is the most

usual status of earth man at this cycle in evolvement.

I honor him greatly for his correspondence although he knows not that which he speaks or presents. Dharma, I request that we quote from his letter and then I shall respond. We will correct all spelling and print errors for the spelling and pronouncements, as presented, would be great distractors. If ones wish copies of the original document we shall be most gracious and supply them upon request to GG.

LET US BEGIN

Stardate 14
January, 1989

Dear Sananda,

Greetings from the Earth ship. My name is James Hackett, I am a follower and a believer of the divine energy of Jesus Christ and father God. I am also a cautious and discerning skeptic of those who claim to lead the way to the divine light. You, Sananda, are claiming to be the embodiment of the Christ and as you should know, Christ cautioned his following to be aware of those that would come in his name, and yet lead the way to hell. Last month I saw two such individuals on television with the sincere belief that they were the Christ. There is another that walks the streets of our town.

My mother is a devout reader of Space Command literature. She has been actively promoting and distributing your material, and has spent a good amount of her time trying to convince me

that you are who you say you are. I must be honest with you and tell you that much of what you claim to be truth could only be so to the gullible, fearful, of those in searching. I, as the commandment is written, honor my mother. I love her and fear that she will somehow be hurt by her incredible faith and lack of discernment as were others that followed the PTL, Swaggert, and numerous other ministries. In protection of my mother I will either expose you as a fraud or confirm you as the Christ. I hope that you will respond to my questions in person, as well as in print.

If you are the Christ why have you changed your name? I am bewildered by this and wonder if IBM would ever consider changing the name that has already become a household word. For what purpose would this benefit you? You have attached the Christ name in a sort of loose association. Your revelations about the Bible are interesting, yet I must wonder why, with all your power, did you not insure these supposed truths thousands of years ago. Did you not come to Earth to insure truth then and now? Were Mark, Matthew, Luke and John fiction writers? Apparently the Good book isn't so good--glad you're here to clear up this misinformation--never would have thought that Judas was a Saint.

In a recent popular movie series, the question arose "Why does God need a space ship?", so why do you? When you visited Earth last, did your spirit arrive

in the same manner? Why have you not returned among us to lead us from our temptations in the same powerful and effective manner that you did 20 centuries ago? Why do you now hide in the shadows? I would think the son of God would have more important things to do than loom over Earth and preach impending doom on a weekly basis. What do you do with the rest of your time?

If you are the Christ, I mean no disrespect, but by your own caution I must qualify you and confirm that you are who you say you are before I follow and moreover have faith in what you say. The Space Command writings, as informative as they may be, seem to use the same tactics to capture a following that many men of evil have used in the past to control men. Hitler unified the entire German race against the Jews by pointing them out as conspirators and the root of all German problems. You seem to have the same operation going against all governments in the world. That they are deceiving us and will lead us to our annihilation. I cannot yet believe that with as many elected officials that follow the Christ, that this could occur. Surely one man that stands with God would stand forth. Surely God would protect this man as you protect Dharma.

It is interesting to note the band of people you travel with. Instead of Moses or Buddha, you come with Tesla and Russell.

Your prophecy of AIDS may well be true, but why, if you possess the knowledge to cure this plague, do you not do so now. I would think that if you materialized on the 50 yard line of the Superbowl and said, "I am the Christ, stop spreading AIDS," some good would come of it. We are a world governed by ourselves, even moreover these recent days, yet you appear to hide behind some Star-Trek directive preventing you from interceding in our affairs (oh yeah--except for nuclear explosions). While on the other hand it is all right for you to converse with our government heads whom you accuse of

lying, deceiving and every other treacherous action. Yet you are not able to converse with us directly. I am confused!

I am also hard pressed to believe that with all your sophistication and computers that receive and decode CIA transmissions and what-not, that you are operating with a scribe over a radio transmission which frequency is not privy to all on this planet. If you are capable of receiving and decoding CIA transmissions then surely you are able to present yourself over more conventional methods such as satellite linked television, or at the very least a simple American Standard Code for information interchange to transmit your information directly to your publisher's computer and give that poor Dharma a complete rest and stop endangering her life!

You, Sananda, do not speak with the same concise prophetic tongue that you did when you were the Christ. Every word you spoke then meant many things and often required much thought, always concluding that love and brotherhood would solve any of our problems. Today you come with quite a different message. Enslaving us to fear and absolving yourself from freeing us of the tyranny you preach as impending. Are you no longer the Savior?

Your recent confrontation with Mr. Cooper leads me to believe that you are operating a profitable business that just became competitive. I fear that you, Sananda, and your comrades, Hatonn and Ashtar, are not working in the light of Christ. Along with the rebuttal to Mr. Cooper's statements, you threaten that Mr. Cooper would be "stricken down". Truth need not be brought forth by death and rarely ever is! Do you not know this by now?

Your association with Ramtha, the greatest modern day hoaxter, is most alarming. Your humble life on Earth, void of wealth, brought many to leave the acquisition of material gain and seek the richness of the

spirit. Ramtha, by sharp contrast and her own admission, is involved in a "profit making business". Are you and the brothers of space command a subsidiary of Knight Enterprises?

I feel at this point, sir, that you are not whom you profess to be; you are either a sadly disillusioned soul, as those I saw on television, or perhaps you and Dharma are one in the same, or perhaps you care nothing for what you print as most of it seems plagiarized from a multitude of other sources, and excessively repetitive. Indeed, your request for additional material from common Earth beings is questionable. Is not the son of God all knowing? Can you not access all the information you need for us to know on that super special computer you spoke of?

You reportedly met with archaeologists recently so obviously you are capable of coming to Earth. My mother, father and myself invite you to visit our humble abode in Sedona, Arizona, less than a mile from Sister Thedra. Come to us for a nutritious bread breaking ceremony welcoming your return to Earth. Bring Commanders Hatonn and Ashtar and clear up these important questions. Convince us of your truth and we will be your humble servants from thence forth. Perhaps you would like to meet with a delegation of your current following, or perhaps you would like to meet with me on your ship, give me the coordinates and I'll ready myself for beaming up.

Bless you, whomsoever you really are!

(signature)
In the highest light of divine order,
Salu, Salu, Salu!

Son, be most glad that Dharma and myself are not of the same energy for I fear she would trim thine ears quite severely. Wake up--you are a superb example of "a person of the lie". You spout that which you do not know and you have not even the respect to

"look it up". For one who is "resting on sabbatical" from higher education, I suggest you return to the lower educational grades for at least 25% of your words are sorely misspelled and the ones you have deliberately misspelled to be ungracious are in most poor taste. Oberli, please make sure that a copy of Mr. Hackett's letter is returned with this response that he might follow along as he has written the words.

I shall utilize your "Good book", but in most instances I shall quote from only one place for the document would be hundreds of pages in length if I verified each statement with all the appearances within the book. I shall utilize the THE LIVING BIBLE, "PARAPHRASED, A THOUGHT-FOR-THOUGHT TRANSLATION" OF TYNDALE HOUSE PUBLISHERS, INC., WHEATON ILL. 13TH PRINTING, JULY 1988. I do not believe Mr. Hackett would be in the understanding of the standard King James translation.

RESPONSE

Please refer to the above letter for I shall respond sentence by sentence.

Good-day unto you, Mr. Hackett. You say that you know the divine energy of Jesus Christ and father God--I suggest that you do NOT! Further, you have no concept of that which you speak. I do not claim to the "embodiment" of the Christ or anyone else. I am the ascended one Christ Sananda "Emmanuel" of last experience. I have manifested on your placement in many cycles--I have not "re-embodied". Yes, you have been severely warned of those who would come in Christ's name and proclaim themselves the *Christos. If they call of themselves "Jesus" you can have assistance in discernment--I shall cover that in a moment. Can you not refrain from judging those ones who are sorely put upon and find themselves in the believing they are the returned Jesus? Can you not see the torment and pain within them? Can you not have compassion enough to take the hands of those ones and assist them from their pain or must you cast more stones upon their crippled beings? Can you not sit with them, ask me in to clear of the darkness from your space, and hear their story that you might offer

truth to fill the empty and screaming call for help from these precious beings? If you have one who walks your own streets, can you not take him aside and hear of his heart? These ones are most often led into the entrapment through drugs and substance abuse and trapped in the lie of Satanic energies to discredit truth as it is brought unto you.

Or, have you established yourself as God of "their" soul that you can "judge" of them? Can you not effort at changing of a false speaker into a Messiah (MESSENGER OF GOD!)(SON OF MAN!) instead of evil? Or, do you act continually as a tool of evil to draw thy brother away from God-ness? You set yourself forth as judge and jury and executioner of truth! Ponder it, my friend.

Is there something wrong with Space Command literature? What do you suppose might be wrong with it--in general? I honor your mother for trying to "convince you of who we say we are". She might consider ceasing her attempts for you have already made up of your mind that we are both real and who we say we are. Your ego will not allow you to do other than argue for you are most insecure and dependent upon your parents for your support and worldly comforts and it is easier for you to simply argue and disclaim and reject of their wisdom in order to continue to abstain from the practice of any responsibility for your own self.

You say, "I must be honest with you and tell you that much of what you claim to be truth could only be so to the gullible, fearful, of those in searching." I say that most of that which is fed into you ones is resting upon gullible ears and efforted at thwarting the searchers of truth. You state that you follow the "commandment" to honor your mother. You state that you love her and fear that she will somehow be hurt by her incredible faith and lack of discernment as were others that followed the PTL, Swaggert, and numerous other ministries. In protection of your mother you will either expose me as a fraud or confirm me as the Christ.

I suggest that you do not honor of thy mother--you abuse, ridicule and denounce her. As to "love"; I believe that you have no idea what the term

"love" means. You fear that she will somehow deprive you of attention, worldly goods and your place of comfort for the life-style in which you are so miserably unhappy!

How can you, at random, denounce me for being other than the ones who project as Swaggert, PTL and other ministries when you also claim that I deviate from the teachings of the Good-Book which they swing in your face all the while they thrust lies at you? Can you not forgive them, too, in a Christian truth and have compassion for their fall--or do you sit in judgment of ALL? If you denounce all who project the words of your Bible and the ones who effort at correcting misconceptions---who is left? Let me be one of the first, perhaps, to tell you---Satan, dear one. "Expose" me as a fraud? I sincerely doubt that you shall expose me for anything for I suggest that you would not make of the effort required to either research facts or make announcement. YOU HAVE NO QUALIFICATION TO PRONOUNCE ME CHRIST! SO BE IT!

You hope that I will respond to your questions in person, as well as in print. You do not hear of me when I confront you personally, my beloved son, you turn away and plug of your ears and make racket with your mouth to insure that you do not hear. I come personally to all who will ask me in--and according to your poll within "People" magazine this very month--25% of your people polled claimed to have had God speak to them.

CHANGE MY NAME?

I have not changed of my name. Man changed of my label. My name was Emmanuel (often spelled Immanuel and Immanuel, meaning God is with us.) Matthew 2:20-23: "... For the child within her has been conceived by the Holy Spirit. And she will have a Son, and you shall name him Jesus (meaning 'Savior'), for he will save his people from their sins. This will fulfill God's message through his prophets -- '*Listen! The virgin shall conceive a child!* She shall give birth to a Son, and he shall be called "Emmanuel" (meaning "God is with us)."

My name was not Jesus for Saul of Tarsus (he changed his name to Paul

to cast off the old recognition as Saul who was the worst persecutor of the followers of truth) gave of me that label from his travels and the Greek translation of (the anointed one). My name was Esu Emmanuel. Actually it was not even spelled nor pronounced in any way which you would recognize in your English.

My Egyptian name was Sananda albeit it was incorrect for the time in which they affixed it unto me. "Sananda", just as "Christ", designates a "category or a definition". I was most often called Esa and "Master" Esa (pronounced ee-sah) for the term "master" (in Hebrew would mean naught to you) designated youth of maleness. As I grew in knowledge and earned my respect, I was called "Master" as in the terminology of a "Master teacher". I was actually known as a "Master Cohan" (head-teacher). I came upon your placement in embodiment as a "wayshower" and to allow you to come into knowledge that there is no "death"--there is life eternal. You see, man has been distorting truth since the beginning of records.

Now I shall tell you exactly who I am and why my name is Sananda--for "Sananda" means "The Word of God, One with God, Lord of Lords and King of Kings". A bit filled with frills and I care naught except for the one which proclaims "ONE WITH GOD"; God being "ATON" -- THE "ONE" SOURCE, THE "ONE" LIGHT--CREATOR AND ONE WITH CREATION.

The Revelation, 19:11-16. "Then I saw heaven opened and a white horse standing there; and the one sitting on the horse was named 'Faithful and True'--the one who justly punishes and makes war. His eyes were like flames, and on his head were many crowns. A name was written on his forehead, and only he knew its meaning. He was clothed with garments dipped in blood, and his title was 'THE WORD OF GOD.'"

I AM SANANDA AND I BRING THE WORD AND ONES WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR LET HIM HEAR AND HE WHO HAS EYES TO SEE LET HIM SEE--AND HE WHO TURNS FROM ME IS AGAINST ME FOR YE ARE EITHER WITH ME OR YE STAND AGAINST ME AND THY DAYS

UPON YOUR PLACEMENT ARE NUMBERED. FORCE IS NOT OF GOD--FORCE AND COERCION IS OF SATAN--I CARE NOT THAT WHICH YE CHOOSE BUT YE SHALL BE IN THE CHOOSING. IF YE CHOOSE TO WALK OF THE PATH WITH THE BROTHERHOOD OF DARKNESS AND IGNORANCE, 'TIS YOUR WAY FOR NONE OF GOD SHALL TWIST OF THINE NECK. THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH TO THE CORNERS OF THE WORLD JUST AS ATON HAS DECREED AND THEN IT SHALL BE FINISHED--THE CHOICES ARE THINE FOR NONE SHALL DO OF IT FOR THEE--NOT SOME ASSUMED "SAVIOR"---EACH WILL FACE HIS GOD AND MAKE OF HIS CHOICES. I DO SAY, THAT BUT BY WAY OF THE CHRISTED PATH OF LIGHT SHALL YE MOVE INTO THE ONENESS OF THE LIGHT WITH THY CREATOR. THAT, TOO, IS FOR THINE OWN INDIVIDUAL CHOOSING. SO BE IT FOR I SEAL THIS WORD FOR I HAVE THE AUTHORITY. I BLESS YOU AND PETITION THAT YOU HEAR ME BUT I DO NOT DISGUISE MINESELF NOR BULLY YOU. I DO, HOWEVER, REQUIRE THAT YOU CEASE THE HARRASSMENT OF YOUR BROTHERS FOR YE WALK IN BLINDNESS.

You suggest that I compare myself with IBM which is a household word. I suggest that you have not really "read" any of the Journals--for I would always answer to "Jesus" for I listen not to words from the mouth but rather that which is spoken within the heart. For if I only answer to "Gee-sus" how could I respond to ones who call me "Hay-suus"? I can think, however, of reasons for the explanation--man has corrupted the teachings of one "Jesus" and follows blindly along. If I perpetuate a lie then I am no better than the Prince of Lies--The King of Evil! If I call you George, James, would you not probably correct of my introduction? Even if you were called George for 2000 years and your name be "James" would the label "George" be correct?

Dharma, allow us to take a respite for I wish to thoroughly discuss the term "Christ" and my "loose association with it"! Thank you, I shall await

your call to resume. Adonai.

1/20/90 EMMANUEL #2

CHRIST: The ideal truth that comes as a divine manifestation of God to destroy incarnate error; an ideal type of humanity; also meaning "to anoint or, anointed"; also referring to messiah.

Mr. Hackett, I am sure that you "think" you understand your statement, "You have attached the Christ name in a sort of loose association." The "label" Christ, as in "Christ Jesus" was also given unto me after I passed from association with ones who later proclaimed in my name.

I never placed pen to paper nor tool to stone nor dye to scroll. All words were written in your Bible (book) some 300 to 500 years after my departure. I said I was the "Messiah" with full meaning of "Son of Man" also "loosely" used interchangeably with "Son of God", which in exact definition of terminology is incorrect. "Messiah" defined as Son of Man and messenger of the Word of God. Matthew 26:63-64 "... Then the High Priest said to him, "I demand in the name of the living God that you tell us whether you claim to be the Messiah, the Son of God." "Yes," Jesus said, "I am. And in the future you will see me, the Messiah, sitting at the right hand of God and returning on the clouds of heaven."

Matthew 27:11, "Now Jesus was standing before Pilate, the Roman governor. 'Are you the Jews' Messiah?' the governor asked him. 'Yes,' Jesus replied."

"Christ" is a designation of state of being. AND BUT BY THE CHRISTED PATH SHALL YE COME INTO THE KINGDOM OF GOD. SO BE IT! I came to show the Christed way--THE PATHSHOWER. Ye men of Earth pronounced me to be "THE ANOINTED ONE"--"THE CHRIST JESUS"--I came forth as Messiah Emmanuel, later to grow in my perfection to "SANANDA"--ONE WITH GOD; THE WORD! AT THE TIME OF THIS RETURN INTO YOUR PRESENCE I COME AS SANANDA TO RECLAIM THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND BRING CREATOR'S CHILDREN HOME UNTO THE LIGHTED PLACE.

MENT---I DO NOT COME THIS TIME AS AN EMBODIED CHRISTOS MESSENGER. I COME AS LORD OF LORD AND KING OF KINGS TO BRING YOU HOME, YE WHO WOULD TAKE OF MY HAND AND WALK WITH ME.

You say "Your revelations about the Bible are interesting, yet I must wonder why, with all your power, did you not insure these supposed truths were contained within the greatest book ever written and distributed thousands of years ago."

WHO has judged the Bible to be the greatest book ever written and distributed? You have equally as many on your planet who would disclaim that designation. Why would I not interfere? For the same reason that you would pen foolishness in your letter. Force is not of God and God gave Earth "hu-man" free-will choice. He further gave him commandments and Laws of Creation by which to abide. At the same time you shout denouncement of my beingness; you contradict yourself in that you would have me "force" upon you something or other. **WHAT IS THE MATTER WITH YOUR SETTING THINGS TO CORRECT, MR. HACKETT? GOD DWELLS WITHIN THE TEMPLE WHICH IS "YOU"; YOU ARE A BLESSED FRAGMENT OF GOD--WHY HAVE "YOU" NOT SET THINGS TO RIGHT? WE OF THE LIGHTED BROTHERHOOD COME NOW AND YOU DENOUNCE US IN OUR EFFORTS TO SET THINGS TO CORRECT. "YOU" ARE NOT BEING COERCED BY US--YOU ARE MOST FREE TO NOT READ OF ANYTHING, INCLUDING THE 2000 YEAR OLD BIBLE. IF YOU BELIEVE NOT IN MY PRESENCE---WHY DO YOU SPEND SO MUCH TIME TO DENOUNCE ME? THAT SIR, IS THE PRIMARY METHOD OF EVIL.**

GOD IS LOVE; HE ALLOWS YOU TO TAKE OF THAT WHICH YOU WILL AND SET ASIDE THAT WHICH YOU CHOOSE. HE DOES NOT DENOUNCE NOR INSULT OF YOUR OPINIONS ALBIET WRONG. IF YOU CHOOSE NOT TO READ OF THE AVAILABLE MATERIALS OF TRUTH THEN SO BE IT. "IF THE DOG BE DEAD, WHY DO YOU CONTINUE TO KICK IT?"

No, I did not come to Earth to "INSURE" truth. I came to bring truth to a world in very bad condition indeed. To a world headed directly for these current times of destruction and to warn you. That sir, was what my message was, unto you ones---to remind you of the Commandments of God and the Laws of Creation and remind you that if you did not change of your path and actions, you would face the consequences spelled out throughout the old Testament and the new. I come forth now--not to "insure" truth but only to remind you of truth for the hour glass lies upon its side having emptied of the sands. I come now as the Messiah as such to be the bringer of the Word---I come now as Sananda to bring you home or allow you to go your way of the sorting.

I came as Emmanuel to FULFILL the prophecies as you recognize them from the "Old Testament". I come forth now as Sananda to FULFILL the prophecies of the NEW TESTAMENT.

"Were Mark, Matthew, Luke and John fiction writers?" No, but the men who translated their careful myths were and are. For instance, beloved Mark did not witness with the one you call Jesus as such. He later took the stories as told by Peter and put them to script. All of the gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke and John were "chosen" by a German "scholar" from some twenty eight "gospels" which were known--there are yet dozens which are to be "discovered" and you will find the truth is not that of which was placed within the covers of your "Good-Book"; just as with the gospel of Judas Iscariot.

******I WOULD HOPE YOU WOULD CAREFULLY MAKE NOTE OF THE ERRORS AND MISSPELLED WORDS AND NAMES WITHIN YOUR FOUR PAGE DOCUMENT AND THEN PROCLAIM TO ME THAT NONE COULD HAVE ERRED WITHIN THE PASSAGE OF 2000 YEARS AND HUNDREDS OF TRANSLATIONS! SO BE IT!******

I am choosing to utilize words from the Book called Matthew simply because it is first in sequence of your "gospels". Because the content of your "Good-Book" bears errors does

not diminish that "truth" which is borne within and I am glad that you are "glad" I am here to clear up this misinformation--for I realize you would never have thought that Judas was a Saint. As a matter of fact "Saint" is a word and work of man --- not a label of God for God says "you are of Myself--therefore you are of that which I AM"--a great big whopping difference!

SPACESHIPS

"Why does God need a space ship?" **HE DOESN'T---YOU DO! I DO NOT NEED A SPACESHIP BUT AGAIN, YOU DO! I WENT FORTH TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU AND I DID SO AND I SHALL RETURN TO GATHER YOU UP UNTO THOSE PLACES--AND "YOU" NEED A WAY TO GET THERE, DEAR FRIEND.**

"When you visited Earth last, did your spirit arrive in the same manner?" No--for I visit regularly and I come either in manifested holographic presentation or spiritual essence. If you refer to 2000 years, or so, ago--yes and no. I was borne in seed unto my Earth mother by Gabriel---that sir, is Archangel Gabriel. A star-ship was always in attendance and that particular star-ship was and is, commanded by Antheos Xandean Ashtar. As a human birthed physical manifestation in human format, I often traveled by craft for until my own purification and coming into understanding I was a prisoner of human flesh just as are you. I was sent forth to experience as human and that is exactly that which I did. **GOD DOES NOT ASK SOMETHING OF YOU THAT HE IS NOT ALSO WILLING TO EXPERIENCE AND HAS SO DONE.**

Surely you jest with the next statement: "Why have you not returned among us to lead us from our temptations in the same powerful and effective manner that you did 200 centuries ago. Oh ye of blindness---look at your world and the eons in between Galilee and Sedona, 1990. Satan took my name and proclaimed himself the Prince of Light and more heinous, unspeakable and horrendous crimes were committed unto and by man than in the imaginations of your wildest horror films. I came "so powerfully" that I was ridiculed, spat upon, stoned and dragged unto and upon a cross---I hardly think

mankind would have considered my experience as "effective" in its time of enactment. I am assuming that your "200 centuries ago" was a misprint. If you truly wish to speak of 200 centuries ago, I shall be most happy to do that also. I doubt, however, that you, Mr. Hackett, are prepared to "believe" of it and would undoubtedly effort at proving me a "fraud".

"Why do you now hide in the shadows?" Where are the shadows Mr. Hackett? I stand solidly upon the Word of Truth in volumes of works coming forth. I am further, Captain of the entire exercise of what you call "Rapture" and "Ascension" and "Armageddon"---I AM SO OBVIOUS THAT THE VERY LIGHT IS BLINDING OF YOUR VISION AND PERCEPTION AND THE DARK WORKERS ARE ON FULL-TIME DUTY TO KEEP YOU IN IGNORANCE. SO BE IT.

You continue: "I would think the Son of God would have more important things to do than loom over Earth and preach impending doom on a weekly basis. What do you do with the rest of your time?" In reverse order---YOU ONES ARE JUST ABOUT A FULL TIME JOB. I HAVE NAUGHT MORE IMPORTANT THAN LOOMING OVER EARTH AND BRINGING TRUTH--IF YOU PERCEIVE IT AS DOOM THEN PERHAPS YOU SHOULD RECONSIDER THE CONSEQUENCES AND FROM WHERE YOU MIGHT PERCEIVE SUCH A CONCEPT. ACTUALLY I BRING TRUTH AND PREACH GLORY, TRANSITION UNTO LIGHT, RADIANCE AND KNOWLEDGE--BALANCE AND HARMONY. YOU WOULD HAVE ME DO AS SATAN AND ALLOW YOU TO DEBASE AND DESTROY YOUR VERY BEINGS AND THEN SAY "WOOPS, SORRY--I FORGOT TO TELL YOU THAT THE BRIDGE IS WASHED OUT UP FRONT OF YOUR SPEEDING BULLET!"? IS THAT WHAT YOU REALLY BELIEVE WOULD HELP MANKIND OUT OF THE INSANITY COMING DOWN AROUND YOU---THIS MADNESS IS NOT OF GOD, MY FRIEND---THIS MADNESS UPON YOUR PLACE IS MAN UNDER THE PERIOD OF TOTAL CONTROL OF SATAN JUST AS "YOUR" "GOOD-BOOK" TELLS

YOU! "The rest of the time" I guess I "just goof off" writing messages and irritating Dharma who gains nothing but a weary back, inflamed finger tendons and bankruptcy; working in anonymity except for a few very close friends who give as much time and all worldly goods to assist that YOU might have privy to the WORD. Somehow, we have not felt it to be TOO MUCH! BUT THE GAME IS CHANGING A BIT, DEAR ONES, YOU WILL NO LONGER STICK OF ME IN A CORNER NOR BE IN THE CRUCIFYING OF MY BEING NOR IN THE SLAYING OF MINE PEOPLE---HOLD IT MOST CLOSELY IN THY HEART! I AM THE WAY AND THE DOOR AND EXCEPT THROUGH MY WAY YE SHALL NOT ENTER IN FOR I COME OF GOD FOR IT IS THE TIME OF SORTING AND "JUDGING"---YES, I KNOW WHO I AM--WHO MIGHT YOU BE?

QUALIFICATION

"If you are the Christ, I mean no disrespect, but by your own caution I must qualify you and confirm that you are who you say you are before I follow and moreover have faith in what you say."

Why? You obviously believe everything fed unto you by evil! Further, your full intent is disrespectfulness. For you have already decided I am not "the Christ" and you further consider that you will get a bit of attention for your daring pronouncement. You remind me of the one who goes into the street and curses to defy God's striking him. I care not whether or not you "qualify me", you might better be concerned about "qualifying" yourself. I come to "prove" nothing but it is long past time you ones "prove" something unto me! You could have accomplished this task just as easily by asking me in one sentence to identify myself and give credentials. Ponder it, my foolish friend whom I fervently petition to become my wise friend. I have never expected anyone to blindly "follow". I do ask that ones "walk WITH me". I have never asked a living being to "die for me". I DO ASK ONES TO STAND AND LIVE "WITH" ME THAT THEY MIGHT HAVE ABUNDANCE AND COMMUNION WITH THAT WHICH THEY ARE AND THAT THEY MIGHT REGAIN THE JOY

OF WALKING IN LIGHT IN THE CREATOR'S PRESENCE AND IN ONENESS IN BALANCE AND HARMONY WITH THE CREATION. NO MORE AND NO LESS. I ASK YOU TO RETURN TO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION FOR YE HAVE BROUGHT THY MOTHER EARTH UNTO DESTRUCTION AND A SPECIES OF MAN UNTO THE BRINK OF OBLITERATION. TREAD GENTLY BELOVED ONES FOR YOU TREAD UPON THE ICE WHICH COVERS THE CAULDRONS OF HELL---ALMOST 6 BILLION UPON A PLANET WHICH WAS CREATED TO HOUSE 500 MILLION.

I further do not care as to whether or not you have "faith" in what I say as you thrust at me. You may have faith in that which you please--I would ask you to cease casting stones at the "faith" of the ones around you and thy mother who has nurtured you in love and giving---while obviously, allowing.

SPACE COMMAND INFORMATION

"The Space Command writings, as informative as they may be, seem to use the same tactics to capture a following that many men of evil have used in the past to control men." Which writings? Whose writings? Not from my Command, Sir. That is the very reason there is such shouting and wailing in Spaceland of the UFO "clubs". WE EFFORT AT BRINGING YOU UP OUT OF THE FEAR AND TERROR PERPETRATED UPON YOU ONES BY THOSE WHO RESEARCH, FEED OFF THE FASCINATION AND HYPE, AND PRESENT THE INCORRECT CONCLUSIONS AND PERPETUATE MISINFORMATION UNTO A "GULLIBLE" (your word) PUBLIC. YOU MAKE OF MY POINT FAR BETTER THAN CAN I

"Hitler unified the entire German race against the Jews by pointing them out as conspirators and the root of all German problems." No he didn't. You overstate. There were thousands of Germans who actually gave their life to save the lives of Jewish persons. The word "entire" is incorrect. Further, why do you blame a poor evil little man for the downfall of millions---could it not be that the

illions grasp an evil idea and were equally as evil as the mouth which projected the evil? Also, you speak of isolating the Jews as the sole thrust of Hitler---what do you say of the other millions of ones that were slain at his orders or the orders of those evil ones in his troops? Why do you expect total exactness from ones of US of these realms and yet you speak untruth in rebuttal?

SAME TACTICS AGAINST ALL GOVERNMENTS IN THE WORLD

Again, NO! You miss the point----!! You had better reread and reread the Journals--especially the one which is not yet to the bindery. "The Governments" as you project them are utilizing the same tactics within THE PLAN 2000 to completely enslave you of the populace which shall be more horrendous than Hitler ever imagined. It is already under way--even the "death camps" in the form of AIDS, famine, drugs and murder through deliberate creation of wars and economic control. We are telling you how it is---along with many speakers and writers upon your place--who dare under penalty of incarceration and literal death to bring you truth but you ones continue to play your vidiot boxes and even dream up new and more foolish computer games to bury your minds within. **THEY ARE DECEIVING YOU AND WILL LEAD YOU TO YOUR ANNIHILATION--JUST LIKE LAMBS TO THE SLAUGHTER. AND THEN YOU, JUST AS WITH YOUR BROTHER AND NEIGHBOR WILL ASK GOD WHY HE DOES THIS TO YOU AND "GOD HELP US" AND "OH JESUS, PLEASE TELL US WHAT TO DO"! DO YOU THINK I HAVE NOT ALSO LEARNED THE WAY OF MAN THROUGH THE EONS OF TIME?**

You petition us in the midst of your travail--constantly! We have come forth at great inconvenience and hazard to respond and even tell you exactly that which you can do in a most earthly and physical manner to change and assist yourselves and you come back and say "God wouldn't say or do these things". Well, which way do you want of it? If you do not wish the answers then stop of thy petitions! **HOWEVER, STOP TRYING TO DISALLOW ONES TO OB-**

TAIN THE ANSWERS THEY DO WISH TO HAVE. I REPEAT--I KNOW VERY WELL WHO I AM. WHO MIGHT YOU BE?

Another respite please before we discuss politicians and God. So be it--the term "politician" is distasteful in itself. Salu.

1/20/90 EMMANUEL #3

"ELECTED OFFICIALS WHO FOLLOW CHRIST"

"Elected officials" and "follow Christ" are two mutually exclusive statements for all practical purposes. Ones who are elected are elected to enforce man's laws--force is not of God. Follow Christ---do you mean in the typical manner in which Christians of today function? It is simply too broad a question to fully interpret; it is not my intention to evade a response, it is simply that I do not recognize the type of "Christian following" and the true "following of the 'Christed' path". Even the ones who have proclaimed the loudest to be "men of god" have grossly erred and set unsavory examples unto the youth through their breaking of the commandments, i.e. adultery, fornication, taking that which is not theirs (taxes by force) and "voting" things in or out of your constitution. What happened to Martin Luther King, John Kennedy and others who even "claimed" honorable leadership? There are practically NO elected officials who follow Christ and if they do, they do not remain in the "Power Elite". I stood forth and yet I was crucified--you may not judge a man's commitment to God. I know of that commitment which is Dharma's but that, too, is between Dharma and God and is none of any else's business. You cannot know what was the commitment of a Martin Luther King, for example. You act as if "protection" should be something forced upon one whether or not he wants of it. If you wish to do something worthwhile and responsible--go get Mr. LaRouche out of prison and elect him president. I believe you will find your own question's response. There are much more sane and effective ways to come up through the Cartel to alter of THE PLAN. Defiance brings destruction. Knowledge and truth through unity brings change--but first man must understand the problem.

"It is most interesting to note the band of people you travel with. Instead of Moses or Buddha, you come with Tesla and Russell." What makes you think I do not travel with Moses and Buddha? What objections do you have to Mr. Tesla and Russell? Do you even know who Messrs. Tesla and Russell actually are? I travel in exceptionally excellent company---I travel with God, Aton who comes forth in a form more nearly that which you can accept. Be pleased that He chooses to do so for He is much more understanding of your behavior in a manifestation more nearly your own. I would guess that you, Mr. Hackett, have not read THE RAINBOW MASTERS or you might not have fallen into your own trap of ignorance. We, further, still have yet to bring you the company of the Archangels and the Ancient Wakan Tanka to any great extent. Oh yes, the company I keep on this plane is indeed most exceptional.

THEN CURE AIDS IF YOU KNOW SO MUCH

I did not cause AIDS, why should I cure of it? Man created AIDS and most deliberately, I must add. Why do you not insist they give unto you the cure and the antidote which was in place before the introduction of the virus? Why do I not turn you into a frog? I could do that, you know! **MAN MUST UNDO THAT WHICH HE HAS DONE--NO MORE AND NO LESS.**

"I would think that if you materialized on the 50 yard line of the Superbowl and said 'I am the Christ, stop spreading Aids', some good would come of it." Do you really think so? I would tell you to turn back unto the Laws of God and The Creation. I would tell you to abstain in your sexual indiscretions, sodomy, fornication and adulterous behavior. I would tell you to come back into honoring of your elders and do unto others as wished unto self. I would tell you to LOVE thy neighbors and to LOVE GOD instead of your miserable, ill-working material acquisitions of greed. I might even suggest you should be revering God on the Sabbath instead of sitting at a ballgame upon which you probably have placed bets--on Superbowl Sunday! If I arrived by space craft, every weapon known to man would be fired at the craft and you would have all out nu-

clear holocaust. Further, the crowd gathered for the Superbowl game would lynch me for interrupting the ballgame and probably break down the bleachers in such loud laughter frequencies. You must know people whom I have not met who would be at Superbowl if you believe a flash appearance would be profitable.

"We are in a world governed by ourselves, even moreover these recent days, yet you appear to hide behind some Star-Trek directive preventing you from interceding in our affairs (oh yeah--except of nuclear explosions)."

No, you do not govern yourselves--you allow yourselves to be "ruled" and manipulated by those who control you. A government by the people, of the people and for the people has long since ceased to exist in any place on your planet.

I hide behind no Star-Trek directive. I abide by the Cosmic Laws of the Universe and any deviation which is granted by that Council of higher Law. We do not interfere with nuclear explosions---if we are requested to assist in the reversing of an uncontrollable chain reaction we are allowed to do so. We are allowed to neutralize a nuclear underground test at magnitude of 150 megatons (which causes a minimum earthquake of approximately 6 points on your scale). We are further allowed to stop any nuclear "weapons" at 150 miles above your surface for you are then functioning within the Universal space utilized by Galactic and Constellation beings. Anything that impacts the universal spaces is under the governing rules of the Cosmic Council in conjunction with the Federation representatives.

"While on the other hand it is all right for you to converse with our government heads whom you accuse of lying, deceiving and every other treacherous action. Yet you are not able to converse with us directly. I am confused."

I AM conversing with you directly and YOU ARE NOT CONFUSED--you are deliberately giving affront in some type of "smart" projection of your denial. 'Tis not we of the higher regions which appear foolish, I would guess---if we took a "democratic vote". If you do not recognize that

your government heads lie, deceive and commit just about every other treacherous action then I suggest you pay more attention to what is going on around you---or did you miss Watergate, Contra-Iran-gate and today's Marion Barry's denial of cocaine use?

"I am also hard pressed to believe that with all your sophistication and computers that receive and decode CIA transmission and whatnot, that you are operating with a scribe over a radio transmission which frequency is not privy to all on this planet."

How quaint that you have not investigated telepathic communications, Mr. Hackett. It truly is the up and coming technology. You do not even wish to hear of my words so why would all the world be made privy to the frequencies? Besides, the CIA is hooked right into this computer equipment. Do you actually think it would be more effective if suddenly a CIA computer began to print out these messages? Do you think they would remain untampered? Do you think Mr. Bush would publish them on NBC, ABC or any other news media? Those are all controlled by the CFR and Trilateral Commission---the very ones who control THE PLAN to control you, dear sir.

Yes we can present ourselves over conventional methods -- ask the Communications Crew at Yucca Flats and Vandenberg. We do occasionally utilize satellite linked television--the truth of it never happens to make it to your media and when it does it is discounted as a Spielberg trick and everyone has a great deal of fun in the debunking. Further, I have a very efficient method of transmitting my information directly to my publisher. And, wouldn't you just love Dharma to have a nice long and complete rest--then you would not have to confront the truth at all. I have had others attempt to stop the flow of information by the same route so your suggestion only received the slightest smile from her. Stop the information and Satan wins again! This is another trick of the old Prince which you have not noted.

"You, Sananda, do not speak with the same concise prophetic tongue that you did when you were the Christ. Every word you spoke then meant many things and often required much

thought, always concluding that love and brotherhood would solve any of our problems."

Oh, you do leave yourself open on this one. My concise prophetic tongue must have had so many meanings that mankind missed of them. They seemed most direct to me and yet no-one claims to be able to decipher them and continue to rush to the astrologers and fortune tellers for instructions. Further, I suggest that you had better reread the documents for they are overflowing with direct "prophecy"---the difference is that you are IN IT today. Yes I did always conclude that love and brotherhood would solve any of your problems---IT WOULD HAVE! SO BE IT. IF I COME WITH A DIFFERENT MESSAGE TODAY IT IS THAT LOVE AND BROTHERHOOD DID NOT PREVAIL--EVIL PREVAILED AND NOW YOU WILL CHOOSE YOUR DESTINY FOR THE POINT OF RETURN TO BALANCE WITHOUT GREAT UPHEAVAL AND CLEANSING IS PASSED. I COME TODAY AS SANANDA IN THE TIME OF THE CLOSING OF A WORLD CYCLE. YOU HAVE SLEPT TOO LONG.

"Are you no longer the Savior?" I never was your "Savior"! I came as the Messiah. You will answer for your own actions and stand in your own judgment. I can intercede in your behalf and petition for GRACE and mercy--but, your "salvation" is between you and God Creator. I, nor any other, can do it for you. Each will "save" of himself or "lose" of himself, I have no celestial right to intervene and shall only petition and offer my hand unto you--I can do no more. I AM THE WORD--YOU ARE OF FREE-WILL.

"Your recent confrontation with Mr. Cooper leads me to believe that you are operating a profitable business that just became competitive."

Well, oh would it be so, for God is abundance, However, alas, thus far it has only been most costly. Competition? How can man measure bringing water to a starving land by competition for the water-bucket. Mr. Cooper utilized documents such as CRASH AT AZTEC, ABOVE TOP SECRET, THE MAJESTIC 12 PAPERS and dozens more resources

brought forth first by others. He presented incorrect information and drew incorrect conclusions---it will not be tolerated longer. If you wish proof we shall again discuss Krill--Original Hostage Krill that Mr. Cooper spoke of in a most distasteful and bilious manner as His Omnipotent Highness---this alien was a figment of another's humorous imagination. Oberli, please attach a copy of Mr. Lear's letter to this document.

You fear that I and my colleagues "are not working in the light of Christ." Son, I AM the LIGHT! Further, I humbly serve in the service of Hatonn, who is a fourth dimensional Commander but is in higher truth---ATON. ASHTAR IS CHIEF COMMANDER OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSAL SPACE FLEET IN YOUR SECTOR OF THIS UNIVERSE. I HAVE BEEN KNOWN TO ANGER--DO NOT PRESS ME.

"Along with rebuttal to Mr. Cooper's statements, you threaten that Mr. Cooper would be "Stricken Down". Truth need not be brought forth by death, and rarely ever is! Do you not know this by now?"

(Sic Sic) Come now, it is Mr. Cooper's projection in misinformation that shall be discounted (stricken down). I have no desire whatsoever to damage Mr. Cooper. I respect and greatly care for William Cooper and had asked him to join with us in truth for he has great contributions to make. But to proclaim that he brings his truth forward because he serves Christ and Jesus is most displeasing--for love is giving and never would bring pain or hurt to another. Ignorance of truth is one thing--deliberate threats of lawsuits because we declare his lessons to hold wrong conclusions and untruth is another. Do you truly believe that you can "patent" public truth? This would preclude use of the Holy Bible. Mr. Cooper did make public statements saying he would put a stop to my scribe. I take it as a direct threat with intent to do harm to her physical being. I do not go about injuring Mr. Cooper--I honor him and invite him within but not to bring the dark brotherhood within. If he wishes to go about advertising in our behalf then we are most appreciative for in the ending, it will not be of myself in the discounting.

"Your association with Ramtha, the greatest modern day hoaxter, is most alarming. Your humble life on Earth, void of wealth, brought many to leave the acquisition of material gain and seek the richness of the spirit. Ramtha, by sharp contrast and her own admission is involved in a 'profit making business'. Are you and the brothers of space command a subsidiary of Knight Enterprises?"

Upon what information do you base the statement that Ramtha is a hoax? I have no association with Ramtha or with his speaker; if he is a brother, however, he too must step forward and assist. Apparently his group, at least, is not. You will find, young friend, that when we "go fishing" we take "the proper bait" to find out what kind of fish are swimming in the sea. The "committee" who decides which books Ramtha's group will support are still in the "research". The head of the group in charge of publications, etc., said he doubted great interest in some of the Journals because "they do not want to be 'lumped in' with the Mafu bunch!" Now whatever in the world do you suppose he means by that?

What about my humble life on earth devoid of wealth? I was given some of the greatest riches ever presented unto human child. I worked diligently in my profession and furthermore, I prospered by the sweat of my brow and upon my own labors. God is abundance and if you limit God's abundance you are in error. Do you think that poverty and living off of the production of another is honorable? Further, there is no purpose in "being in business" except to make profit, be it emotional profit or material gain. It is not pleasing to see one dwell in poverty for the pretentiousness of the state of being or for being too lazy to tend of thy own needs. I suggest, further, that you know nothing of "Knight Enterprises" for most surely I know only that which I might find upon the scanners. At any rate I would not condemn the persons involved although I might "strike down" untruth if I find it.

If you find your fellow man in poverty and you can help him--do so. DO NOT GO INTO THE GUTTER AND GROVEL WITH HIM FOR IT IS OF NO BENEFIT. IT IS THE "LOVE" OF WEALTH AND THE "HEART" INVOLVEMENT WITH

IT THAT IS OF CONCERN. MONEY IN ITSELF IS A TOOL AND NAUGHT MORE. MONEY HAS NOT EVIL NOR GOOD--'TIS THE "LOVE" OF RICHES THAT IS THE POINT. THROWING SHOES UPON A MAN WITH NO FEET IS OF LITTLE VALUE UNLESS YOU GIVE HIM MANY PAIRS AND SHOW HIM HOW TO RUN A SHOE STORE. WALK BESIDE YOUR BROTHER AND OCCASIONALLY CARRY HIM IF HE NEEDS IT--BUT YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO "CRIPPLE" ANOTHER BY YOUR PROJECTION OF SELF RIGHTEOUS GOOD-DOING. MAN INSULTS HIS UNFORTUNATE BRETHREN WITH PRIDEFUL CHARITY WHEN THE PEOPLE OF POVERTY NEED JOBS, LOVE AND A BOOST BACK ONTO THEIR FEET. A MAN MUST HAVE DIGNITY AND SELF-ESTEEM--YOU CANNOT HELP A DROWNING MAN BY JUMPING IN THE WATER TO DROWN WITH HIM--EXTEND YOUR HAND AND PULL HIM UP AND OUT AND SHARE THAT WHICH YOU HAVE. IT DOES NO GOOD TO GIVE AWAY ALL THAT YOU HAVE AND THEN BECOME A BURDEN UPON OTHERS BECAUSE OF FOOLISHNESS. MAN MUST LEARN RESPONSIBILITY! MAN MUST LEARN TO STAND FORTH AND ACCEPT RESPONSIBILITY FOR ALL HIS ACTIONS--ALL HIS ACTIONS.

"I feel at this point, sir, that you are not whom you profess to be, you are either a sadly disillusioned soul, as those I saw on television, or perhaps you and Dharma are one in the same, or perhaps you care nothing for what you print as most of it seems plagiarized from a multitude of other sources, and excessively repetitive."

Excessively repetitive? It appears I do not repeat enough for surely, Mr. Hackett, you missed most of it every time. How would you know about plagiarized material--have you read all available publications to make a wise decision as to who plagiarized from whom? Is it just possible that some of the materials utilized might have been MINE?

I AM EXACTLY WHOM I PRO-
FESS TO BE--AGAIN, WHO
MIGHT YOU BE WHO JUDGES

AND CONDEMNNS AND MAKES
GREAT AND GRAND
PRONOUNCEMENTS WITHOUT
KNOWLEDGE?

Alas, dear Dharma is simply trying to do her job---mostly against all odds and slings and arrows from ones of the learned professional authorities whose mouths work much more diligently than the space between their hearing canals.

Now, if you recognize that some of my material might resemble other projections---I am pleased, indeed, for that should only bring comfort to you in confirmation that possibly it is truth. **TRUTH DOES NOT CHANGE--IF IT IS TRUTH AND IT IS PUBLIC HOW CAN YOU CHANGE OF IT AND STILL HAVE TRUTH? YOU CANNOT!**

"You reportedly met with archaeologists recently so obviously you are capable of coming to Earth. My mother, Father and myself invite you to visit our humble abode in Sedona, Arizona, less than a mile from Sister Thedra. Come to us for a nutritious bread breaking ceremony welcoming your return to Earth. Bring Commanders Hatonn and Ashtar and clear up these important questions. Convince us of your truth and we will be your humble servants from thence forth. Perhaps you would like to meet with a delegation of your current following, or perhaps you would like to meet with me on your ship, give me the coordinates and I'll ready myself for beaming up."

Yes I am capable of coming to Earth and do so frequently. Oberli, make sure a portrait is enclosed. I thank you for your invitation but it is given in sarcasm and hurtful intent and would pain your parents greatly. I have no need of bread so why would you not share with an earth brother who has need of it? I shall attempt to "convince" you of nothing--I care very little of your "bigoted" opinions. Neither do I think that you "really" desire the presence of Commanders Hatonn and/or Ashtar. I do not wish you to be mine servant---I would wish that you might effort at serving your fellow-man with other than cynical meanness and self-righteousness. You would not enjoy our company very much for we are come in total service unto you ones and we do not bow to the evil presence.

A delegation of my current

"following"? I am constantly in the presence with my brothers in service unto God and Creation---I know little of "my following" for you imply it is a poor group indeed.

You enjoy your jesting? Then let me give you a few pictures for your pleasure. Just how do you think you are going to make it up to those lovely fluffy clouds to be with the "Divine Energy of Jesus Christ and Father God?" Is everyone just going to bounce around on those cute little clouds singing and dancing? Clouds are only a few hundred feet off your surface and your surface is going to be a mess, indeed. Would you have us just leave you floating around in the nuclear cloud? So be it--to your own choices. I further doubt that you would go to the effort of preparing yourself for "beaming" anywhere.

Now, James, I will say something most important unto you. You are a wondrous being and the beautiful creation of Creator. I not only resent not your letter, I sincerely and humbly thank you for writing it. I do not think you meant of it in vileness nor evil intent. I appreciate the opportunity to respond for this is a "typical" letter and I honor you for presenting it. Further, I would most like it if we might be friends for you proclaim to believe and honor me and even be a "follower" of the Divine Energy of Jesus Christ---well, here is my hand for that is exactly that--the Divine Energy!

How was it that you expected "the Christ" to return? Does it distress you so much that God would prepare the way? I went forth to prepare a place for you--do you again do less for me?

You live less than a mile from Sister Thedra? Then I suggest you run as fast as you can unto her door and tell her that Sananda sent you. You may very well be quite surprised to learn that Sananda is quite real indeed.

Now in closing I am going to "plagiarize" quite a bit of my own projections---again, from the book of Matthew for it is as good as any:

Matthew 24: 3- "When will this happen?" the disciples asked him later, as he sat on the slopes of the Mount of Olives. "What events will signal your return,

and the end of the world?"

Jesus told them, "Don't let anyone fool you. For many will come claiming to be the Messiah, and will lead many astray. When you hear of wars beginning, this does not signal my return; these must come, but the end is not yet. The nations and kingdoms of the earth will rise against each other and there will be famines and earthquakes in many places. But all this will be only the beginning of the horrors to come.

"Then you will be tortured and killed and hated all over the world because you are mine, and many of you shall fall back into sin and betray and hate each other. And many false prophets will appear and lead many astray. Sin will be rampant everywhere and will cool the love of many. But those enduring to the end shall be saved.

"And the Good News about the Kingdom will be preached throughout the whole world, so that all nations will hear it and then, finally, the end will come.

"So, when you see the horrible thing (told about by Daniel the prophet) standing in a holy place (Let the reader take note.) then those in Judea must flee into the Judean hills. Those on their porches must not even go inside to pack before they flee. Those in the fields should not return to their homes for their clothes.

"And woe to pregnant women and to those with babies in those days. And pray that your flight will not be in winter, or on the Sabbath. For there will be persecution such as the world has never before seen in all its history, and will never see again.

"In fact, unless those days are shortened, all mankind will perish. But they will be shortened for the sake of God's chosen people.

"Then if anyone tells you 'The Messiah' has arrived at such and such a place, or has appeared here or there, don't believe it.

"For false Christs shall arise, and false prophets, and will do wonderful miracles, so that if it were possible, even God's chosen ones would be deceived. See, I have warned you.

"So if someone tells you the Messiah has returned and is out in the desert, don't bother to go and look. Or, that he is hiding at a certain place, don't believe it!

"For as the lightening flashes across the sky from east to west, so shall my coming be, when I, the Messiah, return. And wherever the carcass is, there the vultures will gather.

"Immediately after the persecution of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give light, and the stars will seem to fall from the heavens, and the powers overshadowing the earth will be convulsed.

"And then at last the signal of my coming will appear in the heavens and there will be deep mourning all around the earth. And the nations of the world will see me arrive in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And I shall send forth my angels and the sound of a mighty trumpet blast, and they shall gather my chosen ones from the farthest ends of the earth and heaven.

"Now learn a lesson from the fig tree. When her branch is tender and the leaves begin to sprout, you know that summer is almost here. Just so, when you see all these things beginning to happen, you can know that my return is near, even at the doors. Then at last this age will come to its close.

"Heaven and earth will disappear, but my words remain forever. But no one knows the date and hour when the end will be--not even the angels. No, nor even God's Son. Only the Father knows.

"The world will be at ease--banquets and parties and weddings--just as it was in Noah's time before the sudden coming of the flood; people wouldn't be-

lieve what was going to happen until the flood actually arrived and took them all away. So shall my coming be.

"Two men will be working together in the fields, and one will be taken, the other left. Two women will be going about their household tasks; one will be taken, the other left.

"So be prepared, for you don't know what day your Lord is coming.

"Just as a man can prevent trouble from thieves by keeping watch for them, so you can avoid trouble by always being ready for my unannounced return.

"Are you a wise and faithful servant of the Lord? Have I given you the task of managing my household, to feed my children day by day? Blessings on you if I return and find you faithfully doing your work. I will put such faithful ones in charge of everything I own!

"But if you are evil and say to yourself, 'My Lord won't be coming for a while,' and begin oppressing your fellow servants, partying and getting drunk, your Lord will arrive unannounced and unexpected, and severely whip you and send you off to the judgment of the hypocrites; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Matthew 25: "The Kingdom of Heaven can be illustrated by the story of ten bridesmaids who took their lamps and went to meet the bridegroom. But only five of them were wise enough to fill their lamps with oil, while the other five were foolish and forgot.

"So, when the bridegroom was delayed, they lay down to rest until midnight, when they were roused by the shout, 'The bridegroom is coming! Come out and welcome him!'

"All the girls jumped up and trimmed their lamps. Then the five who hadn't any oil begged the others to share with them, for their lamps were going out.

"But the others replied, 'We haven't enough. Go instead to the shops and buy some for yourselves.'

"But while they were gone, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the marriage feast, and the door was locked.

"Later, when the other five returned, they stood outside, calling 'Sir, open the door for us!'

"But he called back, 'Go away! It is too late!'

"So stay awake and be prepared, for you do not know the date or moment of my return.

"Again, the Kingdom of Heaven can be illustrated by the story of a man going into another country, who called together his servants and loaned them money to invest for him while he was gone.

"He gave \$5,000 to one, \$2,000 to another, and \$1,000 to the last--dividing it in proportion to their abilities--and then left on his trip. The man who received the \$5,000 began immediately to buy and sell with it and soon earned another \$5,000.

"The man with \$2,000 went right to work, too, and earned another \$2,000.

"But the man who received the \$1,000 dug a hole in the ground and hid the money for safekeeping.

"After a long time their master returned from his trip and called them to him to account for his money. The man to whom he had entrusted the \$5,000 brought him \$10,000.

"His master praised him for good work. 'You have been faithful in handling this small amount,' he told him, 'so now I will give you many more responsibilities. Begin the joyous tasks I have assigned to you.'

"Next came the man who had received the \$2,000, with the report, 'Sir, you gave me \$2,000 to

use, and I have doubled it."

"Good work,' his master said. 'You are a good and faithful servant. You have been faithful over the small amount, so now I will give you much more.'

"Then the man with the \$1,000 came and said, 'Sir, I knew you were a hard man, and I was afraid you would rob me of what I earned, so I hid your money in the earth and here it is!'

"But his master replied, 'Wicked man! Lazy slave! Since you knew I would demand your profit, you should at least have put my money into the bank so I could have some interest. Take the money from this man and give it to the man with the \$10,000. For the man who uses well what he is given shall be given more, and he shall have abundance. But from the man who is unfaithful, even what little responsibility he has shall be taken from him. And throw the useless servant out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

"But when I, the Messiah, shall come in my glory, and all the angels with me, then I shall sit upon my throne of glory. And all the nations shall be gathered before me. And I will separate the people as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, and place the sheep at my right hand, and the goats my left.

"Then I, the King, shall say to those at my right, 'Come, blessed of my Father, into the Kingdom prepared for you from the founding of the world. For I was hungry and you fed me; I was thirsty and you gave me water; I was a stranger and you invited me into your homes; naked and you clothed me; sick and in prison, and you visited me.'

"Then these righteous ones will reply, 'Sir, when did we ever see you hungry and feed you? Or thirsty and give you anything to drink? Or a stranger, and help you? Or naked, and clothe you? When did we ever see you sick or in prison, and visit you?'

"And I, the King, will tell them, 'When you did it to these my brothers you were doing it to me!' Then I will turn to those on my left and say, 'Away with you, you cursed ones, into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his demons. For I was hungry and you wouldn't feed me; thirsty, and you wouldn't give me anything to drink; a stranger, and you refused me hospitality; naked, and you wouldn't clothe me; sick, and in prison, and you didn't visit me.'

"Then they will reply, 'Lord, when did we ever see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and not help you?'

"And I will answer, 'When you refused to help the least of these my brothers, you were refusing help to me.'

"And they shall go away into eternal punishment; but the righteous into everlasting life."

* * * *

SO BE IT AND SELAH.

I KNOW THAT WHICH I AM---
WHO MIGHT YE BE?

Dharma, it has indeed been long and I thank you, chela, for you ones must be of my hands and feet until that day when I shall again be among you. In infinite love I offer unto you ones my hand and the shelter of mine wings. I shall always hear of thy call; will you hear the answer?

Au Da Pai Da Cum for I am the way and he who asks shall be invited within. Blessings be upon ye ones of truth.

I AM ESU EMMANUEL
SANANDA

The two latest Phoenix Journals are ready for delivery.

PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL

How the government has persistently pried open the privacy compartments, both personal and financial, of the citizens. Big Brother IS watching.

CRY OF THE PHOENIX DEATH RATTLE OF FREEDOM - "THE PLAN 2000" -

The four horsemen of Revelations have been loosed and are ravaging the populations of the world TODAY.

The government of the United States of America is now firmly in the hands of the elitist Cartel who are dedicated to the collapsing of all nations into a ONE World Government by the year 2000.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 4

1/11/90 SANANDA

Sananda to commune. I see we have some painful subject matter today. Firstly, allow me to remind you ones of something, for great quarrels are being conjured because of ridiculous pronouncements.

The word is coming back that this writer declares Jesus to be either extinct or a mental figment or worse, an imposter and now some new "Sananda" is the big cheese. Oh dear, you ones of that tiny, dark planet with all its beauty--do not either listen or see.

You are into the time of the "prophecy's fruition"---not only would I not return as the identical "Jesus" than I would return as the identical Quetzal Coatl or Buddha. STOP your foolishness---even in your tampered "Bibles" it was said that the Christ would bear a new name to designate his position. That name is simply "Sananda". It is a designation and you do not understand the Universal language. I have been coming and going for some many years in this latter century---as Sananda---mostly to the higher places of teaching and to the places where the remaining portions of the continents contain remnants of your ancient civilizations. IT WOULD BE MOST WISE INDEED, IF THE QUARRELS CEASE AND MAN LOOKS AROUND AT THE PLIGHT IN WHICH HE IS MIRED. IT IS OF SATAN TO CAUSE DERISION AND DENIAL FOR THERE IS NAUGHT

SAVE LIGHT AND TRUTH IN THESE WORDS. CONTINUE TO DENY AND THE GRIM REAPER SHALL EXPUNGE THE LIE AND IT SHALL BE UGLY INDEED. SO BE IT.

How did you expect me to make an entrance and how were you to be prepared? Did you think I would come via Jimmy Bakker or Jimmy Swaggart? How about Ramtha? Mafu? Lazarus? No, I would come again, first within the hearts of man. Further, there would be a great revival of man turning into truth as the Word goes forth--I AM THE WORD! Not this little scribe who would resign her post---"I" AM THE WORD. Do not be dismayed by those who do not believe--there is no force from God--each will make his choice. You dear ones who make effort at sending forth the word, do not waste of thy time in the remorse of those who will not hear. As it spreads and grows--they will hear, or, they simply will continue to discredit. If you listen---really listen---to their tales, you can know of it's ignorance and untruth and they have simply become ensnared within the tentacles of the liar.

It comes from the egos which assume themselves to be "too big" to be attacked and either do not know how to remove the evil fragments or find it "beneath" their need to do so. They are easiest to entrap. These ones "know it all" already and have great "visions" and it usually has more to do with human "following"--"fan clubs" and/or

riches gaining. Some are simply duped.

If an "energy" tells you everything you "want" to hear, be highly suspect of that mouth! Almost everything coming forth in truth is that which NO ONE WANTS TO HEAR! HOWEVER, WITH IT COMES THE SOLUTIONS AND INSTRUCTIONS---AND ALWAYS THE GRACE OF CREATOR AND THE UNLIMITED FORGIVENESS, LOVE AND PLACEMENT.

FURTHER, KNOW---AND THIS IS SPECIFICALLY FOR GG WHO IS DISHEARTENED AT THE RESPONSES OF ONE LARGE GROUP OF "FOLLOWERS" OF AN ANCIENT SPACE BEING. FIRSTLY, THE INFORMATION, EXCEPT FOR ANY NEGATIVE REMARKS FOUND THEREIN, WILL NEVER MAKE IT TO THE SPEAKER OR WRITER. SECONDLY, YOU MUST CONSIDER THE SORTING PROCESS AND GO WITHIN, AND RECOGNIZE THAT EVIL SETS UP THE ROADBLOCKS LONG IN ADVANCE OF THE LIGHT. I SHALL NOT, AT THIS TIME, COMMENT ON WHICH IT IS FOR IT SHALL SORT OF ITSELF.

It is the "little man" who will pick up the banner and move. It will be the insightful who are already breaking away from the dogmas and idiot doctrines of orthodox denominations--try ones such as James Robison who has pulled

away from the Baptist denomination and TURNED TO THE CHRIST AND GOD. But you have to MAKE him hear for he is bombarded with and buried with condemnation and piles of literature. BUT MAN IS STARVING FOR TRUTH--FOR EVERYONE, NOT JUST THE SELECT FEW WHO CAN AFFORD EXPENSIVE SEMINARS AND MUSH FOR THE BELLY.

LET US SPEAK ON THE CORRESPONDENCE FROM DG.

SEX, MARRIAGE, DIVORCE, COHABITATION, ETC.

Dharma, we shall simply have to divert intent of work unto that which is most urgent, for if we give not answers to the questions we have done naught but stir the pot.

(DG): "... I will concentrate my questions now on The Laws of Creation as stated in AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL. Please forgive me but I am confused about sexual activities, cohabitation and divorce. I am sure that others will want to understand as I do and I would like to be able to explain it logically to them after I understand."

Let me first remind you that two things must be held in consciousness at this reading and explanation. 1: This document was "translated" from scrolls written at the time of the one Immanuel (Jesus) of Nazareth over two thousand years past, and, 2: This is long "after the fact" and explanation is always given by God as to the errors which produced the plight. Lessons are "experience" and humanity is set up to learn from these third dimensional experiences in greatest abundance of any placement. I FURTHER REMIND YOU THAT IGNORANCE OF THE LAW IS QUITE ACCEPTABLE UNTO GOD--BUT NEITHER DOES HE ALLOW HIS LITTLE ONES TO BE

REMAINING BLIND IN THE EVIL.

Ones are saying, "Well, now someone has come along and given us some new commandments and all this is nonsense." No--they are simply stated in the writing as they are, no more and no less. Whether or not you or I agree with the content makes no difference whatsoever. There is a great reason for the Laws and it is not that which you accept it to be. It is not a bunch of ridiculous restrictions to make your life unhappy---YOU HAVE DESTROYED YOUR LIFE OF HAPPINESS THROUGH THE MISUSE OF THE GREAT AND WONDERFUL GIFTS GIVEN UNTO YOU.

Dharma, I shall attempt to answer these questions in the order extended. This will be lengthy so please do not become annoyed for we shall simply not intend to write on the Journal today--or we may consider this a portion of the Journal.

We shall just dive off into the first question and hope we keep our audience long enough to read the dissertation at the end of the writing for if you do not, you will continue to not understand.

"If one is married and loves his/her mate, is it against the laws of Creation to engage in sexual intimacy if the intent is NOT procreation, only mutual sharing of love through sexual intimacy? If yes, please explain the logic behind this."

This question needs to be carefully read for I shall answer to the exactness of the question without consideration of the questions which follow: NO, if in fact--it is totally mutual and there is no ill manipulative intent involved. Further, it is YES if there is not full honor and careful consideration given to the possibility of the birthing of a child. The facts are that human has lost his ability to discern "love" from the "act of sex". In 999 cases out of 1000 "love", as

such, never enters into the equation. When man and woman desire the oneness of each other they should try first to become one in energy intent. You have almost no intimacy in your relationships as you now practice them. "Sex" is not intimacy. What the Law indicates is need for total RESPONSIBILITY of your actions and not carelessly hopping into the "hay" to romp around without thought to the impact either on the partner or the possible outcome of the relationship. Your heart will know of the difference. Sometimes one partner or the other might---in love---wish to "accommodate" the other but this is rare indeed, for the level of "mutual" response is far differing both in the sexes and the emotions. It is most rare indeed that one "gives" to the other in total love--it is usually more that "I may get something later if I cooperate now."

The point, of course, is that the sexual union does have a purpose and man has forgotten that "love" is far more than ten or fifteen minutes of pleasure. Love has really nothing to do with it for it is simply a body function---further it is the one body function that has pulled down your entire civilization over and over again.

It is also that God desires you raise yourself above the level of non-thinking animal and assume thoughtful responsibility for your actions. In the ultimate union there is shared intent of purpose and the total consideration of one for the other and it all takes care quite nicely, of itself.

Is there "forgiveness" for "sex in all the wrong places"? Of course--you have been trained and bribed and pushed into the actions of a current society ruled by evil. Do you not see? The damage is done and you cannot in any way change that which has gone before. It is over and done. Man did not listen nor obey the Laws and you now end up with a mess. Forgiveness is not in question--understanding of truth is the point. Responsibility!

"If the above is yes, what if one or both partners are sterilized? Or is it against the laws of Creation because it involves self-pleasure? And if so what is the logic of this law if you are married and sex is ONE way of many you express your love for each other?"

The magic word is in the first sentence--"sterilized". You have "come a long way Baby". Mankind showed his disdain and selfishness when he first found sterilization. This abdicated all responsibility for his fun and games. Again, you who practiced such simply prove unto yourselves that you are people of the lie. It seemed a most propitious thing to do to prevent the further procreation of children and so it "sometimes" does. What it truly means is that, "I can now seek all that pleasure without consideration of any consequences for my fun and games." If you have been sterilized, are you lesser in some manner? No, in fact in the mess of civilization you probably are among the few thoughtful and responsible "lovers". Forgiveness? Again, there is naught to forgive if you did these things in true belief--"ignorance" of the Law is totally acceptable. However, pronouncement of, "I didn't know what I was doing," when you actually did not know is one thing--to have known exactly what you were doing and you did it anyway, might need a little extra forgiveness within, and you might just "mention" it to God. Either way, forgive yourself for it is past and naught can change of it. Accept it and put it from your mind, chelas, and move on--today is the day to be considered, not your goodness nor your badness of yesterday.

I will give you a wonderful hint, however, as you pursue the path of light, the need for the misbehavior and self-indulgence shall lessen and lessen and the matter shall take care of itself. A man is that which he thinks about--when you stop thinking first on these things and turn to activities of greatness--you shall

find no problem in the matter.

These thoughts which are unfulfilling in any manner whatsoever are thrust upon you from babyhood on, in the media, etc. It is purposeful in order to pull you down and claim your attention from your purpose. You are an enslaved people--to sex which is unfulfilled, to violence which stimulates sexual drives, and to illicit relationships which give the old adrenaline a bit of a rush. All the while your planet goes down the tubes while you are playing around in one bed or another and having unwanted children or murdering them--all these actions harden the heart and make man savages for he loses compassion---ALL FOR SELF.

The next time you think that "ONE" way to show love unto your mate--consider alternatives and try it. You may find something very interesting surfaces. No, I do not denounce that interaction but in truth of the Laws as given down, I have no right to comment on my opinion at all. **THE CREATION MUST, IN PERFECTION, MAINTAIN BALANCE AND MAN IS ALLOWED HIS EXPERIENCES ON THIS PHYSICAL ORB TO GROW INTO SPIRITUAL PERFECTION--WHAT YOU DO ALONG THE JOURNEY IS WHAT EITHER GETS YOU THERE IN PERFECTION OR CAUSES YOU TO RE-TRY UNTIL YOU DO GET IT STRAIGHT--NO MORE AND CERTAINLY, NO LESS.**

"Why the differences between Cohabitation and marriage if the people are just as committed to each other in love?"

This is most excellent indeed. None. However, once again ones must look carefully at the cause and effect. Why are you cohabitating? Why would you marry? The first question always is, "Why are you not married if you have the same commitment?" Well, marriage is so carelessly entered into in this society as is cohabitation. It is

broken as easily as it is made, in contract format. It is the lack of responsibility of entering into either arrangement which is the negative component. Do you cohabit to simply have a regular sexual partner? Wrong! Do you cohabit to make it easier to break up if you should decide you do not care for each other? Wrong! Because of the first answer. A true marriage entered into in love, life intent (even if it fails) and careful, responsible thought is not a contractual piece of paper. However, again because of misuse of the procreation components--problems usually arise with the birthing of children and the financial problems, etc., etc., and has nothing to do with "contract" or responsibility.

The statistics yesterday (on TV) showed that there are \$30 billion outstanding payments from "child support". In all cases it is giving in to the lust of the moment without the willingness to bear the responsibility for the actions.

Further, birth control in all instances, is a lack of responsibility of bearing responsibility for actions--that of self-discipline and self-control in the first place. Wrong? Right? I guess you can be the judge--your planet is slipping into reversed axis because you are suffering the consequences of 5 & 1/2 billion overpopulation. Can the few seconds of time spent in an open wash behind a bush in South Africa be worth even "one" of those dying, suffering and innocent children? Look into their faces and then answer me. Responsibility vs. a few brief seconds of pleasure. To some obviously the response is "yes". Well, these are the consequences.

No one shouts to train these dear beings to stop the non-responsible behavior--it is "teach them birth control"! Abstinence IS the only positive means of birth control. No one says "teach and demand abstinence of such behavior in the children", it is "give them sex classes and show them mechanical birth control". IT IS THE "BEHAVIOR" THAT IS WRONG--NOT

"LOVE" FOR YOUR FELLOW MAN OR WOMAN OR CHILD. IS IT LOVE THAT WOULD HAVE A FATHER RAPE HIS DAUGHTER OR SON? OF COURSE NOT--IT IS TOTAL EVIL AND YET, IT IS BEHAVIOR, NOT THE THOUGHT. IF A MAN THINKS SUCH A THING HE SHOULD GET ON HIS KNEES AND CLEAR THE THOUGHT--IT IS THE ACTION THAT DESTROYS. IF ALL EMPHASIS WERE NOT ON THESE ACTIVITIES IN EVERY FORM OF YOUR MEDIA--THE THOUGHT WOULD NOT BE THERE IN ANY CASE.

MAN HAS COME TO ACTUALLY BELIEVE THESE THINGS ARE HIS "RIGHT". WELL, HE KNOWS THEY ARE NOT--SO HE BECOMES VILE AND EVIL IN ORDER TO LIVE WITH HIS ACTIONS.

Cohabitation and marriage--with the same measure of responsibility and equal contribution which does share and not "put upon" the mate, is the same by definition. The word Cohabitation, however, connotes sexual relationships without the benefit of contract when the act of marriage should be a desire for oneness and companionship and not "sex" as its foremost intent. Most marriages, however, are built on naught more than "sex" and almost instantly fail for none can live up to the lie perpetrated upon you--even the very pleasure you sought will fail you.

It is not the "living" in the same dwelling which gets thee into trouble--it is what thee practices in the same bed which is the culprit. Friends can live together in great numbers and have great intimacy without so much as a touch. And yet, look in your thesaurus and you will find the accepted definition of intimacy is copulation, intercourse, etc. You see, even the word has been corrupted. Intimacy means to share that which is most precious and secret unto your soul--that, friends, is not "a roll in the hay".

We have discussed many, many times--homosexual "love" and homosexual "behavior". The act of sodomy is purely a lustful and painful act--purely lustful. "Love" of one gender for another requires no "sexual" contact--although it can be most intimate indeed for there is naught to be treasured as one treasures a true friend. "Love" is surely not the possibility of giving that one you claim to love and cherish a deadly disease such as AIDS.

I did not create the disease---MAN DID! I did not proclaim that it should be spread most readily between men practicing sodomy and the mixing of blood from contaminated drug needles. Man did! These are the two prevailing ways of transmission. It becomes almost negligible after a while however, for once in the general public it spreads by any route. MAN KNEW EXACTLY WHAT HE WAS DOING WHEN HE PURPOSELY CREATED THE PROBLEM---DO NOT BLAME GOD!

"Please explain the Divorce law and what is to become of someone like me who has married a divorced person? And what is to become of the man I married who was divorced?"

Not to appear trite---live happily ever-after. You married, you divorced, you re-married according to your hearts and the laws of the land. You can do nothing to change of it. You certainly would not move back in time into a damaging situation to effort a rectification of something that was wrong in the first place. It simply is done. Do that which you can, to the best of your ability to have a "responsible" and "intimate" relationship with that spouse presently yours.

It is a fact, that many marriages which are consummated and the "pair" comes into this truth---are still grossly wrong for each other and shall never have peace in the relationship. There will yet be many marriages dissolved by the laws of the land for they truly were not consummated in

the love of God and The Creation in the first place.

Now I shall have to move further back in time to the point in which these rules were first made "public". In the days before, and at the time of Jesus, if a woman were to be divorced, it was that the woman would be totally destitute and had no manner of tending herself, nor that of the children for the man would usually simply walk away from all responsibility. In almost all instances the reasons for the leaving were for lack of the woman's producing an heir or for indulgence of sexual pleasures with another woman. Again, total lack of responsibility for actions.

It is not the divorce which is necessarily incorrect--it was the lack of preparation and responsibility in the original marriage. Mates were chosen incorrectly, marriages made incorrectly and nothing has changed through the centuries except the responsibility has become less and the methods different. Woman can better tend herself today---but not if she has children and men were not made to be mothers and mothers were not made to be fathers. MANKIND has forgotten that there ever was a purpose in two genders.

Again, this is not to condemn you who have changed partners--most have done so quite honorably. It is however, another instance whereby man "votes" in the laws and changes the rules when the truth is you cannot "vote in" THE LAWS OF CREATION. You can make of the action legal in the eyes of the lands--it does not make of it right in the truth. It most certainly is not my desire to see any persons live in the hell of a bad relationship. I would suggest, however, that if you handled the "sexual" aspect and the "financial" responsibility properly---the divorce rate would be negligible.

This, again, is to point unto you what has gone wrong in order to bring you to the confusion, overpopulation and devastation of an

ecological system of a planet which requires re-nurturing. You see, whether ones wish to consider this a prison planet or not, it is---it is, for you cannot get off this placement---you as humans cannot live in space nor travel to other inhabitable planets---the other planets which you might reach are all prior to your experience and are in the re-cleansing themselves.

Whether the Laws are pleasant or not, there was a great reason for the LAWS OF CREATION AS SET FORTH BY CREATOR---your planet was made able to sustain approximately 500 million people with a few more or less---you will now count somewhat over 6 BILLION. I care not what you think of restraint and procreation rules---the facts are---that is what has done you in. Man ceased using the act as "love" and "creation" and uses it for lust, control and power---all without responsible attitudes toward the partner or to the problems created.

God is now telling you what went wrong so that as the word comes forth, you come into understanding for there will again come the time when there will be rebuilding and unless you are ready, willing and able to abide by the Laws as given forth---you shall end up in this same dastardly disaster.

Dharma, this is going too be much to lengthy to conclude without a break and here it appears, is a good place to pause.

I am very indebted to my precious little D., who has carefully thought and prayed over these questions---they are not lightly asked in behalf of all of you and I accept them in the same deep and sincere hope of responding in like manner. UPPERMOST---REMEMBER THAT WHAT IS PAST IS PAST---MUCH BROUGHT UNTO YOU NOW IS QUITE FRANKLY, AFTER THE FACT---NO ONE LISTENED CAREFULLY AT ONSET. HOWEVER, ALL OF YOU WERE PERPETRATORS FOR THIS IS ONLY ONE OF THOUSANDS

OF TIMES AROUND AND NOW, FATHER SHOWS US WHERE OUR ANSWERS AND ACTIONS WERE NOT CORRECT AND THAT WHICH MUST COME BACK INTO BALANCE TO MOVE INTO A NEW AND WONDEROUS RADIANCE AND ALLOW THIS MARVELOUS CREATION TO HEAL AND REBIRTH. SO BE IT.

LET US LEAVE THIS FOR THE MOMENT AND WE SHALL TAKE UP THE REMAINDER OF THE QUERIES A BIT LATER. ADONAI.

SANANDA, ASIDE, TO AWAIT YOUR SUMMONS.

1/11/2 SANANDA

Sananda to continue. Thank you.

We will resume responding to DG's questions, please.

"Why must the man give payment in silver or ? to the woman he will marry for her security if she is equal in spirit to man? Is it because in most cases she will bear his children and need his protection and security?"

Yes, this is in part true but there are other reasons also. Do not forget that at the time of the writing of the particular document under point---there were usually "arranged" marriages and in fact, a dowry was expected from the female to the male.

Please further note that the price was to be figured in such a way that for each year of her life one hundred pieces of silver should be the basis, measured according to her knowledge, her ability, and her strength, provided her health was not lacking. Also, the price was not to be considered as that of a purchase, but as security for the woman, should circumstance arise which would cause her to be lacking. In addition, the sum would go to a most trusted steward who would be handling her possessions.

This would, therefore serve as a sum should the husband be killed or otherwise absent and in relative meaning---act as what you now call insurance. At that time it was further understood without demand---that substance would be set aside in addition, for any children birthed into the marriage. This was set up solely for security and "responsibility" as caretaker.

All manner of "gross" misconceptions came from these rules. For instance, it was later dreamt up that a brother should take as wife his brother's widow and in fact, bear children "for his brother". WRONG! That would appear to me to be some rather evil excuse to get that which is only a woman's to give in payment for caretaking on the part of the brother. Do you see how man tampers in everything of value and rewrites to suit himself? The logical reasoning and fact is that no-one can do anything such as have a child---"for" another.

It was basically assumed that if you gauge the number of years of age the woman would be at marriage and her worth, that she could live that equal number of years after a husband's departure or remarry, etc., within that period of time. Once again---responsibility and a show of respect for the equality of the contribution although of difference in types of contribution.

"Since most of us on this planet have committed some of these and other sins against the laws of Creation, how can we be forgiven by the Creation? And how do we go about getting 'straightened up'?"

You move forward from the "now". It is not even expected that you can snap your fingers and all will be different and you will be perfection. By the simple attention and care to the correcting has already produced the "forgiveness". Even the term is not quite correct, for there is actually nothing to "forgive" as such. You simply have made errors---which after all, is all that

"sin" is---the falling short of perfection. Further, all mankind sins for all man is short of the ability of total perfection.

If you have intentionally hurt no one--simply go thy way, do not sit and dream up possible injuries to punish of self. Self-punishment is the weakest of all ventures for you will usually judge yourselves too harshly in the ending. Leave major judgments to yourself and God in the judgment time. You will know if you deliberately injured another through intention. The major point in change is to cease lamenting about that which is done and past and take that which can be changed and move forward. If a thing cannot be changed, be wise enough to leave it.

"Does the Creation destroy any of its Creations? I am referring to the evil ones of Satan, I mean what becomes of those who have chosen the "dark" path?"

No! And here is where it is unfortunate indeed, for mankind, that the fact of reincarnation was removed from your Holy Teachings. By removing the term and knowledge--you deleted the very cause of the experience in the first place. Believe me, chelas, it was in all the Holy Books and was deliberately removed in order to maintain control of one group over that of another. I shall cover that at great length in a forthcoming Journal.

Physical, third dimensional physical experience is a "play" in which you are destined to fill basically all parts. Your soul is birthed and grows and matures through the experiences both in the present compression and in higher realms in order to grow again into the total perfection of God-ness, to again become ONE with Creator.

In every instance of Christ incarnation, it was a gift to show you the FACT of no death of soul and abundant and continuation of true LIFE. The Christ energy as man would experience

and show that man can truly live the Laws of God and Creation in all circumstances and in fact, by so-doing, bring balance and goodness into a very dank and dingy existence. It is even more smug and elite to proclaim that God would have only sent forth ONE. Further, at the time of impasse in a time in which the world could sink very little lower into evil and anguish, one would always come forth to point the direction of truth, bring forth again, the WORD and do whatever necessary at the time and in the circumstance present at the moment, to remind mankind of his truth and purpose and remind him of the Laws and how he must live. You see, if man had returned to the Laws of The Creation at the time of Jesus, you would have managed to return balance to the sagging planet. Man was in desperate straits but the planet, at least population and ecology-wise, could have remained in balance and righted her own ills. Man simply increased in numbers and decreased in his own balance and caretaking responsibilities to all life--all relations. Therefore, at a given point you are set for self-destruct. It does not mean total "destruction" and life soul energy is never destroyed.

Now, I shall point out a reminder to you ones who have been made privy to the questions and responses of Hatonn to TD, and clear a few points with ones who have not.

When Lucifer as head of the Archangelic realms and who was the favored and beautiful creation of God was expelled from the presence of God--"to shape up"--he took his followers and ran rampant about the Universe--tearing up the places upon which they inhabited. As a matter of fact, Earth herself had to be "reclaimed" in order to make it habitable for new creations. Earth was, further, to be the place where Satan was banished (Lucifer's name was changed by God, to Satan). Lucifer means the bright and most brilliant morning star--the greatest perfection. When evil entered, he obviously no longer could

wear that sign around his neck.

Lucifer defied God and was stricken from God's presence to mend of his ways. Many hordes of angels went with him. Later, after failure to either mend of his ways or to take his place elsewhere he again defied God and this time he was "cast down" in a confrontation with Archangel Michael and was tossed out on his ear. "Cast down" and "fallen" designate not direction, but rather a "falling from Grace". He was sent to Earth and other planets of such density, and he has destroyed the balance and brought one catastrophe upon another to the peoples. The facts are that he and his band of hoodlums went first to the constellation of Orion prior to Earth. Just as all planets in your solar system are not as is Earth--neither are all planets and places of Orion. There are still places in these constellations which are totally evil. They are, however, for all practical purposes--prisoners to the planet, if not at least the constellation. As technology is remembered and increases, abilities to travel increase and colonies are begun and hence the cycles begin again and again.

There is always the "opportunity" for change and the returning within the Creator's flock.

Satan and his bands of hoodlums hit all the young colonies and caused untold devastation. They destroyed the life forms on Venus and Mars as they worked their way through the Galaxy. This is why the spinoff or recognition of the "Reptilian" races. You are talking about an invisible realm and the reptile is representative of the "dark" forces. It is also why, in your more recent mythology, Venus is the "planet of love" for it still exists in its fourth dimensional state of "rightness".

Creator always provides a "reentry clause" which binds any evil from a recovering placement for a period of time. Then again Satanic influences are allowed--probation if you will. Those who chose the dark path are given

opportunity to again experience and, hopefully, change of their ways. Lo, all of you have walked in those shoes also. NOW, WHAT WILL YOU DO? TO BE OR NOT TO BE, THAT IS THE QUESTION!

Those of "darkness" are given truth and ability to "change". Choosing to not leave of Satanic ways they are left to the consequences and as the souls come forth they are again placed in dimensions suitable to the level of growth. The totally evil are left to express in the "void"---the absence of light which means actually, lack of wisdom and knowledge. Either way, the planet is basically cleared of life-forms and energies go where their suitable placement might be. Satan is bound (kept from impact) against those remaining--the planet changes and recovery begins. The higher beings of the planet and her transitioned beings move on into a higher dimension and the lower self (body--as you might think of it) is left to reclaim, the sunken continents rise and the old goes into recycling.

The final clash comes for Satan is a "poor loser"! "If I can't have it, no one shall." At that point it must be stopped or he would surely destroy the entirety of the manifested "stage" and the play would stop and the repercussions of an exploded planet in the Universe is devastating to your neighbors.

While you are in the midst of "experiencing" manifestation there is no way you can truly understand "illusion of experience". Creator has arranged it that way in order that you experience and learn truth. I remind you, the astral planes are indeed most unsavory--you cannot conceive what "boring" actually is until you remember that experience. You must travel a long, long way on up the ladder to again be able to have choices, etc. It surely behooves you to pay attention now and then head straight for home. It is a true loss when a higher soul form is lost to the physical, for there is confusion on the next

"departure". This, because a soul does not actually regress but you surely can get set off onto the side track.

Blessings are great unto you ones who seek understanding---especially that you do not mislead others along your path by erroneous answers. It is a responsibility---not that you do it for them, but that you feel responsibility---especially as you send forth the WORD. It takes "time" to become discerning and it is not that you cannot figure out your own answers, it is that you simply need the confirmation of your correct answers and a little more insight where the answers are yet clouded. You who work most closely with us at this time do "have one foot firmly planted on the Earth reality and the other planted somewhere in the cosmic realm." Further, it is a most painful situation---not at all the wondrous separation from worldly cares---just more responsibility, heavy vision and long, hard hours of work. As Little Crow stated, "You don't gain anything by the knowledge except fitful nights without sleep and a most heavy load of responsibility indeed." But ye shall be given a peace within that will surpass all about you--it will not remove all the doubts, the sorrow, the frustrations, the longing, etc., but ye shall at some point know of the peace within. You will long for the "old ways" when it was OK to have the new and beautiful furniture and lovely clothing---so, do well, and continue to have them. That, so man can see that being within the light is also wondrous and prosperous.

As contentment comes, so comes the change in daily values and things which "were important" often no longer have any importance whatsoever. Allow it to happen and do not struggle nor kick thy own backside at every turn or decision. Ye are HUMAN--THAT MEANS HIGHER UNIVERSAL MAN--IT IS SIMPLY TIME THAT YOU REMEMBER IT.

You will all have incredibly horrendous times of it where you

judge and complain and strike out and are totally miserable---that does not mean that the following day need also be lost. That means you are growing and that you are expressing the frustration of your humanness.

You must rise above "fear"---that does not mean that at times you will not be completely consumed with terror and healthy fright. These can be most wondrous warning devices--but you must rise above "fear" for "fear" is the most destructive and debilitating emotion--even greater than "hate". Fear immobilizes. The basis of all inaction is fear motivated and fear cannot survive in the presence of love.

This is why, when you clear of your "space" and ask the darkness to remove itself in the name of Divine Source--you are calling in "love" and thereby removing the only weapon the "dark ones" have to immobilize you. Respect negativity, do not wallow in it.

It is impossible for you precious ones to raise your heads and look around, see that which IS, and refrain from sticking thy heads back into to the sand-bucket. It is truly a mess--a terrifying mess and at first you feel you are the ones out of the marching step. But, LISTEN---REALLY LISTEN, to that which others toss at you in a "reasoning and authoritative tone of voice" and check on validity. For instance, if one says, "Well, I am the sole and 'single' channel" for - - - (for one of the great energies, say one of the mighty Cohans or Angelic beings), honor their opinion and go your separate way. God would never ask a being to bear the Earth burden alone, nor would he deprive those children on the opposite side of a planet access to truth. This does not mean that that speaker might not have great truth to share, it does mean that physical ego has entered into the picture.

I can further example the above statement. If Dharma were to be mine only scribe, I would never burden her with such a statement---NEVER! State-

ments to the contrary are to prevent you from hearing another. For instance, Dharma cares not whether or not all of you read and hear every other mouth aboard the planet---in the long-run her truth is "the truth" and it will match of others and mismatch with some. Woe be unto those that hold their "fans" hostage to a lie.

Most "groups" and doctrines are pretty sure their truth will not measure up to this truth and in fact, most will certainly not do so. Rather than adjust and make an even greater contribution, however, they will set about discrediting. Ye ones simply must waiver not. It is most hard for Dharma, for she loves those ones and loves to share the experience. She always questions if we are contradicted and well she must, however, seek truth and ye shall recognize truth.

All ones of enlightenment have made great contributions but always become most suspecting if ones fear to share their followers and readers for they fear the denouncement of that which they project. If you know your truth is truth--you are most happy to share with all who will receive. It is a most wonderful sorting tool indeed. If a "channel" refuses on any grounds to allow his/her "energy speaker" to share with and commune, in a group, with that "energy speaker" of another "channel", you have a **REAL FALSE PROPHET AT HAND!** You will find none who come this route the least hesitant to confront or commune with any "invisible" energy form. Discern well, chelas, for these are the clues unto which you seek. I have many references to offer you along these very lines. There may be a lack of recognition on the human level but **NEVER** on the level of energy source.

I recall a very unpleasant day when there was great confrontation with Hatonn in which one present was speaking for Morya. The human entity involved did not recognize when Aton took the floor but Morya did and said "thank you Father, for the most

necessary and loving lesson". Darryl Anka did not recognize Hatonn but most certainly Bashar did and there was a great cross conversation. Most often the "channel" involved, if speaking in his/her own behalf, will fall into complete confusion and the facade becomes totally apparent.

It is most forgiving of the higher energies for ones whose groups have become large organizations for what is the precious "channel" to do? Who will pay the bills for all those "organizers" if the "energy" fails to show up to a seminar? Has it happened? Thousands and thousands of times and the little "channel" does his/her very best to pull it off and not disappoint anyone. After a while he/she is no longer burdened with "business" and finally the entire package is destroyed by evil--it is a pattern, not the exception. It is most difficult for those "channels" indeed and there was usually not original "sin" involved. Although, in most cases it was a sham from onset. Do not waste of your time in concern about them for truth shall out and the evil shall consume of itself. Rebuttals from those groups can only assist in our work.

Man is curious about that which is denounced, banned and censored and will seek diligently until he can find out all about the matter---never be distressed at those who throw stones, especially in public media, etc., for they do you great favor. We speak truth and you have naught to fear for it is intended that it shall find ear and eye.

It may not be what ones "wish" to hear, but it will be truth and the hearts of man shall know it! So be it and selah!

Dharma, close this please for there are questions for Hatonn and I have spoken long. I trust I have brought more peace than confusion, for it is my intent to allow for understanding and not further discomfort.

I move aside but remain ever in your service.

I AM SANANDA--ESU JESUS JMMANUEL

The two latest Phoenix Journals are ready for delivery.

PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL

How the government has persistently pried open the privacy compartments, both personal and financial, of the citizens. Big Brother IS watching.

CRY OF THE PHOENIX DEATH RATTLE OF FREEDOM -"THE PLAN 2000"-

The four horsemen of Revelations have been loosed and are ravaging the population of the world TODAY.

The government of the United States of America is now firmly in the hands of the elitist Cartel who are dedicated to the collapsing of all nations into a ONE World Government by the year 2000.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 5

1/7/90 SANANDA/HATONN

Sananda present, Dharma, to respond to an inquiry regarding inconsistency in by birthing dates---will the "real" Sananda stand up, please! Ah yes, twenty questions; you ones are filled with questions around which the world turns. My birthdate is of no consequence whatsoever but I shall set the one to rights as regards your doctrine basics.

In the Journals there will be recognized a discrepancy. In one it gives all the nice UNIVERSAL symbols and in another it refers "in your counting, 22"---both recognized as what you call your late summer month of August (the 8th month). I actually took residency in a "body" on 8,8,8 B.C.--they didn't improve the counting system until you reached "perfection" in your later centuries and besides, no one cared much. The records were not put to any format other than scraps of scrolls, etc., until some 300 years after I had come and gone---like most people's bookkeeping---and dates and times were reconstructed as best they could be and altered to suit the occasion.

The census counting was done in the Holy Lands between the planting (growing) season and the harvest and while the weather was propitious for travel so it was done in August. The Holy Lands can get most disagreeably cold in December. Now, for the dates---if you will stay with the 8th it is the accurate symbol for many reasons which I shall not attend at this time. The 22nd as shown in "SPIRAL---" is a, forgive me, private message to one known as Little Crow.

It was on the day of counting of the cycle of the moon--22 days and also

signaled the hour of entrance. You know, this could turn into an entirely new Journal at which point I (and you) would lose of your scribe! The message is important to Wambli Little Crow for he got his most important message of purpose directions at 2:22 a.m., after Grandfather called him to the striking of 22 bolts of lightning on January 5, 1987---HIS SPIRITUAL NUMBER IN THIS JOURNEY IS "22". It is a mode of communication which, quite frankly, I am surprised to note you ones picked up--and I am most pleased indeed. For a world that accepts any and everything told unto you a difference of 14 or 15 days did not seem so much. Oh would that you ones would question the "live physical beings" about your place with such tedium.

Your government marches forth and murders untold numbers of most innocent people--gives the young men medals and marks the death list to a fragment and then labels it "top secret/national security" and the man in the street cheers the bully and lynches the other. I am trying my talent at wit but it is too filled with irony to be amusing. Therefore, I shall simply relinquish the lectern. Thank you for your inquiry and each who picked up that discrepancy gains a star. Blessings unto you who have read your lessons, for if you picked up the difference you of necessity have been reading the documents. Adonai.

Hatonn to follow, please. I have had another topic come into my attention and have neglected to attend it. It is more important to you than you might realize.

As you move into a time when space

craft bearing space cadets will become more evident, you must take care. I did not say be afraid or unfriendly---I said "take care". Just as you would (SHOULD) not hop into an auto with a total stranger---do not run across the park playground and hop aboard a space ship if it opens its doors.

I am going to repeat something herein that makes the "UFO" Community hopping mad! It is not as the stories are filtering through to you. You are NOT in danger from any little grey men from space.

You do, however, have uncounted numbers of craft hovering just at your atmospheric limits--experiencing, observing--waiting for the action. The show on Earth comes only once in quite a while. When a planet makes a massive change or transition it pulls all who have capability into the sector. There are rather strange appearing ones from both within your earth and without. From time to time they run into problems or simply land and visit---take earth samples, etc., for study just as you have from moon and Mars. They do not "snatch" people and run off with them---they have been known to "borrow" them for a few hours. Please note, that the true "abductions" (grossly misdefined) always park the entities back in a general location harmless to the individual. It sometimes is not in the exact spot where the pick-up occurred because that spot is often swarming with very hostile police and relatives. To return to the exact spot would endanger both the ship and the person involved.

Further--whether or not you might remember it later--there is always

permission on the part of the contacted. Even if it appears he or she is selected out of a group of people at random. No--not at random--predetermined quite emphatically. You have no idea how many people stand in pure loneliness and peer up and ask to us to show ourselves and "come visit me"! It is a time of awakening, brothers, of you who are there on Earth for a specific purpose at this given time in history.

I apologize to you who have swallowed the bait and believe there is no reincarnation. **THAT WAS DELIBERATELY REMOVED FROM YOUR HOLY BOOKS AND WE WILL COVER IT IN MINUTE DETAIL WHEN WE WRITE THE JOURNAL REGARDING WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO YOUR CHURCHES. I TAKE NO EXCEPTION TO YOUR CHURCH ORGANIZATIONS EXCEPT THAT YOU MUST BE ABLE TO SEE THE CORRUPTION AND CONTROL EXERTED THROUGH THOSE CLUBS. YOU HAVE ALL BEEN AROUND LOTS AND LOTS OF TIMES---THIS IS YOUR SCHOOL HOUSE AND YOU ARE GOING TO LEARN THE NECESSARY LESSONS IF YOU EVER ARE ALLOWED INTO THE HIGHER UNIVERSITIES OF THE UNIVERSE AND YOU WILL THEN LEARN THOSE LEVELS OF TRUTH IF YOU EVER PLAN TO GRADUATE UNTO THE HIGHEST LEVEL OF BEINGNESS. IT NOT ONLY IS NOT HERESY--IT IS LOGICAL, REASONABLE AND MOST EFFECTIVE.**

Some of the craft contain beings from the far distant outer reaches of the cosmos. They have the ability to traverse in thought frequency and/or time travel which allows them to travel in capsule time. Boy, this is harder than I thought--for all I have to offer in language is Star Trek.

Some beings are from places where they are useless to earth humans as evacuation craft for the atmosphere aboard the craft is not suitable to sustain human lifeforms. When an evacuation is necessitated it requires GET UP AND GET OFF--NO DONNING OF CUTE LITTLE SPACE SUITS. Therefore, there are thousands of craft present which would only observe.

There are additional craft crewed by ones who could exist nicely in your earth atmosphere and you could do nicely aboard their craft or on their planet. They are observers and contributors---if needed. They are in your sector to observe or participate as is occasioned at the time of need. Some of these ones are remarkably without emotion one way or another--let us call them "Spocks". They work on "reason", they absolutely abide by the Universal Laws but are absent emotional response--I suppose you call it "compassion". They are often more curious than other space aliens for they cannot relate to you ones in any manner. To them, you act totally without any reason at all.

As the time of integration and appearance comes closer there will be far more interest and attention---and permissions given for landings, etc. Depending on where the entities originate, there will be all appearances and many will wear protective living gear. The ones from Pleiades will not--UNLESS--YOU ARE UNDER ADVERSE CONDITIONS ON THE SURFACE--WHICH IS WORSENING EVERY DAY OF YOUR EXISTENCE.

ALL ONES CAPABLE OF BEING WITHIN YOUR LIMITS ARE MENTAL COMMUNICATORS. WHETHER YOU REALIZE IT OR NOT--THEY WILL COMMUNICATE WITH YOU! IF A CRAFT SHOULD LAND IN YOUR PROXIMITY--STAND BACK. SOME CRAFT ARE HOT AND WILL BURN YOU. SOME CRAFT EMIT RADIATION WHICH CAN BURN YOUR SURFACE COVERING---- AT THE TIME OF EVACUATION, THE CRAFT WILL NOT LAND UNLESS ABSOLUTELY NECESSARY AND YOU WILL BE GIVEN TO KNOW THAT CIRCUMSTANCE AT THE TIME.

IF YOU ARE APPROACHED BY ANY ENTITY IT IS MOST SIMPLE TO COME INTO ABSOLUTE UNDERSTANDING--INSTANTLY. YOU DO NOT HAVE TO COMMUNICATE VERBALLY BUT IT IS MOST IDEAL IF YOU HAVE OTHER HUMANS WITH YOU--FOR THEIR BENEFIT. YOU SIMPLY ASK THE VISITOR TO IDENTIFY. NEXT, IF HE FAILS TO ACKNOWLEDGE HIS APPEARANCE AS "COMING IN THE LIGHT OR

SERVICE OF DIVINE SOURCE", ASK HIM!!!!!! IF HE DOES NOT INSTANTLY RESPOND AFFIRMATIVELY, EMPHATICALLY REQUIRE THAT IF HE COMES FROM THE DARK BROTHERHOOD OR ANY INTENT OTHER THAN DIVINE SOURCE--REMOVE HIMSELF AND "DO NOT TOUCH ME". COSMIC LAW DEMANDS THAT HE REMOVE HIMSELF IF REQUESTED IN THE NAME OF DIVINE SOURCE.

I will give you some instances. If I were to appear on your lawn I would immediately give name, rank and serial number so to speak. I would identify and state my origin and purpose. I would first of all tell you that I come in peace and represent the Divine Service. I would not hedge with my words nor avoid a direct and instant response.

If Joe Satan shows up he will be most evasive with you and avoid telling you his intent until he either convinces you he is OK or you are already aboard. ALIEN VISITORS TO ANY PLANET ARE REQUIRED BY COSMIC LAW TO IDENTIFY INSTANTLY AND ACKNOWLEDGE ILL INTENT ---IF ASKED!! IF YOU DON'T ASK, THEY DON'T HAVE TO TELL YOU! FURTHER, IF YOU ASK, THEY CAN EVADE ANSWERING JUST AS LONG AS YOU PLAY GAMES WITH THEM-- AND THEY ARE CLEVER. THEY ARE REQUIRED BY COSMIC LAW TO REMOVE THEMSELVES WHEN ORDERED TO DO SO IN THE NAME OF THE UNIVERSAL SOURCE BY WHATEVER NAME YOU CALL GOD.

THERE MAY BE ABDUCTIONS TAKING PLACE ON YOUR PLANET BUT THEY ARE NOT BEING DONE BY HOSTILE ALIEN TRAVELERS--THEY ARE BEING DONE IN AGREEMENT WITH EARTH BASED HUMANS OPERATING FROM EARTH STATIONS. IF THEY ARE HOSTILE--THEY ARE LIMITED TO EARTH. THAT SIMPLY IS THE WAY IT IS--YOU HAVE A PLANET IN DESTRUCT MODE AND YOU HAVE NO BODY SNATCHERS FROM OUTER SPACE. ALL IS BY AGREEMENT. EVEN INTERVENTION IN OUR OWN BEHALF RE-

QUIRES A COSMIC COUNCIL APPROVAL AND DECREE

I can further promise you, that if you would like to go for a very frightening ride---just run hop on the first thing that lands with no questions asked. Nothing says that you won't get an interesting ride and within a reasonable time be brought right back. Further, if you *ASK* to remain aboard it is conceivable that you might be allowed that privilege but I doubt it, most ships which are of the size to land do not have facilities for earth human curious beings. They are shuttle craft and would provide for very few of your needs for extended stay. You can visit the mother ships but most of you are quite attached to earth emotionally, at this time especially, and become crybabies---change your minds and plead to go home.

The ones of you who work with us and are from us are usually busy with us every hour of your sleep time. Dharma, for instance, gets no rest at all---the eyes close, the circuits are plugged in and we bring her aboard. A lot of you---for you are not usually given to remember---are totally and physically exhausted after a "good night's sleep"; no, you have been busier than usual, I can most surely emphasize. Dharma, for instance, was my co-commander--Commander Imnu. I have not the time nor present desire to isolate each of you so I am only using example. If you feel you are just not really of Earth---you aren't. You do have to function as earth human and are given most of the same restrictions.

Some of you will know that you have abilities beyond the ordinary---it is a no-no to use them and you also know that, for discipline, usually requires that you be returned to point of origin and you would miss the punch-line finale.

Bunches of you are feeling such a kindred with "aliens" that you are inclined to grasp onto any who land and visit. That is fine, just don't run off with them unless you know what you are doing.

If evacuation is needed, I will repeat some things which Ashtar has already explained to you. You will know things are in pretty bad shape around you and many, many craft will blanket your sky. Transport beams are lo-

cated near the midpoint of the underbelly of the craft---they will be shuttle sized craft, and you will be pinpointed. You are apt to be terrified---you must realize the situation is critical, calm yourself, do not move except to get into the light beam---calmly. All children will be lifted off and meeting arrangements will be consummated aboard safety craft. We can both dissolve you and manifest you and yes, right through the roof and brick walls. We will be short of time because of atmospheric conditions and surface activities---there is no time to run to the neighbors---that can be sorted later.

Pets, animal life and conscious beings shall be removed in their order of domestication and human attachments. This is intentional and compassionate in nature for man attaches himself to his animal friends in a most remarkable manner. Even the most evil of men might very well be absolutely foolish over a pet. This is to be admired and proves goodness even in the most evil but arrangements are allowed for that emotional linkage if at all possible.

You must understand, however, that many physical entities will not make it in physical format. Either they simply cannot withstand the frequency or choose to simply change dimension and not bring the body. If there is no planned return to the surface or relocation, then probably the body will simply be shed. Either way, you will enjoy your trip.

The ones who choose to stay with the dark brotherhood will be left---we use no coercion nor force and cannot allow more than 5 to 10 minutes at best for decisions of last minute variety. GET YOURSELVES DECIDED AND PREPARED--NOW!

Don't waste your time worrying about your training period unless you are planning to be evil right up to lift off. Any who are geared to the rebirthing of your planet into balance are moving with her frequency-wise and will be pretty much in the frequency range---we have been working most diligently at that task of frequency matching.

If you are located in a hazard zone and your work (for the Master Teacher and transition) keeps you in that area presently---you will be pro-

TECTED or placed according to mission purpose. You are beam attached (just like your little silver cord) and you will be kept in safety. That does not mean that if you have been instructed to move and you just don't think you want to be bothered, etc., that you won't end up pretty battered and bruised. For instance, we would probably keep Dharma's fingers intact but that does not mean she won't end up with broken legs if a building falls on her. We are given very strict limits when it truly comes to interference. Children, to the age of accountability, are the only unlimited leeway---at a necessary evacuation---all children are removed.

That does not mean that children will all be lifted off from danger zones---L.A. in an earthquake for instance---that has naught to do with evacuation. There are, however, exceptions granted in those areas also.

Parents who are in our Command and who have fragments scattered about and who have requested attention, are given exception for their accounted ones---i.e.---Dharma might have grandchildren, children, family or friends in a given area. If requested---like get on the list---those ones will be evacuated into safety *OF LIFE FORCE*. We are allowed to bring them into safety immediately. If they are of maturity then they are confronted and given choice of placement, for we are disallowed further force.

If your ones do not wish to remain aboard they shall be replaced. You will need accept that choice, whoever you are. These are, however, the exceptions for we cannot have our urgent workers distracted as the most crucial times of all by personal concern. Parents have no greater concern than that of the wellbeing of their children. Well, it was once that way and the lack of it in the masses now is what this transition is all about.

If you are a bonded worker with our Commands, make those arrangements now---doesn't require much. Ormly, for instance, gives me a list and I move them out---then the decisions are allowed but we honor our promise to him first! He will know, then, that his family, etc. is in safety and he can do of his work. If they choose otherwise---he must accept the

choice. Children on the list are tended regardless and kept in safety until the big sorting day. There are other exceptions from upstart--if ones are of evil intent and have no positive purpose--they shall not be lifted off in the just mentioned circumstance. Evil shall not be brought into the Creator's realms but He is most good at discernment and most that appear quite evil are not. **LIKEWISE---ZILLIONS WHO APPEAR QUITE PURE AND LIGHTED ARE ACTUALLY MOST EVIL. THAT IS FOR GOD TO JUDGE, NOT YOU NOR ME.**

Well, Dharma, I suppose I have used up my time and Nikola's. I am sorry for I know you have had no time to visit with your children and grandbabies. The work is so pressing, chela, that you must simply understand and in a while we can give you a few days off to relax and spend being human. But I shall release you now and perhaps you can share breakfast with them.

Charles must be attending these new lessons please, as he must be in synchronized awareness with the other engineers and researchers who will work with Nikola. He was not sent off to Electrical Engineering for a shabby reason. So be it.

I trust we have responded to the limits of comfort. I realize that it appears I overdo---surely, however, I can see when the light of understanding goes on and the fear goes "off".

I move to monitor and allow you to go.

Salu, Hatonn

1/21/90 HATONN

Beloved D, Hatonn to respond to your correspondence. Thank you for patience as Sananda needed the "secretary". We discerned that the information brought forth yesterday by Sananda will be most helpful on a widespread basis for we are having more and more denouncements from the "orthodox" "Christian" churches as to "whose" truth to believe and ultimately the choice is to return to the comfort of the infested traditions. Ones **MUST** come into knowledge that times change and the changes and sequence of events have run full

cycle---unto cleansing and the Master Teacher's return in his Godself, Sananda. WE understand the confusion and it will begin to clear for you ones in this "early-late" stage.

The dark brotherhood is fighting for its existence and that portion shall worsen; however, the truth is destined to be brought forth for it holds the instructions for Divine happenings. You must, as with all ones, rearrange the sequence and balance it with the knowledge that evolution is at hand--there will be no praying it back into reverse order.

I must tell you, as example, that we start late this day because we had to bring Dharma back into the ability to function. She, too, feels it hopeless and gets all but totally hysterical over the societal deterioration. Beloved ones---that is your purpose. You **MUST** see that which is so that you can balance against it. You ones of our contacts must see it first and understand that it will not become OK--it cannot become OK--but you as individuals can be so much better than OK and by sheer practice of our integration shall flourish. Do you not see? You **MUST** flourish and have abundance and success for man **MUST** have the life-ring to see and cling unto.

This planet shall be cleansed from both inside and out. It cannot much longer bear of the negative which worsens daily. You will not be seeing of anything but more horrors on the TV because that is the dark intent---to make all of you so terrified that you will give up and do anything asked to stop of it. But you cannot legislate morality--not in the government nor in the churches.

Examples: The Lutheran Church recently ordained a Gay minister and now, a second one. But, the church which sanctions heterosexual expression has caused the Gay persons to vow non-sexual expression in physical manner (sodomy). The nice new priest espouses that "sexual expression is a *sacred right* regardless of sex". Once again there is no mention of separation of "behavior" vs. "love of fellow-man". The subject becomes so pointed and selected that no one notices that the breaking of commandments is even under consideration--it is "RIGHTS"! The Church government is somehow blamed for denying

RIGHTS.

It is the same with abortion issues. Ones line up on two opposite sides of the street and effort at "forcing" the other to capitulate for or against murder and "CHANGE THE LAWS OR WRITE OF NEW ONES"---**MAN'S LAWS WILL DO NAUGHT NO MATTER HOW MANY THERE ARE FOR OR AGAINST. MURDER IS AGAINST GOD AND CREATION---ABSTINENCE AND RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOR IS THE REAL POINT AND NOWHERE IS IT EVEN MENTIONED. FURTHER, IF IT IS MENTIONED--IT WILL NOT BE CARRIED FORTH ON YOUR NEWS MEDIA FOR THE POINT IS TO BURY THE FACTS AND TRUTH FROM THE VIEW OF THE MASSES.**

All change must come from the single, individual heartplace toward truth and responsibility---**BUT THE OVERALL SCENARIO SHALL NOT BE COMPLETELY CHANGED. THE JOY AND PEACE SHALL COME TO YOU ONES FOR HAVING CHANGED THE HEARTS AND KNOWLEDGE OF MILLIONS OF INDIVIDUALS BUT YOU WILL HAVE TO "ALLOW" THOSE WHO NEVER HEAR OR SEE TO GO THEIR WAY. YOU MUST GRASP ONTO THAT TRUTH AND HOLD STRONG FOR YOUR FALLING INTO THE MIRE AND BOG OF DARKNESS WILL ONLY HINDER AND NOT HELP THOSE WHO ARE SEARCHING---THOSE ONES MUST FIND SOMETHING AND IT IS DESTINED TO BE THROUGH YOUR WORKS THAT THERE IS SOMETHING THERE FOR THEM TO FIND.**

Yes, precious, I would urge most humbly that you and G partake of the hypnosis training at Gil's for the following reason: The implants and patterns for "death" actions and confusion are planted by the dark brotherhood within the subconscious minds of man -- I will not go into great length herein. The "problems" must be confronted at the same level of consciousness wherein the problem is established. **THERE IS NO OTHER WAY! ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISM THEN YOU CAN DO SOMETHING TO ALTER THE PATTERNS. SATAN WILL SHOUT "VILE, EVIL, OF**

THE DEVIL, HYPNOSIS IS THE DOWNFALL OF MAN, MURDEROUS, CHEAP AND ON AND ON" TO DISSUADE ONES FROM GAINING THE INFORMATION WHICH STOPS HIM DEAD IN HIS TRACKS. DHARMA CAN CURE BULEMIA, ANOREXIA, BED-WETTING AND A ZILLION OTHER SELF-IMPOSED ILLNESSES IN TWO HOURS OR LESS AND KEEP THEM CURED IF ALLOWED ONGOING INPUT.

CANCER, AIDS, OR NAIL-BITING WILL NOT BE "CURED" UNTIL THE CAUSE OF THE DISEASE IS LOCATED AND THE MIND CLEARED FOR THE ALLOWING OF HEALING--FRANKLY, I FIND NO OTHER REPUTABLE RESOURCES FOR THE TRAINING WITH INTEGRITY EXCEPT THROUGH GIL OR HIS TRAINED PERSONNEL WHO MIGHT HAVE OPENED OTHER TRAINING SCHOOLS. TO ONLY LEARN THE ART OF HYPNOSIS IS NOTHING--YOU ARE HYPNOTIZED IF YOU MISS A TURNOFF ON THE FREEWAY BECAUSE YOU WERE THINKING OF SOMETHING ELSE. IT IS BECAUSE HYPNOSIS IS NOT EVIL THAT MAKES IT WORK--SATAN CANNOT STAND AGAINST THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND KNOWS TRUTH AND YET IT WILL ABSORB ANYTHING FED INTO IT. A GOOD TECHNICIAN RECOGNIZES THAT A COMPUTER IS ONLY AS GOOD AS THE DATA WITHIN THE PROGRAMMING--SO BE IT EXACTLY THE SAME WITH THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND. TO HEAL MAN, YOU MUST ALLOW HIM TO CONFRONT HIS TRUTH OF CAUSE AND ALLOW HIM TO HEAL HIMSELF. THERE IS NO ONE MEDICATION WHICH HEALS--DRUGS, OF ANY KIND, ARE ONLY TOOLS. YOU CAN HEAL WITH WATER IF THE PATIENT BELIEVES HE IS GIVEN SOMETHING WHICH WILL CURE HIS AILMENTS. HE WILL HEAL ALL THE FASTER IF YOU GIVE HIM WATER WITH SOMETHING IN IT THAT CAUSES VISIBLE OR PHYSICAL EFFECTS SUCH AS DIARRHEA AND OR DIURESIS OR, OR, OR.

ALL OF OUR ONES MUST BE GIVEN THIS TRAINING AS SOON AS IS POSSIBLE. IT IS SIMPLY THAT MOST CANNOT AFFORD IT AT THIS TIME IN EITHER TIME OR MONEY--BUT IT MUST BE ACCOMPLISHED. I CANNOT SPARE DHARMA AND/OR OBERLI TO DO THE TRAINING AT THIS TIME BUT IF SOME OF YOU OTHER ONES BECOME PROFICIENT YOU CAN GIVE CLASSES AND/OR WORK ONE ON ONE IN TRAINING OF MORE. I am seriously considering forming a group of the inside workers on an evening basis just as soon as we come to a lull in the writing in order to allow a "school" in which Dharma and Oberli can train the ones involved with us. But a hundred and fifty hours out of their lives at this point is unacceptable when we can wait a bit longer and "move the mountain" to ones who cannot "move to the mountain". All who will and can take of the training, I urge you to partake. The time and inconvenience will be well repaid for you will never look at life through the same dark glasses again. More than that, you will be able to work with each other and answers to problems will pour forth like water from a pure well--you can learn to know yourself and why you do the things you do and feel the insecurities about various hidden circumstances. The consciousness hides and binds in darkness the truth held within the subconscious data banks. So be it, I have a tendency to overdo the lecture for I feel so strongly about the subject. Until we touch the subconscious we touch very little on the surface.

Beloved one, "purpose" is rarely present in the consciousness for that is the blight of being human. "Purpose" is that which evolves finally into the light of day and when you can allow, by the sharing of yourself, the gift of another to express growth through the sharing--you are fulfilling the greatest of all "Purpose". And yes, there is time--God gives us that which we need to fulfill His plan and awakening a sleeping people. You see, it is only His people which shall awaken--so be it for this is the placement of Satan and relatively few actually wish to belong to God. That is another hard fact for you ones who wish to give light unto all--they will not hear of your cry. It is not meant that they shall hear of your call for they have come forth in opposite

purpose.

There will be ones within your family units who are destined to the purpose of darkness and they will effort at pulling you down. You can already see it in movement in ones around you--ones you care greatly about and yet, you cannot act FOR them and you have no right to do other than tell them of your truth and allow them to go in their own path--but you do not need follow of them into darkness---that is not "love", that is destruction. All ones shall be called upon to make hard choices indeed and beware of those who offer all the solutions unto you on a silvered plate for the frills against truth are tempting indeed -- the only thing wrong is that it never bears its "described" fruit. Satan promises and draws wondrous pictures but never produces the joy, peace and happiness he promises. In other words, you may be gifted with his gifts of clever manipulation and end up owning the entire of the world and yet you will look at your possession and realize thy heart and soul is as empty as the bank account is full.

Even that does not mean that lack of abundance is a wondrous way to go---it is not. Abundance is necessary in order to fulfill our tasks and God IS abundance---you can have both physical abundance and peace, happiness and growth within God. 'Tis Satan that tells you otherwise. What you give unto God he creates unlimited return on your investment--unlimited! Most people, however, thwart the plan by "investing" in an orthodox church program for the return in increased measure. The heart must be willing to give as with no return expected or desired and then in total truth is the abundance poured forth--like insurance, you have to buy it when you have no need of it. One must purchase the insurance of abundant return with the acceptance of poverty within the heartplace to hold of that insurance policy. Satan usually wins and makes sure not very many purchase that insurance policy so on that day of reckoning he has all the people helpless and without their insurance policy bought. God never tells one what the cost of that policy might be---it is a rather floating scale indeed. It might be most hefty for Donald Trump and quite "free" of cost to one "without". So be it for there are very few "shortcuts" to God

and physical peace. Satan will promise you all sorts of short-cuts including "Jesus died and you are immediately saved if you believe he died for you"--that is the biggest lie of all and the short-cut will actually cost you the arrival at the desired destination. Poverty of the soul is indeed the worst of all poverty.

Satan will effort to convince you that if you go in service to God that you will be caused to live in poverty and have naught of the physical wonders--God has allowed creation of the wondrous things and His desire is that his people have them--all the beauteous and wondrous "things"---it is lacking in true God-ness to not have of them if the choice is yours. The mass of man must come to know that you can have God-ness and abundance---gleaned with integrity---it is most necessary indeed. Man must not be allowed to believe that to believe in the Christed path only leads to poverty in the gutter. He must be made aware that he can have it all within the Laws of God and The Creation. Further, man must feel within self that he has earned that which he receives for that is his only balance in self-esteem. Rewards come in as many forms as does man.

Please allow M G to see this document. If it helps, simply blacken out the names. I desire her to know that we know of the truth of the situation. I want her to further understand that we are greatly indebted to Bob for that which he gave to us---an opportunity to state truth. If he can "hear" and see the truth, he has given us a most remarkable audience--controversy causes more spread of the truth than does simply dispersing it at random.

This is another incident wherein one cannot discern the contract of another individual no matter how close the relationship might be. She must rise above and beyond the obvious which confronts her. There will be great effort to cause her to follow in the darkness---when that fails and she simply stands firm he shall have to make a decision to either come into the lighted way or expect failure. I tell you something which will sound like a contradiction for evil projectors of half-truths have done so well financially up until now---that day is over! The works of God and truth shall henceforth prevail--Bill Cooper

is an excellent example--God will not counter the lies at every turn and there will be many, many turns as Evil selects the barriers along the roadway. We shall henceforth march right through them and move right into abundance and light.

T IS THE TRUTH OF THE WORD WHICH SHALL CHANGE OF MAN--NO MORE AND NO LESS. GOD IS THE WORD AND THEREFORE IT CANNOT FAIL NO MATTER HOW IT MIGHT APPEAR AT INTERVALS. EVIL WAS GIVEN FIRST CHANCE AND NOW IT MAKES OUR JOB EASIER--MAN CAN SEE THE DIFFERENCE--IT SIMPLY HAS NOT HAPPENED AS EVIL HAS PROJECTED IT FROM THE DAY SPECIFIED FOR EARTHQUAKES TO THE LIES OF UFO'S. THE MEASURE OF A PROPHET IS TRULY THE ONE GIVEN IN DANIEL---DO THE PROPHECIES COME TO PASS? A SMALL PERCENTAGE DOES NOT A GOOD PROPHET MAKE--100%. THAT IS WHY IT IS SO FOOLISH TO GIVE CERTAIN DATES AND TIMES OVER WHICH CONTROL AND PERCEPTION CAN BE ALTERED ONE SIDE AGAINST THE OTHER. IF SATAN SAYS THE SAN ANDREAS FAULT SHALL GO ON THURSDAY AT 3:00 P.M., WE ARE ALLOWED TO SEE TO IT THAT IT DOES NOT. HOWEVER, SO CAN SATAN PULL HIS ENERGIES INTO SERVICE AND ALTER THAT WHICH WE PROJECT.

I refer you to yesterday's writing of Sananda from Matthew---when the signs are all about you, then you shall know the time is near---but you will not be given specific time nor place---ye shall either be prepared or ye shall not. However, even the orthodox speculators who work in the direct lineage of Satan know and project the prophecies of the ages to be unfolding right now!

As in M's case, to quarrel will only cause a harder and higher wall of defense to be built between them and always ones must be left a manner of changing with dignity. The rest of you--including M, can take these actions as confirmation of your truth for I repeat "dead dogs don't get kicked". The anger and denial comes from the impact of truth upon a set-

ting. It is not that B, for instance, is evil and intends to perpetrate lies upon unsuspecting persons---he believes himself to be right. Oh dear ones, these people believe the lie to be truth.

Bill Cooper, for instance, is quite honorable in his belief---he believes himself to be telling the truth and it is you he believes are being led of Satan---DO YOU NOT SEE THE EFFECTIVENESS OF IT?

Ones like George Bush believe that that which they do is in the best interest of the people---he is not deliberately out to destroy his nation and peoples---HE BELIEVES IT TO BE THE PROPER WAY TO GO! BUT SATAN MUST GIVE AWAY HIS LIE EVENTUALLY---IT HAPPENED WITH JOHN KENNEDY. Kennedy saw the lie of it all and yet, the minute he efforted at changing of actions he was annihilated. The change cannot be so blatant and must come up from the people to the surface. One man who has been a part of the plan cannot change and do it. This does not mean that these ones stop playing it for their own advantage---it simply means that they truly believe that that which they do is perfectly correct. You cannot convince a man who sees the sky as green, that it is blue for you cannot have a basis for decision. You can have everyone "vote" that the sky is blue but to the man who sees it as green it makes not one iota of difference---he has simply been "out-voted".

This is why we are caused to repeat and repeat and point up the problems for unless ones can see of the problems there is no hope for viable solutions or change.

In the recent Senate subcommittee hearings by the "Council of Foreign Relations" headed by Joseph Biden he interrogated the second highest persons in Colombia, Peru and Bolivia. The subject was drug-wars, of course, and weapons used therein and chemicals used to process the cocaine, etc. THE CHEMICALS ARE ALL SHIPPED FROM THE UNITED STATES, EITHER DIRECTLY OR THROUGH OTHER LATIN COUNTRIES AS COVER. ALL HEAVY AND ASSAULT WEAPONS ARE MADE IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

THEY REACH THE DRUG CARTELS THROUGH THE SAME ROUTES--EITHER DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY. MOST HAVE BEEN SHIPPED IN AT THE "CONTRACTUAL AGREEMENT LEVELS OF NATIONAL HEADS OF GOVERNMENTS"! Mr. Biden claimed he found that very hard to believe--so be it.

D, there is nothing more that you can do for ones such as M except keep the lines of communications open and continue to allow her to have as much information as you can flood her with for even if B will not partake, it will give her support in knowledge that we know exactly how it is and will give her stability and a foundation upon which to stand. Make sure, for instance, that she is made privy to the Lear letter--ones need specific confirmation of truth in discrepant perceptions.

I must point out that we will lose a few rounds also on grounds which have no basis or evidence--you ones must not be deterred by such---there will be no errors at high levels of projections and you shall have your private confirmations through ones like Meek and Lear, etc. It will seem small indeed at times as the verbage is vile and widespread--just one letter such as the young man wrote on the yesterday is very debilitating to Dharma and she wishes to stop her work. These are, however, the very pieces of information which can do us the very most positive good. WE NEVER ATTACK ON A PERSONAL BASIS BUT ON MISINFORMATION AND ALLOWANCE FOR UNDERSTANDING. DIRECT CONFRONTATION IN LIKE MANNER OF THE ATTACK ONLY CAUSES SET IDEAS TO BECOME TOTALLY UNBENDING. THIS DOES NOT MEAN THE LIE SHOULD BE ALLOWED SUSTENANCE. IF A MAN CAN SEE OF HIS MISCONCEPTION THE DOOR IS ALWAYS OPEN--IF NOT, HE MUST BE ALLOWED TO TRAVEL IN HIS OWN EXPERIENCE--HE DOES NOT, HOWEVER, HAVE THE RIGHT TO PULL ANOTHER INTO HIS TRAP. THE LIE WILL USUALLY PRESENT ITSELF FOR THAT WHICH IT IS. IF A MAN CAN SEE AS WITH THE DOC, YOU HAVE GAINED A BELOVED

FRIEND INSTEAD OF AN ADVERSARY. WE DO NOT WANT B GIRARD AS AN ADVERSARY, FOR INSTANCE; WE WOULD JOYOUSLY WELCOME HIM WITHIN AS FRIEND--EVEN IF IT BE A YEAR FROM NOW, OR TWO OR ??

It is as the ones C & D-P. Love them and allow him to find of his way. It is a most typical picture indeed--it will begin by denouncement on a small point, then refusal to review the material on any pretense whatsoever and then final and emphatic denouncement of all the material under question---you see, either our material is correct or all of it is invalid. If some of it were valid and some invalid it would have to have been given in differing time segments--which is exactly why we did it the way we did. If the truth of Sananda in *IM-MANUEL* is wrong then there can not be much credibility to *SPACE-GATE* for if Dharma would allow one dark energy through, she would allow many---OR NONE! We have deliberately sprinkled a myriad of subjects of such large magnitude that she must remove any doubts as to source from her own consciousness---SHE COULD NOT HAVE PHYSICALLY DONE THE WORK AND RESEARCH EVEN TO GIVING NAUGHT BUT LIES. SHE WOULD NOT HAVE KNOWN THE RESOURCES WHEREBY SHE COULD EVEN "COPY" THE WORK. First we had to prove truth unto her and still she longs for tangible proof and a letter or statement of confirmation is like water to a man dying of thirst. Yes we can make misstatements and errors in print or perception---but you will find no deviation in concept. I am as with any human, I might very well slip and give you wrong initials for one who is actually another---there is no perfection on these levels of existence, but there will be no errors in life concept or relationships within the order of Gods Laws, The Creation and that planet Earth.

This is why, when one picks upon a typographical "error" to disclaim a work--rejoice for you have just proved your truth. You see, *IM-MANUEL* stood on the truth of the book--all that could be used for stone throwing was a "word processor" discrepancy. Of course Sananda knew the difference but you would not have

gleaned your confirmation. Dharma has had great difficulty in speaking truth that presents a grossly differing disclosure such as Jesus not being a proper label to Jesus not dying on the cross. These are very important points of difference in theology. The overall difference makes no difference in actuality but there is immediate separation of opinions as to truth.

The orthodox doctrines will simply toss it aside as quackery until such time as man speaks up and demands truth and by then it will be too late to stop of it. Until all of you come into understanding you are somewhat forced to move with us in trust and faith--but we never want you to do so like idiot lambs who do not question and discern. WE can see the value of releasing a book now vs. next month, etc., simply because our overview of probabilities is a bit better qualified--that does not mean that probabilities cannot be incorrect---you ones must grant us the allowance of non-exact readings of probabilities. As long as there is "possibility" of change your probabilities can be impacted.

Unfortunately there are Cosmic ground-rules for this game being played out herein. It will be played out as laid forth for that simply is the way it is. You see, in the ending none loses or wins--Satan shall also claim victory for he shall carry myriads of souls into his dark dens. The light shall prevail ultimately but it is actually a time of separation, graduation, and sorting for the cleansing and reclaiming of a planet and allowance of a new game to begin. If you look at it otherwise you shall be overwhelmed and immobilized--we do that which we can--together and we move as if there were unlimited "time" with one exception--we must keep moving and sometimes lack of deadlines causes workers to sit and become dead. If all ends tomorrow or this afternoon---so it ends and we will be exactly as far on our path as we need be---if it ends in 500 years, we will have pulled it off in total perfection---if it ends in 10 years we will have proved that a species can survive. We do that which we can in proper sequence and work as if we have at least 10 years but accept what comes if it ends tomorrow. You simply cannot spend time in severe quandary as to whether or not there will be enough "time" to get it done--you will not be given to know and therefore we work as if there is

naught but time available unto us. You see, in my own sector--I have no real concept of time or space and must adjust my processes to meet your needs. Time as such has no meaning and sequence simply IS! Therefore if the illusion or play changes or ends, so be it--for it simply IS. I know that it is not so simple for you ones to understand and therefore it stretches your brothers out here to meet that restriction and thereby both of us grow.

I will allow you a bit more personal insight, little D, regarding your awakening speed and understanding vs. G's. It was most necessary to determine whether or not G would move on or stop in his work to accommodate to your negative input. He loves you greatly and it is a very hard thing to perceive that one may lose a most important thing if he pursues his path. It is not negative in that you did not see of it for several reasons which I might point out one or so. If the dark brotherhood could stop G they would have won a tremendously important round in stopping of the publication of the work and the best place to impact to accomplish that stoppage was through you---we allowed that to continue for if our workers are wishy-washy and change with the tides we will not get our task done. It was effectively stopped at Sedona, although it was never intended the work would be brought through that route--there are other things at play in that scenario which are not yet to be publicized. It is hard on all involved but the results are stable and well founded--we have to find out who will stand with us and who will fold in the first wind. We hold a species of man at stake--a species who is hostage to the devil--let's call it Original Hostage--Human. One must be very careful and sure when you go in to free hostages in order to insure safety of the innocent bystanders and the hostages. This game is very little in difference. How do we free the hostage and keep the bystanders in safety and bring them along into safety, also? Let us say the building is burning and you have hostages and onlookers within---how do we get them out of the building or put out the fire?---most tedious indeed. You see, Satan revels in the fire and rejoices as the fire gets each one. He somehow forgets to tell his servants that fire kills the body and an eternal hot-foot is most uncomfortable in the astral planes. Have you ever taken note of how worthless a magnificent suit is upon the body of a murdered man? The movies like to end a picture with the dead man lying among his scattered pieces of gold and he couldn't quite reach them to take them along with him. Somehow it isn't such a bad message.

It isn't just money, either. There is one very close to home to ones of you, wherein a wondrous person had been always overweight. At retirement time she had reached her ideal weight and had not even worn some of her new wardrobe and was snuffed out in an accident on the third day of retirement travel. Half the loved ones wept over the loss of the joy of experiencing success in a simple matter of fat. But these are things of the human experience--these ARE THE LESSONS and the sadness and the joy. And the truth that, as the cycles have been, there is inevitable death of the physical in some number of years rarely to exceed say, 90--usually less. And yet, the evil will somehow lure you into the trap of physical gathering up as if you will never depart the physical---yet all the desire to remain forever in the physical makes not a hair of difference---ultimately the physical is useless. And yet, still the human remains hostage to the lie.

If man could only move through life without attachments of soul unto these things, i.e., move and experience the abundance for that which it is toward enjoyment, fulfillment and remain unattached unto it---he can have it all--the joy of the experience and the fulfillment at the time of separation from it. This is further perpetuated by wills and estates for the remaining ones---poo, let them have the joy of earning their own and growing beyond the bondage therefrom. A good theory is get lots, use lots and joyously leave lots. If you can detach from "things", the battle is won---and that, dear friends, includes persons. Nothing is lost from a wondrous soul relationship except for perhaps a few brief hours of partial separation. Ones who truly understand never even experience partial separation.

I would hope that some day you have time to query Gabriel Green about his relationship with his departed wife, Helen. As a matter of fact Helen is a craft commander over on this

side and has been allowed specifically to be the one who will retrieve Gabriel. Ah, how wondrous if ALL could understand.

Dharma, let us take a rest break and then later we shall respond to G. Thank you, chela, for I appreciate your willingness for yesterday was most debilitating---don't concern about the Journal as these things are as important as the Journals. Who knows, if we can get some of these dear ones through the training, we might just get you a helper receiver. So be it and salu.

Hatonn to stand-by.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional,

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material in any manner without express written permission of the Publisher is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 6

1/13/90 SANANDA/HATONN

"Then I saw heaven opened and a white horse standing there; and the one sitting on the horse was named 'Faithful and True'--- the one who justly punishes and makes war. His eyes were like flames, and on his head were many crowns. A name was written on his forehead, and only he knew its meaning. He was clothed with garments dipped in blood, and his title was 'The Word of God.' The armies of heaven, dressed in finest linen, white and clean, followed him on white horses.

"In his mouth he held a sharp sword to strike down the nations, he ruled them with an iron grip; and he trod the winepress with the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God. On his robe and thigh was written this title: 'King of Kings and Lord of Lords.'" The Revelation 19:11-16.

You have called me by many names as I have walked among you; I, sent of God as a wayshower. You have turned me away time and time again to return to your evil ways. You know not that which you do for you have listened to the incorrect teachings as laid forth by men.

I came as a Christ Messenger and ye persecuted and crucified my being-- you mocked and ridiculed; you spat upon me. I come again for my faithful and true--for ones who would turn

again unto the path of light. I have brought with me, my ones to tell you truth and remind you of how it is and allow you to remember your birthright and that which you truly are---that God dwells within your beingness and you are his temple. You have desecrated those temples and driven him out of his own dwelling places--we now come to reclaim our Creator's kingdom.

I Am the Word of God--I Am Sananda--it is the name written upon my forehead.

As Satan has known of my coming and my presence, he has duped you again. You have gathered together in places to honor and draw into unity and again, you were given the lie and ye have stolen the truth and caused it to become the lie. You call of the times and actions "New Age", ye have sported and defamed your brothers from the universal realms who have come unto you with assistance. You dance the dance of evil and you speak falsely in my name and that of our Creator--you have defiled and corrupted The Creation which birthed and nurtured you. Each knows to whom I speak.

Even now as you pronounce your "new" truths you show that which is the lie--you disunite even as you project unity. Sect against sect, color against color, creed against creed and while you play in the games of evil, your very world is laid waste and the governments have enslaved you.

This scribe is not a "channel"--this scribe is sent from these realms to print of these words for your attention. You may debate and "vote" her out but ye shall not stop of the truth for the Father has decreed that it shall go forth throughout the nations that man could make his choices. It is decreed that man shall again look at those choices with the attendant consequences of actions and "decide".

On the harvest day, brothers, when the grim reaper comes forth--the sorting will have been done. Ye shall be gathered into the Father's houses or ye will be left to thy choices of the upheavals of the planet and the cleansing of a civilization and a Mother Earth.

I am the one last known to you as Jesus Esu Immanuel--the Christos Sananda. I do not come forth from the East nor the West--the North or the South--I come from God the Creator.

I do not write "fortunes" in the stars--I navigate and dwell among and within the stars. You need of no intermediary to commune with me or your Creator Source--you have been duped. You cannot go into the "churches" and hear a minister and walk from the building and live in the evil and "buy" your way into the Father's mansions. But by the way of truth shall you come home. But by return to truth shall you save of your birthright and your own living planet.

Ye desire to hear that which you

"want" to be told---nay, I bring you TRUTH; I also offer you very viable actions and assistance in earthly manner and you laugh and denounce it as untruth for you assume Immanuel Jesus would not tell of you how to run of your business---I told my disciples exactly how to function in their public life.

You constantly petition: "Dear Jesus, give me, tell me, help me, show me . . ." I come forth and I do so and you set the messenger up for crucifixion and denouncement. No more shall it be tolerated for ye who hear of truth and deny of it have denied of your Creator and that thrusts you automatically into the house of Satan. There shall be no middle road on the sorting day--"*Ye are either with me or ye are against me. So be it and Selah.*"

You can cast derision at my "seal of truth" but I suggest you look carefully once again at that which you do, for you ones sorely try me.

I care not by which label you address me--I answer thy soul petition and I come again that you might regain thy life and the balance of thy placement. So be it for the sands within the glass are emptied and the glass lays upon its side awaiting the turning.

Ones who are actively working against this work shall reap a heavy mark for it is one thing to pull thine ownself down into darkness but ye add burden upon burden when you mislead your brother. Read and hear that which you throw back at these documents and words put forth from this source---look and listen to that which you say and do unto this scribe. This scribe is not a "channel", she is sent as my contact and a bringer of life truth. She is not alone in our work--she is but one of many. *The next stone you cast might very well strike yourself between thine own eyes--for what ye send out, comes back unto source---it is the law of universal physics. Ye reap that which ye sow and I suggest that each looks most carefully at that which you say and do for the know-it-all ego authority shall surely*

fall, just as pride goes before the fall. I suggest ye ponder on these things. So be it.

I AM SANANDA, ONE WITH GOD

Thank you, Sir, for your conference; we stand in humble appreciation. I, Hatonn, speak in behalf of your personnel. Our hearts, too, are heavy that man cannot seem to accept truth but continues to tear down all that is goodness. But, Sir, there are the faithful and true and we honor them without boundaries or limits for they walk a damaged road indeed. There are but a tiny few of our workers who would not accept the load again and again---you, Sir, shall not be given to bear the ultimate "cross" alone, again, for we have Cosmic permission to stand beside thee---all the way! I salute you Sir for I am most ignoble in thy presence. We shall simply work harder for the job shall be done. Thank you.

Hatonn to converse a bit on prophecy. Who will man hear? Edgar Cayce? Nostradamus? Jesus? Christ through John and Revelations? Germain? St. Paul? Daniel? Moroni? Wakan Tanka? Quetzal Coatl? Buddha? WHO WILL YOU HEAR? You look for proof and signs and they lay about you like a death shroud--a death swaddle! You seek out the counsel of ones who denounce these truths and tell you irrational nonsense and yet you believe them. You are told to not hear what these ones project --- why? Because you will hear truth and the "controllers" cannot allow you to hear and see truth for you break away from them and find yourself in freedom. You have forgotten that you are strong and independent--you have been convinced that you cannot stand without the support of "controls" and "limits" and in fear of life itself. "They" promise to protect you while they work frantically to consume you in evil and you sit by the way and cast

stones at the bringers of truth to this weary, sickened world who cries out in pitiful screams from her wounds.

PANAMA

Let us look at that which is happening in America. What do they tell you on the vidiot box? They show pictures of children coming home from "Just Cause", an "Invasion" of Panama. The leaders have them jump from planes for a massive show--and a leader gets up and says, "Some have to die, that's just the way it is." The families are flown to the area to meet these "returning HEROS"--they've only been gone about four weeks--the length of a vacation.

They say they had 26,000 troops in Panama, 16 stealth planes worth half a billion dollars each, (to drop two little bombs *near* a base), tanks, patrol units, men, women and frankly--children. They went and they "died with honor and just cause" and all got their little chest medals----for what? Oh, one marine was killed in a brawl "he" started, and in protection of the *assumed* insult to a soldier's wife. Further, to get ONE man who had treaties and contracts with your government to do exactly what he had been doing.

Your troops went in and madness ensued. You have a city that is in shambles with millions upon millions of dollars in expense to repair; who do you think will pay for it? They tell you that there were exactly 202 civilians killed, when there were almost 2,000. You have a more corrupt government in place and you are now headed for Colombia, El Salvador and Nicaragua, where you already have destroyed the governments, the populace, and made terrorist attacks. Your government has thrown the entire of Central America into chaos and death.

DO YOU ONES REALLY LISTEN TO WHAT IS TOLD TO YOU? YOU ARE IN THE TRAP! IN LESS THAN A DECADE IT WILL ALL BE OVER FOR FREEDOM IF YOU

DO NOT WAKE UP. PERHAPS IT IS ALREADY TOO LATE, IF YOU WATCH THE FOOLISH MASSES IN THEIR STUPORS. SO BE IT.

WHO WILL YOU HEAR?

"One of its (the Beast's) heads seemed to have a mortal wound, but its mortal wound was healed, and the whole earth followed the beast with wonder. . .men worshipped. . .the beast, saying, 'Who is like the beast, and who can fight against it?'"

How is it that you can miss of it? One of the beasts is mortally wounded---ah, but it will rise again and there will appear to be peace in the lands for a period of some 3 1/2 years--then it will rise up in its new strength and proclaim its way as THE WAY and you shall never have experienced anything as awful as those following 3 1/2 years! And the beast shall be in total control of all the lands. Well, you had better look around---Russia and her empire is sorely wounded and your time of counting is upon you. Through the help of America the beast will heal, the plan shall be instituted and you will be enslaved---not to little grey men from space, children, from evil men upon your planet.

The delays in the shuttle launch has bought you time for they are having troubles with their equipment of which you are not made privy. It has delayed the new money issuance by a bit but it will happen. But what do you do--you go forth and say "See, it didn't happen!" Oh yes it has!--you just didn't notice; you were too busy praising the idiots for their "Just Cause". THE PRESS IS FULLY OPERATIONAL!!

BAD NEWS AHEAD

I am going to utilize an interview from USA TODAY and will simply repeat portions as it applies. The "answers" are supplied by your Donald Regan, Wall Street and federal "insider", who has been assigned the

job of chief Establishment cheerleader for the New Money, and its Czar. He advances the plans at every opportunity, this monetary horror for you people. His status as former Secretary of the Treasury, former White House chief of staff and his status as former Merrill Lynch head, give him plenty of prestige for this most repulsive job.

There are a barrage of lies about the new money to stop counterfeiting and drug wars, etc. The purpose is to destroy your privacy and the economy.

Question (Q): You've suggested changing U.S. currency--either the size or the color--to cut down on money laundering. How would that help?

Regan: "Any time you read about a drug bust, the amount of cash seized is always in the thousands. In a recent haul in Los Angeles, it was over \$10 million. There's also a large underground economy of people dealing only in cash for one reason or another. Now you say to yourself, 'Why do we just have to put up with all of these people using United States currency for their illicit trade?' We've got to get at the cash."

(Q): How would your proposal work?

Regan: "At the end of World War II in Europe, there was a flourishing black market. When they wanted to stop the black market, they changed the script that was being used by the armed forces. My plan would be that you simply declare a short period in advance, say 10 days, that as of a certain date, the current \$50's and \$100's are no longer legal tender."

(Q): What would that mean for honest people?

Regan: "That doesn't mean that money people have stashed away in their mattresses is sud-

denly no good, because it is exchangeable for the new currency and the new currency is the legal tender. But you do have to go to a bank to make the exchange."

(Q): Would this be a one-shot thing?

Regan: "Since the currency would no longer be legal tender, you would have forever to turn it in for legal tender. So you wouldn't have to make a mad rush down and join a large line at the bank to get new cash. But once you do turn it in, then you get the new stuff. Well, let's see how much of a crimp it puts in the drug economy. And, in five years or so, change it again if you have to."

(Q): Wouldn't there be a lot of legal objections to this?

Regan: "Sure. A lot of people will raise legal questions. Do we have the right to do this? These people are killers. We have the right to do anything we want to them to protect ourselves. And don't tell me our Founding Fathers would never have approved or that it's unconstitutional to go after them. It is not. I'm sure that Thomas Jefferson or James Madison or George Washington, had they known of a drug problem, would have gone after them."

(Q): People are taking bundles of U.S. currency to Canadian banks where there is no requirement to report \$10,000 transactions. Once it gets into the Canadian banks, then it's into the international system. What do you do about a situation like that?

Regan: "The way this drug money flows, it's like water flowing. If water is flowing down a hill and you want to prevent it from coming into your back yard, you dam it up one place, but it'll find another outlet. You've got to stop it right at its source and

not let it come down the hill."

THE PHOENIX WORD

HATONN TO CLEAR, PLEASE

(Q) But we can't seal our borders.

Regan: "We have to go to the source of a lot of this. For starters, it's Colombian and other Latin American banks and Caribbean banks. We need international cooperation. Laundering drug money is a common problem."

(Q): Some say there's a reluctance, particularly by Treasury people, to really move on money laundering, that they've got other concerns they see as being more important.

Regan: "Sure. Capital gains. Tax. Third World debt and so forth. Well, are they part of the United States government or not? Is this president saying that drugs are our No. 1 problem? If this is the No. 1 problem, then it should be recognized for that and some attention paid to it, and the president has to lay down the law. I mean, come on guys, let's get this done."

(Q): Who should handle this?

Regan: "It has to be the financial people in government and outside of government who get together to handle this aspect of the problem. And with a top-notch person at the head of it."

IS YOUR MIND NOT SCREAMING "STOP"? OH MY CHELAS, MY CHELAS--SEE AND HEAR FOR IT IS THE ELEVENTH HOUR INDEED. THE PRESSES HAVE ALREADY PUSHED OUT BILLIONS.

This change-over will be without warning and it can happen at any moment. All is not technically in place and they missed the start-up due to these technicalities. If the new satellites work properly, take a deep breath and start wishing you had listened.

You want proof of our presentation--confirmation? Try the "Nova 8" newsletter; try the valid financial letters floating about your society, try the "Oxford Club" announcements, try a "\$49 book (which has also sold for as high as \$89)" called HOW TO ACHIEVE PERSONAL AND FINANCIAL PRIVACY IN A PUBLIC AGE. I quote the price stated in the advertisement therefor. You can get ten times as much for \$10 from PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL and/or SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER. WHAT DOES IT TAKE TO MAKE YOU LISTEN??

Dharma, let us take a break please. I think we may have to stay with current topics a bit longer--I must get you to look at your "TODAY". If you do not learn you are destined to repeat and repeat and repeat the errors. So be it.

I will move to stand-by. Thank you, chela, for remaining and working this day. We shall attend the movers. I offer you peace, Dharma, for thy brother knows not of that which he does nor of the pain he brings. He knows not even of his own predicament as he blunders headlong into the abyss.

We do of that which we can. We lay down credibility and confirmation wherein we can. It is all that we can do at the present time. If we are rejected, then so be it for naught shall stop the march of sequence--time and space have nothing to do with it. THE PLAN bomb is set to detonate in your year 2000--all workable and in place. That is the plan of man--let us see how many will hear the cry of the Phoenix as it makes its final metamorphic changes.

I shall clear the frequency now, perhaps you will call when you are ready to resume and I will give attention as to the information which must be next to go forth.
Good morning,

This is a good spot to give you several things to think about and fill out this page. Have you ever thought about meanings of words? Let's look at the word F-E-A-R, for instance. False Evidence APPEARING Real.

Contrast this with F-A-I-T-H Forsaking All I Trust HIM.

If you have any short words of inspiration you can share please send them to us.

1/13/90 HATONN #2

Thank you, Dharma, for joining me. Hatonn present to discuss a few more current affairs. I know no other way to do it except in this manner.

Ones in the public information network--especially those of truth, are now pulling from our Journals and we must continue the flow. We care not that they use material first published here--the information simply MUST be brought into attention.

WHO CONTROLS THE MEDIA?

JS has been kind enough to share a most important piece of information with us this day to which all of you need to be privy. As you examine the information on the following page I ask you to please keep uppermost in mind the prior Phoenix Journals. This might be most frightening to you for I think that it says so much and answers so many questions as to "why" your projections and news is so poorly done and in fact, that which you get is carefully laid out for your viewing.

Faith is more than thinking something is true. Faith is thinking something is true to the extent that we act on it.

The best way to keep good intentions is to execute them.

Who Controls the Media?

What do Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of the "conservative" Washington "Times," and Max Frankel, top dog at the "liberal" New York "Times," have in common?

At least one thing, at any rate: Both are members of the Rockefeller family's private and secretive internationalist pressure group known as the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR).

De Borchgrave and Frankel join a long list of powerful media personalities who

are members of the CFR and/or of the Trilateral Commission (TC), another Rockefeller family front group that plays a major role in shaping U.S. foreign policy.

Rockefeller influence on the media is immense, particularly on the major television networks. In fact, according to researcher Peter Borsnan, the Rockefeller family's Chase Manhattan Bank (and the other Rockefeller institutions) are among the largest holders of network stock, with substantial interests in all three networks.

Chase Manhattan controls fully 14 percent of CBS stock. Stock analysts note that with stock widely distributed among shareholders, institutions can wield influence or outright control with 5 percent, sometimes as little as 1 or 2 percent, equity.

The accompanying chart shows some of the major media figures (past and present)—editors, reporters, corporate directors and others—who belong or have belonged to the CFR and the TC.

CFR/TC MEDIA DOMINATION

CBS

William Paley	CFR
William Burden	CFR
Roswell Gilpatric	CFR
James Houghton	CFR
Henry Schacht	CFR/TC
Marietta Tree	CFR
C.C. Collingwood	CFR
Lawrence LeSueur	CFR
Dan Rather	CFR
Harry Reasoner	CFR
Richard Hottelet	CFR
Frank Stanton	CFR
Bill Moyers	CFR

NBC/RCA

Jane Pfeiffer	CFR
Lester Crystal	CFR
R.W. Sonnenfeldt	CFR
T.F. Bradshaw	CFR
John Petty	CFR
David Brinkley	CFR
John Chancellor	CFR
Marvin Kalb	CFR
Irving Levine	CFR
H. Schlosser	CFR
P.G. Peterson	CFR/TC
John Sawhill	CFR/TC

ABC

Ray Adam	CFR
Frank Cary	CFR
John Connor	CFR
T.M. Macioce	CFR
Ted Koppel	CFR
John Scali	CFR
Barbara Walters	CFR

PUBLIC BROADCAST SERVICE

Hartford Gunn	CFR
Robert McNeil	CFR

Jim Lehrer
C. Hunter-Gault
Hodding Carter III
Daniel Schorr

ASSOCIATED PRESS

Keith Fuller	CFR
Stanley Swinton	CFR
Louis Boccardi	CFR
Harold Anderson	CFR
Katharine Graham	CFR

U.P.I.

H.L. Stevenson	CFR
----------------	-----

REUTERS

Michael Posner	CFR
----------------	-----

BOSTON GLOBE

David Rogers	CFR
--------------	-----

BALTIMORE SUN

Henry Trewhitt	CFR
----------------	-----

NEW YORK TIMES CO.

Richard Gelb	CFR
James Reston	CFR
William Scranton	CFR/TC
A.M. Rosenthal	CFR
Seymour Topping	CFR
James Greenfield	CFR
Max Frankel	CFR
Jack Rosenthal	CFR
Harding Bancroft	CFR
Amory Bradford	CFR
Orvil Dryfoos	CFR
David Halberstram	CFR
Walter Lippmann	CFR
L.E. Markel	CFR
H.L. Matthews	CFR
John Oakes	CFR
Adolph Ochs	CFR
Harrison Salisbury	CFR
A. Hays Sulzberger	CFR
A. Ochs Sulzberger	CFR
C.L. Sulzberger	CFR
H.L. Smith	CFR
Steven Rattner	CFR
Richard Burt	CFR

TIME INC.

Ralph Davidson	CFR
Donald M. Wilson	CFR
Louis Banks	CFR
Henry Grunwald	CFR
Alexander Heard	CFR
Sol Linowitz	CFR/TC
Rawleigh Warner, Jr.	CFR
Thomas Watson, Jr.	CFR

NEWSWEEK/WASH. POST

Katharine Graham	CFR
Philip Graham	CFR
Arjay Miller	TC
N. deB. Katzenbach	CFR
Frederick Beebe	CFR
Robert Christopher	CFR
Osborne Elliot	CFR
Phillip Geyelin	CFR
Kermit Lausner	CFR
Murry Marder	CFR
Malcolm Muir	CFR
Maynard Parker	CFR
George Will	CFR
Robert Kaiser	CFR
Meg Greenfield	CFR
Walter Pincus	CFR
Murray Gart	CFR
Peter Osnos	CFR
Don Oberdorfer	CFR

DOW JONES & CO.

(Wall St. Journal)

William Agee	CFR
J. Paul Austin	TC
Charles Mayer	CFR
Robert Potter	CFR
Richard Wood	CFR
Robert Bartley	CFR
Karen House	CFR

NATIONAL REVIEW

Wm. F. Buckley, Jr.	CFR
Richard Brookhiser	CFR

WASHINGTON TIMES

Arnaud de Borchgrave	CFR
----------------------	-----

You will note two notable names are absent from the list. This, at first, would appear wonderful: Ted Turner and Paul Crouch of TNT, CNN and TBN--to whom we have referred prior to this. Don't allow it to cause you great exuberance and carelessness. Mr. Rockefeller is a member of Ted Turner's Board and Paul Crouch often is called into counsel with the White House. The bases have been most well covered. What do we do? We continue to push and present until we get a proper hearing on Sipapu Odyssey--we take one step at a time until we MUST be allowed a hearing.

Remember that your government was structured to function by the people and for the people---WHO ARE THE "PEOPLE"? YOU! You are the people. The tumor, however, has eaten into every portion of your society. I can only point it out to you until you "see" it for that which it is. But just as with a tumor, it can be removed and it can be cured.

These ones who have stolen your government have committed treason in its highest form--they have literally carved away at your very Constitution until it is all but lost in strength--the most wondrous document ever born unto freedom.

Your right to bear arms and protect yourselves is all but gone--the push is heating up to remove all rights to bear arms---you can now KNOW that it will only be the "controllers" and the "criminals" (the term is suitable for either), who will have the guns and you as a citizenry will be helpless.

Did you note that which your government did in Panama? They went about and bought up almost all of the weapons owned by the Panamanians. There can now be no resistance no matter what is perpetrated against them for they now have no way to defend themselves. Oh, it was only the most tiny of blurbs--thousands of dollars were spent to "purchase" the weapons. All types were gathered up and basically confiscated. Do you not feel the noose tightening about your

neck?

REPEAT, REPEAT, REPEAT

Get rid of your \$50's and \$100's. Get out of the Stock Market. Get rid of any zero coupon CD's--in fact, get out of CD's. Let us go over it once again. I truly am responding to a whole barrage of questions as two more S&L's go into control with no lending and no investments allowed. People can continue to make deposits but who in the world would do so? For the interest of you ones who know these people at this location---one of them is Santa Barbara Savings who is in the middle of the lawsuit over this very property. I believe before this is all over, Judge B may have to eat an awfully big chunk of crow for his amazing and foolish slanderous remarks in his courtroom before a roomfull of witnesses. How much in "damages" do you think these ones might reclaim from SBS? An S&L or bank which is not allowed to "S&L" or "bank" is dead, my friends! Call it what you may--it is out of business. It is not closed simply to see how it can best be absorbed with the fewest numbers of investors losing their shirts--you see, the FSLIC cannot pay any more for it is already millions and millions overdrawn. All this makes for a great lumpy glob in the pit of this scribe's belly.

Do not be foolish enough to believe you won't get hurt. Reaching for yield can ruin you financially, especially if you don't understand thoroughly what you have invested in.

In October, the Wall Street Journal reported about a Dr. Blumfield who thought he was a pretty sophisticated investor. In May of 1986, he gave Merrill Lynch (Regan's old stomping grounds) \$40,000 for a federally insured certificate of deposit, which offered an effective yield of more than 9%. Sounds good doesn't it?

Now, almost four years later, his investment (on paper) is worth just \$43,000---an annual return of just over 2%. Well, at least he didn't lose

into the hole. The problem is that he did not buy a plain old CD. No. He bought a zero-coupon CD which is sold at a deep discount to its face value. The difference between the price and the face value payable at maturity is the investor's return. To make things worse, the thrift that issued the CD is now insolvent and he learned, to his surprise, that it was not insured under federal deposit insurance. Well, so he didn't go in the hole as to value--just simply lost it all!

Get those CD's taken care of and into T-Bills, cash or something---Savings bonds, perhaps. You are playing Russian roulette if you do not tend it. It is only a matter of time until the billions of dollars in Certificates of Deposit become worthless pieces of paper. This will be when the owners find out that there is no FDIC insurance---it was just another fancy financial game played with your money.

DEBT CULTURE

A debt culture has been created with an entire society buried under growing debt loads at choking interest rates. This has created a most explosive situation. With debts growing faster than money can be made, it is only a question of "time" until defaults and liquidations emerge. This also indicates that they are deflationary.

Consider the demonstration of the San Francisco earthquake (it could be Hugo as well but let us consider San Francisco) as it provides a financial projection of your plight: the estimated damage is, very conservatively, \$7 to \$10 BILLION in repair costs. This does not count the plunging of real estate prices and the slowdown in a \$2 billion tourist trade. Your California Governor says that the state does not have the funds. The White House says that they have \$200 million left over from the \$1 billion borrowed for Hurricane Hugo, and will ask Congress for more billions. Assuming they can borrow the money on Wall Street or abroad, the pro-

ceeds will only restore old wealth--not create any new wealth. Some construction firms will get a one-time windfall, but for everyone else it is not good news. And remember, all the borrowed funds now come at the high real rates of interest! And, you aren't even nearly through with earthquakes and disasters. You have one this week in the North-West from floods.

You have been living in a bubble of "false" prosperity--one which is totally financed by debt. You are not just on a sandy foundation--it is quicksand. The reason this is so important is that for years debts at every level in your country have been compounding faster than the income you generate. It has been doing this at high real rates of interest, which is even more dangerous for your society. This is because it is a mathematical certainty that you cannot pay those high rates of interest forever, because compound interest is totally relentless. It is deadly--the society becomes more fragile relative to the higher real rate.

It takes a growing portion of your income simply to pay high rates of interest, and an early effect of one large debt load was seen in the fall of 1989 with the beginning of the end for the "junk bond" market, and it will worsen.

There is a fact to consider herein: anyone with a high debt load and paying high interest on it will ultimately become quite "broke" at his death. This time it will crash down on consumers, cities, states, corporations and Uncle Sam. You will move into hard times of long years duration and it will be a deflationary depression regardless of what your projectors will pronounce to you.

You are on a dangerous (disastrous) cycle---a moving sidewalk from which you can't extricate yourselves. You cannot get off until you get rid of a lot of your debts as they go into default in the hard times you are now entering. Do you not see the Dark Ages closing about you? The data on

wages and prices have clearly shown this to be true. So, you are now firmly implanted on the debt treadmill and can't get off. The larger your debts grow, the more money that must be earned to pay back the interest on the debt and the less that is left for profit.

CAPITALISM REQUIRES PROFITS

Beyond the trouble of your falling GNP, you also have falling profits.

The latest Federal Reserve Data (and that bunch should know) reveals that the corporate profit rate, calculated by taking net pretax profits and dividing by capital stock--peaked over twenty YEARS ago. In 1965 it was 17.2%. Using the same method of calculation, profit rates fell to 4.6% in the 1982 recession. During the "miracle recovery" of the Reagan administration, with the bizarre, supply-side economic theories, the profit rate rose to only 8.1% in 1986 and 8% in 1987. You are headed for a drop back to 4% or less by the end of 1990 as all probabilities indicate.

What are the consequences of a high-interest burden, high default rates and continued low profits? Corporations must have liquidity in the form of borrowed funds. Without liquidity from the junk bond market or cash flow from profits, they then look to the government which gives them a hand with tax cuts or bailouts, thus "socializing" the risks right back into the laps of you the people. No matter what you are told it is all done to try and stall deflation and the shock that comes with it but deflation is a relentless monster and marches right along anyway. You will learn this by a most bitter dose of truth indeed. Karl Marx made a very accurate and long-range prediction: "Capitalism will finally see profit rates fall so low as to destroy the engine of capitalism and therefore, the system." And the most unfortunate is "what could have been!"

WHAT OF THAT GOVERNMENT DEBT--PERHAPS IT WENT AWAY?

Nope--still there! Only by the end of 1990, the U.S. government will owe more than \$3 TRILLION to its creditors. This is only the debt which the government "owns-up" to. The government's "unfunded liabilities" -- its solemn obligations to pay Social Security, Medicare, unemployment, veterans' and federal pensions, etc.--constitute at least an additional \$15 TRILLION liability. Moreover, debt incurred by private individuals and corporations amounts to an additional \$10 TRILLION. This amounts to a grand total (reported) of \$112,000 owed by EVERY MAN, WOMAN AND CHILD IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, OR \$448,000 FOR A FAMILY OF FOUR!

The bill known as Gramm-Rudman was intended to balance the gaping federal budget, but your Supreme Court gutted the enforcement mechanism of the legislation. It is now meaningless. By the way, for you who forget, that bill said "federal outlays shall not exceed federal receipts beginning in FY 1981". Ah, do you hear the fiddle music and smell the smoke? The economy is burning!

DEFAULT OR NOT DEFAULT--THEN WHOSE FAULT?

Banks have come up with an old invention--securitizing debts. Alas, it didn't work before and it is purely laughable now. This is a process where banks take the loans they have made and tie them up in a neat package and sell the new securities to investors. An asset-backed security now emerges--like credit card loans, auto loans, recreational vehicle loans, mortgage loans, and even "death backed bonds", securities backed by loans to life insurance policyholders. The credit card bonds are called "plastic bonds". This process, of course, does create more leverage, but it also is using as an "asset" a loan to a consumer who has an established

historical record of defaulting on what he owes.

This would be bad enough, but the "investors" who purchase these are pension funds, retirement funds, and I think you get the picture. The market for these types of securities is most illiquid as it is almost impossible to get a quoted price.

BACK TO THE PENSION FUNDS HATONN NAGS ABOUT

How safe is your pension fund? How safe is your retirement fund? Cash is the only asset that gets stronger in bad times. Cash is it. A good lesson--when computers, etc., went down in San Francisco, the stores went to "cash only".

Again, I am going to quote an article for it makes my point so much better than I:

"Securitization is not quite the panacea its advocates claim. They argue that because securities are more liquid (i.e. they can be easily sold in the marketplace), they are safer than loans. Yet here again history teaches a different lesson. Listen to George Moore, the down-to-earth former chairman of New York's National City Bank (the forerunner of Citibank), America's biggest commercial bank.

"In his memoirs published in 1987, the then eighty-two-year-old Moore described how banks in the 1920s were not only big issuers of corporate bonds, but also big investors in them, as were their clients. He observed that the arguments in favor of securitization today reminded him of the arguments used then. The fact is, of course, that when your bank needs the cash, all the other

bondholders need cash, too, and the market price of the bonds goes down--if you can sell them at all.' The last point is not academic.

"For the record, 50 percent of the foreign government bonds issued between 1925 and 1929 defaulted, as did 28 percent of the domestic corporate bonds issued and 21 percent of the urban home mortgage loans. Unlike bank loans, bonds cannot easily be rescheduled."

In your ridiculous financial lifestyles you all want a better return on your money. This search for more returns, more money, is also as old as time. It is historically true that more money has been lost in trying to get a high yield than from all of the stock market crashes and frauds of the past.

There are over \$500 billion in Certificates of Deposit outstanding. This large sum represents funds loaned to banks by individuals and corporations and foreigners in the hope of getting a higher yield than they can get, say, on a T-Bill. It is a national belief that these funds are safe since they are backed by the FDIC insurance, which now has just eight-tenths of one cent for every \$1 on bank deposit. Well, it is OK--you "taxpayers" will pick up the balance.

I most certainly hope you dear ones have a good sense of humor because you are most surely going to need it!

There is not going to be any magic, no fast and easy solutions to your growing problems--it is going to be quite "tough out there", in fact. Get ready, if you have not already done so. Keep cash at home, have your big resources in T-Bills (90 day) and/or U.S. Savings Bonds (EE), and buy gold and silver coins starting now if

not already. Both metals will make major price rises before the fall and you can then utilize some of the strategy we pointed out in our Journal.

The winds of violent changes are sweeping the lands and I do you an injustice if I do not share these things with you ones.

Dharma, it has been a long writing and I have so much more but I believe we should delay more until the morrow.

I shall now move to stand-by that you might close this segment.

Good evening,
Hatonn to clear, please.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 7

2/20/90 HATONN

RESPONSE TO ED DeMAR,
ASSK, TED BURLINI,
PORTALS OF LIGHT AND
TO ALL ATTACHED LIST-
ING FROM DeMAR.

I shall give you the information I wish appended as we move along in this response. I further realize you are weary of the subject but the rantings and ravings poured back into these realms needs quieting. Mr. Cooper is about to make a serious public blunder based on non-information and you who receive these journals deserve answers. We shall make one more response to the persons designated and the ones on Mr. DeMar's listing and then we shall take no more of the precious time allowed us for the projects, to tend this ridiculous mess. I repeat something I have said over and over----IF YOUR WORDS BE TRUTH AND PLACED AS TRUTH IN A PUBLIC DOCUMENT, AND WE SPEAK TRUTH--WHY WOULD YOU CALL THE INFORMATION "FALSE"? AND ALSO CLAIM IT TO BE PLAGIARIZED? DOES THAT NOT INDICATE THAT YOUR PRONOUNCEMENTS UPON A TRUSTING PUBLIC TO BE FALSE? OUR DOCUMENTS BRING TRUTH AND ARE THEREFORE, NON-FICTION AND WE SHALL UTILIZE VALID INFORMA-

TION ALSO THRUST FORTH AS TRUTH. MIGHT YOU NOT SUE US ALSO ON THE BASIS OF YOUR HOLY BIBLE?

YOU MIGHT FIND THIS EVEN MORE STRANGE INDEED. THERE ARE THREE PERSONS WHO CAN PRESENT DOCUMENTATION WHICH IS VERBATIM TO DHARMA'S AND THEY KNEW NOT DHARMA--THEY DID, HOWEVER, KNOW VERY WELL, SANANDA AND KUTHUMI AS WELL AS MYSELF AND ATON. ONE, G, TRAVELED FROM MICHIGAN TO GG TO SHARE OF INFORMATION. THE OTHERS ARE "N" OF NEW MEXICO AND THROUGH ONE, "MA" VIA ANOTHER RECEIVER WHICH I CHOOSE TO PROTECT FOR YOU ONES KNOW HER AND YOU BREAK YOUR BOND OF PROTECTION TO YOUR BROTHERS. BELIEVE ME, THERE ARE MANY OTHERS FOR WE WOULD NEVER PLACE SUCH JEOPARDY UPON ONE AS TO BURDEN THEM WITH BEING THE "ONLY ONE"!

Dear Sirs and Madams:

You will find that, although you claim that "Dharma's Hatonn, Sananda, Aton, Kuthumi,

Ashtar, etc.," are not the same as yours, I would suggest that ones might take notice of that which you say and proclaim. We are most certainly the ones who "once" spoke with you and attached is information which might indicate that you recognized that fact.

You are allowing certain ones to annihilate your reputations in the name of "God-ness" and this is the last effort I shall make to give you input. D and T have only apprized themselves of one Journal having read completely as of last week. Sister has not read any of the Journals in total after publication and bases a most foolish pronouncement on RAINBOW MASTERS which utilizes speakers she claims to be her own to only a minute amount to precipitate this exact response. How is it that the emphasis is based on proclamation of materials utilized "from SECRET OF THE ANDES", which does not so much as mention Sister The-dra? That publication was written by one deceased George Hunt Williamson under the pen name of Brother Philip.

DeMAR LETTER OF DIS-
CREDIT

Dharma, we shall quote and comment as we go along.

"Dear Mr. G: I am enclosing a seven-page letter

which substantially discredits The Phoenix Journals for which you are listed as publisher.

"The question of deliberate and willful plagiarism from more than one source is raised. As you are aware (from material circulated in the continuing "journals", prior to your recently becoming publisher of the newsletter format, at which time an improvement in content was noted), at least one of the victims of the plagiarism has threatened litigation."

The one, Bill Cooper, who threatens to sue is quite a toy and plaything of you who badger and feed him misinformation. Why would he sue the Dharma Oberlie?, or the GG? Why would he not sue the Gatehouse from whence supposedly came the information in the first place as they claim. They claim to have sent a document called Operation Majority - MJ 12. The only document received from ASSK was on August 17 (as SPACE-GATE was getting under way). That xeroxed copy was something referred to as The Secret Government and was a copy which bore no copyright on the copy received; it was simply a photocopied compilation of rather rough writing. I repeat, Dharma nor Oberlie had any knowledge of one Bill Cooper.

In retrospect, Mr. Cooper ended his dissertation with. "The conclusions are inescapable."

"(1) The secret power structure believes that, because of our own ignorance or by Divine decree, planet Earth will self destruct sometime in the near future. These men sincerely believe that they are doing the right thing in their attempt to

save the human race. It is terribly ironic that they have been forced to take as their partner an Alien race which is itself engaged in a monumental struggle for survival. Many moral and legal compromises have been made in this joint effort. The compromises were made in error and must be corrected and those responsible should be made to account for their actions. I can understand the fear and urgency that must have been instrumental in the decision not to tell the public. Obviously I disagree with this decision. Throughout history small but powerful groups of men have consistently felt that they alone were capable of deciding the fates of millions and throughout history they have been wrong. This great Nation owes its very existence to the Principles of Freedom and Democracy. I believe with all my heart that the United States of America cannot and will not succeed in any effort that ignores those Principles. Full disclosure to the public should be made and we should proceed to save the human race together.

(2) We are being manipulated by a joint human/alien power structure which will result in the partial enslavement of the human race. We must use any and every means available to prevent this from happening.

(3) The government has been totally deceived and we are being manipulated by an alien power which will result in the total enslavement and/or destruction of the human race. We must use any and every means available to prevent this from happening.

(4) Something else is happening which is beyond our ability to understand at this time. We must force disclosure of all the facts, discover the truth and act upon the truth.

In any case we MUST force

disclosure of the truth or no matter what happens we will surely deserve it. The situation in which we find ourselves is due to our own actions or inactions over the last 44 years. It is our own fault and we are the only ones who can change it. Through ignorance or misplaced trust we as a people have abdicated our role as the "watchdog" of our government. Our government was founded "of the people, for the people, by the people". There was no mention or intent to ever abdicate our role and place our total trust in a handful of men who meet secretly and decide our fate for us. In fact the structure of our government was designed to prevent that from ever happening. If we had done our jobs as citizens this could never have happened. Most of us are completely ignorant as to even the most basic functions of our government. We have truly become a nation of sheep. Sheep are always eventually led to slaughter. It is time to stand up in the manner of our forefathers and walk like men. I remind you all, that the Jews of Europe marched obediently to the ovens, after having been warned, believing all the while that the facts could not possibly be true. When the outside world was told of the holocaust occurring in Hitler's Europe it was not believed. I state here and now that Hitler was manipulated by these same aliens.

I have brought the truth as I know it. I do not care what you think of me. I have done my duty and no matter what fate lies in store for me, I can truly meet my maker with a clear conscience. I believe first in God. The same God that my ancestors believed in. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my Savior. I believe second in the Constitution of the United States of America, as it was written and

meant to work. I have given my oath to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States of America against all enemies foreign and DOMESTIC. I intend to fulfill that oath. Thank you, Milton William Cooper."

* * * * *

We of the Command took exception to the falseness of Mr. Cooper's conclusions and several other points within the copies of papers. We credited him with good research but discounted his conclusions for he knew no better.

We have since recognized Mr. Cooper's work in that a dedication of the forthcoming Journal, CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX is made unto him for his research compilation efforts. His conclusions are incorrect and he gives no credit to the very Hosts of Heaven coming forth with the God he also claims, in this time of turmoil. As for the other subject regarding O.H. Krill, I shall leave that to the readers---please see the letter attached from John Lear. I now get credit from ASSK for having first given forth Mr. Krill. Well, it was done in such tongue in cheek manner that the authors of Mr. Krill recognized the truth of SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED as being authentic---at the time of first reading. There are other points of interest come forth since, in much ado about nothing, such as animal mutilations, etc., which is incorrect also. However, Mr. Cooper has suffered enough at the hands of his "so-called protectors and friends". He has no pick with this scribe nor with Me, he should look unto the ones who have done him in in heinous manner while proclaiming to protect his interests. (Oberli, please attach a copy of the Dedication to this docu-

ment).

Mr. Cooper further claims to wish to inform the public "no matter what happens". He further indicates that the material must be made available "no matter what fate lies in store for me." and "I believe first in God. The same God that my ancestors believed in. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my Savior - - -"

Could this be the same man who left the following message on Dharma and Oberli's phone machine on Friday last and was played to an audience of some fifteen persons? Undoubtedly in response to the pile of disinformation supplied by Ed DeMar.

Late evening, Friday, 2/16/90:

"Hello Oberlie & Dharma. (Not the names he used) It took me a while but I finally got you crooked little pukes pinned against the wall. This is Bill Cooper and I'm coming after you with every fucking legal thing in the book. Have a nice day." (Hang-up)

GG attests that this indeed was Mr. Cooper's voice and not that of an imposter.

As you might suspect, Dharma had recently spent a great deal of time receiving the dedication referred to above and she was intent on "certainly not including it" after the phone call. Nay, we honor Mr. Cooper for his work, not his irrational behavior based on misinformation. Of all the blatherers about UFOs, we honor Mr. Cooper for his intent is correct and his conclusions can be altered as he becomes in communication with Space Command. So be it.

You are going to have to prove, Mr. Cooper, that these ones

deliberately defrauded you and further, that what they print is false and further, that you did not actually mean what you said in your own document. Perhaps the wrong party is suing. Mr. Cooper, you have been most badly used and not by these ones. You are further going to have to stomp over some 15 or more credited authors regarding MJ-12 etc., who have used the same information. Do that which you please but these ones utilize the other materials we give forth in the Journals and you will glean naught but a most bad reputation.

Back to ED DeMAR's letter:

"I am in the process of adding a special chapter to a book tentatively scheduled for publication this Spring that will detail these charges and will include additional material I have obtained, as well. The additional material concerns the activities of Dharma and Oberlie and involves the Rasputin-like influence of an alleged being identified as Hatonn. There is an appearance of fraud if not actual confidence-game activities. The chapter will be entitled Satan's Autobiography (The Devil Made Me Do It): New Light on the Phoenix Journals. I shall send you a copy of this chapter in a few weeks; I intend to publish it as an excerpt with an associated bibliography in advance of the book's publication. Should you wish to respond to this letter and this situation, I would be glad to consider inclusion of your remarks in the forthcoming chapter."

So be it. Would it not appear herein that Mr. DeMar plans to plagiarize some of Dharma's and alleged being Hatonn's work---and I doubt Dharma will give

permission although I shall be most happy to allow of it. Sounds as if it should be entitled "OUT ON A BROKEN LIMB" to me! The additional material concerns the activities of Dharma and Oberlie and somehow involves Rasputin-like influence of an alleged being identified as Hatonn. How so, Mr. DeMar? Attached are numerous documents which were sent and brought into this place by one T and one Sister Thedra. I do not believe you can have of it both ways, Mr. DeMar. Further, you have bargained with a 90 year old lady to purchase her precious receivings and mutilate them in your game to discredit truth.

You said it, I did not: "The chapter will be entitled Satan's Autobiography." You give yourself away, Mr. DeMar--You now proclaim yourself as Satan himself? Autobiography indicates self-biography! Why do you work so hard at discrediting the Journals--is there not enough room for truth in the marketplace, or are you indicating doing that which you proclaim of these ones as doing--riding for profit on the Journals' truth and popularity?

Our work in no way injures Bill Cooper so why do you effort so hard at injuring him? Could it be that you and your henchmen are trying to stop truth from flowing?

Do you represent yourself as some accepted authority as a writer of great wisdom and truth, Mr. DeMar, that ones will recognize your work above that of the Master? I cannot imagine why anyone would like to comment in your "chapter", much less America West. Perhaps you would like permission from Bill Cooper to publish his phone message to Dharma and Oberlie. Mr. G can supply you with fur-

ther messages of like kind, only more personally threatening to this scribe, from Mr. Cooper. Perhaps you will be eager to print all the attached information (to this document) in your chapter--thank you, I knew you would!

Quote:

"Inasmuch as this letter constitutes notice that a substantial part of The Phoenix Journals consists of purloined material printed without credit, including copyright-protected material, I would respectfully caution you that continued sponsorship and distribution by America West might be construed by a court as culpability after the fact on your part and create the possibility that America West might be joined as a co-defendant in any litigation that could develop."

You, Mr. DeMar, have no idea about that which you speak. You have no notion regarding copyrighted and protected material. You further do not understand the laws regarding publications of materials put forth as non-fiction for public information, you will not find that materials of The Phoenix Journals, with the exception of SIPAPU ODYSSEY, are copyrighted for that was a ploy to pull ones such as you and Ted out of the woodwork, friend. Thus was the purpose of the listing of "protected" persons in the forefront of SPACE-GATE. Ones who speak falsely and in the service of either the dark energies or the government or conspiracy DO NOT WISH TO BE ON "OUR" PROTECTED LISTING! It served its purpose most effectively, thank you. Quite a few poured right out of the same woodwork. Your CIA has the list of ones on our actual listing -

-- for it was removed before Ted received of the manuscript. Funny thing about those manuscripts which went to ASSK--some were even bound by Ted in spiral binding. Further, the originals released had a full statement in the forepage urging all ones to copy and disperse to as many sources as possible.

Now, an aside from Ted's letter (attached) causing misunderstanding regarding use of "T's" materials. The materials utilized in SIPAPU ODYSSEY were discussed with T and D and in fact, the material bore no copyright and was in fact bearing an invitation to utilize the material. Further, it was discussed with T and permission was given with the stipulation of bearing responsibility if any changes were made.

To quote T and bring her into this misrepresentation is heinous indeed, on your part. As of this past week they have not read other than SPACE-GATE and are being badly used by you ones and the rewards shall be returned unto you for T was one of my most beloved receivers and speakers and you damage her without recourse or cause.

Little Crow is a beloved friend of these ones and is, in fact, in preparation of the Oral Teachings which will be published by America West and ones of "Dharma's" friends are in fact transcribing some 14 audio tapes presently for Little Crow, (tapes by Little Crow). Little Crow recently drove from Garden Grove to spend just enough time with Dharma to tell her she must be in the writing of at least four additional Journals before she may take rest. There were wondrously warm and friendly calls exchanged on Saturday and Sunday last. Who and what are you doing in Sedona at ASSK,

and Mr. DeMar?

As to co-defendancy in any litigation that could develop---have you ever heard of "Countersuits" Mr. DeMar? Further, America West holds contractual disclaimers of liability for each of all of the documents---called "Hold Harmless Agreements". Quite legal indeed! Therefore, it was wise indeed that you used the word "might"!

QUOTE:

"It became clear to me after study and examination of the material known as The Phoenix Journals that it is basically fraudulent and has as its possible ultimate purpose the discrediting of the entire field of UFO/ET research and investigation, including all serious researchers therein. As in the political technique of discrediting an opponent, a "straw man" is set up -- in the case of the journals containing a large amount of credible but not yet public information -- side by side with palpably false information. Thus the important and credible information will be discarded when the easily disproven information becomes public."

Fraudulent? You have just said the material was plagiarized! Do you now say that information put forth by ones claiming to have had their work plagiarized, lied deliberately and now plan lawsuits to protect copyrights? Who is fraudulent, Mr. DeMar? None of the others in your corner have so much as read all the Journals. You might very well stand alone at the court of law.

Me discrediting the field of UFO/ET research and investigation? No, and all "serious" researchers shall be given abun-

dant credit when they attain truthful conclusions and factual evidence from other sources from those who supply the very information intended to betray the researchers. Political technique? You said it, Mr. DeMar, not I. Further, I fully expect your next statement to bear truth: "Thus the important and credible information will be discarded when the easily disproven information becomes public." AHO! You are depending on exactly that course of action from "your" unsuspecting public readers---that ones will discount the Journals and throw out the truth in favor of this bunch of B-word broadcasting of drivel. Further, Mr. DeMar--how is it that you are an expert in every field covered by the Journals and have the qualifications to announce them "basically fraudulent"? Perhaps there is something regarding you that I have overlooked?

Quote:

"The overriding tone of superiority and condemnation which inevitably attempts to generate fear, employed in the DHARMA material, will identify it as spurious to the discriminating reader; yet there are some potential readers who could be taken in. It is for the latter category I am preparing the new chapter."

Thusly, I assume that no one should have any qualms regarding the Global 2000 PLAN or Mr. Cooper's projection of enslavement by "little gray aliens", or Sister Thedra's projections of cataclysms? How sad--you wish your brother to sit and self-destruct without information, assistance, truth or instructions?

But you go further, you are preparing counter information to take care of the "potential read-

ers who could be taken in." Are these the same ones the "government" tends all the votes, money, taxes and wars for? If you do not class this "latter group" as idiots then why have you stated that the "discriminating reader" will "identify (the Journals) as spurious" material? Does this indicate that you expect none but the potentially "ignorant and non-discerning readers" to partake of your material? We invite ALL to partake of all documents produced from this portal. ALL--ALL--ALL! We believe that all of God's creations of human are discriminating enough to understand truth and the plight imposed upon them. We ask them to read all in the Divine presence of God--you seem to either wish them to decline having the material or all in Satan (as in "autobiography") to share information.

Quote:

"I believe there is room in the publishing industry for the widest variety of material, and our First Amendment certainly speaks to that consideration. But I also believe there is room in the publishing industry to prevent the marketing of material which is known to be untrue and/or has been unethically obtained."

You mean, of course, that there is room only for materials that Ed DeMar judges to be worthy of First Amendment consideration. But you would have prevention of marketing of material which you assume to be untrue and/or has been unethically obtained--which also MUST be untrue according to your earlier accusations. Shades of Salmon Rushdie, Mr. Ed DeMar Khomeini? What are you going to do with the thousands of others who dare to speak out with

truth--to protect your right to publish that which you are obviously planning to publish? Good luck, I hope you find a publisher for you protest so earnestly that I suspect we might have published something which you had fully intended to publish on your own account??? You say there is plenty of room in the publishing industry for all literature? **THEN WHY DOES OUR MATERIAL CONCERN YOU SO DEEPLY, MR. DeMAR? "DHARMA'S MATERIAL"?? DHARMA HAS NO MATERIAL! DO YOU HEAR ME? DHARMA HAS "NO" MATERIAL! IF YOU REFER TO GOD'S, SANANDA'S, THE COHANS, THE MASTERS AND SPACE COMMAND MATERIAL--THEN YOU SHOULD BE MORE CAREFUL IN YOUR ACCUSATIONS. FURTHER, IF YOU REFER TO THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WRITTEN FOR THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE AND OF THE PEOPLE---THE INFORMATION IS THE CITIZEN'S PROPERTY!**

Quote:

"Controversial? Fine, keep it coming. Invalid and fraudulent? Let it wither. A public service might be rendered by withdrawing your sponsorship of The Phoenix Journals, or, as another alternative, by inserting a publisher's note in each "book" or document from "Commander" Hatonn telling of the charges herein contained, as fair warning to potential readers, along with my commentary, "The Phoenix Journals are so bad they stand out as an (unshining) example of utter mischief and represent the heritage of darkness that humanity is so willingly leav-

ing behind, as we are reminded by the words of Master Jesus, 'Get thee behind me, Satan'."

Excellent request, Mr. DeMar. I hereby request that Mr. G insert this entire document with attachments into every forthcoming Journal or reprinting thereof. Further, I ask that Mr. G send this document with all enclosures to all on the Express listing as well as all listed persons on Mr. DeMar's enclosure. I further give permission that all information be sent IN FULL to all on the mailing list of ASSK and Portals of Light, Mr. Cooper's mailing list, Ron Paul & Associates, Inc., Turner Broadcasting, Vicki Cooper at UFO magazine, Arcturus Book Service (Robert and Monica Girard), Inner-Peace Prosperity Network, Emergence! magazine, Lt. Col. Wendelle Stevens of UFO Photo Archives and Michael and Aurora El-Legion.

I sincerely doubt that ones such as Wendelle Stevens will appreciate your involving him as you tend to bring public ones which have relationships in the past which would be most embarrassing brought forth. Col. Stevens is most respected by us of the Command for his works but even he has had dealings with ones such as Mr. Elders which he would not care to have aired in public, Mr. DeMar.

Mr. Girard has already done us the honor of total insult (copy of correspondence enclosed).

Michael El-Legion had an article (which was published by A.S.S.K.) stating Ashtar was going to hop down to old Earth and romp around with his soul-mate, twin-flame (or something or other), Aurora (Athena). Sister Thedra discounted the information as being false. Do you really know that which you do,

Mr. DeMar? HOW DO I KNOW SO MUCH??? BECAUSE I AM EXACTLY WHO I SAY I AM AND I TRAVEL IN EXCEPTIONALLY OUTSTANDING AND QUITE TRUTHFUL COMPANY!

Mr. Turner has many ones who commune with him who bear much input to him regarding these Journals. Unfortunately, David Rockefeller is on his Board of Directors. Yes, this is the same Rockefeller who is very high, indeed, in the Conspiracy Global 2000 PLAN, and the very same who was just appointed to the Board of Directors of the American Indian Museum of the Smithsonian Institute---he and his colleague the only non-Indians and bearing the check-book and the power to control the rest. The same one indeed.

By the way, you might ask Mr. Burluni about how he left ASSK some time back and why he is back at this time. Further, ask the one who brought the "Ecstasy" and gave it to Sister Thedra in October--about it. Ask Mr. Hackett about his new integration and assistance to the research to documents which they were given for safekeeping (with Sister's full acceptance and confidentiality). (Attach Mr. Hacketts correspondence and response, please--all!) Ask Sister about her experience with "Freedom and Victory", "Beyond" and "Galactic All Stars"---and then I suggest you put your stones back down most carefully upon the ground where they belong. (Enclose the last correspondence with "Beyond.") I suggest, Mr. DeMar, that you have been most badly duped, indeed.

Now for a few responses to Ted's letter which now differs

somewhat from the first document (also enclosed).

Copies of Prophecies for Tiahunaco were obtained against this very day and accusations. They were, further, obtained by R who works with Dharma and Oberli but whose mother was working with ASSK--it seemed most expedient indeed.

"Secret of the Andes" was in front of Dharma, for I had her borrow a copy from one Ranos. Further, I had audio-transmitted the portions I would utilize approximately two years ago---to several witnesses gathered. This was at the same time Sister Thedra and her group felt me authentic enough to come into this place and share communications with me and Sananda--via Dharma. Now who might have departed from whom?

Ted, you do a great disservice to Beloved T when you indicate that we do not know what the precious words are (on page 5). Further foolishness---you who discount in ignorance. A forger could do as well for some year before last, T published definitions in her newsletter, Portals of Light. I BELIEVE, TED, THAT YOU SHOULD GET ON YOUR KNEES AND BEG FORGIVENESS OF THOSE PRECIOUS AND DEVOTED LIGHTED PEOPLE WHOM I HONOR FOREMOST. ARE YOU NOW SAYING THEY ARE FABRICATING LANGUAGE?

We hide naught, why do you take that which is stupid out of context---what are you doing to those blessed ones in Sedona? If those of my blessed persons choose, with all information carefully studied and digested, to discount me and my brethren, so be it---BUT I SHALL STAND STRONG BEFORE YOU

WHO IN DARKNESS DESTROY DECADES OF TRUTH AND WORK DONE BY THOSE BELOVED ONES IN SEDONA WHICH YOU HAVE DRAGGED INTO CONFLICT AND CONTROVERSY---YOUR CORRESPONDENCE IS FILLED TO OVERFLOW WITH DARKNESS AND EVIL AND YOU DELIBERATELY FURTHER THE CONFLICT WHICH WILL ULTIMATELY CAUSE DISCREDITING OF THEIR WORK---NOT THIS WORK. YOU ONES ARE UNGRACIOUS AND HEINOUS INDEED.

By the way, you missed a Journal--CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX which is most expressive indeed, about exactly this which is perpetrated by you ones. Also the PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS for those who want constant updates of instructions and status of circumstances. We do not stick them in a copyrighted file and threaten lawsuits---WE BEG YOU TO PILFER, REPRINT, COPY, DOCUMENT, CONFIRM, DISCREDIT, SPINDLE AND MUTILATE IF YOU SO CHOOSE. FURTHER, GIVE ABUNDANT CREDIT TO ALL WE NAME WITHIN THE PAGES FOR THEY WILL BE THERE BECAUSE OF CREDIBILITY WITHIN THE SUBJECT AND THEY ARE WORKING THEIR VERY LIVES INTO DISREPAIR IN THEIR EFFORTS TO PROTECT YOU SLEEPING PEOPLE.

No, I still maintain that I need no information from the Councils. But you do! Because you obviously do not plan to listen to me, Mr. Burluni. Yes indeed, I request information sent to America West to substantiate the work---you and your bunch plan to sue these

ones, would it not seem logical to have counter-information---would I be who I say I am if I refused to allow them Earth valid information with which to defend themselves---or would you have it as with Jesus Esu Immanuel and railroad them to the cross???

ASSK, Ted, you and your friends who compiled this letter are indeed smart--I credit you with gross idiocy; you sarcastically hide of your label (name) in the fun and games attitude of Dharma and Oberli keeping theirs silent. We have never divulged names of your ones--do you think I know not Sister's name, or T's? You not only pronounced names (three in fact), location and all information---after you gave your promise to R that you would not do so. That, sir, is deceptive and indicates your word is worthless.

You, Ted and friends, you end your second correspondence with "MOST 'TOOLS' OF SATAN KNOW IT NOT; THEY THINK THEMSELVES WISE AND SPEAKING THE TRUTH --- THEY ONLY ADD TO THE DELUGE OF LIES WHICH CAUSE MAN TO LINGER ABOUT HIS WORK AND PREPARATIONS."

So be it, and we can no longer utilize time in the nonsense of tarrying and lingering about our work and preparations while you despoil the reputations of those with whom you work. THE JOURNALS WILL STAND ON THE TRUTH OF THAT WHICH THEY ARE--I KNOW NOT WHERE YOU ARE GOING TO STAND!

You further say "I'M SORRY BUT AREN'T WE MISSING SOMETHING HERE?? ETHICS PERHAPS???" I SUGGEST YOU LOOK FIRST, WITHIN!

I have one last reply to you, Ted. You take something completely out of context and I shall correct you on this point. You quote "Sananda's writing of August 27, 1989". After leaving out all important supplemental message you quote, "I say, these works will bring forth fortunes before the final trumpet blows."

Oh, you poor persons. YOU required 55% of the income from the publishing of these Journals and Sananda desired them published by Sister that she might have income for her last years and establish a base for the Beloved Gatehouse. Further, there are billions of dollars worth of projects in the blueprinted format which must be funded to save your assets and walk some of you through this journey into some semblance of re-balance. You are despicable to twist the words of the Lord Thy God in such manner and you insult Sister whom you keep hidden from the truth of your actions. It is one thing to pull of yourself down--IT IS ANOTHER TO PULL OF THY BROTHER DOWN!

You great speakers make fools of yourselves and effort to pull beloved ones with whom you work and live as neighbors, down into thy dredgings and it is most portentous indeed. It is not Dharma who discredits 44 years of labor of Sister Thedra--it is you who claim of her confidence this day in her very own dwelling. I suggest you think most carefully indeed, before Entering that lawsuit--for I am quite knowledgeable in the legislative laws as well as the laws of the Constitution. Further, I have several very credible lawyers who have volunteered to counter-sue you dear ones, for you have overstepped your boundaries. You have done Mr. Cooper a horrendous disservice--IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WAS YOUR

INTENT ALL ALONG? TO DISCOUNT AND DISCREDIT BILL COOPER? IT SEEMS THE ORIGINAL INFORMATION CAME FROM YOU AND NOT FROM DHARMA! YOU SPEAK OUT OF BOTH SIDES OF THY MOUTH WITH THY FORKED TONGUE, MY FRIENDS. THE PAIN YOU BRING TO THOSE ABOUT YOU IS HEINOUS INDEED, THAT YOU WOULD DARE TO DISCREDIT ONES WHOM YOU CLAIM TO PROTECT. *IT WILL NOT BE THE PHOENIX JOURNALS WHICH SHALL BE DISCREDITED. SO BE IT!*

Let me suggest a possibility for you readers who do not understand this. *THESE CAUSERS OF TROUBLE ARE MAKING AN OUT AND OUT EFFORT TO STOP LIGHTED TRUTH FROM REACHING THE PUBLIC--WHICH IS "YOU THE PEOPLE" AND WILL TAKE DOWN ALL CREDIBLE SOURCES ALONG WITH THE TARGETED WRITER. IT SHALL NOT COME TO PASS!*

Go now, that we might take rest and get on with our work. We waste of precious time on these foolish matters but the questions for explanation have flooded us and we keep no secrets from you ones and you deserve to make your own conclusions--herein is sufficient information upon which to base conclusions. We make no thrust or force, if you do not like the Journals, so be it--cast them aside as you would the other with which you disagree or have no interest. Be very suspect of ones who stop at nothing to discredit for it indicates great truths within that which is openly discredited, most especially when they do it in the name of another who can be more damaged than themselves. Take great thought and caution

indeed.

Good-day in the Light of The Radiant One,
I AM HATONN

Please attach all relative material from the past weeks as well as requested documentation.
Thank you.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 8

2/27/90 #2 HATONN

George, Hatonn to respond to your inquiry regarding tomorrow night. I suggest you keep me in thy presence at all times, the ones who consider themselves your "hecklers" are lining up their ducks to call in---you shall be given all that you need to respond.

First allow me to respond to the question regarding Kuthumi. Lord Kuthumi will mean a great deal to the evolved spiritual listeners--he isn't going to mean a thing to ones such as Budd Hopkins, Stanton Freidman, Bill Cooper, etc. It would be much more advantageous if I understood exactly that which they expect from you---I doubt it is a wee little interview about a new set of books. Be ready to be taken by surprise and then you will be fine.

The major curiosity will not come from spiritual interests, probably, except to effort at proving you "wrong". Allow any speaker to "hang himself"--you just keep asking him questions and "allowing". All you need do is hold to the truth of God and The Creation and the world is in a mess and headed for a clean-up.

You would be asked about MJ12 and the mission involved, Virgil Armstrong's approach, Wendelle

Steven's involvement, with some questions about Area 51 and S-4.

Every time you are hit with "Well, Bill Cooper says - - -" or what about Areas 51 and S-4 and Groom Lake with nine alien discs, etc., agree and tell the listener that the information is quite valid as far as it goes.

Your best defense is to simply suggest that if the listener is familiar with these authors that you have no interest in any type of "debate"--research is one thing--conclusions are quite another and IF THERE BE ALIEN CRAFT OF DARK LITTLE MEN, THEN THE ALTERNATIVE FOCUS IS PROVEN--IF YOU HAVE ONE IN PRESENCE--SO MUST YOU HAVE THE OTHER. FURTHER, IF THE DARK ONES ARE OF EVIL THEN THE LIGHTED ONES MUST BE OF THE HOLY REALMS OF LIGHT--OR THE GUARDIAN BROTHERS WHO WILL ULTIMATELY COME AS THE "HOSTS OF THE LIGHTED ONES". SIMPLY HOLD STRONG AND COUNTER THE CONCLUSION THAT THE "LITTLE GRAY MEN" WILL TAKE OVER ANYTHING--THE EVIL IS ALREADY UPON YOUR PLACEMENT.

The major real interest is in the area of whether or not these things coming through are "real", that is the Secret Government, AIDS by intent, etc.--the answer, of course, to all is "yes". If you get Mr. Cooper or any of his set-ups just call me in; you will know what to respond.

The important thing is to not allow them to hang you up in debate--move right on through and lay on the beam systems of mind control, ELF's, etc. I can tell you right now that it is far more unbelievable than anything you have running about today regarding presidential shootings, etc. Mr. Cooper wishes to hold the "Kennedy shooting" unto himself--remember an important point: John Stockwell, ex-CIA, already has dibs on that blockbuster.

If it gets nasty and discounting of Meier, etc., comes about simply ask how many times Mr. Cooper has been knowingly the target of a direct "hit". Dharma has, Sutton has, Lazar has, Meier has and so on. Mr. Cooper is safe only because he is telling that which the conspirators consider harmless.

I want you to realize something early on here. There is another good measure of how the government works and a dandy clue--how many advisory boards, etc., might they be offered to sit

on, and do they accept the position? For instance, Rockefeller is on Turner's Board, Paul Crouch is on Bush's "Religious Advisory Board", David Rockefeller is on the Native American Indian Museum Board, of the Smithsonian, Paul Fisher, who will be well-known to Goodman, has been asked to be on the President's staff of economic advisors. And poor Bo Gritz is in the most awkward situation of all---the Shan people thinking he can help them do something about the Opium trade in the Golden Triangle---THEY WILL NEVER GET PAST HENRY KISSINGER!!!!

It all goes right back to the beam system of mind control and I can only ask you to be thoroughly familiar with the information sent you by John S. regarding "Covert E.L.F. Aggression". If you do not yet have it--Oberli, fax it immediately. I plan to cover this like a blanket in this Journal that Dharma thinks we are never going to have time to write. I have covered this for a long time with these ones, by oral discussions---all you need is in that paper.

Pay particular attention to page 5 (bottom) re:Woodpecker transmitters (6.66 pulses). Do not even allow them to hang you up on the published documents--they were to get you ones ready for the shockers--yes, doom and gloom to salute you--it is truly worse than you imagined. Good news: the Lighted frequencies can counter the ELF's. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX and the current Journal will be mind breakers without some backup. Space craft sightings are old news, even biological infections via projection or seeding systems is old hat. Do not get hung up on Tom Bearden's projections for he gets too exuberant and tends to lose credibility. Give him credit but emphasize

other authors and researchers. Mr. Tesla shall be enlightening you ones on this in great measure---right now is an opportunity to allow the public to begin to absorb the groundbreaking of information too mind boggling to handle without a bit of buffering. Most who would listen to the program, however, will have heard of it and you simply hang in there and confirm, confirm, confirm and make them get the books and be ready for the advanced volumes. Anyone who gets off on "trivia" to discount us, simply state that you understand they only wish to discount and keep valid and curious ones from having the opportunity to receive the facts and refuse to continue the debate. Do not fall into the trap of arguing--especially on the subject of "pilfering" "truth" and Mr. Cooper's accusations. Allow Bill to "save-face" as we want him; we do not wish to further alienate him (no pun intended!).

Further, do not allow anyone to hang you out on Mr. Cooper's "Secret Government", keep to NONE DARE CALL IT CONSPIRACY AND CONSPIRACY, these by Gary Allen with Larry Abraham, NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON, AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT, THE ORDER, HOW THE ORDER CONTROLS EDUCATION, HOW THE ORDER CREATES WAR AND REVOLUTION, THE SECRET CULT OF THE ORDER, and TRILATERALS OVER WASHINGTON, VOLS. I & II, by Antony Sutton, MIND CONTROL IN THE UNITED STATES by Steven Jacobson, A HIGHER FORM OF KILLING, by Harris and Paxman, DIABOLICAL CONSPIRACY by Berry and on and on, but that is enough to stop Mr. Cooper dead on. Two excellent small dissertations, THE DEATH OF THE UNITED

STATES AND THE BIRTH OF ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT and 666 MARK OF THE BEAST are also excellent. I could have Dharma sit here for the next two hours and not list them all---this is enough for any needs which might come forth---not the least of which is OTHER LOSSES which you should soon receive. There is another one which is quite "right-on" and that is LINES OF CREDIT: ROPES OF BONDAGE for it reminds you ones of the arch-Bolshevik Lenin who boasted: "The capitalists will sell the communists the rope with which they will hang them." Don't concern over it, by the time it is needed, Dharma will have it all available with a ton more.

Do not quarrel over publications, etc., make sure all ones realize we urge ALL to read ALL--God neither forces nor censors--we only ask hearing, flexibility of thought and true evaluation "in the presence of the Higher Source" and discernment. Our purpose and thrust is to get the information out, the daring authors into protection and then we can fill in the "blanks" and then start giving you instructions of what to do and how you might do of it.

For instance, you are going to have to have protective shelters and challenger beam systems. The arguing over trivia and greedy points must cease if you plan or hope to turn this thing around in any measure at all.

THE MAIN THING I URGE YOU TO DO IS GET FAMILIAR WITH THE "BEAM SYSTEM" MATERIAL AND HIT ON THE MAIN POINTS. THE POWER LINE PORTION IS NOT ONLY VALID, IT IS TREMENDOUSLY IMPORTANT TO THE AVERAGE CITIZEN FOR YOUR WHOLE ATMOSPHERE IS

FILLED WITH DANGEROUS ELECTRICAL AND MAGNETIC CONFUSION.

DO NOT ALLOW ANYONE TO GET HUNG UP ON SPACE MEN VS NO SPACE MEN AND HOW DO YOU KNOW HATONN--SIDESTEP IT AND ASK IF THEY WOULD QUESTION TRUTH IF IT CAME FROM AN EARTH HUMAN MORESO--THEN LAY THE AUTHORS ON THEM. WE ONLY WANT MAN TO GET TRUTH, AT THIS POINT WE CARE NOT FROM WHERE HE GETS IT--RIGHT NOW YOUR PLANETARY CITIZENS ARE TOTALLY CONSUMED AND CONTROLLED BY THE LIE AND THE GLOBAL 2000 CONSPIRATORS. IT IS CALLED SATAN, FRIENDS, BY WHATEVER NAME YOU WISH TO LABEL IT.

Then, if the questions regarding "who" we are and "no-one ever heard of them"--give Kuthumi's message, for Norma does not know Dharma or anything about one another--neither did Gillian so just because the listeners don't know about us--tell them it is long past time they get acquainted.

If the "religious rapture" comes up and "cloud gathering" remind them that Christ went forth to prepare a place for you--he would never leave you drifting and sifting on radioactive clouds just off your contaminated ground filled with seeded viruses. Let us see if there is a chance of reason among the masses!

HAVE A GOOD TIME FOR THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY TO GO WITH EDUCATION OF THE MASSES---UP. THERE CERTAINLY IS NO WAY AT ALL TO WORSEN THE SITUATION---OFFER YOUR HAND IN THE FORM

OF KNOWLEDGE AND IF THEY REFUSE, SO BE IT.

OK, Dharma, let us leave this for we shall begin to ramble and you are greatly fatigued. Perhaps we can get on with the Journal on the morrow, chela. Thank you for your service and peace be with you. Love and appreciation to my beloved friends--you shall be grand indeed for days of insecurity are behind you. In love I stand aside. HATONN

2/28/90 HATONN

Hatonn present to work on the Journal. Greetings in the Light of Radiance.

MORE EVENTS AND PREPARATION

Man against man, nation against nation and nations against themselves. Today we'll be discussing the coming events and preparation. You must prepare, for what appears to be a changing of attitudes regarding Russia and leadership is only a facade to strengthen the core systems and cause depletion of resources on a mammoth scale. Yesterday was a most important sign--Mr. Gorbachev is being given additional power TO DECLARE WAR, ETC. Why would that be so important if, indeed, there is peace coming unto your world? **DO NOT BE BLINDED!**

Dharma, you have been shown that which is the Great Warning. Let us now tell thy brothers. In a coming section of this Journal I shall be giving you great and frightening information on "beam systems". The anti-christ has the facilities to kill, mutilate and alter the mind patterns of the entire world. For every space satellite you have in orbit, the Chinese and Russians have more. The system is operable for world-wide control of all

money transactions and pinpoint every human on your planet. Further, the facilities are in place to bounce beams, beam beams and generally destroy your planet. The cutdown on ground type military forces and missiles is only important as a "sign". All of those forces will be phased out and you will come under a One World Military force headed by a Russian through the United Nations.

We have been allowed to keep nuclear warheads out of space beyond 150 miles of your surface---but the beam systems are now in place which negates the need for space nuclear installations. The finishing touches are still under finalizing and the major powers of the Joint Cartel are working in synchronized patterns to hone it carefully. The "beam" barrage will now be increased to insure annihilation of dissenters and bring into play total mind control.

You are going to have to turn back unto the Lighted Brotherhood, chelas, or you will fall. You of the people have no manner in which to counter this barrage and you have built no shelters within which to protect yourselves. The barfage of beamed information will simply put you into deeper sleep and keep you unprepared. **THEY CANNOT, HOWEVER, NEUTRALIZE OUR SHIELDS. YOU MUST CONFRONT THAT WHICH IS COMING INTO YOUR PATHWAY. YOU WILL LISTEN TO THOSE ONES WHO SAY "THAT IS OF DARKNESS AND DOOM AND GLOOM"--AH SO, THEY WILL TELL YOU IT IS NOT SPIRITUAL---IT IS THE SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCE OF THY LIFESTREAMS---IT SIMPLY DOES NOT COME FORTH AS YOU OF EARTH EXPECTED IT TO COME---WHICH IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH YOUR**

BROTHER, SATAN, CALCULATED FROM ONSET--THAT GOD'S PEOPLE WOULD SLEEP ON UNTIL TOO LATE.

What is the great warning? How might that work? Is it supernatural and magic mysticism? NO! Dharma, write what you see as I show you. Dharma, hear me, please, and write. You ones only consider that to be magic which you do not have understanding enough to decipher.

On "Warning Day" (W-Day), the Conspiracy will have pushed to the brink of holding the entire world hostage. God shall take over at that point and the entire beam network above your outer stratum shall be detonated. This will produce an intermeshing network of beam reactions which shall basically encapsulate the planet for some projected period of at least three days. What will strike you as humans, from that great distance, will be something quite like microwaves which will create the sensation of intense heat from all directions and inside to outside. There shall be resulting atmospheric upheaval and total confusion but you who are prepared and remain inside with your light shields about you will survive nicely. This is, however, the warning that things will get very nasty indeed from that time forward.

The "enemy" will regroup (for he also knows this is coming) and he will respond with war of an earth scale but with earth based beam systems and nuclear weaponry. The reason they will do this is again in an attempt to hold God's people hostage and/or annihilate you. Satan knows that God will allow his children to have the word and allow a turning back unto Him before the final curtain. If you turn back you can receive of the protection you need and further, if you turn

back in time, you will survive nicely in your tidy shelters. These things are completely and totally up to you as a people as to that which you do with this information.

You are thrust at because we of the lighted brotherhood in telling our truth make you uncomfortable and hopeless--no, the hopelessness is being thrust at you from your enemy. We give you all you need to do nicely if you will but listen and act. Come into the Light beamshield and we are allowed to protect (neutralize or buffer) the beams--**BUT YOU MUST REQUEST IT AND YOU MUST CONTINUALLY REQUEST IT.** You are now dealing with the "unseen" and therefore you have no way of knowing it is upon you.

WHAT OF "AFTER" W-DAY?

You can expect it to unfold exactly as has been laid down for you. Dharma, we will describe it again--my prayer is that I shock you enough to hear and see!

Go back to that which you call THE BOOK OF LIFE, your Holy Books. Also, put aside your doctrine separations and Jew vs Christian, etc. You are going to have to face an even more bitter realization and that is that the Israel Zionists have infiltrated into your government and control in every sector. In St. Matthew, Chap. 24 vs:3-14: "And as Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately, saying, 'Tell us, when are these things to happen, and what will be the sign of thy coming and of the end of the world?' And in answer Jesus said to them, 'Take care that no one leads you astray. For many will come in my name, saying 'I am the Christ,' and they will lead many astray. For you shall hear

of wars and rumors of wars. Take care that you do not be alarmed, for these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there will be pestilences and famines and earthquakes in various places. But all these things are the beginnings of sorrows. Then they will deliver you up to tribulation, and will put you to death; and you will be hated by all nations for my name's sake. And then many will fall away, and will betray one another, and will hate one another. And many false prophets will arise, and will lead many astray. And because iniquity will abound, and charity of the many will grow cold. But whoever perseveres to the end, he shall be saved. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in the whole world, for a witness to all nations; and then will come the end."

DO NOT CONFUSE DHARMA WITH ANYONE OR THING

Dharma claims to be nothing and wishes no attention whatsoever. "Dharma" means "bringer of life truth". She claims no reality of physical Christness nor Godness other than as all of you experience the connection. *Beware of those "claiming to be Christ and the incarnate prophet"*. She claims none of these things so I urge you to not be confused--she brings forth the WORD, she claims it not to be her words. She claims no "singular" gift nor personal "possession" of any content nor energy resource--it belongs to man, she has no "personal" attachment thereto. As a matter of fact, she would prefer to be completely and totally relieved of any and all responsibility. All of you have a purpose of participation which you may or may not yet recognize. Hers, and ones in other

placements, is to write that which we give forth. ALL will not be given to the same task for you must have workers in ALL FIELDS, not just the one for more important, later, shall be the security and shelters and food storage, and distribution and, and, and---so be it, it would be disaster if all were sitting to the writing. Further, no matter how anyone tries, the words shall not be discounted nor will they cease to flow. You as readers, doubters or complete enemies shall not even be in the further slowing of the messages. We have walked her through the fire of denouncement by those she respected above all others and she has stood strong--and through others not even known unto her, the word will come forth and ye of light shall be given to blanket the planet with thy defense of truth. Some will take of the words forth into the public as speakers and teachers that you might learn to connect with God on your own circuits. *THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH AS DIRECTED REGARDLESS OF WHO EFFORTS TO STOP OF IT! SO BE IT.*

REVIEWING EVENTS

Watch for the major revolution in Africa, Western Europe, and especially upheaval and revolution in Italy which touches the Vatican. Then watch for the fleeing of the Pope into safety outside of Rome. Then very soon will come the Warning followed closely by a Great Miracle--in Spain, but which shall touch the world; at this time it is probable that it will be in the area of Garabandal.

After these things will come the Great "Castigation"--(discipline). It will come forth in two major portions. First will be a World War of horrendous attack and counter attack which will be

incredible for at least a period of three days, and then a comet, a fiery comet will come for a period of at least another three days.

Jesus Sananda has told you how it will be. . . "The value of life will be lowered to the extreme: Man will murder without conscience. Brother will fight against sister, brother against brother, families will be torn asunder by sin. Many mothers in the world will face calamity with the loss of their sons. Many will truly join Me upon or at the Cross."

"So many shall there be who perish that there will be no time to mark the graves. Mothers will long to see and know where lie their sons, but to no avail. This comfort will not be given to them, so great will be the loss of life. Can you not turn back now and beg the Eternal Father before it is too late? Are you so blind to the truth, My children, that you do not see the road on which you are traveling?"

And the Blessed Mother came and said, "Walk with me and see. You ask Me, My children, why My tears are flowing? Come with Me and look! . . . No flesh shall be spared." And there before my eyes stretches the lands in explosion after explosion and the great clouds billow into the skies and Blessed Mother says, "Satan, My child, shall have his hand upon the button of destruction."

Then She points across the waters and I am given to see that it is unto Russia which she gestures and she reminds me that there are not enough who understand the danger and are fooled by the facade, and they all walk blindly forward with their eyes darkened. We have been told again and again, by the very perpetrators themselves, that Socialistic/Communitic/Anti-

Christian Russia would be the downfall of mankind.

And the Christos continues, "My children, I feel of your great concern and your anguish, but often-times the good must suffer the same as the wicked for the rains fall upon the just and the unjust alike. Only through your preparations against these days shall ye survive in wholeness." And, "This war will bring a destruction to mankind far greater than any human eye has ever seen or has experienced in the past, or will ever see or experience again in the future. If I come not, as is my promise, among you in this great catastrophe, there would be no living flesh left upon that blessed place."

"Your news medias deceive you and tell you lies upon lies. They give you not truth in knowledge. The Bear is now massing on the borders, and he is ready to strike! And those who have formed a union with him in the Conspiracy have sold your inheritance unto your enemy. Heed well this reminder--watch unto Syria for therein lies the solution of world peace OR the third war of your world. It will be the destruction of three-quarters of the world. A world aflame followed by the great comet Ball of Redemption as it is sometimes called."

"Your Country, the United States, and many nations of the World now are under the domination of a godless government. As such, without Prayer, Atonement and Sacrifice, I say unto you now, as your Mother/Father Christ reflection, that you, too proud and arrogant a nation that you be, the United States shall fall. Many, many -- many shall suffer and perish!"

You ones are completely surrounded by Soviet submarines

and yes, some Nazi craft from out of the bases in Antarctica and they bear the missiles and sit in wait. They are out there and it is a portion of the master plan for the takeover of your United States and Canada.

The evils being perpetrated in the holy Houses of God have run amuk. The examples being shown by the high men of the holy Houses of God are abominable! The harvest of Lucifer/Satan will be great indeed. You must prepare for the times of these things are nigh.

A second "sun" lies out in your atmosphere--that which is labeled the Ball of Redemption, even now in transit to your planet.

It is guided by that which is outside your planet and those who have cast aside the knowledge of that higher world of God shall not be given the grace to observe the coming events. When it enters upon your atmosphere, hearts shall be gripped with fear! Many shall run to hide themselves, recognizing the wrath of their Lord. And I apologize to those who disclaim me as not being the "real" Hatonn--nay, I am that which I claim to be--the "REAL" thing and my Higher experience holds the strings through the Christos' hands. Make no errors as to my identification lest you blunder remarkably.

These events shall be gauged, measured and held in abeyance for the proper moment in the knowledge of Heaven, the moment deemed by the Eternal Father for the cleansing of mankind---and it shall come in the twinkling of thine eyelid. The Creator has proclaimed that the Earth shall not end in annihilation for Creator has given His promise to mankind, that the world shall never be made ex-

tinged again, as in the past with the time of floods. However, your world shall be cleansed with a baptism of fire. And the old shall rise from the seas and unto the new and again shall grow that which is intended and the cycles shall again begin and the old shall pass away into the newness of her earned placement and those who walk the path with the Great Spirit shall have peace.

You ones will decide which path ye shall tread--will it be the path of the Christ Circle of Infinity or the Serpent's road of darkness? 'Tis your very own choice.

And before the final days there shall be earthquakes and the volcanos shall erupt and lands will rise and lands will fall and crumble. Great devastations shall pass upon the lands from one corner of thy world unto another. The winds shall blow beyond that which you call a hundred miles an hour and finally, those who have no protection shall lose of their homes and thy placements will be in destruction. There shall be famines for already you have been lied to, even regarding thy larders and stockpiles--ye have none for they have been stolen away--thy massive silos are empty and it was done as the thief in the night.

I shall quote from your own publications that you not discount of my message:

"WORLD NEWS 'News Scan': Food Crisis Not Far Off. Last summer's (1988) drought in North America, China and the Soviet Union has left the world grain stocks in a sorry state. 'It's almost inevitable we'll have tight food supplies this year,' said Lester Brown, president of the Worldwatch Institute in Washington. 'If there is another drought, all hell will

break loose.' By the end of July 1989, experts calculate there will be enough wheat in the world for only 75 days consumption, enough corn for 50 days and enough soy beans for 47.

"The Spectre of Hunger in North America 1989-1990, from the 'Voice of Freedom': This prophetic vision has not yet been fulfilled in North America but the frightful events it foretells seem to be approaching and well nigh upon us.

"There has been a major drought in the western and midwestern parts of the United States. Farm organizations have calculated that the harvest of grains in 1988 is only one half of what it is in a normal year. America is not the only major country in trouble, as the Soviet Union had a very poor harvest also. Where will these countries get their food?

"The truth is that the most critical issue in America today is the family farm and food. It is estimated by one of the respected farm organization of 'America, NORM, that every three minutes a family farm declares bankruptcy and most of these farms are being laid idle, unattended. Because of this bankruptcy rate and the drought this year, there is a definite possibility of food shortages in the very near future.

"The average reader may be inclined to say: 'But we have a huge surplus of grains, at least we have been told that by the government.' Well, let me tell you the truth as it really is. Dufur, Oregon is in the middle of the vast wheat country of the

west. The manager of the Dufur grain elevator told me recently that the Federal Government agency which had wheat stored in his elevator ordered all the grain to be removed without explanation or notice. The manager of the elevator checked with Cargil's big elevator on the Columbia River where barges ship the grain abroad, and found that the elevators on the Columbia River have also been emptied. (Word from the mid-west is the same!)

"Estimates are, that because of the drought, we have about used up our surplus. If there is a protracted drought through 1990, according to those who know and study the weather, what will happen to the food on the super market shelves?

"Last week (mid-June 1989) I had a call from a man in Ravenna, Ohio who owns a Survival Center and handles bulk survival foods. He stated that a friend of his who is manager of one of the largest food warehouses in the Northwest called him and told him the following startling story. Representatives from a certain U.S. Government agency had recently come to his warehouse and stated that they rented a block of space in the warehouse and wanted to inspect it. The manager of this warehouse is very knowledgeable of what is happening in the world and began to question the government representatives as to what they wanted to use his space for. After much prodding, he was reluctantly told. We are renting this space because we anticipate the rationing of food as it was during the Depression of 1929 and 1931."

WILL A WORD TO THE WISE BE SUFFICIENT?!!!!?

WHAT OF UFO's IN ALL OF THIS?

Well, there is good news and there is bad news. The good news is that we of the lighted brotherhood surround your planet. The bad news is that your world is now filled with demons. They will promote accidents that are not accidents, destruction, and even false miracles in the air. They will place (Earth, Terra, Shan, World) duplicated and confiscated craft in your heavens and further, in their efforts to blame the lighted Hosts, they will hold your cities hostage in an effort to keep the lighted brothers at bay. They will go even farther--they will actually destroy some of your cities and all the people in them and they will spread viruses and disease from the skies and tell you it is the lighted brotherhood--"the aliens from space in those UFOs". Total preparation for that move is being made this very minute--the set-up is under way. You are being fed just enough public information to completely delude and distract you and cause total terror in the hearts of mankind at the very sight of a UFO. So be it--if you allow of it, it shall certainly come to be for you will render yourselves helpless.

It is for this very reason that we welcome those who are bringing good research and truth forward. We will stand firm against the incorrect conclusions regarding both the presence of abductions and mutilations. You are going to be required to use your heads and brains in your God-given abilities to reason competently. The time of the spectacular fantasy science fiction and the quarreling over stories is finished--

your world stands on the brink of annihilation at the hands of those you elect and trust with your lives and frankly, your souls.

RECOGNIZE THE SIGNS OF THE TIMES: 666, WHICH IS UPON YOU

And the Christos says, "For I shall come to you in the like manner in which I ascended. I shall descend with a roar of triumph from the multitudes of Heaven. We shall come in great victory, for if we do not come, no flesh shall remain upon your earth.

"I cannot promise in that conflagration that some shall not suffer, that good shall not die with the evil ones. But know that no death upon earth shall go by without a just reward when this death is in martyrdom. I cannot promise any of you a life of fulfillment upon your earth, for this you shall receive from Satan. He now -- this prince of darkness, the adversary -- controls all of your world. It has been given to him but for a short time.

"For you who have the knowledge, recognize the signs of your times. 666 is upon mankind! It is the closing of your era. It hastens with great speed upon you, because you have refused the grace given to you to turn back and do penance and restore My House. Before the chastisement, My Mother's and Father's words will have reached throughout the world, and the sheep will have been separated from the goats. All that is rotten shall fall. My House kept in darkness shall fall! It shall be cleansed!

"Shall you, as pastors, stand before Me and say that your teaching has been pure in My sight? I shall spit you out as venom into the flames! Sin has

become a way of life. Murder abounds. Charity of heart? Very little shines now upon your earth. Light of spirit? Souls going into darkness of spirit!

"Sodom! Your earth is in far greater evil than in the time of Sodom. The sin of Sodom is being now committed in a more sophisticated manner of defilement. Defiled man now enters upon My Church.

"You will, as pastors, awaken from your slumber. The fathers have fallen asleep. You who mock, you who say, 'Where is His coming?' -- I shall come to you. Without your knowing, I shall slip in upon you like a thief in the night. I shall speak to you in the language that you will understand -- as a thief in the night! I hear the mockers of My words who say 'We have promoted a new theology, a scare theology! The fright!' The fright We are accused of, shall they experience it when there is no return?

"Amen, amen, I say to you, all that has been written in the Book of Life must come to pass. For you who have been given the grace, you will read your Apocalypse. You are coming to the end. Read and become knowledgeable.

"My children, I hear voices of disdain shouting, Sadism!!! Is this a Sadist God who promises such destruction upon His creation? I say unto you, as your God, I bring not your destruction, you will bring about your own destruction for I leave you, as your God, to the exercise of your free will; if you reject your God and the plan for man's redemption as given from the beginning of time, I say unto you -- you will destroy yourselves.

"You only bring upon yourself a punishment far greater than ever

has been seen upon your Earth and never shall be seen again, for when you go through this great chastisement, there will be few creatures left upon Earth. I AM ESU JESUS EMMANUEL SANANDA."

So be it and let it digest within thy minds that we might get busy with our preparations that protection might be made in time. I cannot influence that which you think "to be dreary, gloomy, hopeless and sadistic". We come forth to tell you how it IS, NO MORE AND NO LESS. What ye do with the information rests squarely upon your senses and within your hands!

I move to stand-by that Dharma might have respite and the readers might pause for pondering the truth of it. When we return, Dharma, we shall re-emphasize the Conspiracy and speak of preparations and requirements for safety. You have been given that which will protect you in SURVIVAL, however, if you plan better, ye need not just survive barely--with compressed earth equipment and diligent storage, you can survive very nicely and continue of thy work in the bringing of the instructions and the WORD.

HATONN TO STAND-BY,
PLEASE. THANK YOU
FOR YOUR ATTENTION.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, 6992
El Camino Real #104-335,
Carlsbad, CA. 92009

Write for Quantity Discounts.

Available from America West or
your Local Distributor.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 9

3/14/90 HATONN

IMMUNIZATIONS AND VACCINATIONS

This portion is for Dalene specifically. It is, however, good fodder upon which all might chew--especially those with wee children in the midst.

There are horrendous problems and brain damage which can be put upon children from childhood vaccinations of the DPT and Smallpox vaccinations, as well as measles vaccine. I would ordinarily tell you parents to abstain from the vaccinations because of the lack of outbreaks. This can no longer be a valid approach because the outbreaks are being orchestrated just as is the measles outbreak at this current date. Further, even your board of health operatives are stating that the measles are caused by a much "stronger" virus.

This will henceforth be true of all flu, childhood diseases, etc. Pay close attention to the infection areas and read all data with the information in the Journals dealing with the subject of infectious diseases.

Dalene, it is better to allow the immunization follow-on since little Andy has already had the first of the series. Use this stipulation, however: **MAKE SURE THE**

"SHOT" IS NOT FROM A NEW BATCH BUT RATHER FROM A BATCH ALREADY UTILIZED ON CHILDREN PRIOR TO THE BABY--THIS CUTS YOUR RISK OF A BAD BATCH OF SERUM. IF ALL AVAILABLE IS FROM A NEW ORDER OR BATCH--WAIT A COUPLE OF WEEKS.

"They" are going to step up their deliberate infecting schedules and even though the infecting virus will be stronger in strain, the disease will not be apt to be as severe as with no immunization at all. It is a balanced risk but we must give the child the added resistance.

MALATHION SPRAYING

It is now proven by the malathion spraying in Los Angeles that you cannot get any type of experimental indiscretions shut down.

What they are doing with malathion is reprehensible. You will, if nothing else, have a totally unbalanced growing year with a resistant strain of insect and all the good insects have now been destroyed as well. You will have an upsurge of "pest" populations and toxic insects. The ones in charge of the spraying don't actually know what to do about the fruit insects because they are not telling the facts. The facts are that the infestations are intentionally set-

up and orchestrated to wipe out the citrus crop. For every spraying, new flies are released. When it works in California it will be spread to the other fruit growing areas. The situation will worsen because the migrant farm workers are also a target of the Conspiracy. As they move along with the spraying and other tactics, there will gradually be introduced viruses which will run rampant through the indigent community.

TODAY: PAY ATTENTION TO THE NEWS

Some of the things I will write in this Express will be fully explained in the forthcoming Journal. If for any reason Dharma should get shut-down I will give you backup resources to confirm that which I give you. It is, however, imperative that you be awakened to the situation and then you can come into comfort with the truth of it at your own timing. You ones claim to want news that no other news letter has--well, here goes and let us see if you are mature enough to handle it.

The most important one item in yesterday's and today's news is the rift in the government of Israel--you can judge of its importance by its ranking in the news-press. Some papers will place it on the front page--but few. Most will do what the Californian has done--in the inner "fold" of page 6, where it

will go unnoticed by the largest number of readers---outstripped by the Russian news and some relaxing of trade imbargos in Nicaragua.

The second most important item is almost equally important because of the inter-relationship of the two. That one being the, "Soviets OK Presidency Measure".

No. 1: "Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir on Tuesday dissolved a political alliance with the center-left Labor Party in a crisis brought to a head by President Bush's comments on the status of Jerusalem.

"Shamir fired Vice Premier Shimon Peres, the Labor leader, and the 10 other Labor ministers submitted their resignations after an impasse was reached on whether to accept U.S. proposals for talks in Cairo with a Palestinian delegation."

There is more to the article but this is all that is important to this subject at this moment. This rift revolves around "peace" talks. The Israeli "Zionist" are out to have war--NOT PEACE. They have done every heinous thing to the Palestinians in order to start a full blown war and they have been armed with U.S. nuclear war weapons for many years now. The Zionists also control over 60% of your U.S. Congress.

The actual play for power is between the Bolshevic/Zionists and the Banker's Cartel (Rockefeller, etc.). **YOU WILL HAVE A NUCLEAR WAR AND IF SOMETHING DOESN'T HAPPEN AS IT DID IN 1982---IT WILL BE SOON INDEED.**

For you who might not be informed: There was a nuclear first strike planned for over a year to be staged on Sept. 17, 1982---**BY THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AGAINST RUSSIA!**

There has been another planned since that time but you can get full documentation of the 1982 incident and you will need that confirmation for the rest gets too far out for you sleepy little folk to handle. Believe me, dear friends, "they" want to cut the population of America by millions and they can do it if you don't get a shelter system and it may already be too late.

No. 2: The Russians have just done IT! They are moving as fast as they can to get a government structured in that a "president" can shove off war by his singular opinion. Mr. Gorbachev can now order a full-blown first strike against America.

Why would he do that? Because the Global Banker's Cartel is getting ready to rip the economic rug out from under your world and about the only thing that would save the situation would be a major world war of massive size. It is to the point of very little time left to manage the money and economy stability. Which comes first? The chicken or the egg?

Both sides now have all they need in space to pull it all off in massive order. The "funny money" gets to be a side issue because the Japanese won't roll over and play dead for they have gained too much strength. Germany is occupied with all they can handle in the "united Germany" and all of Europe is reeling under poverty and bankruptcy. **AND, YOUR TRADE DEFICIT IS STILL WELL OVER 100 BILLION DOLLARS AND EXPECTED TO GROW.**

I can guarantee that more people will read the first page story in the local paper that headlines: "AGE 25 TO 34 PRIME TIME FOR GAINING WEIGHT", than will even take note of all the above. You are facing as big an emergency as America has ever faced,

my friends, and you have no way to come out very well under present circumstances.

The Soviets are totally aggravated with you nice people and they now know their only prayer of survival is a first strike. Further, they have completely surrounded your country and South America with submarines with missiles and have literally hundreds in placement around your periphery. They also have a better beam weapon system than do you and it is in place and operable from any distance. These are the reasons for all your "secret" missile and shuttle launches.

YOU SIMPLY HAVE THE DEVIL AGAINST SATAN--- BUT THESE DRAGONS DEVOUR EVERYTHING IN THE WAY AS THEY GO INTO BATTLE.

CALL FROM YUCCA VALLEY RE: WAR, ETC.

There was a call received by Oberli on Sunday evening from a most distressed person in Yucca Valley. He had just received word from a considered reliable resource, that the word was coming forth that there would probably be war--Soviet first strike by the end of April. I do not approve of specific dates given in such matters and it was, in fact, put more correctly: "Within a couple of months the probability of war is viable; get prepared with the best available shelter, get water in goodly supply, food into the emergency and survival larders and get your money into gold."

I choose to not respond for you have been given constant updates on the situation and frankly, we are not allowed to do more. The signs are all about you--in confrontation of the spiritual guides, such as the Gatehouse, we have informed you on very Earthy matters---it is time for you to take re-

sponsibility for your actions. You have all the information to recognize probabilities---what will you do? I cannot dig your shelters nor pound your representatives upon their heads. The ones in this place have no resources to even care for themselves. I suggest if you can get some money resources into the "Institute" you can get the word out faster and if you can get the preliminary Journals scattered sufficiently, then the next three will be shocking indeed--but accepted as the truth they are.

These ones in this place will continue to do that which they can for just as long as they can. Make sure you are "down-wind" (prevailing winds) from any really suspected target and be prepared to get into a wash area or some protective barrier--boulders, hills, etc.

Will it happen? Possibly not if the money cartel has its way--the powers are so strong on either side that it may reach matchpoint--I do not speculate on this incident. **YOU WILL HAVE WAR AND YOU ALL KNOW THAT YOU WILL--EVEN IF IT IS ONLY IN YOUR OWN CENTRAL AND SOUTH AMERICA. IT MUST BE BECOMING OBVIOUS WHY BUSH HAS TO BUY OFF THE CENTRAL AMERICAN COUNTRIES---THAT IS YOUR ONLY SOUTHERN BARRIER.**

SIMPLY TAKE YOU UP

Oh, how I would love to simply gather you dear ones up and make your world all better and filled with peace and joy--it is not to be, however, for the sequence of turmoil and chaos is unwinding exactly as predicted.

Now, I shall tell you dreadful news. You are aware that there have been great holes drilled along your fault lines throughout your nation--"to study earthquakes". They also serve as con-

duits for nuclear explosions which will trigger the quakes themselves. There is only one major way out for your conspirators within your government/military---natural disasters to render a nation helpless. Already your weather is prearranged by the beam systems--mostly to gain control of your growing fields and monetary resources. If you feel like sitting ducks on open water between two factions with assault weapons aimed at you---that is exactly where you sit!

There have been dams deliberately destroyed by your Conspirators and worse, there are "bombs" at the base of every major dam in your world ready to detonate when the time is proper and if the quakes don't do their allotted work.

Your children are killing each other over sneakers and warm-up jackets in the cities--do you think this is less heinous?

Well, Hatonn doesn't like to be the bearer of bad news any better than you like to receive it. It is easier to find a teacher who will soothe your feathers and sing you night-time songs to allow you to sleep--it will not save your lives, however, and ultimately neither will it save of your souls for you are lied to about "the judgment".

You have one--do you hear me?--ONE true hope. Unity! Unity and Community action will get you through--a gathering together of purpose to the one goal and not frittered fragmented "pork-barrel" issues. The unification must come through civil action and not "reaction" and illegal disorder--unity into purpose in the truth of God. You cure AIDS not to "save the Gays" but to save the human race. There is naught wrong with homosexuals as long as they do not practice activities against the laws of God and The Creation--unfortunately physical interrela-

tions are "behaviors" not willing to be put aside. This same rule is for heterosexuals---man, woman, child or beast.

You ones must find your focus again, in the laws of God, for the Evil Prince has destroyed your ability to reason in properness. Six billion bodies plus beasts upon a planet designed for 500 million is too much and the Satanic Orders will get rid of you ones unless you unite in purpose within the power of God. This you can know, for ultimately you also know that the Lighted Christos shall prevail for it is so written in the books of life. This planet will be healed and Sananda (the Healing-Life) is returned for that very purpose---so be it.

You can throw out this information and stomp it into the ground. You can vote Hatonn out of existence and Dharma into an institution---it will change not a hair of it. You can go unto ones who will tell you everything you want to hear--but you will recognize the lie of it. Herein you shall always have the truth to the best of our probability calculations, and the hope and support to see it through--you will never be told "that which you only 'wish' to hear".

Your major powers are lining up their defenses and placing their final plans---the time clock is ticking madly away while you tarry at making up thine minds--well, Satan won't wait for you---the hope?---GOD WILL! God will always be there for you even unto the midnight hour.

I herein present some serious thought material unto you. There is currently an Episcopal Priest making the rounds of every talk show and getting a write-up in all the MAJOR news papers. I shall just relate the story and leave it in your hands.

His name is Robert Williams and he lives with his lover, James Kelly. He is gay (which is alright--but he practices all the gay relationships). His thrust in counseling is that monogamous relationships are unnatural and there is no such thing as adultery or fornication---all things between consenting adults is suitable and children should be taught as much in their very early years. He also quotes another gay priest with whom he bases more of his counselling that celibacy past the age of 10 or 12 is physically harmful. He also stated that Mother Theresa would be far better off and healthy if she simply gave up celibacy and that condoms solve the AIDS problem and allows good and healthy sexual activity in safety. Abortion is a subject totally up to the woman involved and marriage or agreements should be only between consenting parties and subject to change upon changing attitudes of commitment. SO BE IT, YOU ONES HAVE GREAT TROUBLES IN YOUR WORLD! THIS MAN IS SUING THE CHURCH INVOLVED BECAUSE THEY DENOUNCE HIS PREACHING---FROM THE ORTHODOX CHURCH PULPIT! COULD THIS BE THE DEMON WITHIN? I FEAR, BELOVED ONES, IT IS ONLY MORE SUBTLE FROM 99.99% OF YOUR "CHURCH" PULPITS---IT IS CALLED "MODERN RELIGION FOR MODERN TIMES"---I JEST NOT!

I remind you of something most important: LOVE IS A SPIRITUAL STATE OF BEING---IT REQUIRES NO PHYSICAL EXPRESSION WHAT-SO-EVER: PONDER IT! PHYSICAL EXPRESSION IN ANY FORM OF INTERCOURSE IS A FLESHLY RESPONSE--NEITHER GOOD NOR BAD. IT IS AS WITH "LUST"--IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT YOU DO IN PHYSICAL ACTION THAT DETERMINES TRUTH! YOU

HAVE BEEN GIVEN GUIDELINES AND IF YE CHOOSE TO BREAK OF THOSE LAWS, SO BE IT, IT IS NO BUSINESS OF MINE BUT YOU ONES CONTINUE TO ASK GOD TO SAVE YOU, HELP YOU, MAKE YOU THIS, THAT OR THE OTHER AND THEN YOU FUNCTION IN THE WAYS OF SATAN AND CONDEMN GOD FOR YOUR MESS. THAT, TOO, IS YOUR BUSINESS---BUT I SUGGEST THAT IT PROBABLY ISN'T THE WISEST MODE OF BEHAVIOR. DO THAT WHICH YOU WILL--BUT KNOW THAT IT IS YOUR CHOICE. GOD WILL ALLOW YOU TO BLUNDER AND FLOP IN THE WIND JUST AS LONG AS THAT IS YOUR CHOICE OF BEHAVIOR---FOR HE WILL NOT INTERFERE WITH YOUR FREE-WILL OF ACTION AND DECISION. IF YOU ACT IN IGNORANCE IT IS OVERLOOKED BUT ONCE YOU KNOW TRUTH--AND YOU DELIBERATELY TAKE THE ROUTE OF EVIL--YOU HAVE MADE YOUR CHOICE! THINK CAREFULLY ON THESE THINGS FOR LIFE IS ABOUT TO PULL DOWN SOME HEINOUS THINGS UPON YOU WHILE YOU MAKE YOUR PICNIC PLANS AND HOORAY OVER THE RAIDERS GOING BACK TO OAKLAND! THE RAIDERS ARE AT YOUR VERY OWN DOOR---AND THEY DON'T PLAY FOOTBALL.

Let us close this and keep it to the smaller mailing. I wrap you ones in my love and The Master stands to take thine hand. At this time, we are allowed to do not more. THE WORD MUST GO FORTH THAT YOU CAN TAKE ACTION. GOD HAVE MERCY FOR THE PICTURE IS INDEED UGLY IN THIS PASSAGE. BUT HE WILL LIFT YOU UP AND SHOW

YOU THE WAY. SALU,
HATONN

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, 6992
El Camino Real #104-335,
Carlsbad, CA. 92009

Write for Quantity Discounts.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 10

3/11/90 SANANDA

Esu Sananda to visit with you ones for a while. The path is filled with confusion and you are not given to see. It is to insure your security that causes you ones of my faculty to be kept in the "semi-knowing". You shall prevail in the challenge, for man, armed with truth, can come into his own inheritance and march unto his goal. You ones who are in the writing and printing of the word are experiencing the efforts to stop you --- even unto the most absurd of manners. This is not of psychic fortune-telling---ye will make of your own fortunes and ye can be in the fore-knowing if ye will but face what it is ye seek and do. No more and no less.

Ones who have been in communication with astral beings are finding, very often, that the beings were not truly of the lighted realms but rather, perpetuators of the false myths. These ones are compelled to do all in their power to dissuade you from your work. As the example with the dear ones from New Mexico. It does not work well to simply denounce---that has proven to gain even more attention to the truth---so, let us stop the writer, is the next (as well as the first) thrust.

As in the instance with the effort at rest and separation from the resource of truth---i.e., sever communications for fourteen days at the advice of some "unknown" en-

tity who calls himself a Master. These energies already know you receive from God and THE Master Teacher so who would have authority to require you to speak not with us? The hope is to pull down confidence within your conscious selves that your contacts are not valid. The facts are, however, that if anyone suggests such a thing---you can be quite positive that your resources are indeed truth and valid and the thrust is to cause you to turn away in doubts.

As the truth becomes more similar to super science fiction you ones will become more questioning of your own sense of disbelief---therefore, you must have come into your foundation of stability upon the rock, which I am, that you do not break in the confrontation of truth.

I am most humbly grateful for the participation of ones who share the beginning journey with resources upon which the foundation of our work can be begun. I give great appreciation unto one who has allowed the setting up of the institute which can be the heartcell of our work and the receiving placement of the Journal's rewards to be distributed in ever widening circles. It will allow ones who hold the "keys" of knowledge regarding apparatus to begin to function again, in properness.

The projects already planned shall find fruition for it must come to be

in its proper sequence for we plan no communes for ones to sit and twiddle and indulge selfish "me-ness". Rewards shall be great and sharing shall be the central focus but not as other "communes" have structured the socio-political systems. We are about our Father's work and the system must function in a most human physical world. To mentally dwell with God is indeed fine---but you ones tend to forget---God dwells within thee! That means that as long as you dwell in the human format---God must also function in the physical format for that is His chosen experience.

You need not concern yourselves with the building of anything in the etheric realms---there are billions of energies who construct in perfection in the etheric planes. Why would you appoint yourselves in the density of physical format to presume to build in realms of your total ignorance? You must build and perform in action to impact and requalify the truth of your own experience---in a most physical manifestation. It is through your works upon your own placement that determines your progress through the schools of perceived passage of soul journey.

Beware of those who preach "mystery schools" and "having keys to the magic or mystery realms"---God is no secret and God does not give keys unto a selected few---he gives forth and those, who are

willing, pick up of the key and open the locks. You have mastered life when the "how-to's" are irrelevant. You will move forward and the "how" will become evident, but you must be in motion lest the goal be too big or too distant.

Beware of all "secret" so called truths, given only unto the few--for you must realize, chelas, that the "few" have given their own wishes and desires unto self that they might hold of their lofty positions as self-proclaimed. This is why you do not know of this scribe--there are no secrets and she holds them not unto herself but pens the words and they can then go forth unclouded by need for physical ego hoarding. All ones must come into balance with that which we give forth for you have been trained by human ego projections upon you to be tended and ordered about, governed and manipulated by ones who have "assumed" their placement of power for they have convinced you that you are not capable. Therefore, you do not study nor even object as your very "knowledge" and education capabilities are removed from you--you sit and wait for "them" to tell you what you must do--at the point of a gun. You forget that if you do not start of a journey it is certain that you shall not arrive. Yes, making "no" decision is already having made a decision. And, giving your decision into the hands of another will not be an accepted "reason" at the point of "judgment" of YOUR journey. Excuses will not count when confronting thine own God within on passage day! You will always get exactly that which you expect--good or bad, consciously or unconsciously. **OTHERS CAN STOP YOU TEMPORARILY, ONLY YOU CAN DO OF IT PERMANENTLY!** It is, however, indeed truth that most ones are willing to work, only if they can start at the top and work up! Little do they

realize that from the willingness to start at the very bottom--they are already in achievement of the top.

Heed not those who try and try and try--trying and "effort at", are not the same. Trying provides two excuses--an excuse for not doing and an excuse for not having. There are actually only two things which you have in life--"reasons" or "results"--reasons are most often excuses and therefore reasons are not counted in the ending--only the results and you have no way to measure your success or failure according to the rule stick of God. If you hold back because somehow you feel constantly misled or mistreated, you must know that you are fully cooperating with the treatment and have given over control unto another to do that which they will with you. Further, if you worry constantly about that which might be and wonder and worry over that which might have been--you will ignore that which IS. To break out of your prison, you must first realize that you are incarcerated. The latter is the purpose of the Journals thus far--to show unto you that you are indeed, incarcerated, and begin to allow you to understand that you have the power to escape the bindings.

You can worry until the ending trumpet but you will have missed the point of experience--worry comes directly from the belief that you are powerless instead of all-powerful. If you grow into maturity then you will have come into the realization that you are no longer being deceived nor taken in by one's self. You will come into honesty with self for the sake and morality of honesty and not because honesty is the "best policy", for if you base honesty upon being the best policy--then your honesty is corrupt. If you worship at another's truth then you shall always be separated from the glory of self wherein God dwells. Harken unto the ones who share truth and show

the way--pay not heed to those who tell you it IS the way through anything other than the glorious self. The Laws of God and The Creation are perfection, therefore, if you abide by those laws ye shall have perfection for God is within---not without and therefore truth is brought into balance from within---not without! Listen to teachings always from within thine own heartcell for another's truth is his--only that which is yours--is yours! **YOU ARE THE ONLY TEACHER YOU WILL EVER HAVE---PONDER THE TRUTH OF IT.** If you do not know what direction to take, you have not acknowledged where you are!

Since YOU are the cause of everything that happens to you--be most careful of that which you cause for in fact, there is no actual right or wrong--only consequences. You can have everything in life that you want--if you will help enough other people get that which they want. At any time in your journey that you care not for the games people play--turn away and make up thine own games--for the winning or losing will be yours to hold, not another's. Strange things occur during a journey of truth unto balanced passage, one is to realize that you have no choice but to feel what you are feeling--the choice comes in changing the mind regarding it. If you have lived to simply make yourself important---notice how unimportant you have actually become!

If your life is not working the way you perceive you want it to be--look carefully and you will see that you are lying. There are but three kinds of people in the ending; those who make things happen, those who simply watch things happen---and the ones who haven't the slightest idea what is happening. Learn that which is truly happening and you can change of it. As you go about thine searching be cautious indeed

for if you think something outside of yourself is the cause of your problems, you will err in looking outside of yourself for the answers. Dear ones, in the physical life journey you will never "have it all"--that would be like trying to eat once and for all. Can you not realize that all unhappiness is caused by perception and comparison? Ye can only be that which ye perceive yourself to be. Your success is measured only by your ability to complete things and the more clear you are on that which you want, the more power you will have and you must hold uppermost in all thy senses---**GOD DOES NOT MAKE FAULTY PRODUCTS.** If you have problems, so what, solve them so that they no longer annoy you--confront them in truth, sanity and reason and solve them--they, too, shall pass. Hold my hand and walk with me for I am sent as the wayshower to heal of thine life through showing you the way of truth. I come again as Sananda--healing life-source, that you can be lifted up and walk in wholeness and perfection--you dawdle in the mud puddles when you could traverse the heavens to touch of the stars. Can ye not accept of your perfection?

This scribe nor these bringers of the word of truth set not themselves above or beyond any other--they simply are the couriers of Aton Creator to remind you of your perfection. Ye need of no interpreters nor mediators--your soul knows of that which is truth if ye will be harken. Share of the truth of the word and your heart will blossom into glory for thine brother knows he is sick and weary. You who turn to substances to change and shroud of the mind --- when you find that life is destroyed and you can no longer face the addictions or the drugs which you depend upon to hide you from yourself--you will change back into "reality" and remove yourself from the ranks of

the *walking* dead. There is a fine solution and a "bad" solution to every problem--you just don't keep enough reserves of good solutions in your larder. The choice is always yours! What kind of choices do you make?

If you cling unto the security that you perceive you have, if it be not of God-ness--then ye shall doubtlessly miss the journey into abundance and success--ye shall simply remain clinging to that which might have been for from the cradle unto the grave of physical man--**THERE IS NOT SECURITY SAVE THAT WHICH IS OF THE SOUL DESTINATION. ALL ELSE IS BUT A FLEETING MOMENT OF PERCEPTION OF CHANCE AND YOU MUST MAKE OF YOUR CHANCES.**

I do not plan to speak in riddles--I do plan to speak in thoughtful truth. I am come to bring my Father's people home unto him--are you one of mine family or not? The eleventh hour approaches---what is your "happiness" level of measure this day? If it be not full and filled with peace, I suggest you give the Lighted path a chance--what possible loss could you sustain therefrom? Perhaps ye shall gain of the Kingdom!

Beware the secret orders for they are filled with people who lay the rules and limits and then keep the rules from you by their own pronouncements. You need no priests, ministers, lawyers, judges nor go-between interpreters to be with truth and God--**YOU CAN HAVE NO GO-BETWEEN BETWEEN SELF AND SELF--PONDER IT! YOU HAVE BECOME PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND 'TIS TIME YOU COME INTO THE TRUTH OF THE WAY IT IS AND NOT AS YOU ARE TOLD IT MUST BE!**

Your journey will be as good or as bad as you make of it for God Cre-

ator has granted that reasoning free-will gift unto you--thy measure of the journey is what ye have done with the gift. If ye send out bigotry--ye shall reap of bigotry against thine self. If you send out love and giving--it shall flow a hundred fold back unto self--it is the law of the universe. If ye plant of corn--ye will reap of corn, sow peace and ye must reap of peace--ye have been about sowing of the lie and now comes the harvest thereof--but it can be of the last crop of thistles if ye refuse to further plant of the beast's seeds. The harvest is at hand---**YE CAN CHANGE OF THE CROP.** But first, you must recognize of that which has been planted in your fields--did you plant it? Did you allow use of your fields and allow another to plant his own crops in your garden? Perhaps you need to take control of the planting within your own fields lest there be naught to reap at harvest but abundant weeds. Look unto thy European neighbors this day--the larders are bare and half a planet is in starvation of body and soul---what is that **YOU** sow in your fields---or, do you wait for another to tend of it for you? If you deny truth, then you are thereby denying thine own talents---no decision is having made a decision---unfortunately! So be it---will ye miss of the lifeboat whilst ye await the helicopter? 'Tis not likely thine salvation will come from the ones who have perpetrated the slavery upon you. The slavemaster and trader are not likely to set the slaves free! So be it and selah for the Word of God is the sword of freedom---**I AM THE WORD AND THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH UPON THE WINDS AND WATERS OF THE PLANET THAT MAN CAN CHOOSE!**

I release now, this scribe, that she might have rest. I bring the benediction of the Totality of God that you ones might find clarity and sort away the confusion--ask

and ye shall receive--seek unto me
and ye shall find of the way for I
am the Way, The Truth and The
Light!

I AM SANANDA, ONE WITH
GOD, ATON OF LIGHT,
MOTHER/FATHER CRE-
ATOR/CREATION. WHO
MIGHT YE BE?

3/13/90 SANANDA

JESUS EMMANUEL
SANANDA TO RESPOND

And I take Dharma aside and
speak with her for her heart is
heavy and the work load relentless
and the responsibility great be-
yond description; all the while the
world casts grenades about her
station. Marie M. of Arlington,
VA. has petitioned regarding sev-
eral things which must be an-
swered to all who will hear.

Marie says she has asked her pas-
tor questions such as, "And he
took his disciples apart and taught
them privately", and I wanted to
know WHAT he taught them.
The answer that he gave me was,
"You are always asking questions I
can't answer." So then I took my
Love for Jesus and started to hunt
for truth. One knows when they
hear it. In these books Truth is
knit together in One whole cloth.
I Love all the teachers and feel
like we are all family. Thought
you'd like to know that. You can
pass it on."

Marie, thank you, and so they did
pass it on to me but I know of the
message for you are my most con-
stant friend. I thank you for these
are the only touches which sustain
the workers of the word in this
placement.

These were the things of which I
would speak with mine disciples
and mostly they understood not. I
told them that the words of my
teachings would be changed and
that they, too, would turn away for

the bombardment would be long
and hard. I told them they would
have to persevere in "allowing" for
force is not of God and man must
be strengthened against these
ending days when great "justice"
would fall upon him. I also told
them that their energies would be
sent again that they might work in
our Creator's service in the ending
cycle that His promise would be
fulfilled. The way was so hard
then, as now, and hearts would be
hardened and man would not
understand for he would be
blinded by the dark brothers who
test and pull down ones from the
presence of God.

We spoke of things of personal
nature, that I could hold of their
hands and share strength--for I
was given to KNOW how it IS and
they were not and therefore, I
could bear of it and they could
not. God the Father experiences
through thine physicalness and He
would never ask you ones to do
that which He would be unwilling
to do. Further, He would know
the difference between that which
would be deliberate and that
which would be simply "in error".

I spoke to them of that which
would be ripped asunder from the
teachings of the great teachers of
that which you call the Old Tes-
tament. You must know, beloved
ones, that those who proclaim
themselves to be "Jews" of this day
and the ones who are "Zionists"
are not the same--one group
strives for God; the other is set up
in the service of Satan to rule the
world and enslave God's people.
These are the things which would
come to be and which would come
to be in the ending times of the
period of the Revelation.

Along these lines, you shall also be
told and it shall sit like lead in
thine bellies--Dharma cringes in
dread as I speak the words now,
for your very own Country's high-
est places have been totally infil-
trated by the Zionists and they

have lied to you and misled you
heinously from everything from
the holocaust to their proclaimed
desire for peace in the Middle
East. They desire to control their
brothers and they are set into the
plan of Global domination and all
out WAR---they must utilize your
resources for they have not had
total ability to build of their own--
they need not build of their own
for they now control the most
powerful nation on your Earth to-
day---YOU!

The words shall be laid down by
Hatonn and they shall be indeed
hard to swallow. You see, 'tis you
in America who "plan to make the
'first strike'". It will be
precipitated by the •Zionist Is-
raelites in the Middle East. A few
have dared to tell you of these
things and they have been killed.
Dharma has come to some
measure of peace with the
probabilities of being one of them--
we petition caution but all she
asks is that she serve in truth and
that she shall always be within the
hollow of mine hand no matter
upon which dimension she serves.
Ah yes, human indeed. Beloved
ones, I, too, was human--and I
went my Father's way of times in
terror of the physical pain. I
shared this with mine brothers and
they were confused. I efforted to
handle their confusion in private
for their souls were learning and
they had to grow beyond the
confusion for their task would be
the building of the foundation---
this day---upon which to base a
whole world transition.

Sometimes I reprimanded my
beloved brothers, and as a parent I
efforted to do so in a non-em-
barrassing encounter for they
were as children and subject to all
the frailties 'of man. All must be
handled in the experience which
IS at any given moment of ex-
perience --- time changes not;
experience changes constantly
from perception unto perception,

in the twinkling of an eye as it were.

DEATH ON A CROSS

This may surprise some of you who have wanted to discount AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL simply because it indicates that I did not come into total physical perishment--actually I did, but I was transformed as so will ye be and yet because the false word has spread about, you of mine ownself, turn away and move back into the darkness of the lie---why? Would you not rather have a God which is without limits? Nay, you would rather have "another" bear the burden of your individual errors and childish behaviors? Just believe upon a man who shed blood upon a cross and you have no more responsibility for self actions?

Oh no, it is incorrect---each, EACH shall stand before God naked and bare and shall answer to the justice of the Creator and self within who, on that day of transition, shall KNOW ALL and SHALL JUDGE SELF IN THAT ALL-NESS! I, Jesus Sananda, shall stand at the bench and I can intercede and plead for you but thine. "INTENTIONAL" disobedience shall be confronted--ye and the Father shall know of the meaning. None other can bear of it for thee for ye have God within and have caused Him to experience all that ye have chosen--therefore there can be no lies or the hiding therefrom. These are the things I spake unto them. And these things have come to pass--ye ones want proof--it has all come to pass and now the hourglass rests awaiting the turning.

REINCARNATION

Allow me to interrupt this thought train to speak of reincarnation. The term has been grossly corrupted. Do not dwell on the

distractors within a lesson. You ones must know that at all times, especially as you move into the light, the bombardment and harassment becomes more and more intense. Satan is devious indeed---he will get you sidetracked on a most insignificant point and then pull you down causing you to toss the information, bearing a man-pronounced denouncement, aside.

Let us speak of reincarnation as a very good example. What does it mean? Let us refer to Webster's dictionary because you ones seem to like that book quite well: "REINCARNATION: THE ACTION OF REINCARNATING: THE STATE OF BEING REINCARNATED, REBIRTH IN NEW BODIES OR FORMS OF LIFE, REBIRTH OF A SOUL IN A NEW HUMAN BODY, RE-EMBODIMENT, A FRESH EMBODIMENT." So what does it mean? It means to renew actually or to come forth again in renewal.

Ye ones have no trouble what-so-ever in your proclamations that I, Jesus, might have come again and most certainly you are expecting ME to come again at rapture and transition. Yet ye balk when ye think ye might serve again in some manner. In one breath you allow God infinite power and in the next ye limit him to no abilities at all. YOU ARE THE REFLECTION OF GOD--YOU ARE HIS EXPERIENCE--THY SOUL IS BIRTHED IN HIS IMAGE--YOU ARE THE ONES WHO TAINT OF IT AND LIMIT ITS LIFESTREAM.

These are more of the things of which I spake unto my disciples---that man would limit God in all manners and stoop to the basest degradation of his wondrous perfection. The Evil prince does not want you to think you can function again for he would lose of his hold upon thee--the so-called "churches" would lose of all power

over you and keep ye ones in ignorance and hide truth from you for "THEY" would pronounce unto you how it is and will be---they speak with forked tongues unto you in their ignorance, these unquestioning pastors of the flocks.

What I can do, ye can do---and more! Remember? That, too, is written in thine Bibles. Well, I am One with God the Father, I ascended, I dwell within each of you, and if it be so for me---so be it unto you! It was written into the teachings and then deliberately removed by the human controllers---and yet, it matters not whether you have one or a hundred-thousand journeys---thine soul is infinite and ye must experience "somewhere"---it is what ye do at thy present experience which matters---not the last, nor the next---right now! The term is a distractor which pulls you from truth into the extraneous. Ye ones pick for errors of meaning within these Journals---could not errors have been made deliberately and innocently in the hundreds of translations before this day?

Hear the truth of the messages and allow the distractors to assume their placement--for in the ending it matters only what ye do with the "present" and ye shall miss thine lifeboat while searching for thine escape possibilities. These things, too, did I speak unto mine disciples.

Marie, the tape of which you speak is simply one which, unbeknownst to Dharma, Hatonn wrote for her in her early training that she might come into relaxation and communication. We shall send you a copy--it is simply a personal clearance and communication audio tape which, in the experience, does call in the Masters and clear out of all dark brethren energies for in the beginning she, too, had to learn to move

the dark energies from her space and that lesson would not come until direct communication. Dharma feels it inferior quality in a professional format but is most happy to share of it. Many do inquire and if the load gets a bit too heavy then there may need be a nominal fee to cover the production, it is simply a personal tool. If the requests continue, we shall make some arrangements--perhaps allow the tape to represent an Express or something.

SPIRITUAL VS. NON-SPIRITUAL CONTENT

Please enjoy, with me, some humor. Ones interpret differently, all things. As a for instance, these dear ones are blasted in page after page of documents stating that the Journals are devoid of Spiritual messages. Then yesterday, comes the several page letter which writes: "There is too much Spiritual . . ." This, partly because our writings seem to be considered from out of the Far East, etc. Precious ones, Sananda is not a Guru label. Sananda is a label designating a state of being--beyond the "Christ" state of wisdom and learning--a one-ness with God. I, a Christed being, have achieved mine inheritance of oneness with God Creator and now bear of mine new name--sananda! 'Tis no more and no less. I walked thine world in many placements as sananda (leave the small letter, Oberli) for it is but a designation of definition. I walked the Americas as the Pale Prophet, Standing Bear, White Buffalo Calf Woman, Quetzalcoatl, etc., etc., and I especially spent time in thine Central and South America as Sananda. It has naught to do with "religion" in any manner. If I had been birthed in Egypt I would have been named Sananda at that very time for Emmanuel and Sananda--both mean God with Us. In Spanish language Sananda means "life-healing" or "healing-DNA". Not very fanciful but

definitive enough to see us through this journey. Again--do not be swayed by that which man pronounces unto you while you remain in ignorance--for in the end thine insight shall perhaps save of his very soul passage. Do you see? It matters not!

Even in my 2000 year-ago birthing, I was labeled Emmanuel. I was called Esu and later, in Paul's journeys, he called me Jesus and it made sense unto the Greeks and they called me Jesus--DO YE NOT SEE?--IT MATTERS NOT WHAT YE LABEL ME FOR IF YE ASK FOR THE LIGHT AND THE GOD-NESS, I HEAR--I HEAR! 'TIS NOT A MAN'S NAME THAT MEANS A THING--IT IS HIS SOUL INTENT! BUT IT IS WHY SATAN USES SO MANY SIMILAR LABELS AND EVEN MINE OWN--FOR HE DEPENDS ON THE DUPING OF YOU PRECIOUS CHILDREN WHO BLINDLY FOLLOW.

I believe I have responded to two other letters, Oberli, and please George, make sure that Sunday's message gets included, for therein lies the truth. After all is said and done--much is said and little is done--we must change of that and thusly, is this which we are about in our Father's work. Do not dawdle over that which you understood not--there is no knowing without the experiencing and each comes in proper sequence. Further, whatever you are trying to avoid won't go away until you confront it. If it be terminology or perception--look at it, allow peace and balance and release that which is distraction--it is concept which is truth--not the moral edicts set forth by man--neither can morality be "voted in". If you live by the Laws of God and The Creation--ye are fine, if not--ye are incorrect and it shall be thine undoing. Voting "in" immorality or murder, changes truth not one iota--it is still in wrong-ness in God's eyes and brings unbalance

unto The Creation. Human has set himself up as thine interpreters--that is because ye have allowed of it--no more and no less. YE KNOW IN THINE HEARTS WHAT IS PROPER FOR GOD IS WITHIN THINE SELF--EVIL IS WITHOUT AND TEMPTS THINE CONSCIOUS, PHYSICAL SELVES. THERE IS NO "TRUE FOOLING" OF THE GOD-SELF. PONDER UPON THESE THINGS.

DATES AND DEADLINES

You must consider specific dates of actions and happenings as further distractors. Especially those which "do not happen"--know that ones of the lighted realms will continue to tell you that not even "I" know the exacting moment of mine return--nor that of an earthquake. Consider all prophecies to be "general" in nature for the most accurate of the prophets are years and years apart. You are to only look unto the "signs" and the leafing of the fig. There will be great upheavals in all parts of thine world, some you will be given exactness--most you will not, depending upon the thrust and needs of various groups to be in replacement, etc. This is especially a time in which false-prophets will be giving exacting times and proclaim they come from the lighted realms--then the dark prince will make sure it does not happen and ye will feel duped and pull away from truth. Look at the overall--not at the obvious beneath thine noses.. Neither must you become captivated by Nostradamus--take his words as guidelines--naught more.

Thus far, the overall is truth, but the riddles are deep indeed and only meant' for a few to understand and only selected ones at that. These are still interpretations, even if speaking with the energy himself, for your terms and languages are inaccurate and not explicit enough. To truly un-

derstand that which another says you must have EXPLICIT DEFINITION AND ALL IN RECEIVING MUST HAVE THAT SAME EXPLICIT DEFINITION AND MEANING. If I use the term "rain" and I use it instead of "sun", it means "rain" if I have explicitly told those ones receiving that when I say "rain" it means "sun". There is no such explicitness upon your place. You speak in riddles all the time and your politicians are masters at the art of saying nothing and meaning all sorts of heinous things--through inuendo and implicitness and assumption, and, and, and - - -.

Mostly, the reason Hatonn has spoken of this particular version of Nostradamus is that it originally began with pure intent and truth of signals--it has since also deteriorated--God told you that you must be prepared for I would come as a thief in the night--unexpected. You ones wait upon the proof before you make your decisions--no, it will not be thus--you must be in the deciding and the exactness is often hidden well indeed.

Hatonn has been asked directly about an earthquake in Missouri and whether or not interpretations were incorrect or if balance came from another dimension, etc. Does it make a difference? Or is it curiosity upon which you would base your decision about the Journal's truth or Nostradamus' truth, etc.? Your "proof" shall never come so blatantly, brothers,--thy proof shall always come from within and then the "off-mark" predictions will have no meaning to you in the least. You have been told, for instance, that a massive quake is overdue along the California fault line---and still ones sit upon the fault itself--so be it--GOD ALLOWS! AND IF YE CHOOSE TO SIT UPON A BREAKING FAULT, SO BE IT!

FUNNY MONEY

Yes, we can tune into the government fiasco regarding things, including the "funny money" and that which they plan. Unfortunately, it would take two volumes to simplify a response. As you might imagine, the Japanese and other world investors do not desire such manipulation for they perceive correctly just what it means to a world economy. Further, it is a tool and ploy of the Global Planners, Zionists and the system set up to enslave you. These things will be further discussed in the Journals. Quite Earthy indeed--but where do you ones dwell--in the physical? Then we must speak of the physical, must we not? If you ask me for food and I give unto thee clothing--would ye not be aggravated? Well, ye ask us for truth and understanding and how to see your way through this maze of trial--we shall endeavor to share with ye ones that which is allowed unto us to share. If your son asks thee for bread, would you give him a stick instead? Neither would thine Father. First you must come into the truth of the Journals for all still balance them against the fortune-tellers and some Guru, etc. Until we can get through the chaff, we cannot focus totally on the wheat. Man still clings unto the MANY--and yet, if the "MANY" be honest and truthful teachers---they will tell you there is but one--GOD. If ye hear other, then there is error--I ask that ye give ear and eye unto these words as well as that which ye attend and see if it comes into balance--I ask no more of thee--but do not pronounce thine pronouncement of evil upon the word without having read all the words in the presence of that one you label God. Most take of small portions, out of context, AND READ IN THE PRESENCE AND SANCTION OF SATAN! PONDER IT. YOU ONES ARE SEEKING FOR THE DENOUNCEMENT, NOT THE

TRUTH. YOU ARE SEEKING TO "PROVE" THE JOURNALS WRONG--NOT EFFORTING TO SEE THE TRUTH THEREIN--WHY MIGHT THAT BE? COULD IT BE THAT SATAN ASSISTS YOU GREATLY IN YOUR PERCEIVING? It reminds me of something I witnessed just yesterday. An entire group of listeners were one after another denouncing the government--less than one percent of the entire group could name the senators and representatives from their own state, much less their own district--and only one person (a senator from the state) properly placed the ones finally accurately labeled. How can you, for instance, deplore that which has been torn from your national Constitution--if you have no notion of that which is really in the document?

FURTHER: HOW CAN YOU DENOUNCE THE JOURNALS AS BEING FALSE BASED UPON THE OPINIONS OF ANOTHER? IF YOU KNOW NOT FIRST-PERSON WHAT IS REALLY WITHIN A BOOK--THEN YOU HAVE JUST GIVEN YOUR OWN SOUL INTO THE DECISION OF ANOTHER--WILLINGLY INDEED. MORESO, THEN WHEN YOU PROJECT THOSE PARTIAL TRUTHS AND PERCEPTIONS UPON THINE BROTHER--YOU ARE APT TO PULL HIM DOWN ALSO. LET IT BE THE LESSON OF THIS DAY. YOU NEED CONVINC NO ONE OF THESE TRUTHS--THEY WILL SPEAK FOR THEMSELVES--IF MAN EFFORTS TO CONVINCE YOU OF A THING--BEWARE, TRUTH STANDS WITHOUT DEBATE! CONVINCING IS A RESULT OF ONE MAN'S (OR MORE) OPINION ACCORDING TO HIS OWN PERCEPTION BASED UPON THE PRIOR OPINIONS OF OTHER MEN. GOD IS QUITE CAPABLE OF PRESENTING HIS OWN TRUTH AND ULTI-

MATELY IT WILL STAND ALONE AFTER ALL ELSE HAS FALLEN TO THE WAYSIDE. IN THE SPIRITUAL, TRUTH IS ABSOLUTE; THINGS RELATING TO THE FUNCTIONING OF PHYSICAL MAN IS BASED UPON OPINIONS AND OPTIONS OF ACTIONS---BE KIND UNTO THESE TEACHERS AND SCRIBES WHO EFFORT TO INTEGRATE THE TWO. IT IS A MOST HORRENDOUS AND MAMMOTH TASK INDEED.

This very point is the confirmation of this scribe---she knows that her own talents would not allow of this massive diversification of information---based upon man's interpretation---for we cover ALL facets of life activities of major impact and she is but human, yet, you as human beings, need places to seek your own confirmation---that means in tid-bits of truth from human ones. As you find of your confirmation regarding all these things of which we speak---then ye will have built thine truth of truth and be able to understand the things which shall deviate from thine set belief patterns if it should be so---you would look carefully before the discarding thereof. You must first be able to look at that which we bring in openness and reason and then decide--not discard because another being tells you to not look or partake. In the end it is only YOU, my friend--not that preacher, teacher or "expert authority". Just you and Me, brother--just YOU and ME! No matter which path ye take--at the end shall be ME! IF YE CHOOSE OF ANOTHER--SO BE IT FOR I AM THE WAY AND NAUGHT WAY SAVE THE PATH OF GOD SHALL YE REACH GOD. I COME TO SHOW THE WAY AND BRING YOU HOME AGAIN. LET THIS REST WITHIN THINE HEARTS THAT YOU FIND PEACE.

We welcome your sharing and I trust I have responded to each who bore questions. This scribe is going through a most difficult time for things of Earth management rest most heavy and she is given to see and know as we pen--the visions are most painful indeed--but through the knowing comes the knowledge of hope and change--ye cannot change or solve of a problem unless ye first recognize the problem. Then the way can be isolated as to that which is best to do about it and annihilate it.

Go in peace, chela, for I thank you greatly for your time and service. You cannot solve of all the problems and help shall be coming from the physical standpoint. I know of thine burdens and I know the way is hard indeed--let us walk together. Aho.

I will move to the side, that you might take respite. In the golden light of radiance which is One with Father God, I AM Sananda in thine service. So be it and the benediction of peace unto you in thine troubled world. Hold unto mine hand for I can sustain you. Adonai--look unto the door for therein shall I be.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25%

sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per quarter (including back issues for the quarter).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, 6992 El Camino Real #104-335, Carlsbad, CA. 92009

Write for Quantity Discounts.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Lloyd Marshall, a writer for *New Hampshire Profiles*, reports that Switzerland has the most automatic weapons per capita and yet has the the lowest firearm related crime rate. Proof again that taking firearms from people is not the answer to crime, as those in control would have you believe. Criminals always have a source.

"Be optimistic. God wouldn't ask us to do something we can't." Jay Kesler, President of Taylor University

General George Patton is supposed to have said, "Courage is fear holding on a minute longer".

The Bible doesn't say, "Some things are possible". It says, "All things are possible through HIM".

When a man forgets himself, he usually does something that everybody else remembers.

The word anger is only one letter removed from danger.

Good examples have many times the value of good advice.

How about sending in your favorite words of wisdom?



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. 6992 El Camino Real, Suite 104 Carlsbad, CA. 92009. Subscription rate is \$20 per quarter (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 11

3/29/90 HATONN

REMEMBER THE EMPTY GRAIN SILOS NO ONE ADMITTED WERE EMPTY?

Hatonn to touch on some notable highlights, please.

The UPI has released a report: **GRAIN CONSUMPTION OVERSHADOWS PRODUCTION, U.N. SAYS.** 3/27/90. From the New York Times News Service:

ROME -- Despite generally good weather, the world continues to grow less grain than it eats and stocks have fallen for the third year running, the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization said Monday.

The results are expected to be continuing tight and volatile market conditions, a growing threat of starvation in many of the poorest developing countries, particularly in Africa, and no increase in the free food Western donors give them.

But the organization, at the opening of a weeklong meeting of its Food Security Committee, also said the Western donors had found an additional 2.3 million

tons of free cereals for Eastern European countries this year, implying that helping these countries now is a higher political priority than fighting third-world famine.

"There is an urgent need to step up relief assistance to avert widespread starvation and loss of life in the most seriously affected developing countries," FAO Assistant Dir. Gen. B.P. Dutia told the committee.

People and governments in the developing world have been concerned the United States and its Western allies will channel more resources toward Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union at the third world's expense.

But the donors say the food they are finding for Eastern Europe this year is financed separately from their regular aid budgets and is not being provided at the expense of the developing world.

World cereal production has dropped . . . "Stocks will fall to their lowest level since 1981, equivalent to 17% of consumption or below the minimum the FAO considers necessary for world food

security," Peter M. Newhouse, head of the organization's Food Security Division told the meeting.

Falling stocks and the resulting tighter market are raising the costs of needy developing countries, while limiting the amount of cereals that aid-giving countries are willing to donate.

The rise in cereal prices over the last couple of years is adding about \$2.9 billion a year to the annual food import bills of the 73 poorest food-importing countries, whose people have an annual income averaging less than \$940 each. The organization says this extra charge is more than twice the value of all the free food these nations received from Western donors last year.

And the subsidies to "not grow" goes on and on and on. Further, who do you think gets the final payments? Where do you think "they" have "found" all that extra grain for the newly formed Eastern European countries? HOW ARE YOU GOING TO STOCK YOUR SURVIVAL CANISTERS?

HOW ABOUT NUCLEAR DETONATORS FROM TEXAS TO IRAQ?

Well, it certainly indicates that all the "other" pieces are most surely accessible, doesn't it? It is worse all over the Middle East. Vengeful Palestinians, Iranians and Arabs are totally outraged over current events and *they already have nuclear weapons with detonators!*

You are going to hear an uproar of many voices before the year 2000. Things are going to get lots worse before there is any improvement. We will be bringing you more whys and wherefores in the Journal now in writing which I believe we might call *SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET!* The information speaks for itself and is so critical and "new" that we have been threatened by the conspiracy to shut it down or "they will take Dharma 'out'". Seems to us, as well as Dharma, that it might be information well worth mankind having in front of him. Pray for Light and protection for our scribe, please. You must know truth and learn the centrist's intent before their system beats you.

The central planners will make every effort to solidify their stranglehold throughout the world. In the U.S., a series of crises will be set up and orchestrated to be used as justification for huge increases in government planning and controls. BUT, AH HA! IF YOU "INFORMED" PUBLIC CITIZENS REFUSE TO ACCEPT THESE CONTROLS IT WILL SEAL THE FATE OF THE CENTRAL PLANNERS.

Millions will suffer in the meanwhile but the Planner's strategy will backfire on them most spectacularly if man

knows truth--it will stir up the greatest clash of opposing views since the Renaissance--no, rather more like since the early Christians took on the Roman Empire and won. You will experience one crisis after another all clearly long planned--as if your real crises won't be enough!

Do not be mistaken in your perception--America will be the primary battleground for the conflict ahead and casualties will be countless. These may not be bloody casualties of war as you recognize "war" but it will most surely first manifest in broken dreams, failed institutions and wasted lives--then the "war".

SOCIAL SECURITY IS TOTAL FIASCO

I will speak more thoroughly on this matter in the next Express for I wish to cover another matter in this Express. Let it suffice to say that the total Trust Fund deficit is now over \$18 TRILLION and rising.

You have been told and retold that Social Security and Medicare actually carry a large surplus--and the Brooklyn Bridge is up for sale, undoubtedly. The various funds, *including military and civil service pensions, have been systematically looted since 1965. As fact: the law states that the Social Security Administration now is bound to turn over all unspent funds to the U.S. Treasury's general fund in exchange for a series of nearly worthless, non-negotiable IOUs from the Treasury Department. Treasury immediately spends these funds. THE FAT SURPLUS IS NOW THE FAT DEFICIT THAT DWARFS ANY DEFICIT IN WORLD HISTORY!* The Pension scandal will outshine the Savings and Loans crisis by uncount-

able measure.

NOW FOR THE SAVINGS & LOANS AND THE SO- CALLED "BAILOUT"

As of mid-February the S&L Bailout was well over a Quarter Trillion Dollars! (Admitted.) Let's look at what has been uncovered and made public--I will effort at restraint in not telling you the whole of it as we tread on ground glass fragments already.

On Feb. 15, the agency that oversees the bailout and purported reorganization of the nation's savings and loan institutions, the RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION (hold this one in your hearts for I have much more to say), and the RTC Oversight Board, proposed that they be granted authority through the Federal Financing Bank to borrow \$11 billion for the first quarter of 1990, and another \$30 billion or more for the rest of 1990. This reflects the request of RTC Chairman William Seidman before a congressional committee (and you know they tell everything) three weeks ago, asking for \$50 to \$100 billion in new funds for 1990.

This comes on top of the \$161 billion bailout over the course of 10 years, that Congress approved for S&Ls in 1989, of which \$50 billion has already been spent by RTC officials. Thus, the price tag for bailing out the S&Ls has now admittedly reached over \$250 billion.

How can spending a quarter of a trillion dollars be termed a "bailout"? S&Ls have total assets of \$1.35 trillion, mostly in the form of loans. Were one to spend 2% of the value of S&L assets to rescue the system (\$27 billion), or 5%, or even, at most, 10% of assets (\$135 bil-

lion), one could possibly call that a bailout. But pouring a quarter trillion dollars of your money into the system, nearly 20% of total S&L assets, goes beyond the stated task of providing "seed" money to get the industry back on its feet again--so, what is going on?

MORTGAGE BUBBLE

OVER \$5 TRILLION! The total value of all kinds of mortgages in the United States at the end of the third quarter of 1989, was reported at about \$3.513 trillion, according to the Federal Reserve Board of Governors Flow of Funds table. This total includes home mortgages (and remember that these are "disciplined" figures for public consumption): \$2.379 trillion; multifamily residential mortgages (mostly apartment buildings); \$310 billion; commercial mortgages (office buildings, shopping malls, etc); \$737 billion; and farm mortgages; \$86 billion. In addition, the U.S. Government has loaned, through U.S.-sponsored credit agencies and federally related mortgage pools (most funnelled through the secondary housing market agencies such as Ginnie Mae, Fannie Mae, Freddie Mac), another \$1.321 trillion. This additional \$1.321 trillion underwrites some of the above mortgages, but it is a separate credit line, separate paper, that rises and falls with the value of home mortgages.

These government-sponsored mortgages are growing at a fantastic rate. In 1982, the value of U.S.-sponsored or related mortgage pool paper was \$246.1 billion. It rose by more than \$1 trillion in just seven years, between 1982 and the third quarter of 1989. Thus, the value of all mortgages in the United States comes to a

staggering \$4.834 trillion--nearly \$5 trillion and growing.

Before I move on, I would like to tell you sleepy people something that only makes the "back" pages of the papers in very, very tiny print: The records are now proving that ***MORE THAN OVER 60% OF ALL APPRAISALS ON PROPERTIES HAVE BEEN ADJUSTED AND TAMPERED WITH.***

What is really at issue in the proposed bailout of the S&Ls??? The Resolution Trust Corporation's request for \$250 billion from the U.S. government has little if anything to do with saving S&Ls.

The Wall Street-London-Geneva financial axis that in 1982 sold Ronald Reagan and then Treasury Secretary Don Regan on the two-pronged policy of high interest rates and bank deregulation, which ravaged the S&Ls, doesn't care a whit about how many S&Ls are sacrificed. These interests are concerned only that no sudden liquidation of real estate paper take place, disrupting the value of their mortgage paper.

UNAFFORDABLE HOUSING

These financial interests are also bound and determined to keep the price of real estate at its current highly inflated level. But the truth of the matter is that very few American families can afford to buy a house. In 1972, the average price of a new home was \$30,500. Eight years later, in 1980 the median price was \$76,400.

By 1985, the price of a new home had leapt to \$100,800. By November of 1989, the average price of a new home had shot up to an incredible

\$152,000. In parts of Massachusetts and around Washington, D.C., new homes retailed for over \$200,000. In San Francisco, the average price went over a quarter of a million dollars. This week the overall housing market showed that, taking into consideration all housing, the average price is now well above \$132,000 for the average buyer in the general market.

Who can afford this? Certainly not 85 to 90% of American families. Is the U.S. housing market now resting on the spending powers of a scant 10 to 15% of the population? Yes! This is the secret to the Bush-Reagan recovery. First, a lot of fat real estate fees, a lot of land development gains, a lot of rental income streams to swell Gross National Product. Then, over-priced real estate is used as the collateral for loans for all sorts of other things, including investment in the stock market. Pull out the \$5 trillion in real estate mortgages support and many markets in the U.S. will collapse simultaneously.

ANY ALTERNATIVE?

How long can this last? Obviously, not very long! The average income of a U.S. family of four is approximately \$47,000 and dropping (although half of American families of four earn less than \$33,000). This is a ridiculous figure since you all recognize that, with the problems in the various industries, there are thousands of unemployed at present, and these represent highly overpaid persons.

Federal, Social Security, state, and local taxes consume \$12,000 of that noted \$47,000, leaving an after-tax net of \$35,000. Now, a family is sup-

posed to spend no more than 25 percent of its income on rent or mortgage. Twenty-five percent of \$35,000 is \$8,750 per year, or \$729 on a monthly basis. But a house whose purchase price is \$150,000, when the interest cost is added in, will have a monthly mortgage payment of more than \$1,500 per month.

To borrow a quote: "*The best way to rob a bank or a savings and loan is to buy one.*"

I am going to quote from Dr. John King's "*What Is The Theft Of The American Dream?*" brochure which you will find enclosed and then I will share with you a Wall Street Journal article from Friday, March 2, 1990. Dharma has not been made privy, yet, to this information in Dr. King's document but I assure you that it is superior in content and let's give her a little support from other sources.

Why did the Wall Street Journal -- the lock-step mouthpiece of the Financial Establishment in this country -- put something so revealing in one of their editorials? Because they know most people don't read them! But: They know the White House does. You see, in an editorial like this the Financial Establishment is talking to itself. And when they say such things to one another, it's a sure sign that there's big trouble. (He refers to The Wall Street Journal, 2/13/90.) Of course they aren't talking to you. If most investors knew how great the threat is, the outrage would be more than the Establishment could handle.

But I am talking to you, my FET readers, and telling

you what they don't want you to know. What do I mean? Consider the following:

* The RTC will soon hold the biggest real estate sale in the history of the world? More than 30,000 properties will go on the market -- most of them residential. No state, no neighborhood, will escape the destructive, devaluating influence of this nationwide property dump.

* There will be no end to the expense the RTC causes taxpayers? The agency is hiring over 10,000 bureaucrats to dump properties, PLUS thousands of lawyers to oversee it all. (The head of the RTC publicly stated that "a shortage of lawyers" may be the result.)

* 40 of the nation's largest banks have lent more than 100% of their equity to finance real estate projects? This means that the health of the banks depends entirely on real estate. That's why, once the real estate market crashes, the banks will have no choice but to close their doors.

* The RTC recently tried (and miserably failed) to sell \$5 billion worth of 40-year bonds? This disaster was, understandably, kept quiet. It was only the second time in the past 3 decades that the government has offered 40-year bonds -- and they found out real quick that nobody wants to wait 40 years for a worthless investment.

* In a hush-hush session of the Congressional

Banking Committee on January 24, RTC chairman William Seidman said the agency needs \$100 billion more than the \$50 billion they already gave him? This speaks for itself. The money will come either out of your pocket, or your home's value.

* Foreclosures in Phoenix, AZ are averaging 85 a day? Just do the math to see how many that equals in a year. The figure will sicken you -- it's a hint of the trouble that's coming to your neighborhood.

* Stock brokerage firms are getting into the home-equity lending business? Shearson Lehman alone is lending \$35-\$40 million a month in home equity loans. Why? Because they figure that when the stock market crashes, most investors won't be able to make mortgage payments. These sharks will then be first in line to grab the homes.

Now as a little substantiation:
THE WALL STREET JOURNAL, FRIDAY, MARCH 2, 1990.

U.S. IS SEEKING SMALL BUSINESSES FOR THOUSANDS OF JOBS. Companies Are Needed to Help Fix Up and Sell Properties for the RTC.

WASHINGTON -- Uncle Sam's real-estate seller is looking for some good small-business people.

We're talking locksmiths, insurance and marketing experts, Art appraisers, computer programmers, pool cleaners, asbestos removers, roofers, aerial photographers, live-

stock consultants, auctioneers -- just name it.

The Resolution Trust Corp., the new federal agency that must sell the assets held in insolvent savings and loans, needs at least \$678 million in contractor work this year. About half of that will be legal work. The rest will be spread across thousands of jobs to help fix up and sell properties from the \$100 billion in bad assets that the RTC will eventually hold. While some big companies will bid, too, the RTC expects much of the work to go to smaller enterprises.

"A LOT OF MONEY" And this is just the first phase -- it will continue for at least six more years. "Believe me," says Thomas Horton, one of the agency's contract specialists, "a lot of people will make a lot of money on all this."

Today, in a pilot program, the RTC is expected to announce the winner of one of its first asset-related contracts, although it doesn't have much to do with actual assets. Nineteen bidders have requested the job of pawing through 52 four-drawer file cabinets in offices in Baton Rouge, La., to determine exactly what investments were made at six government-seized S&Ls in the area. (Emphasis added. This is just one area and did you get to bid? How many of you were given the opportunity for this wondrous tidbit?) Identifying those assets and sorting them into three broad categories set the stage for the next contract to be awarded.

In the next wave, asset managers will use the information gleaned from the files to bid for the right to manage one of the categories of assets: small nonperforming loans, large nonperforming loans, or real estate -- a total of about \$300 million in assets. These asset managers, in turn, will hire subcontractors to do the down-and-dirty maintenance and appraisal work.

Although it's a pilot program, this process is expected to be repeated for groups of thrifts all over the country. The avalanche of government business has real estate managers scrambling to get a share of the foreclosed office buildings, shopping centers and apartments to manage.

GETTING A COMPANY READY TO BID: "We are training our people for the big war, and we are now just waiting for someone to say go," says Joseph Robert, president of J.E. Robert Co. of Alexandria, Va., a real estate management company that plans to bid for major real estate management contracts.

Since late last year, for example, the 170-person company, has had dozens of internal seminars to examine every bit of the RTC credit manual. The firm strengthened its ethics and conflict-of-interest policies to reflect RTC rules and spent \$250,000 to upgrade its computer software systems. "It was like giving our people the Berlitz language course to understand the language and culture," says Mr. Robert.

A few preliminary contracts -- to set the bureaucracy in motion -- have been awarded. But another wave of large and small contracts will be coming up soon to fill other fundamental RTC needs. A huge telemarketing system is needed for an elaborate telephone system that allows callers to find out about asset sales, jobs and more. The RTC received such a flood of calls initially for copies of a four volume set listing its real estate properties that the phone system based in Dallas gridlocked briefly.

A \$20 million contract for personal computers is expected. And the RTC will select an auction house to test how well it might sell properties from an auction held in Kansas City, Mo., and broadcast to certain locations around the country.

The agency will also see, soon, a variety of consultants. It needs an environmental consultant to assess risks, such as asbestos or toxic waste, in its properties. It needs help in determining how to maintain its elaborate records (microfilm? computer laser discs?). A contract will be awarded soon for an evaluation of the controversial sales of thrifts in 1988, which included huge tax breaks for buyers.

Under the law that created it last year, the RTC must try to attract as many bidders, including women and minorities, as possible. But at the same time, it must keep costs low by moving the assets into private hands quickly. So the

agency is permitted to streamline the typical, cumbersome government bidding process.

Anyone who wishes to work for the RTC or its contractors must register with the RTC in Washington by filling out a 25-page form which will be carried on the agency's master computer data base. Then the RTC's regional offices send out "solicitations of services" requests to the companies that list their ability to manage particular assets in particular geographic regions. All but the very largest contracts will be awarded at the RTC's regional offices in Denver, Kansas City, Atlanta and Dallas.

The winners of those larger asset management contract bids then select subcontractors from a pre-approved list, compiled in Washington, to do such work as repainting an office building or transforming a run-down apartment building into rentable condition. Although bidders are considered registered for work just by filling out the forms, all must be investigated by the RTC before a bid is awarded.

Dear ones, it is all I can do to leave this one alone--I can only trust that some of our lessons have been heard. THE RTC IS THE MOST DANGEROUS GOVERNMENT BUREAUCRACY IN YOUR HISTORY! RIGHT NEXT TO THE ONE RE-WRITING YOUR CONSTITUTION!

This is all going to come right down to you "little" mortgage holders and it will be devastating if you don't know the facts.

All I can do is present you with information--you must take the action. This one agency can cause home prices to plunge to mere pennies on the dollar and lead your whole economy into the Great Depression like none ever witnessed on your globe.

CHANGE OF SUBJECT: WHAT ABOUT KISSINGER'S RESIG- NATION?

A lot of you have asked about Kissinger's resignation from the President's Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board (PFIAB), which is the "quality overseer of U.S. intelligence and counterintelligence" at the end of January.

Well, he can now function in a closer capacity without having to report to the public. Simple and sweet. It isn't what you are going to be told but what else is new?

Kissinger has been repeatedly charged with conflicts of interest involving his PFIAB post. Simply put, Henry used his position on PFIAB to shape the policies of the Bush administration for the profit of his banking and corporate clients, lining Kissinger's own pockets with fat fees. With the January 1989 appointment of Kissinger Associates' president Larry Eagleburger as deputy secretary of state, and of the firm's vice chairman, Gen. Brent Scowcroft, as assistant to the President for national security affairs, Henry was positioned to not only run the foreign policy of the Bush administration, but, remaining in charge of Kissinger Associates, make a fortune doing so.

Just how rotten Kissinger's conflicts of interest really were

came to light with the courageous stand of unarmed Chinese students at Tiananmen Square in Beijing. When, on June 4, Deng Xiaoping sent tanks to crush the "Goddess of Liberty" and the thousands of students who had erected her, Kissinger attacked the students as a "chaotic element," and publicly praised Deng as "the symbol of Chinese reform," even before the blood had dried.

The Senate Foreign Relations Committee, during the March 1989 confirmation hearings for Larry Eagleburger, tried half-heartedly to lay bare the multitude of conflicts of interest that arose from his previous post at Kissinger Associates, Inc. While the Senate ultimately could not even force Eagleburger to make public the full list of Kissinger's clients, this news service and other investigative journalists went to work on the question.

On April 30, 1989, Jeff Gerth and Sarah Bartlett wrote a front-page piece for the New York Times headlined, "Kissinger and Friends and Revolving Doors". It pointed out that Kissinger had used his post on PFIAB to influence arms development and other policies on behalf of his clients.

On Aug. 1, Kissinger wrote an op-ed for the Washington Post denouncing Congress for having "voted overwhelmingly to impose sanctions against China going well beyond the measures already taken by President Bush." Post columnist Richard Cohen responded Aug. 29 under the headline: "Kissinger, Pragmatism or Profit?" He questioned whether Kissinger's attack on sanctions was really due to his client's vast investments there.

On Sept. 15, 1989, John Fialka in the Wall Street Journal reported that Kissinger was chairman of China Ventures, Inc., a joint venture with the merchant-banking arm of the Chinese government, which had pooled \$75 million for investment in China.

In November 1989, Kissinger reported back to President George Bush on his trip to Beijing, apparently telling the President not to maintain tough economic sanctions, because the attitude of the Communist Chinese regime had become more positive. This doubtless contributed to President Bush's decision to send the "Scowgleburger" (Scowcroft and Eagleburger) duo to Beijing on a public mission on Dec. 2.

Walter Pincus then exposed in the Dec. 14 Washington Post, that Kissinger's clients--American Express, American International Group, Chase Manhattan Bank--had billions at risk in China investments.

The charges of "blood money" were beginning to take their toll on Kissinger's notorious temper. Pincus wrote, "Kissinger . . . described as 'McCarthyism' any linking of his views on China to his business interests."

Even close friends like Rep. Steve Solarz (D-N.Y.) and columnists Rowland Evans and Robert Novak were so incensed by his immorality over China, that they attacked Kissinger publicly for a conflict of interest, as Evans and Novak did on Dec. 18 in a column entitled "Secret Information and Private Interests."

In early January, Henry decided to throw in the towel. By the timing of his resignation,

Kissinger may also have been trying to avert a repeat grilling of his former employee, Deputy Secretary Eagleburger, over the two "Scowgleburger" missions to China since the Tiananmen Square massacre.

On Feb. 6, Eagleburger appeared before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, and tried to justify the administration's China policy. After his remarks, Sen. Jesse Helms (R-N.C.) spoke: "You have shown great eloquence. . . Your remarks remind me of another eloquent speech made to Parliament by Neville Chamberlain, when, after he returned from Munich where he met with a certain Nazi leader, he promised 'Peace in Our Times'. That pledge proved to be a lie, when that certain Nazi gentleman showed what came from appeasement."

Sen. Joseph Biden (D-Del.) took up the core issue when he told Secretary Eagleburger, "You've done nothing but dampen and help crush the revolution in China."

And so it goes. . .

Remember, Advisors are selected by the president. This just takes it out of the public attention and more can be accomplished without you knowing of it. It is not greatly different from what Bush is doing sending Carter all over the map.

On March 13, 1990, the President was asked about the situation in China:

Q.: Mr. President, you opened your comments today by saying that the day of the dictator was over. . .and yet the exception to that rule is the situation in China. . .Do you have any second thoughts about the

approach that you took. . .and your sending of your high-level envoys there, and any thoughts that this policy must now change because of the lack of response from the Chinese?

A: No. But I'm not happy with the evolution of reform in China but I have no regrets about that. And I'm reinforced by -- by a lot of expert opinion that feels that the approach I took, accomplishing something by executive order that the Congress wanted to do dramatically later on through legislation, was the proper approach. And I -- so I hope -- hope our policy will bear more fruit. But no, I am not happy with the status quo.

Q: Well, Mr. President, if you're not happy with the status quo, why not change your policy now to take a tougher line toward the Chinese regime?

A: Because I'm familiar with China and I think we're on the right track. And I hope that we'll see a -- an evolution of more reform. And that's exactly why not change it now.

Ah, the secrecy, the secrecy! Perhaps you can take the hint from Mr. Bush given in mid-February. When asked by reporters about his administration's penchant for secrecy (you remember a while back he said he intended to continue his secret adventures whether or not anyone liked of it?), he responded to the reporters: "*I think we've had too many press conferences!*" Also comes a rather apropos statement from Rep. Charles Schumer regarding the Bush Administration's handling of the savings and loan debacle: "You have the most major financial crisis since World War II and it's hardly on their radar screen."

And why is there such overwhelming attention paid to the Australian elections scheduled for March 24th? Could it have anything to do with the U.S. messing around in their affairs and what of Pine Gap? Ah, you are curious? Good--how about next time! The biggest undercover security operation and survival placement in your world is there--for the elite of your "big boys" and what has been going on from Pine Gap is truly big business. So be it.

Allow us to close this, Dharma. Please have the brochure from Dr. King enclosed in the mailing. Thank you for your attention and inquiries. Our efforts shall be to respond to the extent of maintaining some measure of safety for our writer and publisher. In love and in service to our Beloved and Revered Commander, The Christ Master, I am Hatonn to clear frequency.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From
Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
The price is \$10 per JOUR-
NAL, 10% discount on orders
of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25%
sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25
for first title and \$1.00 each ad-
ditional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West
or your Local Distributor

Express is \$20 per 13 issues
(including back issues for the
period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA.
93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 12

4/6/1990 HATONN

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One and in the service of Divine Source.

Let us communicate--again--regarding negative bursts of poison pen letters, slings and arrows. You must feast upon the goodness which is offered and not upon the negatives. Man is terrified of that which is being brought down upon him and what he fears he destroys if at all possible. He has help, remember, for the dark brotherhood urges him to close his eyes, ears and mind. You ones must allow of that process for yours is to send the word forth and "allow" man to pick of it up. If you also do of your brothers labor how shall he come into his own responsibility? Ponder it. Yours, Dharma, is to write--you cannot bear the burden of ALL for just as a hen with chicks--the chick must learn to forage for self, stand guard and leave the nest to be independent. All of this comes successfully after the hen has taught the chicks "how-to". Knowledge! But to be successful, it must be knowledge in truth lest the chicks follow the lie, move into open ground and be eaten by the hawk.

Why does Sananda not come and give more lessons? He is always present lest we stumble, chela. Man simply cannot bring himself to accept, at this point, that the Master Christos would speak of death camps and governmental collusion. The churches and cults have projected that Christ is

above all, still upon a cross and coming forth to float the masses of "believers" unto the clouds. That is why you are constantly bombarded with "God or Christ would not speak of these crude and vulgar things!" and the masses pick up the chant. It is better, at this time, that I bring the more physical, earthly facts into your attention. When we finish our "situation and circumstance" journals, the Masters shall bring more support of written nature unto you beloved ones. However, at this time you are all still running about as the scattered chicks believing all or nothing or changing as the winds for the most part. It is most understandable and, although discouraging, it does show that some are truly beginning to ponder and think with reason and logic. You are only being allowed to pick up either the extreme of support and positive input or the cruel and negative blasts. There are hundreds of thousands who will be in the believing as we bring truth which is "different" and then proves itself in the light of men coming forth to confess and confirm. You must be in patience until we move further, chelas of the burden.

We honor all men for their own belief and love them for their perfection of God's creation. That does not mean that we honor the actions nor the evil intent abiding within. Our hand is ever extended, we have no cult nor "church", we have a job of informing and walking together toward a survival of a remnant of "a better way". We do not dig holes and hide in cults

to save the few--we offer knowledge (already upon your placement) into integration that ALL may have access to truth of "how it is" and that which you may do to improve thy lot. We "take" from no man, we share that which is allowed and we come in total peace and light of God. You who bear the heavy burden this day have borne as heavy or heavier before--this time ye shall prevail.

Dharma, you ponder of Little Crow with great pain as ones come into your circle of attention and suggest he denounces Hatonn and the Journals and does not sufficiently welcome Journal "believers" overwhelmingly into his "church". Beloved one, his mission is to bring the Ancient Teachings into the light of physical perception in absolute truth--his is to tell of the oral myths of truth and bring the people back into balance. Blessed is he who carries his mission without burdening his brother in their work. He must not welcome with any more gratitude unto ones who visit his "church" because of Sananda, Hatonn or George Green. Do you understand this which I say? His first mission is to bring back his own tribes of the Bird tribes back into balance and harmony that they may serve the Mother planet and prepare for the next step in evolution and birthing. His pain far surpasses any of yours for his people have been so exploited and scattered and although ye are all ultimately ONE, in your manifestation upon a planet in physical format--ye differ as the sparrow differs from the

Eagle--all birds but all in difference in habits, food, teachings, missions and on and on. His human needs are the same and more so, for he is in such a minority and such expectations of perfections are thrust upon him for his stature and yet, man condemns--not forgives or assists--he pounds and picks and then takes and utilizes the most sacred events and rituals in exploitation and diminishes them in tainting by human means. Man must go unto Little Crow's placement for the joy and acceptance and true desire to receive that which is truth FROM LITTLE CROW AND HIS ANCIENT KNOWLEDGE--NOT BECAUSE SOME SPACE CADET GAVE HIM CREDENCE. I, HATONN, CANNOT--NOR DO I HAVE AUTHORITY OR AUDACITY TO SANCTION NOR GIVE CREDENCE TO LITTLE CROW, FOR I AM BUT HUMBLE IN HIS PRESENCE. HIS TASK IS FAR MORE DIFFICULT THAN THAT OF MINE AND EQUAL OR MORE STRESS IS PUT INTO HIS EXISTENCE AND MORE PITFALLS IN HIS PATHWAY. HE SHALL DO THAT WHICH HE MUST DO AND YOU WILL DO THAT WHICH YOU MUST DO--AND BROTHERS YE SHALL FOREVER REMAIN AND WHEN YE HAVE GROWN ABOVE THE WEAKNESS, DHARMA, AND INTO THE TOTAL STRENGTH OF YOUR MISSION, YE WILL FIND THINE BROTHER IN THINE DWELLING---CHELA, BELOVED CHELA, THE WAY CANNOT BE OF EASE FOR YE CANNOT BE MIDDLE GROUND SCRIBE--YE MUST EITHER TURN AWAY IN DOUBT OR STAND FORTH IN TRUTH--YOUR KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH--NOT SISTER'S AND NOT LITTLE CROW'S--DHARMA'S.

As we bring forth information unknown to but the very tiny segments--far smaller segments than covered-up a few UFOs or Conspiratorial Government cliques and into the German Nazi/Japanese/United States conspiracy--YOU must be confident that we give you truth for you must not waiver in thine own mission of re-

ceiving. You will have as much support as from the other subject matter for the confirmation will come forth just as with OTHER LOSSES and from other daring witnesses and authors.

I have much correspondence stacked and waiting response but I would like to respond herein to one or two questions, please. To the one who would send information to Udall--please take careful thought--he is a hand-picked member of the Cartel/Conspiracy. He is a chosen member of the President of the U.S.'s ecology advisers. The conspiracy cartel has a way of doing that--putting dangerous people into nice, safe slots to contain them and keep the magnifying glass upon their activities. Well meaning persons are kept controlled in that manner. A brochure sent is fine, demanding attention as a citizen--wonderful but remember, if you press these controlled individuals too greatly--they come down on the side of "get rid of troublemakers". Use moderation at all times, fanatics will be taken out by the cartel as dangerous.

But you ones must take a stand and we are prepared for the bombardment if negative in response--do that which you are truly "guided" to do and your errors shall not be great. Once you have asked for guidance, you shall have it and you, as an individual, cannot always know what good can come from a self-perceived error. Truth kept beneath the bushel is of no value what-so-ever and the "ones at the top" already know of the Journals and they are written in such manner as to "touch" the proper receivers and readers and trigger the conscious reception of "a call". If truth falls upon the incorrect personage it will be cast aside. WE MAY NOT HIDE IN FEAR OF DISCOVERY OF THE JOURNALS OF TRUTH--FOR THE VERY BRINGING FORTH IS OUR MISSION. DO NOT DELIBERATELY BRING ATTENTION TO EARTH BROTHER BUT THE TRUTH MUST GO FORTH UNTO ALL,

NOT JUST A CHOSEN FEW WHO ALREADY BELIEVE ANYWAY. I EFFORT TO BRING CLARITY; I FEAR I MAY NOT HAVE SUCCEEDED IN SOME INSTANCES---LISTEN TO THINE OWN GUIDANCE AND YOU WILL BE GIVEN TO KNOW DIRECTION AND ACTIONS.

Another question which is most urgent, indeed--that of "races" and "colors". It is so sad that leaders feel forced into being fanatics and "trouble-makers" in order to bring equality unto a troubled people. Listen carefully to that which the leaders proclaim--if they proclaim violence, do not take that within for force and violence is not of God. Violence and injustice is of evil--and yes, ye are in the very pit of evil chaos. It is extremely painful and difficult if one dwells in interracial situations for the pain of the conspiracy to cause confusion and hate is doubled. God made man in His image--that is soul image and has naught to do with color, creed or status--those things are creations of human. Know the difference and hold to the difference tenaciously.

Remember, "In the ending times brother would rise against brother, nations against nations and families would be split asunder, spouse against spouse and children ripped apart from parents . . ."--you are in the time of Kali (Chaos) and you must press your way through in knowledge, a better way and without force for you must "lead" not "force against free-will", neither do you "sell" God. Man must ask for God's active presence as his shield and no other can force or coerce his brother or sister into acceptance. The brother forced will turn against the forcer. Truth is total "allowance" be it considered "right" or "wrong" for you know not thy brother's mission nor commitment.

In this placement there are none greater than another; no gurus, guru ma's, manmade church doctrines--just people efforting at doing a better

and honorable job with total integrity that ones DESIRE to participate--not follow--"walk with" and share talents that the "whole" can come into perfection of structure. Each must come into his own clearance and protection of the Lighted Shield. Dharma must come into knowingness of the truth which she brings to paper, the editors must shield themselves in Light that the words and meanings not be changed and the Publisher and Distributors must use equal discretions and insight and then the readers must recognize their message and see wherein their personal talents fit within the wondrous plan--NONE ARE GREATER THAN ANOTHER NOR PRONOUNCE "THEIR" TRUTH--THEY TAKE AND SHARE THAT WHICH IS GIVEN WITHOUT MORE THAN THEIR SANCTION OF PERSONAL "BELIEF" BUT NOT OF COERCION.

YOUR GIFTS ARE GREATLY ACCEPTED ONLY FOR THE WORK; THERE IS MUCH WORK TO BE DONE BUT NEVER FOR THE PARTICIPANT'S ENRICHMENT NOR FOR SOME WONDROUS "TEMPLE". GOD NEEDS NO TEMPLES--HE HAS EACH AND EVERY ONE OF YOU AS HIS TEMPLE AND MOST ARE SIMPLY IN DISREPAIR. THY GIFTS ARE ACCEPTED IN GRATEFUL AND HUMBLE APPRECIATION IN THE SANCTITY OF CONFIDENCE AND HONOR UNTO THE GIVER--NEVER DEMANDED NOR INFERRED COERCION TO "TAKE" THAT WHICH IS PERCEIVED TO BE THINE.

Men might accuse you of claiming to be "Jesus" or "Christ"--nay, ye are but His forerunners. He always sends messengers--ye will be given to know when He is present in physical format and it will not be given through a physical self-proclaiming of "I Am". Each and all bear the label of I AM for ye are of fragments of God Creator and make of thine own created journey. The entity(s) ye await are

yet most private and await their proper sequence of performance upon thine stage. You will be given to know when the lead actors appear on the stage to fulfill their roles. Ye attend unto thine own parts and allow them to attend to theirs. So be it.

We are going to go into great depth of reasoning and disclosure regarding the subjects carried within the latest Journal. Ones coming into information prior to publication of that Journal may find it a bit hard to contemplate or understand that which I bring forth. You are advised to get the Journal as soon as possible for I cannot take the time of ALL to rewrite the book in the Express. Yet, it is information you must be getting in full measure NOW! Your very existence depends on how you respond to this most advanced information. Not that the information would incite to overdone actions but truth gives insight and can block the Conspirator's ability to enslave you for at this point your Constitution is not yet dead--but is dying, my friends.

GERMANY'S ROLE FROM THE ANTARCTIC

As described in SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET, the 13th Journal, in this interim time, please accept the possibility of truth of that which I say until proof is brought unto you. Let us hypothesize "as if" so that you can be accepting to the extent of beginning to accept the reasoning and knowledge of those things which have happened and not yet come into your attention. Remember that secrets are only those things which have not come into your knowledge. So herein we must speak of secrets and bring them from the closets into Light whereby they become knowledge and no longer secret!

At the ending of the World War II, Hitler took a large contingent of military submarines, young men, and "space" technology of rocketry, beam weapons, flying discs, atomic weaponry and other myriads of technical information to huge bases

in the Antarctic. In the following years pursuant to that occurrence (some 45 years) the information and technology has been perfected by several of your various countries of your planet. Please just effort to accept this as possible truth and hold it aside for that is not my subject at this writing.

The subject is the fact that with them went counterfeiting plates of perfection. The British pound notes were a prime target and utilized greatly in five-pound notes before the war's end to the extent that the five-pound notes were removed from circulation by the British government. (Please, chelas, these are things you can check out for yourselves in factual publications and public information.)

The Swiss currency was also perfected in counterfeit capability but the greatest and most destructive to the economy of the world--was the U.S. DOLLAR in all denominations.

Billions of dollars have subsequently flooded the various markets and countries of the world. It is not for small drug counterfeiting operations that the U.S. government must change the currency, it is to stop the tidal wave of perfectly printed dollars which continue to flood the world.

These dollars have bought up foreign control of countries, economies and peoples.

THE JAPAN CONNECTION

The tiny country of Japan has been the primary source of the spread of these dollars. It was with negotiation and total agreement with your government for the Conspiracy felt they could bring it all under control at a point chosen to be expeditious by themselves. It hasn't quite worked out that well.

It was agreed that in exchange for not pulling the curtain down, the Japanese would buy the debt of the U.S. in profound measure--which they have now done. The Japanese

were also expected to sit still for whatever "big U.S. brother" desired within the PLAN. WELL, THE BOAT IS ROCKING TO THE POINT OF SWAMPING. NOTHING THE U.S. DOES IS ABLE TO BRING THE JAPANESE MARKET TO DESTRUCTION NOR BRING THE JAPANESE GOVERNMENT TO ITS KNEES. THEY CAN NOW THUMB THEIR NOSES AT YOU AND YOU CAN DO NOTHING ABOUT IT--EXCEPT HAVE ALL OUT NUCLEAR WAR AND EVEN THEN, YOU CAN'T "WIN".

The Japanese have invested in the assistance of all the newly formed democracies. Even the money the U.S. gives away is Japanese funding. The Japanese are buying up the debts of foreign nations so that the U.S. cannot foreclose and control who defaults and when. IT HAS THROWN THE CONSPIRATORS IN CHAOS.

The Japanese have bought more than 60 percent of your recall. But--the Japanese said "Oh no you don't or we will -----".

Your conferences with your Soviet and British, etc., allies is to try to reach some significant solution as to that which might be done.

The Japanese have been very careful planners. Japan and America hold over 70 percent of all production in the world--funded by the Japanese.

The only hope to regain control is a mandatory WAR wherein the President can take control of the banks, etc., by emergency order--but that is not a real solution because the Japanese are major, major bank holders and owners and the secret would be blown wide open!

Can you see that the only recourse left to the major powers and conspirators is a World War or capitulation? You, dear ones, are the simple pawns which are "to be annihilated" at any rate for you overpopulate the globe by some 5 billion persons.

NOTHING IS AS IT APPEARS

There are some most shocking things to come into your world attention from the days of the World War II, etc. You have been told things which are totally deceitful lies and truth will boggle your mind at this point. But as you gain insight and begin to see the reason and logical progression of the truth you will come into comfort with the knowledge of the truth of the facts and, hopefully, most uncomfortable with the status of things as they impact you the people.

Now the other major countries of the world will move into war to prevent the U.S. from making a currency switch--because the entire of the world must have that financial assistance to even survive. Your own markets are being shorn up artificially to allow for some measure of preparation and yet, there is nothing upon which all this money is funded and therefore value is zilch and the extensions are world wide. The "One-ups-men" have been "One upped". Again, you citizens are caught in the trap laid forth for you. While you slept, Japan and the German fragments worked diligently in their schools, factories and brainwashing of the masses. Now it comes to all out battle to decide who will rule your globe. There is coming a massive drawing up of "sides" and the handwriting is spread in very large print across the walls and pages of current history.

- WHAT CAN YOU DO?

Well, I guess I would sort of look at seeing if some of those lovely Japanese investors might help you with your printing business and factories, etc. They are delightful brothers and might just save your assets. What you "think" is owned by them is only the tip of the iceberg--they own your country and probably will fend off nuclear war by pulling from strength for a while longer--unless the foolish conspirators do something totally insane--which they do plan, but consequences are too insecure for

the risk--hopefully.

You were warned from many voices about a nuclear war prior to the end of this month of April--shudder now, for that was projected and placed on the drawing boards of your elite. However, it has been placed there before and you run on probabilities and possibilities of action and either can change through free-will actions.

Any rumors of things such as French guillotines being sold to the U.S. "for placement in concentration camps" should tell you the story. You ones chuckle and say that must be within the IRS---not far from truth in sick humor. It will not be a guillotine which will be utilized, that would be torture terror tactics--the subtle approach will be wipe out through biological and chemical focussed death areas.

How many of you are aware that Israel is outfitting every citizen (literally) as all Palestinians are excluded, with all the equipment to survive chemical warfare? Masks, complete beds for babes, clothing, etc. Does that not concern you greatly?

ONES CLAIM THAT THE JOURNALS ARE DANGEROUS. HOW DANGEROUS IS IGNORANCE? WHAT HARM WILL A SUPPLY OF GAS MASKS LIKELY DO FOR THE ISRAELIS IF NOTHING HAPPENS? PERHAPS A THREE-FOOT SPACE IN THE CLOSET AND A POUND IN THE PURSE? WHAT HAPPENS IF THE DANGER IS REAL? AN ENTIRE NATION OF UNPREPARED AND VERY DEAD JEWISH SETTLERS--ALONG WITH THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS OF PALESTINIANS. FEAR COMES FROM IGNORANCE--PREPARATION AND CALM CONFRONTATION COMES WITH KNOWLEDGE.

Those of you who would proclaim that "God would not speak of these things" are most foolish indeed. God cares greatly for you of His own be-

ingness--OF COURSE HE WOULD SPEAK OF THESE THINGS AND WARN YOU OF YOUR IMPENDING HAZARDS. WOULDST A FATHER SEND HIS SON INTO THE LIONS DEN IF HE KNEW THE LIONS AWAITED THE UNSUSPECTING CHILD? YOU ONES MUST BEGIN TO LOOK VERY CAREFULLY AT THOSE WHO TELL YOU TO WITHDRAW FROM THESE WRITINGS AND PROCLAIM THEM DANGEROUS AND FEARMONGERING UNTO YOU--YOU HAVE MUCH GOING ON ABOUT YOU OF WHICH YOU ARE AWARE THAT MIGHT WELL BRING RIGHTFUL "FEAR"--THAT WHICH YOU KNOW NOT MIGHT WELL BRING TOTAL TERROR, TOO LATE!

There seems to be a great misunderstanding in that it is perceived that these bringers of truth are making some millions and millions of dollars for their works. Nay, they all remain thousands and thousands of dollars in the arrears for their investment in your ability to gain this truth. They have gained no reward except slings and arrows--they have only further depleted all they have in material goods. Even the Expresses are running consistently "in the hole" and are carried by the senders. For you who disbelieve--check out printing and mailing costs.

The ones of you who send letters and samples unto others and unto "newsletters" and "papers in publication" are blessed indeed, for the help is beyond the ability to express in words of gratitude. The "author" is not to be centered upon--space man, human--truth is truth is truth and distractions must be set aside in favor of the pure logical reason presented. PROOF IS ALL ABOUT YOU! IN EVERY SEGMENT OF EXISTENCE--PROOF IS ABOUT YOU!

In this writing, I will give you no backup writings for I intend to do a full Journal on the above described subject so that you might begin to receive some assistance regarding what

you might begin to "do". First you must have insight into the problem prior to solutions. I can only offer it unto you--you will decide that which you will accept and that which you are willing to do in order to pass gently through this period of confusion. We force nothing upon you--not even the reading of the material--our accepted mission is to make it available to the best of our ability and yours is to do with it that which you will.

In love and Light in the service of God and The Creation I take my leave from this segment and place the positive energy of the Lighted hosts upon the words that they might be received in purity.

I AM Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Commander, Intergalactic Federation. I serve in the Lighted Brotherhood of Man. So be it and I salute you as a brother in the service of Creator Source. If you are coming into the belief of "aliens" then I most sincerely urge you consider the possibilities at hand! SALU

3/11/1990 SANANDA

Esu Sananda to visit with you ones for a while. The path is filled with confusion and you are not given to see. It is to insure your security that causes you ones of my faculty to be kept in the "semi-knowing". You shall prevail in the challenge, for man, armed with truth, can come into his own inheritance and march unto his goal. You ones who are in the writing and printing of the word are experiencing the efforts to stop you -- even unto the most absurd of manners. This is not of psychic fortune-telling--ye will make of your own fortunes and ye can be in the fore-knowing if ye will but face what it is ye seek and do. No more and no less.

Ones who have been in communication with astral beings are finding, very often, that the beings were not truly of the lighted realms but rather, perpetuators of the false myths. These ones are compelled to do all in their power to dissuade you from

your work. As the example with the dear ones from New Mexico. It does not work well to simply denounce--- that has proven to gain even more attention to the truth---so, let us stop the writer, is the next (as well as the first) thrust.

As in the instance with the effort at rest and separation from the resource of truth--i.e., sever communications for fourteen days at the advice of some "unknown" entity who calls himself a Master. These energies already know you receive from God and THE Master Teacher so who would have authority to require you to speak not with us? The hope is to pull down confidence within your conscious selves that your contacts are not valid. The facts are, however, that if anyone suggests such a thing--- you can be quite positive that your resources are indeed truth and valid and the thrust is to cause you to turn away in doubts.

As the truth becomes more similar to super science fiction you ones will become more questioning of your own sense of disbelief---therefore, you must have come into your foundation of stability upon the rock, which I am, that you do not break in the confrontation of truth.

I am most humbly grateful for the participation of ones who share the beginning journey with resources upon which the foundation of our work can be begun. I give great appreciation unto one who has allowed the setting up of the institute which can be the heartcell of our work and the receiving placement of the Journal's rewards to be distributed in ever widening circles. It will allow ones who hold the "keys" of knowledge regarding apparatus to begin to function again, in properness.

The projects already planned shall find fruition for it must come to be in its proper sequence for we plan no communes for ones to sit and twiddle and indulge selfish "me-ness". Rewards shall be great and sharing shall be the central focus but not as other

"communes" have structured the socio-political systems. We are about our Father's work and the system must function in a most human physical world. To mentally dwell with God is indeed fine--but you ones tend to forget--God dwells within thee! That means that as long as you dwell in the human format--God must also function in the physical format for that is His chosen experience.

You need not concern yourselves with the building of anything in the etheric realms---there are billions of energies who construct in perfection in the etheric planes. Why would you appoint yourselves in the density of physical format to presume to build in realms of your total ignorance? You must build and perform in action to impact and requalify the truth of your own experience--in a most physical manifestation. It is through your works upon your own placement that determines your progress through the schools of perceived passage of soul journey.

Beware of those who preach "mystery schools" and "having keys to the magic or mystery realms"---God is no secret and God does not give keys unto a selected few---he gives forth and those, who are willing, pick up of the key and open the locks. You have mastered life when the "how-to's" are irrelevant. You will move forward and the "how" will become evident, but you must be in motion lest the goal be too big or too distant.

Beware of all "secret" so called truths, given only unto the few--for you must realize, chelas, that the "few" have given their own wishes and desires unto self that they might hold of their lofty positions as self-proclaimed. This is why you do not know of this scribe--there are no secrets and she holds them not unto herself but pens the words and they can then go forth unclouded by need for physical ego hoarding. All ones must come into balance with that which we give forth for you have been trained by human ego projections upon you to be

tended and ordered about, governed and manipulated by ones who have "assumed" their placement of power for they have convinced you that you are not capable. Therefore, you do not study nor even object as your very "knowledge" and education capabilities are removed from you--you sit and wait for "them" to tell you what you must do--at the point of a gun. You forget that if you do not start of a journey it is certain that you shall not arrive. Yes, making "no" decision is already having made a decision. And, giving your decision into the hands of another will not be an accepted "reason" at the point of "judgment" of YOUR journey. Excuses will not count when confronting thine own God within on passage day! You will always get exactly that which you expect---good or bad, consciously or unconsciously. **OTHERS CAN STOP YOU TEMPORARILY, ONLY YOU CAN DO OF IT PERMANENTLY!** It is, however, indeed truth that most ones are willing to work, only if they can start at the top and work up! Little do they realize that from the willingness to start at the very bottom--they are already in achievement of the top.

Heed not those who try and try and try--trying and "effort at", are not the same. Trying provides two excuses--an excuse for not doing and an excuse for not having. There are actually only two things which you have in life--"reasons" or "results"--reasons are most often excuses and therefore reasons are not counted in the ending--only the results and you have no way to measure your success or failure according to the rule stick of God. If you hold back because somehow you feel constantly misled or mistreated, you must know that you are fully cooperating with the treatment and have given over control unto another to do that which they will with you. Further, if you worry constantly about that which might be and wonder and worry over that which might have been--you will ignore that which IS. To break out of your prison, you must first realize that you are incarcerated. The latter

is the purpose of the Journals thus far---to show unto you that you are indeed, incarcerated, and begin to allow you to understand that you have the power to escape the bindings.

You can worry until the ending trumpet but you will have missed the point of experience---worry comes directly from the belief that you are powerless instead of all-powerful. If you grow into maturity then you will have come into the realization that you are no longer being deceived nor taken in by one's self. You will come into honesty with self for the sake and morality of honesty and not because honesty is the "best policy", for if you base honesty upon being the best policy--then your honesty is corrupt. If you worship at another's truth then you shall always be separated from the glory of self wherein God dwells. Harken unto the ones who share truth and show the way---pay not heed to those who tell you it IS the way through anything other than the glorious self. The Laws of God and The Creation are perfection, therefore, if you abide by those laws ye shall have perfection for God is within---not without and therefore truth is brought into balance from within---not without! Listen to teachings always from within thine own heartcell for another's truth is his--only that which is yours--is yours! **YOU ARE THE ONLY TEACHER YOU WILL EVER HAVE---PONDER THE TRUTH OF IT.** If you do not know what direction to take, you have not acknowledged where you are!

Since YOU are the cause of everything that happens to you--be most careful of that which you cause for in fact, there is no actual right or wrong--only consequences. You can have everything in life that you want--if you will help enough other people get that which they want. At any time in your journey that you care not for the games people play--turn away and make up thine own games--for the winning or losing will be yours to hold, not another's. Strange things occur during a journey of truth unto

balanced passage, one is to realize that you have no choice but to feel what you are feeling---the choice comes in changing the mind regarding it. If you have lived to simply make yourself important---notice how unimportant you have actually become!

If your life is not working the way you perceive you want it to be--look carefully and you will see that you are lying. There are but three kinds of people in the ending; those who make things happen, those who simply watch things happen---and the ones who haven't the slightest idea what is happening. Learn that which is truly happening and you can change of it. As you go about thine searching be cautious indeed for if you think something outside of yourself is the cause of your problems, you will err in looking outside of yourself for the answers. Dear ones, in the physical life journey you will never "have it all"--that would be like trying to eat once and for all. Can you not realize that all unhappiness is caused by perception and comparison? Ye can only be that which ye perceive yourself to be. Your success is measured only by your ability to complete things and the more clear you are on that which you want, the more power you will have and you must hold uppermost in all thy senses---GOD DOES NOT MAKE FAULTY PRODUCTS. If you have problems, so what, solve them so that they no longer annoy you--confront them in truth, sanity and reason and solve them--they, too, shall pass. Hold my hand and walk with me for I am sent as the wayshower to heal of thine life through showing you the way of truth. I come again as Sananda--healing life-source, that you can be lifted up and walk in wholeness and perfection--you dawdle in the mud puddles when you could traverse the heavens to touch of the stars. Can ye not accept of your perfection?

This scribe nor these bringers of the word of truth set not themselves above or beyond any other--they simply are the couriers of Aton Creator

to remind you of your perfection. Ye need of no interpreters nor mediators--your soul knows of that which is truth if ye will be harken. Share of the truth of the word and your heart will blossom into glory for thine brother knows he is sick and weary. You who turn to substances to change and shroud of the mind --- when you find that life is destroyed and you can no longer face the addictions or the drugs which you depend upon to hide you from yourself--you will change back into "reality" and remove yourself from the ranks of the *walking* dead. There is a fine solution and a "bad" solution to every problem--you just don't keep enough reserves of good solutions in your larder. The choice is always yours! What kind of choices do you make?

If you cling unto the security that you perceive you have, if it be not of Godness--then ye shall doubtlessly miss the journey into abundance and success--ye shall simply remain clinging to that which might have been for from the cradle unto the grave of physical man--THERE IS NOT SECURITY SAVE THAT WHICH IS OF THE SOUL DESTINATION. ALL ELSE IS BUT A FLEETING MOMENT OF PERCEPTION OF CHANCE AND YOU MUST MAKE OF YOUR CHANCES.

I do not plan to speak in riddles--I do plan to speak in thoughtful truth. I am come to bring my Father's people home unto him--are you one of mine family or not? The eleventh hour approaches---what is your "happiness" level of measure this day? If it be not full and filled with peace, I suggest you give the Lighted path a chance--what possible loss could you sustain therefrom? Perhaps ye shall gain of the Kingdom!

Beware the secret orders for they are filled with people who lay the rules and limits and then keep the rules from you by their own pronouncements. You need no priests, ministers, lawyers, judges nor go-between interpreters to be with truth and God--YOU CAN HAVE NO GO-

BETWEEN BETWEEN SELF AND SELF--PONDER IT! YOU HAVE BECOME PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND 'TIS TIME YOU COME INTO THE TRUTH OF THE WAY IT IS AND NOT AS YOU ARE TOLD IT MUST BE!

Your journey will be as good or as bad as you make of it for God Creator has granted that reasoning free-will gift unto you--thy measure of the journey is what ye have done with the gift. If ye send out bigotry--ye shall reap of bigotry against thine self. If you send out love and giving--it shall flow a hundred fold back unto self--it is the law of the universe. If ye plant of corn--ye will reap of corn, sow peace and ye must reap of peace--ye have been about sowing of the lie and now comes the harvest thereof--but it can be of the last crop of thistles if ye refuse to further plant of the beast's seeds. The harvest is at hand--YE CAN CHANGE OF THE CROP. But first, you must recognize of that which has been planted in your fields--did you plant it? Did you allow use of your fields and allow another to plant his own crops in your garden? Perhaps you need to take control of the planting within your own fields lest there be naught to reap at harvest but abundant weeds. Look unto thy European neighbors this day--the larders are bare and half a planet is in starvation of body and soul--what is that YOU sow in your fields--or, do you wait for another to tend of it for you? If you deny truth, then you are thereby denying thine own talents--no decision is having made a decision--unfortunately! So be it--will ye miss of the lifeboat whilst ye await the helicopter? 'Tis not likely thine salvation will come from the ones who have perpetrated the slavery upon you. The slavemaster and trader are not likely to set the slaves free! So be it and selah for the Word of God is the sword of freedom--I AM THE WORD AND THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH UPON THE WINDS AND WATERS OF THE PLANET THAT MAN CAN CHOOSE!

I release now, this scribe, that she might have rest. I bring the benediction of the Totality of God that you ones might find clarity and sort away the confusion--ask and ye shall receive--seek unto me and ye shall find of the way for I am the Way, The Truth and The Light!

I AM SANANDA, ONE WITH GOD, ATON OF LIGHT, MOTHER/FATHER CREATOR/ CREATION. WHO MIGHT YE BE?

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey

And They Called His Name Immanuel

Space Gate

Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters

AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl

Cry of The Phoenix

Crucifixion of The Phoenix

Skeletons In The Closet

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box
6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

The latest (13th) Phoenix Journal is at the printer and will be ready for shipment within a few days.

SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET

by

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

"I scatter things from extra low frequency beams to counterfeit money via German Nazis in the Antarctic funnelled through Japan and flooding your markets because I desire to shock you into attention--and then we can take the events in sequence that you can recognize the truth of the Journals."

"The twilight of the United States is guaranteed that it is humanly impossible for the U.S. either to turn aside or to win a war with the Soviets, for instance--and that is only for starters. Only a miracle could do that--do you deserve a miracle?"

"You simply cannot believe the incredible weapons available for your annihilation---." "--YOU ARE NOT FREE, YOU HAVE A POLICE STATE AND ARE COMPLETELY CONTROLLED!"

"The Kremlin has committed itself to a step-by-step clearing of the decks for war and so have your government participants who work with them under the covers. They have left you without even the ability to have a shelter system in which to survive--YOU OF THE U.S. HAVE BECOME THE EXPENDABLES. "THEY" CANNOT GET RID OF THE AMERICANS AS THEY ARE GETTING RID OF MANY AFRICAN AND THIRD WORLD COUNTRIES, THROUGH FAMINE AND DISEASE, AND WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL. OH OH! HATONN HAS DONE IT NOW--WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL?"



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1990 VOLUME I NUMBER 13

4/1/90

Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. Good-morning.

Dharma, the computer is full of gremlins this day. Take precautions of saving material frequently lest we lose large portions. Also, clear your own space more frequently this morning as the frequencies have been changed. And lastly, no, do not go to the public meeting this evening--you are targeted. Oberli, be cautious this day and keep your shield in tact this evening, for you are singled out for attack. Just take proper care, please.

EARTHQUAKES

Myriads of inquiries have poured into these higher realms this past 24 hours regarding California earthquakes. Yes, there has been a swarm of some 75 quakes in a fairly localized area of the central California coastline. The San Andreas is getting ready for her big show. And no, I will not tell you more specifically. I have asked you ones to act rationally, timely, without panic and--whether you or I like it or not--it will be in ignorance of exactness.

More is the fact that man has changed no "probabilities" in the prophecies--further, the entire country is planning on the excitement of a few tremendous

quakes in all portions of your country. Also plans are being structured to insure that you have great hurricanes. The weather "ex-sperts" are now laying the lie that the hurricanes are right now being set up in South Africa which will outdo Hugo. So be it. Man desires excitement and the proving of his own projections--how can I stress it firmly enough--MAN DOES NOT DESIRE TO CHANGE HIS DESTINY! TREMENDOUS ENERGY IS BEING POURED FORTH FROM HUMAN MASSES TO INTENSIFY DESTRUCTION FROM EVERY ACTIVITY--NOT LESSEN OR VANQUISH THE PERCEIVED MONSTER.

Of course the swarm of quakes have meaning--great meaning, and we have gone over it and over it. I remind you to keep your eyes on the whole of the ring of fire. Further, keep your eyes on "tornado alley" and the Mississippi deltas. You cannot have a magnetic pole shift without disruptions. I did not say "pole" shift, I said "magnetic pole shift". Moreso, you cannot have cosmospheres shooting vibration beams at your fault lines or underground daily detonations of beam and atomic devices without eventual devastation. There is nothing new--just you ones who desire to walk the brink of disaster continue to

want the "minute". You will not get it, brothers--at least not from this source. You have free-will ~~and you may be and do any~~ where and anything you so choose. If you wait for perfection--you will be waiting, most likely, in the realms of God where you will find perfection of timing and knowledge--not upon earth plane. A beauteous home shall become far less important once ye have walked in the rubble of broken and burned material possessions. All things unto their own lessons.

APRIL IS NEARLY OVER-- WHERE IS THAT WORLD WAR?

You ask of the wrong energy--I have not given the above prediction. But all things are possible and April is not finished. I can tell you that a very large war was laid to the blueprint by your major powers that be. What will come of it depends upon the gleaning of extensions for payments and the coming under control of a few major players.

An important note is that Japan is springing back from the bombs thrust into her economic market system. It was to have fallen--it is coming back stronger. During this current two month period the danger of war is the greatest crisis of your twentieth century. You are absorbed with what could be considered "Pre-war"

preparation and crisis. Were the similar signs present prior to this age segment, you would already be at total war.

You will note things such as the pull-in, somewhat, of the drug cartels in Colombia. This is just an example--the little nations are efforting at giving Big Brother U.S. no option of all-out war and yes, the Israeli Zionists are up to their eyes in your war plans. The ground work is in place and the shifting and dancing are in full swing in your Middle East. The price game on petroleum in the OPEC sector should give you insight as to what is happening. A very large confrontation is lining up over debts and collateral.

Whether or not you like of it, a new Ivan the Terrible is implicitly coming to power in Moscow--along with the mightiest military machine on your planet under the control of Ivan, despite all the other economic and related problems of the Soviet Empire.

At present, the Anglo-Americans must choose between the great financial tidal wave which will sweep aside entire structures of financial and political situations, and an attempt which might not succeed to impose a fascist regime by fiat upon financial markets as a means of preventing the collapse from wiping out these structures.

LET'S CHECK A LITTLE CURRENT EVENTS KNOWLEDGE

How many of you know that Japan is the largest investor in the Unites States? Oops! Wrong! Now let us have a bit of a look at what really is. Japan is way down at fourth place in the buying up of America. Third on the list is "poor" little Australia with its new plastic currency on trial. Second is your wondrous British colony to the north,

Canada, and First on the list of property and business ownership of America is yes, you guessed it--your old friendly controller and enemy--Great Britain. Why do you think Mr. Bush met with Mrs. Thatcher last week to discuss international strategy? Oh yes they did! It just hardly flickered in the news. Perhaps wars for independence make strange bed-fellows? Further, the same dandy fellow who is in the rewriting of your U.S. Constitution is now writing the basic constitution for the newly freed Eastern Bloc nations--based soundly on English structure.

Your courts have long since given up justice based on your Constitution but rather on the English merchant law! How many of you even know what that term means? Well, it is enough to hang your entire country for it voids Constitutional law in favor of "dictator" laws. My word, how can we cover all these subjects adequately? Well, we shall simply have to do the best we can and pray Dharma's fingers hold strong. We already have tendonitis and cysts building on the palms and wrists.

WHAT DO YOU THINK IS CURRENTLY GOING ON IN PANAMA?

WRONG! The unpublicized horror continues. On March 9th the U.S. troops in Panama City staged the largest "search and destroy" operation since Bush ordered the illegal invasion of Panama on Dec. 20. Beginning at break of dawn, hundreds of infantry troops, supported by helicopters and armored personnel carriers, were deployed to attack and seize the area known as Curundu. Well, this followed the previous week's bombing of a nightclub where a U.S. Sergeant was killed and several others were wounded. (The horror is

that it was a staged attack by your own forces to allow show of strength and do a little terrorizing.)

There were hundreds of casualties and more hundreds of detainees. The latter were kept in open-air pens with hands bound behind their backs without food and/or water. It is important that you understand that the intent is to remove any and all resistance to U.S. control--total control. In the words of your own military "ruler", Gen. Carl Stiner, the operational commander of ~~the invasion forces~~, "The U.S. will not pull out until its troops *destroy the leadership and infrastructure of any dissident groups. We've got to ensure that we root out these elements that are capable of disrupting the government!*"

LET'S TALK OF PANAMA AFTERMATH OF THAT WONDROUS INVASION

The above operation only continues the repression against a population which is increasingly furious with the occupation regime.

The first week of April saw the U.S. occupation government in Panama using fascist mobs identical to the Ayatollah Khomeini's, to intimidate its political opponents.

On March 5, a violent mob threatened to kill Cecillio Simone, Dean of the School of Public Administration of the University of Panama, and took over his office. Dean Simon is well known in Panama and abroad for his outspoken opposition to the Dec. 20 U.S. invasion of Panama, and to the drug-linked regime subsequently installed by the Bush administration.

On March 3 a mob attempted to

break into the residence of Peru's Ambassador to Panama, to take officials of the former government of General Noriega as hostages. The former officials had been granted diplomatic asylum by Peru. The mob attacked the residence with rocks, sticks, and home-made bombs, causing a fire that all but destroyed the building. Panama's Vice President, Arias Calderon, openly endorsed the mob's actions, and said that the government would not grant safe-conduct out of the country to the former officials--in other words, setting up death authorization.

Interestingly enough--the Israeli Massad trained El Salvador death squads have made an openly visible appearance. Following their open integration the bodies of five Panamanians were found, shot through the head, hands tied behind their backs. And what of Noriega? How much do you hear on your daily squawk boxes about him? Is it possible he will end up in nice secure Israeli protection as had Jim Jones? Well, no need to while he is in the U.S. with all those agreements. The only thing is, I wouldn't trust a governmental agreement as far as I could throw a pebble.

~~The March 9th display was even more blatant and involved things such as soldiers boarding buses and arresting all the young black males they found--claiming they "looked like criminals".~~

Thousands of people were left homeless by the super-freedom fighters for justice in the December invasion. The homeless are taking over empty land or unoccupied buildings just to have shelter. The refugee camps are inhuman with conditions volatile for a pandemic epidemic of disease which will be introduced intentionally if it does not take its

own measured path.

Early March saw refugees breaking out of the camps in El Chorrillo. They then took up residence in a half-finished building in their old neighborhood. When U.S. troops, claiming the refugees were "invading" private property, tried to evict them from "The House of Stone," so called because it stands on the birthplace of former world champion boxer Roberto "Hands of Stone" Duran, the refugees kicked the soldiers out.

Then on March 6, the U.S.-installed regime's Vice President, Ricardo Arias Calderone, ordered police to evict 5,000 families who had taken over land. These families have no place to go and are therefore now moved into a public plaza where the uprising is classified as a "permanent" demonstration.

Another thing you won't hear, dear friends, is that even people who had been taken in by Bush's propaganda that the invasion was "a liberation" are now seeing the facts and see that it was a deliberate act to collapse the economy. Further--the people all but disarmed themselves when the government bought the private guns and weapons.

Care to hear what your man in overall charge of the continuing U.S. military operations in Panama is called? MAD MAX THURMAN! Speaks for itself. Where is all that "aid"?

Despite much-publicized promises of aid to repair billions of dollars in damage caused by the invasion and the preceding 30 months of U.S. economic warfare, Bush has not sent any money. "We haven't received anything, not even a buck," said U.S.-installed President Guillermo Endara. "The economy is worse than it was under

Noriega," he said. He further warned that the crisis is at explosive status and worsening daily.

Interesting note: Congress did approve \$42 million in "emergency relief" for Panama on Feb. 7. It was not until the week of March 10 that anyone showed up with anything. A month after the approval of appropriation, the American proconsul for Panama, U.S. Ambassador Deane Hinton, showed up, not with money or a check, but with papers authorizing the release of the first installment of that money, \$25 million. Of that, only \$13 million is to rebuild Chorrillo; \$7 million is for emergency jobs programs for 3,000 people, to be administered by "civic clubs" of the oligarchy (a government in which a small group exercises control especially for corrupt and selfish purposes--definition courtesy of Dharma who trusts not my English).

SO WHERE IS HENRY KISSINGER?

Making lots of money on Panama's plight, of course. Lots of cronies of the Bush administration are making money on the fiasco. The same week as above, the puppet Endara government announced a \$1 million contract to the Washington law firm of Arnold & Porter, which employs William D. Rogers (who just happens to be Henry Kissinger's lawyer), to lobby for the return of the money stolen from Panama under the sanctions. It was Rogers who designed the economic sanctions in the first place, and Arnold and Porter has been milking them for profit ever since. The firm got paid, from the same funds, during the past two years to act as representative of the fictitious "Panamanian government" of Eric Delvalle, based in Coconut

Grove, Florida.

Oh, yes, by the way--this was also "a move to keep the Soviets out of Central and South America," remember? Well, on March 7, 1990 Russia and Panama signed a first-ever trade agreement!

IS KISSINGER EVERY- WHERE?

YES! Yes, he is. Note the ominous developments which are taking shape in the Middle East, among them the redeployment of military forces of the Warsaw Pact and NATO, away from Central Europe into the Southern European region facing the Middle East petroleum basin. And Israel's unstable (planned) government, the U.S. hostage crisis (what's new?) and the continuing cover-up of Syrian-backed terrorism are leading up to "letting it rip" in the Middle East which allows a new crisis to occur, modeled nicely on the 1973 war and the oil price crisis of that period--does anyone remember? This scenario would allow the rise of the price of petroleum, internationally, to a figure of around \$35 per barrel. How many of you can remember the "oil price hoax which was rigged in 1973-74", instancing the Arab-Israeli war and the role of Henry Kissinger's famous "shuttle diplomacy" in igniting that war--on behalf of his masters in London, around the Royal Institute of International Affairs?

You better wake up and look out of your fox-holes. This could very well be another bloody show in the Middle East with a lot of dead Arabs and Israelis, all for the greater glory of the forces behind London's Petrol Six and the friends of Henry Kissinger.

By the way, Dharma, keep your

attention focused---Mr. Kissinger is figuring ways to shut you up, chela. The "you know what" has hit the fan and you have been added to a list which already represents ones incarcerated on false charges through illegal courts of injustice. To Little Crow who shared an old Lakota proverb with Dharma this week--Dharma has tried your first advice and will now try "barking at the moon".

CONTROL OF OIL

Things don't change greatly in public view and oil is still a big, big lever. Why would you need a big Mideast conflict? The number of answers to that question boggles the mind--for one thing it is time to do something with the Saudi-Arabians and their long-term collateral theft perpetrated by the bankers, etc. But then, they just got nuclear capable missiles from China, didn't they? Oh well, surely they wouldn't use them--would they? Brothers, when there is nothing left to lose, everything will be used!

What could disrupt West European progress toward the economic reconstruction of Eastern Europe, and the requisite rail infrastructure and other industrial investment required for that? Short of outright direct military action in Central Europe from Warsaw Pact or NATO forces, one of the only effective weapons remaining to the powerful Anglo-American financial circles opposed to an economically expanding Central Europe is the economic and financial weapon used by the Anglo-American financial establishment in the past century, their strategic control of world oil. The obvious question is whether certain circles are quietly preparing to detonate a new "oil shock" which would sabotage European and Japanese indus-

trial investment potentials as it did in the 70's. Well, it is risky isn't it? If the U.S. gets nasty the Japanese simply pull out their shoring up and purchasing of U.S. debt and you get it either way.

The condition of the world petroleum sector today suggests some ominous parallels with the 1970's--and please note the springing up of B.P. (British Petroleum) stations the across world. Between now and the next few years, the price of North Sea Brent oil, the most widely traded "benchmark" oil today, will rise steadily to the range of \$35/barrel. This would show an increase of 75% in the cost of the world's most important primary energy source. That would also mean sharp increases in costs of every area of economic life--transportation, electricity generation, agricultural fertilizer. Dharma, I think our readers would like a brief dissertation regarding Zapata Oil whose ex-CEO was George Bush and you ones look at the possibilities present for all sorts of uncanny activities. Even bankruptcy doesn't mean what it once did--it is now simply a tool for massive shifting without need for public discovery. We will talk of this next.

How have you gone from feast to famine so rapidly? The U.S., the world's largest oil-consuming economy, has allowed itself to become import-dependent on foreign oil for its main energy source. You import over 9 million barrels of oil a month. Further, each imported barrel bears a subsidy--yes, your U.S. boys subsidize imported oil to the oil corporations. Even more important, however, is that imports are running at more than 50 percent of the total oil useage. Add to this a dramatic fall in U.S. oil production and you have part of

the recipe for "Oil Shock"--- again.

Since the end of 1985, domestic U.S. oil production has plunged by more than 1.3 million barrels/day, as numbers of medium-sized independent producers have been eliminated. Washington, under Mr. George "Big Oil" Bush, has allowed the international multitis to grab "market share" at the expense of domestic interests and national energy security.

U.S. oil imports have been soaring from 3.2 million bpd in 1985 to 9 million bpd in January 1990. The two major sources for this oil are Saudi Arabia and Iraq. Yes, the same Iraq who just purchased the biggest known "gun" in the world--the same Iraq who uses these types of guns to fire missiles loaded with chemicals and bacteriological payloads.

WELL ORCHESTRATED

How do you make a cut-down of domestic oil recovery look reasonable? You take away all incentives for domestic production and up the anti on subsidized imports. Now I knew you knew that.

Since the Tax Reform Act of 1986, traditional oil drilling-tax incentives for U.S. producers have been slashed. Part of that was caused by the U.S. bringing the big Texas producers to their knees for attempting a new money system via secession. Remember the old Texas/U.S. "treaty" which must be ratified each year? Aha! you little chelas are getting better with your memory work.

Last year (1989), the domestic oil output suffered its biggest one-year decline in history, and produced the lowest volume in some quarter century.

Meanwhile back on the foreign ranches, the output of another of the world's largest oil producers, the Soviet Union, is also declining markedly, and exports are dropping. What have we here? In January the Soviets were forced to cut hard currency exports to the West by 250,000 bpd. Another 500,000 bpd exports were cut to Eastern Europe. This Soviet surprise cut has forced Czechoslovakia, Poland, and others onto the world market, scrambling for OPEC oil.

As a sidelight, please. Look at what this does to Czechoslovakia pollution destruction! The pollution in parts of Czechoslovakia from the burning of Sulphur laden "brown coal" in the electric plants is killing off the population along with some thousands and thousands of acres of forests which are already dead, dead, dead--but the pollution is so bad you can't even see the fallen trees. There is no way to fire those electric plants if oil is unobtainable--the country is forced to continue the poisoning.

A SIDE-LOOK AT ZAPATA OIL

This was the best-laid drug operation around as the drug influx of planned control of "you the people" was begun. Now just look at the credentials.

Zapata Corp. is an international company which operates a fleet of offshore drilling rigs, conducts commercial fishing and related processing, and explores for and produces oil and natural gas. They also hold a 34.7% interest in Zapata Gulf Marine Corp., which happens to operate a fleet of marine service and supply vessels.

Here is an interesting point regarding their "fishing boats".

The boats don't, somehow, really utilize fish as fish--they trade in something known as "fish meal", a powdered substance of white to gray color.

The oil rigs are offshore, of course. The fishing fleet is of a good number of boats and a large number of planes. The planes supposedly locate the fish schools. But oops, these well-to-do companies which were cleaning up in billions of dollars are now unable to make their interest payments to holders of their subordinated debentures. And now, poor things, are having to work deals with the bankers. Well, I would guess that the import of white powder is dropping as production in the U.S. picks up and the war on drugs moves along--there will obviously be a decrease in demand for "fish-meal". The company is at present, "restructuring and studying alternatives." So be it.

CONGRESS IN ACTION-- WORLD SHOULD SLEEP WELL

Let us talk about Ethiopia as an example of wondrous action. People starving cannot await political reforms for very long and now your government (Members of the House Select Committee on Hunger) are having hearings about new drought-caused famine set to strike the nation of Ethiopia for the third time in a decade. The people forgot to stop starving during those "good" interim periods.

Harvests were poor in the northern provinces because of low rainfalls during August of 1989. This time the number of people at risk could exceed 5 million, it is stated.

Some 750,000 metric tons of new food aid are needed to stem the famine in the affected areas, 450,000 of that immediately or

hundreds of thousands will have already died by April, 1990.

Only 28,000 tons of U.S. food has been delivered since 111,000 tons was authorized for emergency shipment in December. Dear ones, even if this genocide was not planned, there is no grain in your silos nor milk in your reserves.

Currently "reported in storage" in Ethiopia is 89,000 tons of Western food, but half of that has been burned during an escalation of the 10-year civil war between the Ethiopian government and the liberation movements beginning in February. Just on the minimum projection the UN Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) estimated in February that Ethiopia would require 800,000 more tons of food aid this year than it received in 1989.

AND WHO CONTINUES TO KID WHOM?

The principal witnesses stress the escalating civil warfare, supplied largely through Soviet weapons, as the main obstacle to mounting an effective international relief effort. You do blame an awfully large number of your own evil on the Soviets.

All ones pronounced pious pleas to quit killing the children and end the war, etc. What of the drought? Who will end the drought? Oh yes, it can be ended--it is not God's drought--it is pure and simple control of weather by technical apparatus--which, by the way, can also produce floods, especially in lands stripped bare and dried to the point of non-absorption of water.

Now for the sick humor of the day, from a governmental summary following projected thoughts, "No doubt the people

of Ethiopia, as well as their government, would accept real solutions to the economic breakdown which is the cause of the genocide being inflicted on all of Africa. They would agree that water management projects are required to stop droughts, rail, water, and highway systems to transport goods, and that power plants and vital infrastructure, as well as technological assistance, are needed. Any government which rejected such aid would not last long, liberation movements or no. Real solutions must reflect a 'nation-building policy'."

WHAT OF YOUR OWN BACK YARD OF IGNO- RANCE AND EVIL?

Yes, we are going to get to that Journal on "The Church" and we are going to describe the very depths of incredible and indescribable horror of various facets of the churches which you believed were the backbone of Godliness. We are going to tell you exactly that which happens to little girls who error in "marrying" Christ in the Holy Church and the terror and horror within the walls of the cloistered monasteries. You are in for a gut-wrenching eye/ear opener. Satan's biggest churches are the churches themselves. They slop over into every crevasse of your society.

Orders and foundations spring up and finance activities which have no way to know of the input until it is too late to economically pull away from the controllers. This is why the Phoenix Institute will be monitored like a condor egg ready to hatch. Evil comes in all ways and faces.

The best-organized Satanist forces currently operating in your United States include the *Lucis Trust*. This is the leading,

putatively respectable, United Nations-accredited Satan cult--it worships Lucifer openly--operating out of the UN in New York and out of the Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Divine, also in New York.

The Lucis Trust, which runs the only religious chapel at the United Nations headquarters--namely, the *Temple of Understanding*--was originally founded in London in 1922 as the *Lucifer Trust*, now changed to *Lucis*, to make the nature of the organization less openly conspicuous.

Hold to your seats now: leading sponsors of the Lucis Trust include the following prominent figures and institutions:

Henry Clausen, former Supreme Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33rd Degree, Southern District Scottish Rite Freemasons, Norman Cousins, John D. Rockefeller IV, The Rockefeller Foundation, The Marshall Field family, Robert S. McNamara, Thomas Watson, Jr. (IBM, former U.S. ambassador to Moscow), The United Lodge of Theosophists of New York City, U. Alexis Johnson, (former U.S. ambassador to Thailand), and Rabbi Marc Tannenbaum, (American Jewish Committee), to name a few.

Prominent front organizations sponsored by the Lucis Trust include the following: The Theosophical Order of Service (founded by Annie Besant in 1908), The Theosophical Society (founded by Helena P. Blavatsky in 1875), The United Nations Association, The World Wildlife Fund U.K., The Findhorn Foundation, Greenpeace, Greenpeace USA, Amnesty International, The Nicholas Roerich Society (chief connection to Russian mysticism, spirituality), The Anthroposophs of Rudolf Steiner, The Rudolf Steiner

chool, UNESCO, UNICEF and The American Friends Service Committee.

Of course you didn't realize it, chelas, it is planned that you not know it. You are people of the lie for all your generations. Satan set up the operations and has acted heinously in the name of Christ and Godness.

I have a question sitting in front of this desk, from a beloved one, RBA, who inquires about the Old Testament "Lord" who caused the Israelites to literally slaughter their enemies including women, children, and animals. You want to know the truth of the Old Testament chronicles relating especially to the wrathful "Lord"? The most heinous lies of all. These are not of God and they have NEVER been of God! NEVER. The Laws of God and The Creation have never varied by even a hair's breadth. The commandments of life have never varied. Man wrote the books to enslave you and you all marched to the "drummers of Satan" quoting the Bible all the way! So much for the state of your world, and now this scribe and hundreds like her, are being murdered to stop the flow of truth. Well, it shall not be stopped! So be it.

Dharma, this is enough thought overload for an Express, please. I do wish only to acknowledge another thing or two and we will close this segment.

I wish to honor George Green's father who made his transition and transformation on the yesterday, April 18, 1990. We welcome this beloved brother into our midst and ask ease of grief for ye who remain to mourn his passing. I must tell you, however, that cremation is also a tool of evil. Cremation became the method of hiding murder, especially in the religious orders.

Ponder that method of ending placement of body. Once cremated, dear ones, there is nothing left to resurrect. I would always request a simple (the more simple, the better--without embalming) burial back into the Earth from which one is birthed--after at least a five day wait. You just never can tell what God might do! So be it and selah. Blessings upon the family of our dear ones and grant peace and God-speed unto the departing souls for their life has just begun! AHO!

George, I would give thee respite that you ~~might go and~~ make your reverence and personal assistance unto the ones remaining in his home-placement. Blessings unto you son, for ye are faithful, but sometimes it is most comforting to bury your own dead. Let us not confuse "bury the dead" with the burying of loved ones--when the time can be spared--and we can spare of the time for that blessed man deserves reverence. So be it. I give thee peace within to allow an easy passage. Ye settled your communications a few weeks back and now the pain shall reap the reward of peace. AHO!

Thank you, Dharma, may we move to stand-by now, please.

In love and in the service of God, Christos and ye of my Brotherhood of Light--Salu!

I AM. HATONN OF LIGHT.
GOOD-DAY.

Dear Commander Hatonn:

In a January Express Journal there was a recommendation to attend the hypnosis classes of one, Gil Boyne, of Glendale California. Having considered the matter sufficiently, I went to Glendale on Monday, April 9th, and took the five day, 50-hour

course and gained the certificate of a licensed hypnotist.

The purpose of this letter is to extend great thanks to you for bringing this to my attention and praising this gentleman's work.

Gil Boyne is truly one of the great teachers on planet Earth. It was a rare treat to hear the knowledge and wisdom of this powerful and gentle human being and to witness the teachings of Aton/Sananda in action, broadcast to the students present.

~~The entire condition~~ and activity of the subconscious mind, along with its import and power for God-ness and God-compelling, simple phrases so as to inspire and activate the human participants to care and share this wisdom in their future work and actions.

If you wish to print this praise of Gil Boyne in some future Express with the intent of encouraging others to partake of this feast of reason and delight of soul, I would be pleased. For I now understand the process of spirit more deeply than I ever have and am being more practical in evolutionary matters than I have ever been.

Coincidentally I happened to open "RAINBOW MASTERS" to page 97 and there Lord Lanto, of the third ray, gives a complete synopsis of what Gil Boyne is saying and doing in Glendale, California. *The Word does go forth!*

My Eternal Gratefulness to The Creation, The Creator, The Word, and to the Commander.

Ed Cleary
Leucadia, CA. 92024

Thank you, friend, for the way seems long and slow in attaining

God-ness in man--but it is only because man has forgotten his God-ness within. Until the God-ness within is brought "without", he cannot come into understanding for he will continue to function at the mercy of the consciousness which is the lie indeed. I look forward to our walking together for very soon the time for that will be at hand.

In the service of the Divine Plan and within the Grace of Creator and within the Laws of The Creation, I honor you as brethren within the Lighted Brotherhood of Man. As you precious sleepy ones begin to realize the magnitude of the LIE which has imprisoned you--so shall ye come into freedom--for it will only be through the mind (the subconscious mind) that ye shall change of this planet and we, too, give great appreciation and honor to Mark Gilboyne and his beloved Anne. SALU.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, \$3.25 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

The latest (13th) Phoenix Journal is at the printer and will be ready for shipment within a few days.

SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET

by
Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

"I scatter things from extra low frequency beams to counterfeit money via German Nazis in the Antarctic funnelled through Japan and flooding your markets because I desire to shock you into attention--and then we can take the events in sequence that you can recognize the truth of the Journals."

"The twilight of the United States is guaranteed that it is humanly impossible for the U.S. either to turn aside or to win a war with the Soviets, for instance--and that is only for starters. Only a miracle could do that--do you deserve a miracle?"

"You simply cannot believe the incredible weapons available for your annihilation---." "--YOU ARE NOT FREE, YOU HAVE A POLICE STATE AND ARE COMPLETELY CONTROLLED!"

"The Kremlin has committed itself to a step-by-step clearing of the decks for war and so have your government participants who work with them under the covers. They have left you without even the ability to have a shelter system in which to sur-

vive--YOU OF THE U.S. HAVE BECOME THE EXPENDABLES. "THEY" CANNOT GET RID OF THE AMERICANS AS THEY ARE GETTING RID OF MANY AFRICAN AND THIRD WORLD COUNTRIES, THROUGH FAMINE AND DISEASE, AND WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL. OH OH! HATONN HAS DONE IT NOW--WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL?"

This is the 13th and final issue of the first quarter. If you have not renewed your subscription you may do so by sending your check or money order for \$20.00 for the next 13 issues.

Please mail to America West Distributors PO Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA.93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 1

4/22/90

Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. Good morning on this day dedicated to the greening of your planet. Mankind can clean of his nest if he but continues to grow in awareness. As man begins to give back unto that wondrous birthplace, She will return into abundance for nature heals without emotional restraint.

ENERGY

The great display of the billowing poison and sulfuric acid clouds spewing from the power production plants ~~about your world, and the display of the horrendous problems of nuclear plants and toxic storage, as well as the lessening water flows for your hydroelectric facilities presents a most formidable plight unto mankind.~~ What alternatives might you have in the production of electricity?

What can you do with the emissions of automobiles that you can clean your nesting place and still have mobility? It is far more simple than you

might realize. You work under the assumption that you must invent a "wheel" of some sort to have the technology-- nay, nay, nay! It is all invented and into service--just NOT by you, the populace. You must look beyond and into the actual factual problems and persons who keep these wondrous things from the people.

There is technology available on your Earth which could place new worlds into space for the relocation of the masses and, in the least, grow food for the continuation of life until perfection could be brought forth upon these ~~outer placements.~~

A LITTLE NEWS ITEM

In Pleiades alone, are large populations of Earth humans who were relocated at prior time periods for extension of experience and growth. In a way we are the elder brothers who come now to offer assistance and we shall do so openly as soon as you can clean up your aggressive hostility for hostile energies will not be relocated to innocent

star systems. If man cannot look into his perceived "future" and come again in to harmony with God, he shall simply march his already projected path to destruction upon your little orb. You are prisoners upon your isolated placement for the technology for traversing star systems has been denied you.

While the conspirators and treasonists of your planet have utilized technology sufficient to find relocation placement during temporary recovery of Earth, they have denied you the knowledge of the existence of these things.

~~You have had the method of production of "free" energy since prior to Nikola Tesla's death of physical being.~~ You have had technology for earth buildings since the hogan was first utilized and you have not used of it.

You have destroyed your planet in every imaginable manner--you as a species have raped, pillaged and plundered until you have destroyed of your own birthplace.

Instead of ceasing behavior that overpopulates your planet, you preach "safe sex" in your third grade classes or moreover, tout intercourse as the thing to do in all instances. Do you realize that you now have some 6 billion people on your planet (your estimates are indeed low) and you are doubling that population figure every 12 years. That means that by 2002 you will have over 12 billion people. You have devastated your atmosphere and ruined your growing fields---how does your future look to you???

Dear friends--look at the other planets in your solar system and see that which is human survival on those places. Human cannot survive on those places as in the garden setting of Earth. You are a long line of planet destroyers. We who come now represent remnants of prior human annihilations. Can you not come into realization that God would not leave you to such fate without sending guidance and solutions for your plight? Most of the planets in your system were as yours, with rivers and fields and they were destroyed--finally--by atmospheric holocaust and heavens of fire.

Can you change your course? Of course--IF YOU WANT TO! But you shall not find it an easy path for, with the afflictions upon you already, there will be a transition of some two-thirds of your populations. But before they go, there will be further devasta-

tions of your growing seasons as man and nature continue to tamper with the seasons and water supplies. You will have created the sequence of events which must now be played out in the reality. Therefore, even if the healing is brought about, which it most certainly can be, there will be great, great loss of life of physical beings and need for pockets of places for survival in good health. A sick people cannot till the fields and build and even repopulate. It is the cycle of dying and renewal--I know of no easy way in which to tell you these things. Hopeless? Oh no, it is total hope for if change and unification does not come about, all will be lost. You who awaken and hear and move through the trying times will grow in abundance and beauty beyond your imagination. Nature, herself, will bring of herself back into balance with or without you for she, too, is a living, breathing creation within The Creation and as such, is just as important as any or all of you humans.

HOW CAN YOU DO IT?

You do it by opening your minds and hearing truth, seeing truth and then acting in truth by coming back into the balance of the Laws of God and The Creation. You will have to stop the lustful, greedy carnal behaviors, teach your children truth and discipline of actions and intent and learn the truth of how it is NOW. You must know the details of the evil

conspiracy and then you must stand firm in rising above them who would destroy you. You will do that through knowledge and the use of your God given rights and powers and the tags and rags of what is remaining of your Constitution. You will stand together as an unbending God power and demand your God-given freedom and removal of the evil slave-masters.

Yes, the poison has seeped into the very joints of your body of civilization. The evil has consumed all but a tiny remnant--but you have all you need if you will but use of it.

This is our thrust at present. You are not even convinced of our presence--how can you trust us when we say you are God-power in manifestation? You can't--but if we tell you truth and you find it all to be confirmed and re-confirmed as being so--you will trust us and believe us when we tell you of your capabilities. We are but your brethren but we KNOW of our oneness with God and Creation and we can cause you to remember your truth of being--no more and no less. When the mass of man realizes his power, the show will almost instantly change. As a matter of fact, if the blood flow of money were cut off, the conspiracy would begin to crumble instantly--instantly. But you have been convinced you must support the octopi of the slave-masters.

The major question arising

from groups in dispute over taxes, for instance, shout out, "But who would support the government if everybody stopped paying taxes?" and "Well, just we little people pay our taxes, the huge corporations and money holders get all those write-offs and don't pay their share!" Ah, do you not see you have answered your own objection! You are controlled and if you refused to transfuse these leeches with your blood resources--they would die of starvation! But you have been brain-washed and called "cheaters", ad nauseam.

Can you not look it up for yourselves? For this is just an example--taxation, as handled in your country, is 100 percent (100%) unlawful by Constitutional Law!!!! Does anyone hear me? It is unlawful by your own Constitution! The conspirator slave-masters are diligently, and as quietly as possible, rewriting your Constitution so that you do nothing until you are convinced what they "TELL" you is truth and they make big unlawful fines and incarcerations to prove the lie unto you!

The Justice system has been raped and is your enemy--completely controlled and operated by the conspiracy--but public attention still carries great force because Satan is a worker in the dark, secret and underground routes. He never confronts--he always shoots in the back! Yes, the job is conceptually overwhelming. One step at a

time, chelas--one step at a time. First we crawl (but ones have crawled before you and can assist you), then one step by step and then jog and then run and the race is won. But first must be truth--integrated so you can see it in a lump and go unto your libraries and confirm our messages and then there is no army which can stand against us--for when asked in peace by enough of you brothers, we will stand in form beside you and WE KNOW OUR POWERS. WE HAVE TECHNOLOGY WHICH WILL INSTANTLY HALT THE CONSPIRATORS AND THEY KNOW IT; THAT IS WHY YOU ARE TAUGHT FEAR OF US FOR THEY KNOW ONCE YOU HAVE ASKED US IN TO SERVE GOD BESIDE YOU--EVIL IS THROUGH!

BUT WHEN?

Ah, the hard part coming up. First you begin by acceptance of truth and recognition of we who are sent to help. Then you must change of your perceptions and some will never give up the ways of the world, so you will have some real emotional hurdles to surmount.

Greed, Power and Lust are your devouring "termites" in your dwelling foundations. You are physical beings and you have been brain-washed into believing all wondrous things come from achievement of fleshly pleasure, money and power and control of the largest numbers of oth-

ers possible. "Love" has nothing to do with it--sex is used for ALL THE WRONG REASONS--ALL. It is the downfall of mankind. It is used for control, power, lust, abuse, excitement, coercion, mistaken breeding of innocent offspring which are usually murdered at the very hands of the ones creating them--and on and on and on. I repeat that which I have said over and over--homosexual "LOVE" is blessed--homosexual sexual "BEHAVIOR" is abhorrent as is the misuse of sex between any persons on any occasion what-so-ever.

Allow me to point out something which you might check out from a pair of homosexual males, as a for instance. Let us say that homosexual activities of physical experience has now given AIDS unto both partners but one is much more ill than the other. The body is physically drained of energy and I guarantee you that with that drain of physical energy--sex becomes the last desired thing, especially sex of the typical nature of fun and games. DOES THIS MEAN THE RELATIONSHIP OF TRUE LOVE IS GONE? OF COURSE NOT--YOU WILL NOW HAVE FRIENDS IN TRUTH AND LOVE IN TRUE GIVING AND FULFILLMENT RESULTING. THESE ONES WILL HAVE BECOME UNITED IN PURPOSE AND THE EMOTIONAL BONDS REACH BEYOND ANYTHING HUMANLY PHYSI-

CAL. HOW SAD THAT TRUTH MUST COME TOO LATE! THE LIE LED YOU TO DESTRUCTION AND TOO LATE TRUTH PRO-
NOUNCED ITSELF IN FULFILLMENT AS A SOUL EXPERIENCE OF LOVE UNMEASURED. BUT SOMETHING ELSE OCCURS VERY OFTEN IN THE ABSTINENCE OF THE SEXUAL BEHAVIOR AND THE HOPE AND TRUST OF A LOVE RELATIONSHIP AND RISING ABOVE THE BANAL---ONES ARE HEALING, AND HEALING TO TOTAL WHOLENESS. IF THEY RETURN TO THE BANAL BEHAVIOR, THEY ARE AGAIN ATTACKED. IT IS BECAUSE MAN IS ACTING OUT "EXPECTED" BEHAVIOR AND THERE IS NEVER THE TRUTH IN IT.

THEN MAN LASHES OUT IN TERROR AND ANGER AND ACTS-UP AND CAUSES MORE DESTRUCTION IN HIS FRUSTRATION RATHER THAN COMING INTO PEACE WITHIN AND CHANGING OF HIS "ACTIONS".

WHEN THE ACTIONS AGAIN FLOW IN THE STREAM OF GOD-NESS AND BALANCE COMES AGAIN WITH THE GOD WITHIN INSTEAD OF THE EFFORT AT HIDING FROM THE GOD-HEALER WITHIN--MAN SHALL RE-NEW AND REMEMBER THE WAY. WHEN YOU STOP "USING" EACH OTHER FOR YOUR OWN

EGO POWER--YE SHALL FIND YOUR WAY. NOTHING CAN THEN STAND AGAINST YOU--FOR GOD IS CREATOR AND CAN UNCREATE ANYTHING WITHIN THE CREATION! SO BE IT!

Will man do these things? Most will not! That is the fact of the probabilities of it. Some shall and it shall be enough! To achieve thy truth and strength of God-ness--you must come again into the remembering of a love that surpassed all understanding and which IS and evermore shall BE! When you have remembered and wipe away the veil of forgetfulness, ye shall rise again as the eagle and soar throughout the heavens in freedom. THAT, BROTHERS, IS THE HOPE AND TRUTH OF IT.

WHY DON'T YOU TELL US ALL THE "STUFF" WRONG ON EARTH DAY?

Your Earth brothers are doing quite well even though the groups of most outstanding notability are now infiltrated by the conspirators.

Further, go to SIPAPU ODYSSEY and reread the story. Remember, it is a short story for the purpose of motion picture "treatment" layout. There is a portion which will be a major portion of the movie--in holographic projection--of the plight of your world, and we put it to print over three years ago. We must be allowed to cease the re-writing and you ones do a

little re-reading. If a child's whole youth is spent in nothing but potty training, how shall he ever learn to read and write? No one is going to do anything "for" you--you now have available thousands of books by daring authors and researchers who tell truth and are now offering it abundantly and totally unto us for the using. We will project the truth and you will then get the books and confirm for self, we have not time to digest it for each of you--our Journals must be short, shocking and wake you up--then if you give a flip for your perceived future, you will investigate further as we give you resources. We will honor no man who projects lies without conclusion of truth but we will honor, above all, those who have researched and discovered truth and brought it unto you. God works in mysterious ways, His wonders to perform--there is much of truth in the Holy Books for that is another trick of Satan. A lot of truth but sock it to you with the lies of lust, etc., and trick you into helplessness. Well, you are not helpless unless you choose to be--that is strictly up to each of you!

Most of you need not even risk thy hair-do to change of things, as these ones must lay their neck across the blade-grooves of the guillotine--for they break'of the way for you and clear of the underbrush that the path is open for your feet. They give all and ask naught of you--but their legacy to a planet will be be-

yond measure. Who will join them? Who will walk beside this publisher and writer and bringers of this truth to humanity? There are others, hundreds of others, and contributions are being funnelled into integration in this placement that truth in all areas of perception can be sent forth upon the life waves. Blessed are you who respond in even the most brief notes, for the way is frightening. When the word goes forth from a Henry Kissinger to "silence that writer, whoever it is" comes forth, it is terrifying indeed for these ones hold incredible physical human power. But they cannot hold a candle flicker to the flame of God which surrounds this chela.

What is this scribe like? Does she wear a halo? Perhaps she radiates rainbow lights and has wings? No--she is a 58 year old grandmother who must dwell in all ways as the human in impact, experience and loneliness for brother sharing. These ones are given no more than are any of you, except that they spend time with us on the other end of the line. Dharma is given to see much and remember much but in the human consciousness, it is mostly removed for she must not be made to bear such a burden. The others recognize of our presence and honor us friendship and the joy of sharing--we are but your elder brothers.

Dear ones, do not think you protect these ones by hiding

of the Journals--no, get as many out as possible. Safety comes in publicity for murder becomes obvious if the murder is of ones of public knowledge.

Well, what of the horrendous projections of Global warming, greenhouse effect, pollution, etc.?

WHAT OF GLOBAL PROBLEMS?

On this day the inquiries rise like a wall of fog. The Global Conspirators tell you that which they desire you to believe. Extraterrestrials, who live in a high concentration of carbon dioxide and synthesize nutrients as plants, were invited and came to your planet--the ships were brought down and the beings incinerated. You are having an increase of carbon dioxide from so many reasons I have not room to outlay in this portion. However, you are not having increased global warming and records of your own scientists over the past decade prove it. You ARE having intensified heating in the summers in many, many locations and more frigid winters. The extremes are compounded by atmospheric and manual manipulation of atmosphere. You will see less and less seasonal changes and more sliding from, say, winter to summer and summer to winter, etc. The "typical" seasons as you would describe them, are all but absent.

With the extreme temperature changes, deforestation,

melting of your polar ice caps, etc., there will be catastrophic changes in conditions with increasing wind velocities, irregular rainfalls with extreme droughts and flooding. It will be for protection from the elements, as much as for survival of wars, that your shelter and reserve food storage shall be most useful. You are moving into a time of incredible extremes which man is not evolved sufficiently to withstand. You must have protections, as must your domestic animals and food plants if you are to survive the cycle of change. Do you not see? With care and preparations you can produce in a different and more abundant manner and move through the cycle most comfortably---but it requires "COMMUNITY" action--community of brotherhood and holding on to your resources and carefully utilizing them. We can show you the way--you must do of it! There are already ones upon your place who know how, they have simply not been allowed growth for with growth and independence comes freedom and the conspirators cannot allow of it. They must thrust upon you rules and regulations which break your back before you can be successful in order to maintain control of you.

For instance, the most suitable and stable building substance in the world is compressed earth and yet the planning commissions all over California refuse to fully permit the use thereof for it is both cheap as the dirt at the

building site and durable into infinity--totally biodegradable as the earth itself and thus and so. I believe you get the picture? Utilized in domes it both withstands the elements in perfection, regulates the temperature as in a cave and can be radiantly heated for temperature control and cooking facilities through simple solar methods. IT HURTS TOO MANY BUSINESS KINGS. IT IS TO IMPACTFUL TO THE MARKET RICH WHO WOULD STRANGLE YOU WITH DEBT, KEEP THE HOMELESS HOMELESS TO MAINTAIN THEIR CONTROL AND GREED.

Do you not see that underground facilities suitable for emergency shelters could also be set up to house the homeless and that, in exchange for tending of the facilities and other public facilities? Oh blessed ones, I plead with you to SEE!

So be it, Dharma, for our intent is not to overload. I only petition that ones will reach up unto the hands we have extended unto you that we might join with you through this trial of a planet and civilization of man in trouble. If you try to walk the path without God of truth and continue in the way of the misdirectors (even of your churches), you shall not make of it in wholeness. We petition you to allow the words so that you can then base of thine decisions on the merits of the presentation, logic and pure reason. Beware of those ones who

refuse to read or hear and petition you to do likewise--they are unwitting tools for your enslavement and destruction--without exception. Only truth can set you free and you must see and hear of it for there is no other way. Further, it is all by free-will acceptance or denial for none shall force or coerce--it is simply "here it is, take that which ye will". Salu.

Let us close this portion in love and grace, for ultimately there is no other.

I take my leave and move to stand-by. May your awakening be gentle and without fear--for God is within and fear is not of God. AHO!

Go in peace,

Hatonn to clear.

4/24/1990 HATONN

Hatonn present in Radiance. We must first respond to a plea for help which must concern all of you. What happens when, in the clearing, you have darkness move in? Let us example from Jessie C. QUOTE: "I tried an experiment which had an interesting outcome. I tried to command all dark energies & fragments to stop influencing people to pollute and destroy our earth and atmosphere in the name of Jesus Christ. I said it twice when I got a 'mental answer'. Oh, my! I saw this 'thing'--a dark energy conglomerate? that looked like a cloud or tidal wave with a gaping maw and eyes, sensed rather than seen. It was affronted, for

want of a better word, and threatened to pound me or drown me or something. It looked like this (illustration). It didn't seem like an intelligent being nor did it seem to really see me. Comments--PLEASE! I felt that further blind provocation might be foolhardy and would focus this evil intent on me."

Precious, it was already focused on you. The fact that you survived to write the letter for help indicates you already know the answer. However, let us consider this an opportunity for important lessons.

Be prepared for some ones have advanced in thought projection to the point of actually manifesting forms. KNOW that if you have cleared of your own space and placed protection shields about self--nothing of evil can pass through. Evil will do exactly that which it is allowed and this is an instance of illustration. Evil does not wish to give up its grip on humanity and fear is its only true weapon--therefore countering with commanding love is the counter-weapon. Evil knows that it must leave an individual's presence but it also knows that one individual cannot control another's actions. Cleaning up an environment requires multitudes of "commanders". But--they know from whence the real challenge comes and that is from ones who KNOW lighted truth. The only thing it could do was to manifest and effort to frighten--which

it certainly did. Never allow these forms "to win"! Always stand firm--it will not touch nor harm you while you are protected. Demand that it go and instantly respond to your demand in the name of Divine God. It must go! However, it only is required to move off as far as you demand, and, you can only demand within your space. This is why mankind must awaken as a whole--a majority will do--and stand firm and move together. It is why true exorcism is real and further, why exorcism in the name of God prevails.

If one attempts exorcism against one who bears a shield (and this has been thrust against Dharma and myself) the receiver of the energy thrust must remain contained within the shield for if you constantly keep the shield of God around you, He will be present. This does not mean that the energy force will not originally strike you--it does mean that you will have instant and controlling help. Further, this energy projected from another in intent--is indeed incredible. Dharma took some nine hours to regain heart stability. Do not play with these energies--respect them and demand their removal and further, demand annihilation so that they do not reconstruct. These energy forms are not intelligent beings--but they work for intelligent beings and never forget it.

This is why it is heinous, indeed, to threaten a child with

the "boogie man will get you". The facts are that the child has conjured up the energy and it has literally taken form--it is then opened up for allowance to move within. Strong energies backed by the intent of "takeover" by evil fragments literally possess a person or child. Moreso, ones in the service of God shall have much heavier impact upon children within their personal circles. This is why the music videos such as Michael Jackson's *Thriller*, is destruction to a child's psyche. The monsters become real and the child accepts them within and I warn you--you will have a child who acts out, is troubled, is angry and mean and all manners of other out-showing. If the example of parents is one of discord, anger, quarreling, drinking and drug use--you have effectively destroyed a new birthed soul unless it is brought under control properly--AND NO PSYCHIATRIST IS GOING TO BE ABLE TO TOUCH IT.

The hardest bombardment is against the youth and children for they are the difference in your survival or doom as a species. So be it and blessings unto Jessie for sharing this opportunity with all. Adonai

BUSINESS EXAMPLE OF BANKING CONTROL

Change of subject but urgent and critical. We have warned you about the possibility of "Bank Emergency Regulations" and the calling them into play by a president in

"emergency". Here is example of such excellence it is incredible in opportunity to express in parable unto you ones. It deals with Brazil.

To set the scene, know that Brazil is in unmanageable financial turmoil. The notes are in default, money is not available to pay the interest, Japan is being threatened by the U.S. to keep out of it--or else, and the Banker Cartel wants to capture the assets, resources and insure default. Here is an example of what has been put into play in Brazil:

Wall Street Journal; 4/23/90 shows a notice dealing with the increased need for psychiatric help for the Brazilian wealthy. No mention of world impact or example--just booming business for psychiatrists: "President Fernando Collor de Mello's drastic economic plan has Brazilian psychiatrists laboring overtime to give solace to the nation's wealthy.

"I've been working 14 hours a day since the plan was announced. The rich feel a mixture of panic, astonishment, anger and depression, and they want to talk about it," said Falvio Gikovate, director of the Institute of Psychotherapy. Other psychiatrists in Sao Paulo and Rio, the largest cities, report sharp increases in the number of patients, most of them affluent.

"Mr. Collor's plan, in effect since March 16, set an 18-month freeze on savings ac-

counts of more than \$1,200;
limited withdrawals from
money market funds to \$600,
or 20% of an account,
whichever is greater; and froze
about \$115 billion--80% of all
bank deposits* * * * *

GUESS WHEREFROM HE
GOT THE INSTRU-
CTIONS????? I trust I need
say no more than to urge you
to go back and reread SPI-
RAL and PRIVACY.
SALU

* * * * *

There is an action that many
of you can take to assist in
getting the word out. Amer-
ica West will mail a brochure
describing the Journals and a
sample issue of the Express to
qualified mailing lists (on la-
bels, please). For instance, a
reader has volunteered to lo-
cate and purchase the list of
attendees of one of the
"Whole Life Expo's". An-
other is getting a list of the
Veterans of Foreign Wars in
one state

* * * * *

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet
From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix

Crucifixion of The Phoenix Skeletons In The Closet

The price is \$10 per JOUR-
NAL, 10% discount on orders
of 4 or more.

California residents add
6.25% sales tax. Add ship-
ping, \$3.25 for first title and
\$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West
or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues
(including back issues for the
period).

The latest (13th) Phoenix
Journal is at the printer and
will be ready for shipment
within a few days.

SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET

by
Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

"I scatter things from extra
low frequency beams to coun-
terfeit money via German
Nazis in the Antarctic fun-
nelled through Japan and
flooding your markets be-
cause I desire to shock you
into attention--and then we
can take the events in se-
quence that you can recognize
the truth of the Journals."

"The twilight of the United
States is guaranteed that it is
humanly impossible for the
U.S. either to turn aside or to
win a war with the Soviets, for
instance--and that is only for
starters. Only a miracle could
do that--do you deserve a

miracle?"

"You simply cannot believe
the incredible weapons avail-
able for your annihilation---."
"--YOU ARE NOT FREE,
YOU HAVE A POLICE
STATE AND ARE COM-
PLETELY CONTROLLED!"

"The Kremlin has committed
itself to a step-by-step clear-
ing of the decks for war and
so have your government par-
ticipants who work with them
under the covers. They have
left you without even the abil-
ity to have a shelter system in
which to survive--YOU OF
THE U.S. HAVE BECOME
THE EXPENDABLES.
"THEY" CANNOT GET
RID OF THE AMERICANS
AS THEY ARE GETTING
RID OF MANY AFRICAN
AND THIRD WORLD
COUNTRIES, THROUGH
FAMINE AND DISEASE,
AND WEATHER AND
DISASTER CONTROL.
OH OH! HATONN HAS
DONE IT NOW--
WEATHER AND DISAS-
TER CONTROL?"

* * * * *

The 13th and final issue of the
Express for the first quarter
has been mailed. If you have
not renewed your subscription
you may do so by sending
your check or money order
for \$20.00 for the next 13
issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi,
CA. 93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 2

3/28/90 HATONN

Dharma, Hatonn in the Light of the Radiant One. Chelas, you must prepare for more intense impact as we correlate the old with the new information.

Oberli, you may not consider Dharma the author of these Journals, however, if she is stopped in her work you may as well accept the fact that there will be a break in authorship--it is simple technicality. You ones fail to understand that her concerns are quite valid. I, too, am distracted by the interruptions and inflow of knowledge to be categorized. After interruptions for other unrelated writings, we need the ongoing "skeleton" of the Journal available to save time at onset of writing each morning. In a simple pile is fine, I do not wish to sort through binders; an extra copy as you send ~~to the regular receivers is sufficient.~~ You ones do not seem to understand that I must move through her fog and it is sometimes most difficult indeed. I find no one else setting their ego and consciousness aside to take on every "big gun" there is available. Do not be harsh with her concerns for she is also human indeed. In your courts of "injustice" she will be considered the author of these materials and don't you forget it for even one moment.

As to Mr. Hackett's new writings in preparation; let it be known

that no more energy will be given unto his bleatings. He is most welcome to write into infinity; we have no privilege to air these things in the public journals to any further extent as the ones awaiting these Journals have no further interest in such drivel. He, too, is out to demoralize Dharma and today she finds it only pathetic and somewhat amusing. Give full love and protection to the mother who is the one truly under attack and release the matter. If he wishes to pursue the matter, he must return to the Gatehouse from whence his information continues to be conceived. If he wishes to have his bellicosity aired then perhaps Sister will be more gracious regarding the printing of it, but I sincerely doubt she will give him the time of day regarding the matter. At any rate, our beloved ones under siege are to concern themselves with it no further except as their hearts ~~guide them to participate.~~

James may send all the literature he desires and we will graciously purview it and bless it in Light. We will, however, no longer take the time from the load of work in which we are overloaded.

Yes, Pat should contact every one who enters her attention wherein she is nudged to make contact. She is strong and will wrap herself in the protection of Light and discern intent if requested of us to join her. The word must go forth and there is no other way to find

the "waiting" ones except to make the contact. So be it.

The very confusion of energy in the Sedona area speaks of its importance and for every "clear" energy personage in that placement there will be at least ten of opposition and frivolous intent. You need only the perception to know the difference and always bless the antagonism for it gives balance unto thine own intent. The same ratio shall emerge in this placement as ones move into knowledge of the matter. This is exactly why the Journals must be laid in foundation prior to the "building" so intent can be sorted easily and without necessity of weeding after the fact. You ones will be discerning and only truly interested parties will desire participation at any rate. In Sedona, the impact of the "new age" groupies is still most fashionable, but interest, in the "fun and games" is abrogating and diminishing rapidly now while the "seekers" who truly do not wish to "find" will move on to more interesting activities. As nourishment and subsistence dries up the "participants" will mostly drift away. After the dust settles there will be the ability to make necessary connections and build properly.

As long, however, as the government is experimenting so diligently with the ELFs it is foolish to spend the time and energy required to lift ones up into proper

association. All in proper sequence, chelas. What you need now are ones who are willing to contribute to the upstart of "building" and then carry forth in the taking of the methods and information unto that area, for it will be needed. Sister knew it then and knows it yet and the rest must have patience for a 91 year-old lady cannot do it alone. All she can do is keep the impact of negativity located away from you in the interim, and then the technology can be located into that area also, for it is a most important placement; currently rendered all but useless for higher resources due to the very earthly output from the location. This, of course, is why the only real bombardment of our work in this location comes from that location--ponder it and act accordingly.

SERIOUS CONSEQUENCES AND THREATS

The serious problems are coming forth from much more dangerous sources than a child who prattles prurient and vulgar nit-picking. We have been warned to cease and desist with these Journals from very powerful and dangerous coalitions right on your plane. You will use caution, you will keep thine shields about you constantly and you will keep Dharma within security at all times.

You must take this most seriously indeed, as it is now beyond little quarrels over information. We are bringing forth information that is really most irritating to the Conspirators on both sides of the play for predominance. They do not like their game-plays revealed and thus far they have been able to hide in the very obvious.

The threat, of course, is to hold Dharma hostage--but they must get through a host of lighted energies to reach her. Unfortunately, there are ways to get to her through you other participants

and that, obviously, is the route they will take--it has destroyed other receivers right down the line and it is most earthly indeed. It will be the bombardment against her consciousness which shall be the undoing and it will come from you surrounding her for it is the only way the dark energies can gain entry--ponder it most carefully indeed. It is your free-will and her free-will and she is weary and quite frankly, would appreciate greatly being removed from this responsibility.

The word is the only weapon which can destroy the Conspirator's Global Plan of Control and Power. It is the only tool which can undo them--they do not take the Journals lightly and you must remove them from your scope of entertaining and light reading. You ones within this group are too close to see the widespread explosions on the other end of the information stream.

Ones coming within the cadre must recognize the importance and seriousness of this "commission" and responsibility. We have no wish to make it sordid and take away the very joy and fun of the transition, but you must realize that the transition itself and how it goes depends upon the integration of the truth from all the scattered tid-bits that unity of intent can flow.

HOMOSEXUALITY

We are now being bombarded by the thrust of, "You denounce homosexuals and they can't help themselves." Ah, but we do not---we denounce homosexual "behavior" and there is a great difference indeed.

Most homosexuals do not even realize of that which has undone them as a group and AIDS is only a minute portion and the ultimate consequence of that behavior.

Right here I am going to utilize information which you will find degrading and heinous indeed, however, it is necessary that you understand that which is truly at point in activities of negative homosexual nature. Dharma, we will use information already known but well hidden and then we will make sure written confirmation comes to ones in the group who can confirm the writings. Evil knows no bounds and God will never sanction behaviors as I will now pronounce unto you as freely being utilized about your sordid places.

Oberli, you will also set this aside for Journal use as we update the AIDS information. I trust George will be open to contact with Elizabeth Taylor to see what can be done in a practical way without involvement with your government and Gay activists who simply desire to prolong and promote acceptance of the problem instead of change the activities which promulgate annihilation of the groups as a whole. For those who wish to verify that which we will now write: SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES IN HOMOSEXUAL MEN, Plenum Books; THE ACQUIRED IMMUNE DEFICIENCY SYNDROME AND INFECTIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL MEN, Pearl Ma and Donald Armstrong; THE AIDS COVER-UP?, Gene Antonio, Ignatius Press, San Francisco; GAY MEN'S HEALTH: A GUIDE TO THE AIDS SYNDROME AND OTHER SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES, Jeanne Kassler (Harper and Row), and at least a dozen more which I will not take time to list. Again, I take no exception to same gender preference of "company"--but the following is what is destroying the humans who participate in this kind of behavior.

HOW THE EPIDEMIC SPREADS

In May, 1985 in *The Advocate*, Paul Diamond, a homosexual activist diagnosed with Kaposi's sarcoma said: "Don't call us AIDS victims. AIDS is not my weakness. AIDS is my strength." So be it!

PRIMARY GROUP AF- FECTED

In the United States, male homosexuals have comprised over three-fourths of all AIDS cases. The percentage of homosexuals among the total of all AIDS patients has remained relatively constant. In Europe, male homosexuals comprise over 85 percent of all AIDS cases. The enormous prevalence of AIDS, along with several other grave communicable disease endemic in this group, is not mere inexplicable chance, and we shall go into a few of the other health risks. There are numerous major biological and social factors which have been distinctly linked with their spread. Of course it is not the major numbers in the groups which indulge in these extreme behaviors but it only takes a few to affect the multitudes. Ponder it.

HAZARDS OF SODOMY AND BIOLOGICAL FAC- TORS

DANGERS TO THE PASSIVE RECIPIENT:

Among male homosexuals, sodomy or anal intercourse is the act substituted for heterosexual penile-vaginal coitus. This damaging practice provides ready access for the transmission of AIDS and other virulent infections.

Physiologically, the rectum is designed for the expulsion of feces. When sodomy is performed, the peculiar forced inward expansion of the anal canal results in a tear-

ing of the lining as well as bleeding anal fissures.

Violent spasms of the bowel wall may occur as a reaction to the bodily intrusion. Colitis, a severe inflammation of the mucous membrane of the colon, often develops as sodomy is repeatedly engaged in. This disorder causes fever, malaise, painful wrenching cramps in the lower abdomen and eruptive diarrhea and commonly contains blood or leukocytes. Along with anal fissure and syphilitic chancre, mucosal ulceration of the rectal area is common in homosexual males.

The prevalence of colitis and rectal lesions among homosexuals is such that they may mask the symptoms of intestinal lesions resulting from Kaposi's sarcoma.

The trauma of sodomy also produces a unique form of inflammatory psoriasis in previously unaffected areas. This psoriasis extends from the rectum to the pubic area, penis and scrotum. This is known as Kobner's phenomenon. During sexual activity, the thin silvery scales which have formed on the inflamed areas are rubbed off, leaving the skin raw, bleeding and exposed to infection. The friction against existing hemorrhoids also leaves their surface vulnerable.

Written before the discovery of HTLV-III/LAV as the AIDS agent, a national case study found: "Blood from rectal mucosal lesions which are known to be common in homosexual males who engage in rectal intercourse, could contain the infectious agent responsible for this epidemic."

Note that this important study detailing the correlation between homosexual behavior/diseases and the prevalence of AIDS was published by the American College of Physicians in August of 1983--so don't go about saying Hatonn is a

bigot. There has only been occasional mention of the relationship between homosexual acts/diseases and AIDS transmission in the national media or press. Usually it is in the context of stressing the susceptibility of heterosexuals through IV drug abuse. One major article doing reasonable justice to this correlation was finally published in the December 1985 issue of *Discover*. However, it unwisely downplays the potential of heterosexual transmission of AIDS. Once present it is walking dynamite.

The damage to the rectal wall facilitates access to the bloodstream of AIDS-infected sperm and other disease-causing organisms. Anal receptive sodomy has been definitely linked to AIDS transmission. Do you see that especially at the time of a female menstrual cycle (when birth control devices would not be used) the infected sperm could cause infection in the already compromised inner uterus which is sloughing off attached material and already bleeding?

Anal receptive sodomy has been definitely linked to AIDS transmission. In studying the depressed immune systems of practicing male homosexuals in New York City it was found that receptive anal intercourse was the specific sexual activity which correlated most strongly with reduced levels of helper T-cells resulting in immune dysregulation. Do you further see that condoms would be chancy even if employed?

ACTIVE PARTNER DAN- GERS

The opening of the urethra, along with penile abrasions and lesions resulting from sexual activity and disease, permit infected bloody secretions seeping out of the damaged rectal tissues to enter the bloodstream of the active partner.

DANGER TO OTHERS

The weakening of the sphincter through repeated sodomy results in fecal incontinence and the dribbling of blood-stained contaminated stool. The involuntary depositing of AIDS virus infected fecal secretions on the benches in locker rooms, toilet seats and elsewhere also creates a potential for spread by this route. Oh, they never told you these things? Well, too late is too late, isn't it? These are things no one wishes to even speak of much less draw pictures for the modest masses of people who use all sexual activities as means of control and vengeance instead of love and then call it love. Then, you refer to it as "human rights"! So be it.

SODOMY SUPPRESSES THE IMMUNE SYSTEM-EVEN WITHOUT AIDS

Sodomy has proven debilitating to the immune systems of passive recipients apart from AIDS infection. During sodomy, the naturally aggressive properties of sperm combined with damage to the rectal wall enable spermatozoa to penetrate the mucosal lining.

A report in the April, 1984 (27th), issue of *Science* by researchers at the Department of Obstetrics and Gynecology, Cornell Medical Center, New York, stated that occurrence of AIDS among homosexuals, "may have some relation to circulating antibodies evoked as a result of semen deposition in the alimentary canal. Human seminal fluid apparently contains components that potentially can suppress the immune response."

A few weeks later other researchers reported in *Lancet*, a most respected medical journal, "A homosexual individual is repeatedly exposed to viral antigens such as herpes and sperm antigens which can be absorbed through the intact intestine or through

mucosal lesions. Bleeding lesions are not necessary for absorption of spermatozoa and harmful infectious agents during sodomy, but they do facilitate it.

"Host immune responses can be modified by exposure to sperm, with the subsequent formation of anti-sperm antibodies."

During normal heterosexual intercourse, the dynamic qualities of sperm enable penetration and fertilization of the female ovum, resulting in impregnation. The walls of the vagina are elastic and several layers thick, and they have glands which provide natural lubrication during sexual relations. This prevents large quantities of sperm from entering the bloodstream.

In 1984 a study in the *Journal of the American Medical Association* noted that the association of sperm-induced immune dysregulation with the practice of anal intercourse "underscores the critical structural differences between the rectum and the vagina. While the lining of the vaginal mucosa comprises a squamous multi-layer epithelium capable of protecting against any abrasive effect during intercourse, the lining of the rectum is made of a single layer of columnar epithelium. The latter, unlike the vaginal epithelium, is not only incapable of protecting against any abrasive effect, but also promotes the absorption of an array of sperm antigens, thus enhancing their exposure to the immune apparatus in the lymphatic and blood circulation. The high immunogenicity possessed by spermatozoa, coupled with the microbiological flora of the rectum, can work in synergism to generate a state of chronic antigenic stimulation.

"In this connection, four of seven immunodeficient female sexual partners of male patients with acquired immune deficiency syn-

drome (AIDS) also engaged in anal intercourse. An analogous phenomenon can be extracted from the strong association between the high frequency of seroconversion for Hepatitis B virus and the routine practice of 'passive anal-genital intercourse'."

Do you begin to understand the horrible damage the sex therapists such as Dr. Ruth and others, does to an unsuspecting public? In the name of "sexual freedom" ones are taught that all is fine and the more bizarre between consenting adults the more wondrous will be the marriage and/or relationship? They become tools of the "spreaders" of the poison and are most unwittingly utilized.

However, the unsuspecting partners seeking the illusive fulfillment of the relationship touted to be the "all in all" and can't find the incredible experience portrayed in all your media, will try anything to "save their marriage" or "keep the flame alive" and all that drivel of lies. Man was created to find his ultimate joy in the emotional soul fulfillment--not in a water bed with intrusion of protrusions--those things were designed for procreation of a species.

During sodomy, the biological design of the rectum combined with the aggressive properties of sperm expedite their substantial entrance into the bloodstream. When this occurs repeatedly, antibodies to sperm develop which circulate and impair the immune system. This happens both apart from and along with infection by the AIDS virus. It likely is a co-factor in HTLV-III infection.

In addition to suppressing the immune system per se, the introduction of sperm containing the AIDS agent has been cited as providing a "Trojan horse" (no pun intended) mechanism for the transmission of the HTLV-III/LAV lentivirus.

Leukocytes in the seminal fluid, also present in colitis-induced diarrhea, carry the AIDS virus directly to the lymphoid organs of homosexual partners, thus achieving a highly efficient transfer of the infection to most lymphoid cells.

MONOGAMOUS SODOMY IS NOT A SAFE ALTERNATIVE

You will find that in monogamously paired homosexual males, three quarters of the passive partners manifest sperm-induced immune dysregulation. Rectal insemination also alters immune responses in rabbits and other lab animals.

The immune dysregulation induced by sperm debilitates the system quite apart from infection by an AIDS virus. Although AIDS development per se must involve the transmission of the HTLV-III/LAV lentivirus (except in cases of bestiality which we will speak of later) the development of sperm-induced immune dysregulation predisposes the anal-sperm-recipient homosexual males to the more severe phenomena of opportunistic infections and Kaposi's sarcoma. Immune responses to semen provide a background of immune suppression, not only promoting repeated CMV (cytomegalovirus) infection, but also exacerbating the resulting immunologic disorders.

Although AIDS is not what we can consider a "sexually transmitted disease" in the usual vernacular, it is most certainly transmitted by sexual misuse and/or abuse in a compromised recipient. HTLV-III is most certainly a sexually transmitted disease through the rectal mucosa and is usually vulnerable to passage of the AIDS agent as well, in a compromised vaginal passage. From a purely biological perspective sodomy, even apart from the transmission of AIDS, is an

intrinsically unsanitary and pathological act. In addition, the practice of sodomy has been a primary reason why AIDS has been so readily transmitted and fostered among homosexuals.

ORAL COPULATION

Oral-penile copulation is also a frequently employed form of homosexual gratification. It is also touted as to be the ultimate pleasure in heterosexual coupling. Well, if you want every vaginal/penile yeast infection and random viral (herpes and/or warts) introduced into thine mouths--I suppose. Is a moment of pleasure worth the rest of your life with a mouth yeast infection or mucosal warts and lifelong herpes? So be it.

Infected semen received into the mouth provides a source of infection through abrasions or lesions on the gums, tongue and or roof of the mouth.

Venereal diseases affecting the mouth and throat are especially problematic among homosexuals. Often going unrecognized for a period of time, the resulting lesions provide ports of entry and exit for the AIDS virus; AIDS-infected saliva also is a potential danger involved in oral copulation.

Studies have yet to determine whether or not the gastric juices in the stomach prevent absorption of the potent AIDS virus into the bloodstream after being ingested. Since the eating of AIDS-infected meat is a possible factor in the spread of AIDS among humans (oops! No one told you about that one? I thought not!), consumption of infected semen may also play a role in transmission.

OTHER MEDICAL FACTORS INVOLVED

SADOMASOCHISTIC (S & M) ACTIVITIES AND THE SPREAD OF AIDS:

Activities involving severe bodily abuse and personal degradation are an integral part of the repertoire of homosexual behavior. Regardless of what ye in the general public perceive, the above statement is TRUE!

The damaging practice of sodomy itself can be classified as a sadomasochistic act. The bloodletting and exchange of contaminated secretions involved in other traumatic homosexual acts further facilitate the spread of AIDS and other diseases. A brief overview of these follows for if you don't confront the facts you will not eradicate the problem.

MANUAL/ANAL INTERCOURSE---"FISTING":

How can God speak of these things? Because you didn't pay attention to the "thou shalt nots". Ye are a "liberated" society with "human rights" are ye not? Then pay attention and perhaps the truth may set you free! God will tell you exactly how it is for your very soul is at stake hereif, not to mention your physical lives destined for annihilation---and---no! God is not doing it unto you. **YOU WITH THE HELP OF SATANISTIC INPUT ARE DOING IT UNTO YOU.**

You will herein also find out why a condom is useless in these practices--bare facts, my beloved friends.

The practice of "fisting" involves the insertion of the hand, fist and forearm into the rectum and lower colon. In the jargon of participants, it is called "fisting"--I did not make up such terminology. Fisting causes bleeding lacerations

of the intestine and tearing of the sphincter muscle as you might suspect. These internal wounds provide enormous opportunity for the entrance and spread of AIDS virus and other infections. Fisting has been cited as a contributing factor in AIDS cases for years now.

Mechanical devices, dildos, vibrators, etc., inserted during fisting have punctured the intestinal wall causing dangerous seepage of fecal matter into the abdomen. If surgery is not performed promptly enough, this can result in death and you no longer have to concern yourself with AIDS.

In some cases, the damage from fisting is so extensive that a sphincterectomy or colostomy must be performed. Some individuals have then continued to have sodomy performed through the colostomy opening, causing further damage. In San Francisco, where a percentage of murders reportedly are linked to homosexual sadomasochism, a workshop has been offered for instructing homosexuals in how to engage in sex torture without killing each other. Nay, I do not jest--check it out! Just like teaching grade school babies the art of sex and condoms. You are a troubled society.

BONDAGE AND DISCIPLINE:

Acts in which a dominant partner ties up and tortures the submissive "slave" are also part of the homosexual sadomasochism scene. Those involved are voluntarily bound in painfully tight leather or rubber apparel, whipped, violently sodomized and beaten. Lighted cigarettes are used to burn sensitive parts of the body, especially the genitals, causing ulcers of the penis and scrotum.

Urination into the mouth and over the bleeding body of the participant (called by you ones, "golden showers", "water sports") is also a

most common practice. These are commonly used rituals of the Satanists at every good old regular meeting.

Urine contains the infectious agents for a number of various diseases including AIDS virus infection; this type of behavior is both unhygienic and hazardous. The sores and blisters left on the sex organs also facilitate the entrance of infectious agents into the bloodstream.

"Water sports" are also generally engaged in apart from brutal sadomasochistic behavior. Perhaps that is why a recent "safe sex" guideline from the Gay Men's Health Center published in the October 21-27, 1985, issue of the homosexual tabloid *New York Native* reassuringly advises: "'Water sports' are considered safe so long as urine does not enter the body."

Some homosexual clubs have "slave-auctions" in which those who prefer being abused are sold to the highest bidder. Now therein must lie double jeopardy, I would surmise.

BEASTIALITY:

Sexual relations with animals has also occurred among a certain segment of the homosexual population and rampantly among the Satan practices.

It has a major connection with AIDS spread and becomes obviously such because Visna virus is endemic in some flocks of sheep--especially noted in Europe, where it is called maedi-visna, and causes a neurodegenerative disease not unlike that seen in the late stages of AIDS in many patients.

Cases of AIDS have been reported from certain urban areas in Northwestern Europe known for their lax sexual mores. There are many jokes regarding men and sheep, etc., but the last laugh is no

longer with the joke tellers. In a homosexual community in such an area playing with the animals ONE member's having had sexual contact with a diseased sheep can pull down the entire group. Further, once a homosexual community with international connections has become infected, spread of AIDS becomes inevitable. The practice in the Satanic community is usually with goats who represent the Devil, but sheep are usually substituted due to the ease of procurement.

DISEASES:

The occurrence of AIDS among heterosexuals in Africa has been frequently stressed as proving that the AIDS virus has no special affinity for homosexuals. One of your medical pundits recently suggested, "The virus has no intrinsic attraction for gays, and gays have no mysterious susceptibility to infection." Absurd, because the rest of what you are told about AIDS is filled with lies.

What is not being said is that there are a number of diseases and infections common among the African patients with AIDS, especially those with Kaposi's sarcoma, and homosexuals in the United States which are uniquely endemic to both groups but are not generally found among Western heterosexuals.

The African villager at risk for Kaposi's Sarcoma and the homosexual male at risk from AIDS share evidence of past exposure to an identical range of viral and protozoal infections, especially CMV, EBV, HSVI and II, HBV and *Entamoeba histolytica*. No, you look them up.

Among those in developing nations, these disorders are frequently a result of extreme poverty: lack of adequate sanitation resulting in sewage-con-

taminated food and water supplies and unhealthy living conditions.

Among Western male homosexuals, the prevalence of these diseases is distinctly related to unhygienic sexual practices which facilitate the spread of infectious agents.

It is true that AIDS has developed in persons who previously had their immune systems intact. It is also true that the rapidity and severity with which the AIDS virus conquers the immune system varies among those infected. When the immune system has been disrupted by certain infections and diseases prior to exposure to HTLV-III, this enhances the destructive effect of the virus.

T-4 helper cells in the immune system are most susceptible to infection when they have been stimulated and their numbers increased by chronic parasitic or viral infections. In other words, ones compromised by herpes are greatly at increased risk.

Among practicing male homosexuals in the United States, there are a number of grave infections and disease prior exposure to which has been strongly correlated with the prevalence of AIDS.

There are several epidemics running loose and not all of them are permanently confined to the homosexual subculture and in fact, gave the very opportunity to intentionally infect the homosexual gay community, i.e.--

HEPATITIS B:

Hepatitis B virus infection (HBV) is a major cause of acute and chronic hepatitis, cirrhosis and liver cancer. Among practicing male homosexuals in the United States, hepatitis B infection has been pandemic for years prior to AIDS. Homosexual practices, notably sodomy and oral/anal con-

tact, have been key factors. Trauma to the rectum and penis as a result of sodomy and oral lesions from venereal disease provide ports of entry and exit for the virus.

Unlike Hepatitis A infection, fecal-oral spread was not considered an important route of transmission. Instead, HBV was thought to be transferred from acute or chronic carriers to other susceptible persons through shared toothbrushes, razors, or fomites. Quite the opposite now is proven to be true in homosexual men. Oral-oral transmission may also occur if HBV gains entry through minute lesions in mucosal surfaces.

Between 50 and 75 percent of gay men have or have had hepatitis B and the percentage is growing daily. In the light of the fact that 90% of homosexually active men demonstrate chronic or recurrent viral infections with herpesvirus, cytomegalovirus and hepatitis B, these recurrent or chronic infections are triggering factors for the development of acquired immunodeficiency.

In your United States, homosexual men have a higher prevalence of hepatitis B infection than any other group. More than 10 percent of homosexual males are chronic carriers of hepatitis B. This is fifty to one hundred times higher, friends, than the national average of 0.1 percent.

Homosexuals have been proven to have an HBsAg (Hepatitis B surface antigen detectable in large quantities in serum) positivity rate anywhere from 40 to 60 or more times higher than the general population.

Considering the early age at time of infection and the high attack rates, one can expect all sexually active men to eventually become infected with Hepatitis B virus.

Since the routes and prevalence of AIDS transmission bear a striking resemblance to those of hepatitis B, this has enormous implication in terms of the level of AIDS infection in this group as well. It should be further noted that rectal mucosal lesions, usually including punctate bleeding points, have been noted to prevalently occur in homosexual men with persistent hepatitis B virus infection.

Hepatitis B induces bleeding lesions and provides ports of entry and exit for the AIDS virus. IV drug abusers also frequently contact hepatitis B through the use of contaminated needles. Their estimated rate of seropositivity is over 65%.

Let us hear what *Lancet* had to say about this and we will give you research data.

LETTER TO THE EDITOR: Sir, over a decade SWISSAIR crews will typically spend 300-400 nights in tropical countries, most of which are high risk for viral hepatitis. A perennial question has been--should such personnel regularly receive passive immune prophylaxis or, more recently, hepatitis B vaccine? We have studied the risk for hepatitis virus infections in cockpit and cabin staff. . .

The most outstanding feature of this study was that male flight attendants, employees and candidates, significantly more often had anti-HBs and/or anti-HBc antibodies (20-33%) than did either flying personnel (1.4-5.6%) or Swiss blood donors (4-8%).

During the year, 13 of the total of 2664 flying personnel had manifest hepatitis, an incidence of 5 cases per 1000 per year. The estimated incidence of acute hepatitis in the Swiss population in 0.5-0.8 cases per

1000 per year. This high incidence of hepatitis amongst flying personnel was mainly accounted for by male flight attendants, who represented only 19% of all flying personnel but among whom 7 of the 13 hepatitis cases arose. Five cases were of the hepatitis B type (HBsAg positive), and of these 4 occurred amongst the male flight attendants. Thus, the observed high frequency of HBV infections in this occupational group probably have little to do with being a flying airline employee--since candidates already showed signs of increased HBV infections. It rather reflects a different HBV exposure due to a life style outside professional duties. Amongst the many explanations, homosexuality might be the most realistic. Worldwide, male cabin attendants are often homosexual, and we have hints that this might not be different in SWISSAIR.

Cockpit personnel and female flight attendants are not at a special risk for HBV or HAV infections, despite exposure in high risk areas, and so they do not need active or passive immunization against viral hepatitis infection. However, for male cabin attendants, as for other individuals with high risk life style, active or passive immunization could be warranted.

A more detailed report will be published in *Aviation, Space, and Environmental Medicine*.

-- F. Holdener, SWISSAIR Medical Service, Zurich Airport, Zurich, Switzerland.

-- P.J. Grob, Section of Clinical Immunology, Department of Medicine, University Hospital, Zurich.

DELTA HEPATITIS:

The spread of acute delta infection is endemic in the homosexual community. This particular infection is particularly associated with an Italian background, IV drug use, and multiple transfusions but it is now becoming most prevalent in the non-drug-abusing homosexuals. I love Italians so don't suggest that now Hatonn is after the Italians.

Let us just touch on additional problems and disease because this has become a most lengthy writing.

INTESTINAL PARASITES AND HEPATITIS A:

"THE GAY BOWEL SYNDROME"

"The gay bowel syndrome" is a term used as far back as your mid 70s to describe the prevalence of a group of rare bowel diseases, previously considered "tropical", among male homosexuals in the U.S.

AMEBIASIS: a disease of the colon caused by parasites (*Entamoeba histolytica*). Causes dysentery and sometimes live abscesses. Can result in diffuse inflammation and ulceration of the distal colon and can be mistaken for Crohn's colitis. Usually picked up from contaminated foods and residual in the mouth.

GIARDIASIS: a parasitic (*Giardia lamblia*) bowel disease causing diarrhea. Can result in severe enteritis (inflammation of the intestinal tract), producing symptoms ranging from acute diarrhea to chronic malabsorption. Spread in similar manner to amebiasis.

SHIGELLOSIS: a bacterial bowel disease which can cause severe dysentery. Can be fatal, especially in children. Contaminated food is the usual cause.

HEPATITIS A: a viral liver disease spread by fecal contamination, e.g., food, water and close person-to-person contact.

Dissemination of these diseases can run rampant through poor fecal disposal as well as through homosexual practices. From the time of Moses, chelas, there has been concomitant consciousness of the benefits to the public health of careful fecal disposal. Although man's technical ingenuity has achieved remarkable strides in the purification of your immediate domestic environment, the recent increase in transmission of intestinal infections among homosexual males offers new challenges in preventive medicine for physicians caring for these patients and requires caution and most extended testing of water supplies for presence of contaminants.

AIDS can be spread through the very tools to increase sanitation, i.e. enema nozzles used for rectal douching. The evil contaminant lurks in ever present and in ever increasing numbers of infection sites and carriers.

VENEREAL DISEASES:

SYPHILIS: Over 50 percent of reported cases (and who knows about the unreported) of syphilis in the U.S. occur in homosexual men. Primary syphilis in this group commonly occurs in the rectal area. A history of syphilis has been associated with development of AIDS--and I told you in AIDS, THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE that AIDS is a tertiary syphilis with the spirochete being isolated from almost all Kaposi's sarcoma lesions.

INCURABLE GENITAL HERPES: This incurable disease is almost ubiquitous among practicing male homosexuals. Infections can occur concurrently in the rectum, penis and mouth. Among homo-

sexuals, infection with herpes has been associated with squamous cancer of the tongue and cancer of the rectum. It is also associated with nasopharyngeal cancer, cancer of the cervix and lymphoma (Burkitt's).

Herpes-type viruses are known to suppress specifically t-lymphocyte function aimed at recognizing and mounting an immune response toward the viral antigens.

Perianal herpes virus infection and herpes proctitis are common in homosexual men. In the acquired immuno-deficiency syndrome, patients seem especially predisposed to more intractable and progressive forms of this infection.

CYTOMEGALOVIRUS: CMV is found in semen, and the repeated exposure of the rectal mucosa to the virus has resulted in high frequency of CMV infections among homosexuals.

VENEREAL WARTS: Anal warts are a common disorder among practicing male homosexuals. They cause intense itching, and produce a fetid discharge which is highly offensive to others and embarrassing to the sufferer. They are extremely resistant to treatment. These warts appear in large cauliflower-like masses in and around the anus in addition to infecting the penis. Anal coitus and elimination of the stool become excruciating and result in further rectal trauma. Various homosexual periodicals contain numerous advertisements by physicians offering specialized treatment for these and other related maladies.

Some of the diseases I have outlined suppress immune function prior to exposure to the AIDS VIRUS and other, with their recurring sores and esions, provide ports of entry which facilitate transmission of the AIDS virus.

Both male and female prostitutes are also frequently afflicted with various simultaneous venereal diseases because of their high number of sexual partners. And, of course, as the hapless infections can occur and then spread to unsuspecting lovers, these will very, very often be found infecting devoted and loving marriage partners. Many of these viruses lay dormant for years without outbreak. This is not to panic, but rather to inform.

As the AIDS virus suppresses the immune system, preexisting infections like CMV and herpes run amok through the body. CMV may invade the heart, lungs and other vital organs. Large blackened herpetic boils, up to several inches in diameter, can form across the mouth and rectum. Fulminant herpes is one of the most gruesome aspects of progressive AIDS infection. Entire sections of the face can be rendered unrecognizable by the explosive, bloody hemorrhaging of the skin.

From a biological perspective, therefore, there are many objective reasons why homosexual acts per se have proven to be such an effective means of transmitting AIDS and other debilitating diseases.

1. Sodomy, fisting, the use of mechanical devices and other practices produce tears, fissures and lacerations of the rectum. This trauma facilitates the entrance of infected sperm and pathogenic organisms into the blood stream.

2. Infected bloody secretions leaking through the damaged walls of the rectum transmit the disease to the active partner through the urethral opening and through open sores and abrasions of the penis produced as a result of bodily abuse and disease. Fellatio, manual-genital and anal-oral sexual practices involving the ingestion of infected semen, blood-

streaked fecal matter and secretions facilitate transmission of pathogens.

3. Incessant, oftentimes simultaneous sperm-induced immune dysregulation, liver damage, intestinal parasites and venereal diseases all abet debilitation of the immune system prior to and along with infection by the AIDS virus.

So be it for this writing. Obviously, we shall have to carry this dissertation much further for you ones don't seem to understand--
HOMOSEXUAL BEHAVIOR AND LOVE BETWEEN TWO BEINGS ARE NOT THE LEAST BIT THE SAME. LOVE IS EMOTIONAL IN EXPRESSION AND RECEPTION--BEHAVIOR OF SEXUAL NATURE IS PURELY PHYSICAL AND NAUGHT MORE.

I have taken a very long time this day to write the above information for I have many thrust at these ones of mine scribes that "Dharma's God, Sananda, Hatonn, etc., are not in truth THE GOD OR SPIRITUAL TEACHERS because the REAL ones would not denounce these activities, etc., of the groups such as homosexuals." Forget it, chelas, GOD NOT ONLY DENOUNCES SUCH BEHAVIOR BUT HAS WRITTEN IT IN THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE UNIVERSE AND IN ALL YOUR GUIDEBOOKS SINCE THE INCEPTION OF TIME AS YOU PERCEIVE IT. IF "YOUR" GOD CONDONES SUCH BEHAVIOR I SUGGEST YOU LOOK MOST CLOSELY AT YOUR TEACHER FOR YOU ARE KILLING YOUR OWN SPECIES THROUGH THESE BEHAVIORS IN PHYSICAL FORMAT. THE GUIDELINES ARE MOST CLEARLY WRITTEN; MAN HAS DEVIATED FROM THE PATH OF TRUTH AND ALL THE PETITIONS, VOTING-IN, VOTING-OUT OR WISHING IT TO BE

DIFFERENT, WILL CHANGE NOT A WHIT OF IT. IT IS A MOST REMISSFUL TEACHER WHO WOULD TELL YOU OTHERWISE WHILE YOU MARCH IN THE DEATH-MARCH TO DESTRUCTION. IT IS FREE-WILL CHOICES IN EVERY INSTANCE AND I DENOUNCE NO-ONE; I ONLY TELL YOU THAT WHICH IS TRUTH AND YE SHALL BE IN THE DECIDING OF THAT WHICH YE CHOOSE TO EXPERIENCE. SO BE IT AND SELAH. THESE ARE THE SIGNS OF THE TIMES, MY FRIENDS, AND YE SHALL DO WITH THEM THAT WHICH YE CHOOSE--BUT I SUGGEST YOU CEASE BLAMING GOD FOR YE HAVE THE WRONG PERSONAGE IN THY GUN-SIGHTS.

Go, Dharma, the writing has been too long without a break but most necessary indeed. You will have a new attack upon thine writing dealing with this very subject and all needed preparation in the countering. God always "allows" and man will come into truth of that fact and shall reap exactly that which he sows no matter whom he "blames" for his plight. Murder is accepted as incorrect moral behavior--well, to murder that closest one ye call lover is murder in its most heinous form, it would appear to me. Salu.

Hatonn to stand-by that we might clear of the frequency and take respite. ADONAI.

5/11/1990 HATONN

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One, that we might continue with some excerpts for the Express as well as response to inquiries and correspondence.

Something which has flowed regularly from readers is a subject which should be covered soon. As the subject of AIDS is covered more and more frequently in our

work and truth is spouting forth from other sources now, we must attend the personal consideration of friendships. This means friendships with ones who are bearing positive HIV and ones who have none.

There is always the "moral" issue to be considered. Is it moral to drop a friend from your close visitation because of the possibility of contracting the virus? No! But neither is it "responsible" to take no consideration of the circumstance. It is neither fair to ones with whom you, the non-bearer, commune nor to the positive testing entity who may well continue in activities which will cause further debilitation.

RESPONSIBILITY

I am going to have to remind you ones of a very important distinction: love vs. behavior.

Love can be given and unlimited care be shown towards ones in any circumstance regardless of possible infections of any type.

If, let us say, one comes to call who is a precious friend and is found to be testing HIV positive, that one needs your compassion and love more than just about anyone on your placement at this present time. A true friendship is valued at any time but is more valuable as support in times of great trial and trauma. It matters not how the dis-ease might have been contracted. The tendency is have more compassion for one who gets it innocently through transfusion, or spousely behavior or birth contraction. This is a measure both natural and correct; however, if ones who practiced homosexual behaviors become AIDS contractors, the circumstance is different but no less painful.

Now comes the hard part. Say YOU are negative and friend is

positive. What do you do without placing embarrassment or shame upon an already suffering entity? The same thing you would do if a plumber came in his work clothes and might forget to wash his hands prior to sipping tea. You would neither have intimate kissing, sexual relations nor very likely any heavy petting or close hugging. This does not mean that you would not be gracious nor caring nor that anything is amiss. You would simply make no attention to it but you would be gracious and probably not even make comment. If you felt your dishes or linen might have become contaminated in some manner, you would simply take extra effort and cleanse it particularly well but certainly you would never make mention of it.

HOW NEEDED ARE YOU?

The most difficult confrontation, however, is forthcoming. You are assuming perhaps that you are a dear, dear friend and a much needed confidant. HOW NEEDED ARE YOU? What is the "positive" bearer willing to do in your behalf to allow for continuing the friendship?

Is this person willing to come into truthful knowledge of the full extent of the disease? Is he willing to read of the materials we have given forth? Is he willing to give up the "sexual" behavior that antagonizes and exacerbates the disease process? Note: I did not say cease and desist from other friendships--I said desist from the sexual interchanges which were practiced prior to infection.

Perhaps you have special talents and learned skills which are most helpful to ones in trouble, whereby you can assist in public encounters or assistance modalities. This is gracious indeed if you give freely of your service, however, you must demand that the "other" fulfill his half of the bar-

gain; to become informed, understand YOUR position and also meet of YOUR needs for personal care. It matters not who the "other" is or how the "other" contracted the disease. To spread the disease further through carelessness is WRONG!

IF THERE IS INDEED FRIENDSHIP THEN YOU MUST HAVE OPEN COMMUNICATIONS AND SHARE OF YOUR OWN FEARS AND LISTEN UNTO HIS AND TOGETHER WITHIN THAT CIRCLE OF FRIENDSHIP THE RELATIONSHIP WILL GROW IN SPIRITUAL DEPTH BEYOND THAT WHICH IS VIEWED ON THE SURFACE. IT IS THROUGH COMMUNICATION AND KNOWLEDGE THAT YOU CAN REACH OUT ONE UNTO THE OTHER. THE WORST THING WHICH YOU CAN ALLOW IS THE LIE TO CONTINUE. ONES GO THROUGH DENIAL AND PROFESS "FLU" OR "A COLD" OR JUST "RUN-DOWN" OR, OR, OR. IT IS TERROR OF BOTH THE LOSS OF FRIENDSHIPS AS WELL AS THE TERROR OF THE POSITIVE TESTING. ONES MUST KNOW THERE IS HOPE AND HEALING--BUT IT REQUIRES STOPPING INSTANTLY THE BEHAVIOR WHICH HAS CONTRACTED THE PROBLEM IN THE FIRST PLACE.

THIS IS WHY I HAVE SAID AND RESTATED: IT IS NOT THE HOMOSEXUAL PREFERENCE THAT IS UNACCEPTABLE; IT IS THE HOMOSEXUAL BEHAVIOR. NO TWO MALES EVER SPREAD AIDS BY SHARING AN APARTMENT OR A COOKSTOVE, IN FACT, THAT IS ECONOMICALLY QUITE INTELLIGENT.

I do not wish to belabor the point but you who inquire as to protocol must assume responsibility and require that the counter-person also

assume responsibility and then you can both be at ease. If someone told you that he is a carrier of Typhoid, although there are no symptoms, you would take reasonable care, would you not? It would be no insult to the visitor who might be the carrier, it is simple intelligence on the part of the host and needs have no undue attention paid what-so-ever.

YOU NEED NOT TAKE "BLIND" RISKS

If, however, the carrier is unwilling to observe the requests then you must face the knowledge that he has chosen to ignore your needs and placed your friendship at the bottom of his values. It is not just YOU at risk, it is the species of mankind if this is not brought into control.

I am sorry that there is not "magic" to offer, but good reason will suffice. Do, however, offer unto your friend the requirement of gaining knowledge for there is much that he can do but YOU cannot do of it for him.

Also, in response to a couple of you who have very close relationships. You must go within and come into knowledge with self as to how much you are willing to "give". In some instances, as you have presented the scenario unto me, you may well be left as the "tender" of these ones as their physical health deteriorates. If you are unwilling to share that burden then you do no favor by delaying the confrontation regarding the friendship. Thus far, active disease processes, as you refer to them in general as "active" AIDS, are usually a deteriorating process. Total healing has happened in cases of absolute turnaround of practices and coming into oneness with the Great Healer on a most mental and soul level. I cannot judge the status of all of the ones who have inquired of me. If, however, the soul is

truly willing to turn unto God in wholeness and truth--he will be completely healed for it is the promise of God. So be it for man must decide his own limits or infinite acceptance. Amen. I thank you ones for your asking for input and I pray that we might soon come into oneness and wipe this beast from your midst. Satan has done his lies and projections in perfection except for one detail: he shall not prevail!

Hatonn to clear, please.

* * * * *

There is an action that many of you can take to assist in getting the word out. America West will mail a brochure describing the Journals and a sample issue of the Express to qualified mailing lists (on labels, please). For instance, a reader has volunteered to locate and purchase the list of attendees of one of the "Whole Life Expo's". Another is getting a list of the Veterans of Foreign Wars in one state

* * * * *

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
by
Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

"I scatter things from extra low frequency beams to counterfeit money via German Nazis in the Antarctic funnelled through Japan and flooding your markets because I desire to shock you into attention--and then we can take the events in sequence that you can recognize the truth of the Journals."

"The twilight of the United States is guaranteed that it is humanly impossible for the U.S. either to turn aside or to win a war with the Soviets, for instance--and that is only for starters. Only a miracle could do that--do you deserve a miracle?"

"You simply cannot believe the incredible weapons available for your annihilation---." "--YOU ARE NOT FREE, YOU HAVE A POLICE STATE AND ARE COMPLETELY CON-
TROLLED!"

"The Kremlin has committed itself to a step-by-step clearing of the decks for war and so have your government participants who work with them under the covers. They have left you without even the ability to have a shelter system in which to survive--YOU OF THE U.S. HAVE BECOME THE EXPENDABLES. "THEY" CANNOT GET RID OF THE AMERICANS AS THEY ARE GETTING RID OF MANY AFRICAN AND THIRD WORLD COUNTRIES, THROUGH FAMINE AND DISEASE, AND WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL. OH OH! HATONN HAS DONE IT NOW--WEATHER AND DISASTER CONTROL?"

* * * * *

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 3

5/12/90 HATONN

AMERICA IS IN TROUBLE

This Express is going to be devoted to action. We will look at how man might come into Community to turn your nation, and then your world, around. Your Constitution is now rewritten and already put into play for the past fifteen years. The plan is to simply bring it into being and allow it to become law by default and then legislative law. The ending portions of the new Journal in finalizing at present, RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX, carries a summary discussion of the Zionist's PROTOCOLS for World Domination as well as a complete summary of pertinent facts from the NEWSTATES OF AMERICA CONSTITUTION.

Impossible? Oh no, it is already in total operation and the Congress is ready to bring it into written law, my sleepy friends.

What can you do? You can participate in the stopping of that little secret trick. We do not have time to wait until all information is brought forth in the Journals so we will have to ask you to work along with us as we move into action.

This group is moving into action this day to participate in a major way with a group set for meeting in July. I will give you the entire

information as presented thus far, realizing that format will be changed but for any who can participate in July, we offer the prior information now. I would appreciate response being made through George Green at America West so that we might better integrate your desires.

I will attempt to make personal contact with the ones who have stepped forth to organize this first gathering and we will offer our higher insight. We will begin to see if mankind is ready for our participation.

We will integrate into groups of this nature as THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE FOR RESEARCH AND EDUCATION for we have now founded and have in service that group in legal format. We will be most appreciative of any funding you would wish to share toward this meeting. These ones have asked for no assistance thus far but they cannot carry this burden alone for resources are exhausted.

All who can attend this meeting, please do so, for unless you take a personal stand, your country is doomed to the control of a handful of very evil masters. I cannot be serious enough in this petition. We ask your participation in any manner you have with which to share.

The meeting has to have a charge and the organizers (see attached) have found that \$150 per person will cover the cost of meeting rooms, etc. For cost breakdown and room sharing, etc. please call the Center for Action: 1-800-634-3494 or Walter Myers, 913 549-3367.

Please note that the questionnaire is regarding planning for subsequent meetings. You are going to need hundreds of meetings of small size and some large ones, but we must get community in action and move behind the ones who step out front and organize. IT IS YOUR LIFE AND YOUR COUNTRY AND YOUR WORLD. WHAT YOU DO NOW WILL DETERMINE WHAT YOU HAVE IN THE FUTURE; OR, WHETHER OR NOT YOU HAVE A FUTURE!

Well, you just can't believe it is as bad as we project it! Is not the view from your window enough? How about the non-news on your vidiot-boxes? What kind of examples do you need to make you open your eyes? The examples pour all over you every day but in such bits and pieces that there is no way to see the whole of it. What you are fed in the lie trail is made to sound so wondrous. No, it is not wondrous!

Let us look at your current military projections--just your armed forces and what is being told to

you vs. that which is being done. We will just speak of reduction in bases and manpower. Remember the projected needs for cutting forces and closing bases about your nation? Remember all that blathering about cutting the numbers of ones in the forces? Does that all add up with the following?:

LAND-GRAB

It is called "Operation Land-Grab. it is a Pentagon plan to acquire 4.5 million acres of prime and beautiful lands in your glorious countryside. Let me just quote a little information for your pondering. "It is a timeless tableau of rural despair. Hundreds of farmers, anxious and angry, packed into a local hall to ponder a tenuous future. The threat: Loss of their farms and homes. The agenda: Organize and fight. But this time, the foe isn't drought or pestilence, a crash in the price of farm commodities or a local bank about to seize and auction off their hard-won heritage. The farmers and spouses crowding the Minneapolis high-school gym in east-central Kansas this April night (1990) are girding to battle the U.S. Army's First Infantry Division--the famed Big Red One. Headquartered at neighboring Fort Riley, the division wants 100,000 acres of the farmers' wheatfields and pastures to better prepare to fight the Soviet Union in World War III."

Now, chelas, this is right out of the horses mouth and written up in U.S. News and World Report which is not given to overdoing the truth enough to cause a bounce-back of trouble.

Oh, you thought the military and U.S. Government were gearing down because the World War III was somehow magically "off" with all this new Russian "stuff"? Oh, forbid the thought--your government and military are not planning for peace, my friends, and neither should you! Read on:

"From Maine to California, from Mississippi to Washington state, the Pentagon has embarked on its biggest land acquisition program since World War II. Even as the Communist threat in Europe evaporates and Defense Secretary Dick Cheney presses plans to trim U.S. forces, close bases and cut the budget, the military services are gearing up for a massive expansion of bombing, artillery, combat and preparedness-training ranges. In 12 states, they want close to 4.5 million acres, or 7,000 square miles--an area bigger than Connecticut and Rhode Island combined. There is no coordinated master plan but rather a series of proposed expansions by the various services that would boost by 20 percent the military's 25 million acres in land holdings.

"The targets include New England and Southern forests, large tracts of Northern prairie and Western rangelands and deserts. Much of the acreage is prime wildlife habitat with strong scenic values, favored by hunters, hikers and other outdoor recreationists. Eleven choice parcels in Montana, Idaho and California are under consideration for federally protected wilderness areas, and they include two streams that are potentially eligible for government protection as scenic rivers.

"Most of the acreage is owned by the Bureau of Land Management (BLM) and the USDA Forest Service, but large tracts of private land are also being targeted for condemnation and purchase. There is also a proposed land swap. The Pentagon is offering to return 16,000 acres of Army-owned Colorado scrubland worth \$2.2 million in exchange for 32,000 acres of timber and wildlife habitat in Mississippi's DeSoto National Forest. This land, which shelters four endangered or threatened species, is worth \$46.6 million and *would be used for National Guard tank maneuvers.*

"Military planners say they need more room because today's sophisticated weapons need more space to maneuver. The current practice areas were created to handle World War II-era tanks that crawled along and fired from a stationary position and fighter aircraft that could turn in a 5-mile radius. Today's armored greyhounds race along at 50 mph and fire on the run. New supersonic fighter planes will require a turning radius of 80 to 100 nautical miles and will fire missiles from 20 or more miles away.

"WE MUST EXPAND. European disaffection is also a factor. West Germans, fed up with low-level jets disrupting their rural tranquility and tanks tearing up their countryside in massive exercises like Reforger, want NATO war games fought on American soil. The shrinking of the U.S. armed forces also heightens the importance of National Guard and Reserve units. 'My job is to be confident that our young men and women are adequately trained, and to do that, we must expand,' says Colin McMillin, assistant secretary of defense for production and logistics.

"Those whose land or livelihoods are threatened concede McMillan's point but argue that weapons simulators and more creative use of existing training ranges can make up any readiness shortfall. Farmer Gary Sylvester of Leonardville, Kans., was first kicked off his land 25 years ago--with appropriate compensation (Hatonn: with the new constitution you won't get appropriate compensation)--when the Army expanded Fort Riley from 50,000 acres to today's 100,000. He now faces another possible eviction. 'We're all good patriots,' he says, 'but people are getting up on their hind legs about all this money that's being wasted. If we were at war, I could understand it. Now, it just seems crazy.' Randall Brewer,

a rancher in Three Creek, Idaho, where the Air Force plans to expand its Saylor Creek bombing range from 100,000 acres to 1.4 million, agrees. 'National security is important, but let's not forget the rights of citizens,' he says. (Hatonn: It is interesting to note that these ones are family owners and leasers of land in Utah as are the rancher friends in that area. The park service has taken to shooting cattle on BLM lands and Park lands which have been grazed by the ranchers since the beginning of the state and before. This is first hand knowledge and will be spoken of at another writing.)

"Responding to the mounting anger back home, members of Congress aren't likely this time to rubber-stamp the Pentagon's plans--a break with lawmakers' traditionally warm response to military requests. 'I think they want to get theirs while the getting is good,' says Minnesota Democrat Bruce Vento, chairman of the House National Parks and Public Lands Subcommittee. He will oppose the plans when Pentagon spending bills are considered later this year. But even if opponents succeed in killing some of the acquisitions, about half the land could fall into military hands anyway. At least 2 million of the 4.5 million acres are slated for state National Guard projects that do not require congressional approval. Conveniently, all military services will be able to utilize the new or expanded national Guard bases. Opponents note the only way to stop those transactions is to pressure the BLM to kill the deals. That, however, would require one arm of the Bush administration to thwart the policies of another, something observers think is highly unlikely.

"EMPIRE BUILDING. The Pentagon finds itself in the unlikely and uncomfortable position of being pilloried by rural, conserva-

tive constituencies that traditionally support the military and enjoy the economic benefits of having a military installation nearby. Most of its proposed acquisitions are under attack. In Kansas, grade schoolers color in posters depicting their communities being destroyed by American tanks and planes. Editorials in the *Marysville Advocate* called the Army case for expansion 'claptrap.' Argel Pultz, a thrice-decorated World War II Navy medic whose son saw similar service in Vietnam, says he and his family have always backed the military 100 percent. But not this time. 'It's nothing but an unnecessary land-grab--Pentagon empire building,' says the local retiree.

"Critics envision serious environmental and economic consequences from any expansion. The choreographed violence of war games--window-rattling, low-level flights by supersonic aircraft, mechanized maneuvers, bullets and bombs--disturbs local communities, drives out wildlife, compacts and erodes soil, destroys vegetation, silts up streams and turns the earth into a scorched, sterile wasteland good for nothing but what destroyed it. 'It is not unpatriotic to demand that the military protect our way of life instead of destroying it,' believes Air Force veteran Ed Robbins, one of 86 residents of Dixie Valley, Nev., whose homes were purchased and destroyed last year by the Navy to expand a bombing range. Even less-destructive training by engineering units can drastically upset the local ecosystem. Intensive ground training also precludes such multiple uses as farming, grazing, logging, mining and recreation.

"Nowhere is the issue focused more sharply than at Fort Riley, the old frontier cavalry post that sent Maj. Gen. George Armstrong Custer riding north in 1876 to teach Crazy Horse and his Oglala Sioux a lesson. Today, the First

Infantry Division trains there to halt an invasion of West Germany by Warsaw Pact forces. Fort Riley strategists fight computer war games against 'Ivan' with posters of Lenin staring down from the walls of the battle-simulation center and a tape of the Red Army Chorus blaring in the background. Preparations for war with the Soviets are driving the plan to move neighboring farmers off their land."

Hatonn: Perhaps what goes around comes around? How do you think the Oglala Sioux feel about all this? The insipid lie is eating you alive, little drowers. The new constitution already is in full play and will not be turned back unless you turn it back. So be it.

"IN SEARCH OF REALISM: Because much of Fort Riley contains live firing ranges and the areas where explosives land, only about 16,000 of its 100,000 acres is available for limited, company-size training maneuvers using the division's new M1 Abrams tanks and M2 Bradley infantry fighting vehicles. The Army wants to spend \$30 million to \$50 million to buy 100,000 more acres to permit more-realistic, battalion-size exercises. Full-fledged war games now require transporting the First Division's battalions to the sprawling desert ranges of Fort Irwin, Calif., where the Army wants to add 300,000 acres. Fort Riley's garrison commander, Col. Gary La-Grange, justifies it in gridiron terms: 'It's like training your quarterbacks at one end of a football field and your linemen on the other and never getting the parts together before the Super Bowl.'

La Grange has hinted that if the Army doesn't get the additional land, he may recommend transferring most of Fort Riley's 15,500 military personnel elsewhere. Though that is not his decision to make, his suggestion that an Army

facility might drastically cut back its current \$318 million in annual local expenditures has chilled merchants in nearby Junction City, where the Chamber of Commerce endorsed the acquisition. Yet there has been little serious conflict between business leaders and opponents of the acquisitions at most of the sites. Virtually none of the proposed base expansions would generate any significant new economic activity--such as bringing in new troops or facilities.

"The uncertainty is already having a ripple effect on the local economy. New construction and building improvements are crimped within a 60-mile radius of Fort Riley. Sales of paint, wire, lumber and remodeling supplies are way down. Real-estate sales and rentals are flat. Farmers worry who will be forced to leave their homes and land, and the issue of fair-market value is hollow compensation. 'They could pay me \$10 million for our family farm, but I don't want the money,' says activist Jay Copeland, echoing the sentiment of many of his neighbors. 'We've worked and improved this land for four generations. you can't put a price on your roots. You can't sell them.'

"Copeland, who founded Preserve Rural America to battle the Fort Riley expansion, was recently invited to bring his message to Glasgow, Mont., to 400 residents forming a similar group to fight a proposed 718,000-acre National Guard tank-training range. The new Montana base would inject badly needed dollars into the depressed local area, but it poses a dilemma. 'We need the economic boost but not the environmental impact,' says Richard Witt, president of the Glasgow Chamber of Commerce. 'It would also badly hurt 120 ranchers with grazing leases on that land. Personally, I think it's just a big waste.'

Hatonn: Now pay close attention, please.

"2,230 DUDS: Elsewhere, opponents marshal a variety of arguments against the expansion plans. In Nevada, Citizen Alert cites concerns about pilot inaccuracy at the Navy's bombing range at Fallon, scheduled to be expanded by 172,000 acres. Last November, the Navy picked up 1,389 LIVE bombs, including undetonated 500-pounders, along with 2,230 duds and 123,000 pounds of shrapnel that had *been accidentally dropped* on 68,000 acres outside the Fallon range. The land is used by ranchers, hikers and off-road-vehicle enthusiasts." Surely all of you recall the incident in 1989 when a group of people were out camping and were literally attacked, bombed and shot at by military groups on maneuvers. The military had given wrong instructions to the troops along with incorrect bearings. Sort of similar to the "computer error" given to the Hubble telescope last week when the directors subtracted instead of added numbers which in turn put the telescope some trillions of miles off target and set the program countless weeks. Well, you aren't going to like what they are doing with the telescope but that is for another writing. The pictures you get back will not be truth, I must assure you.

"In Maine, the National Guard plans to lease more than 700,000 acres of virtually virgin forest owned by the Champion Paper company; in addition, it wants to build a \$12 million barracks complex on 7,600 acres of adjacent state land. The proposed Deepwoods base is designed for heavy engineering training such as airfield, bridge and highway construction; it would also include small-arms firing ranges and low-level and night-flight training. The base would be used by east coast national Guard units, regular U.S.

military services and NATO forces.

"The Maine woods are one of the last unspoiled areas of the Northeast,' says activist Nancy Oden of Machias, Me. 'They're already under assault from developers and from paper companies doing clear-cut logging. The military will destroy our way of life.' Others fighting to thwart Pentagon designs on the Kansas heartlands, the Nevada and California deserts and the prairies of Montana and Idaho echo that concern. For its part, the Department of Defense argues that without more land to train for future wars, everyone's way of life could be in jeopardy. As National Guard spokesman Maj. Everett Foster puts it: 'It's getting more difficult to sell the sound of freedom.'"

And what, brothers, is the "sound of freedom"? Guns? Bombs? Somehow, I thought it might be the sound of healthy, happy and laughing families and children. I thought it might be the sound of a family gathered at dinner at the end of a productive day. *And this scribe is still being accused of having an insane mind! Oh my!*

INSANE?

I am going to share with you a notice that Bob Girard sends to all of the receivers of Arcturus' book catalogue:

ARCTURUS
BOOK SERVICE. . . .
Page 7, May-Aug 1990
Booklist, regarding the
Phoenix Journals. (He
does, however, forget to
list the last four.)

130. THE
PHOENIX JOUR-
NALS. America West,
1989-90. Softbound, se-
ries of 10 vols. *These
abominations first saw
the light of day in 1989,*

after their publisher fell under the perpetrators' spell, suspended all good judgment, and experienced an instant "conversion" to Ashtarism. Make no mistake: these books--every word in every one of them--are nothing but the insane ravings of a seriously disturbed human mind; we seriously urge perpetrators and publishers to invest \$14.95 - - - - - (for another book) - - - - - unless you are buying these in order to study samples of the ways in which psychotics' minds work.

* * * * *

Those of you who are still with us please consider one or two more Journals to find out about your constitution and rights as citizens of the United States of America--and then let us see who is working from "*insane ravings of a seriously disturbed mind*". Continue to turn away from truth to play in the lies of UFO baloney and New Age Movement falsehoods (not to infer all are lies) and you shall go right down the tubes with the American landscape.

Your military is training for war in your southern countries of the Americas. "Little" orchestrated and deliberate wars. You do not fight nuclear missiles with troops and/or tanks. Further, you are being set up for a police state with in-place installations to keep you the citizens in line when the constitution is changed. Now, it would be nice if this just came from an insane mind of one scribe but your whole existence is at stake and ones continue to effort to keep you in total helplessness. **YOU BE THE JUDGE!!! AND CONSIDER JOINING THE GROUP AS PER THE LITERATURE FOLLOWING. YOU AS A NATION ARE IN MOST SERIOUS JEOPARDY UN-**

LESS YOU ACT AND ACT QUICKLY! SO BE IT.

I shall leave you with this point to ponder that which IS and that which IS NOT. The time is at hand for serious consideration and putting aside the things of the child who looks "through the glass darkly". Your Creator would not leave you without help, but it is your choice as to whether or not you will accept of it.

Hatonn to clear. I stand aside and await your response. May the light be given to shine upon you and may you open your minds. We encourage you to partake of all and then you can discern that which is false and that which is proven to be truth--**LOOK AROUND YOU! SALU. PERHAPS YOUR CHILDREN CAN LEARN TO EAT BOMB FRAGMENTS INSTEAD OF WHEAT. AHO!**

5/16/90 HATONN/ATON

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. I come in the Light of God Creator in the comfort of Grandfather. Heed well, chela, that which I will now tell you. Why, you ask, do I have such pain that does not leave me? Why does not the aspirin touch it? Because it is all we have to cause you to **STOP!** You have grown in the knowingness and you will not confront it in consciousness so we must do that which will insure attention. It is not so much for your lesson as that of your brothers in your immediate proximity.

John King has translated. He was taken out for he had become too dangerous in our service. What he was ready to do in joining with this group openly and in full intent cost him his physical existence. He had not grown enough in physical acceptance and therefore did not understand the connections nor the protection acquisition. He simply became too dan-

gerous to the conspirators to be allowed to continue in his work. He spoke truth and the proof thereof was flowing forth. An all out effort is out to get all of you of our brethren. At this point, in this group, it is only Dharma they wish to take out. Preferably they would have her simply incapacitated. This is why the thrusts at her sanity for "they" wish the books now to go forward without obvious interference and simply have her out of the picture so that a story of her insanity can go forth as rebuttal of the work.

There is naught new except that the thrust is ever increasing and the impact more difficult to control. I tell you that your own humans in your own country can dissolve and reconstruct objects, and have been able to do so since your 1930s. Ones can be put into time warp and stranded. The manipulation of beam frequencies are perfected enough that keeping you ones in safety is beyond difficult--it is all but impossible.

It is not your back, Dharma--it is your heart and it is serious. The pain is "referred" to lessen fear but it needs attention and to simply cast it aside negates the very gift of "attention". I speak not of medical care--that tack in this instance is to insure demise.

Oh, you ones will do 'anything asked of you? No, you will not! You do not! How many of you in this tiny group have met every appointment for focused communication unto the higher resources in the three times daily? How many of you have written your Editor in the local paper, not to even remind you of the request to have attention in the Bakersfield, Mojave, Ridgecrest and other papers? How long has it been since the request and letter was written to Dr. Sutton? How many of you have, for sure, your values established and in the correct priority? So be it. So be it!

It would seem that things come forth and then who picks up what? How many of you watch the news on CNN twice daily as I long ago asked? How many of you read carefully the back pages of your paper? How many of you saw, just yesterday, that a Black Hawk copter was brought down in Panama? Why would that be? They don't just "fall" out of the air, my friends, unless they are sabotaged! Do you not see, they now need to set up "accidents" and all manner of cover-up to account for dead soldiers from the new military operations in Panama--missing in action will not appease families in this instance. A "heat stroke" in the desert will not appease very many longer. However, the same dead body can be representative of countless numbers of dead for who in the families will check or ever know that the son buried with military honors in a little New York town is the same as is honored in an empty casket in southern Montana?

It is fine to tell Dharma that it is foolish to have fear, but it is equally as foolish to mouth words which have no meaning whatsoever. She should have "fear" for the word has gone forth to shut her up in spite of you who would say, "Hey, it is OK, Hatonn is on top of it." Remember, man is left to free-will and no-one knows another's contract. Several have "contracts" with their dark God to shut her up! Any who come in searching, waiting to find, leave ruptures in the shield that you cannot see. Every doubt leaves its own chink and it is impossible to give you full insight as we have only just made it into the "big world" in truth. Testing is at hand constantly. Suppose YOUR LIFE depended on 9 minutes a day spread over three segments? Would you keep those appointments? Well, so it is, my friends. Do not tell me of your "intent" -- show me! Don't tell me of your

wishes -- show me! Show me that you mean it! For I can assure you that until YOU MEAN IT--it will not be forthcoming for you have all manner of things of life to impact your choices.

Allow Dharma to grieve over John King, for instance, for it is her confirmation of the truth of this as her brothers who dare are brought down. I want her concentrated attention to the matter, for all of you are still playing at the new and wondrous game. Indeed 'tis a game and naught more but manifestation in this "time" segment causes it to be intensely "real". How many have to be forfeited from the Creator's work for it to come into thine serious attention?

How many will assume John King simply "chose" to make transition or "God of Light" had a better purpose?? Forget it--God, of Darkness, took him out! I would hope you ones will ponder it most carefully. Evil surrounds you like a burial shroud. Does that mean you must grovel in the mire of insipid fear--no, it means to pay attention for your closest friends will be the ones who will allow you to be killed in their good intent to lessen your concern. Joy and peace within is the goal--caution and action without is good judgment.

You must always question your own intent--not ask of mine in all instances. Why do you wish to do a thing or go to a place? Here I can use Ed as an excellent example--why do you travel to Palm Springs? Is your intent of God? If not, it is incorrect; if yes, then there is no question, is there? Oberli, if you wish to go to the desert to visit a friend, is it of God's progression or is it to make appearance? Each action must be measured in this manner and, no, it will never be easy to choose for always the dark fragment of desire will cloud your discernment. Does that mean you should never re-

spond to desire? Of course not--just measure intent and why you do a thing or choose of a thing or a place or an object. You will find more and more as you come into thoughtful balance that you shall have abundance for the correct reasons of Godliness. God is abundance and frankly, Satan is of poverty--'tis only the sequence and perception of desire which is elusive. Recognize how many choices you make for earthly reasons and place priorities before God for you know that God will always forgive actions of self-first satisfaction while *proving intent to other man!* **THE TESTING WILL NEVER CEASE--NOT EVEN WITH TRANSITION. IT WILL SIMPLY BECOME MORE EVIDENT WHEN YOU HAVE PASSED OR FAILED. HOW MANY THINGS DO YOU PLACE BEFORE GOD'S WORK? HOW MANY THINGS CAUSE YOU TO FORGET YOUR 3 MINUTE APPOINTMENT? NO, EXCUSES ARE NOT ACCEPTABLE--FORGIVABLE, NOT ACCEPTABLE!**

You dear ones question why we do not do this or that; because you ones do not fill your part of the bargain--not even with three minutes a day. When are you going to hear God if you cannot stop silently for three minutes to keep an appointment? And if you do, are you so busy asking that you cannot hear the response? Of course the lessons are hard and the taskmaster swift and true, would you have a lesser commander? If so, go with those who have lesser commanders and live in confusion and drifting. It is called discipline of self. Always it is discipline of self. You must also always confront whether or not your earthly requirements cause great unbalanced pain and actions of others and pull them away from their work. No, it is not an uncluttered path and no one ever said it would be an easy path. Your world is ready to blow into obliv-

ion--does it matter? Not greatly, except as to that which you will progress unto.

Things are so tenuous in your location and it is a time of full alert for the fleet and therefore, the signals from the crystal are very difficult with which to live. Ones who have drawn away from the support of the group are paying dearly for that withdrawal. You have a worker who has gone his way and his life is all but destroyed for he finds no peace with anyone or anyplace--he is angry and thrusting at everyone; but most especially God for he perceives God has somehow deliberately "done him in"--no, he simply listened to Satan instead of continuing his communication with God. Things didn't happen on his schedule and Satan reminds him constantly. Yes, it is harder for you ones--you knew it would be and felt you could handle it. How many of you go forth and effort to pull him up and back within? Oh, he chose to move outside and to hell with it? So be it. So be it.

Mankind had best look about him with reason and wisdom and stop looking for the easy way out--because that "easy" way is a deadly trap indeed. You will get exactly that which you demand--no more and no less! When you stop being "well whatever--God's will be done!" you will get that which God is "telling" you to go get! The laws of creation requires that you not be "gifted" but manifest on your own merit. If it is not important enough for nine minutes per day--it is not very important to you.

Should this be an Express? Who cares? Do you all know which portions of the past Expresses go into the Journals?--do I make a point? I did not agree to edit the Expresses, I agreed to write them. I am no puppet-master pulling strings--mankind has had quite enough of that mode of operation--

-I am no puppet master. I can give you lessons and hope that the students do their homework and then work in perfection--I shall do no more and no less. I am doing my job--are you doing yours? Why might you perceive this a reprimand? Could it be in perception? The ones who have accomplished in perfection consider it a congratulations speech! It is only for your discernment--no more and no less--it simply is a question. I, further, know who I am--who might you be? Oh, you want ME to tell YOU! NO! You are a fragment of God-self and you will come into your own realization of who you are and that which you are willing to do to return unto the perfection and wholeness of God Creator within the harmony and balance of the Universe (Creation). Hard? Only if you desire it to be hard! You will pull unto self exactly that which you desire and set up for self--nothing lesser and nothing greater. That which you project outward in doubts and fears shall come back in heaps upon you.

Go, Dharma, for you are also caught in the confusion of consciousness. Let it flow, chelas. Do not keep pushing that river for you can determine that tampering with the rivers, as in the southern states this day, stops not the floods from overcoming. It is far greater to float than to swim up-river for it gives chance to realign direction. Look most carefully around your earth at the volcanos, rains, droughts, grasshoppers, disease and then tell me that you are not in trouble! God extends his hand for those who ask. If you await the perfection of the lift-off, ye shall most likely drown in thy tarrying for all but a tiny few are awaiting that which is NOT! Being not, it cannot come unto you for it is conjured of the dark brotherhood in fine measure and will consume you without pity or compunction. Think upon these things for, yes, God is demanding. Forgiving, yes. But he is de-

manding of a return unto his laws and the only guidelines he has is that which you project and act upon as you come into knowledge. It is lovely to arrive at the point where the two-by-four is but a tweek to the earlobe as Albird used to do to Oberli's left ear. THAT, BROTHERS, IS COMMUNICATION--UNDERSTOOD AND MUTUALLY EXPLICIT!

Go, chela, and perhaps you could consider getting away from this placement for a portion of this day. The energy flow is not attuned to yours and that comes with realignment and bears patience. Oberli cannot physically make all these current decisions and contacts, etc. Ones must reach in and take responsibilities for it will not get better--it will get heavier and heavier as our group enlarges. We need no confusion of several "speakers" for if the instructions comes forth from several, it is derisive so do not badger yourselves in attempting to "receive" and "write" -- just attune IN TRUTH to that which is given. I ask not that you cease your readings, etc., just please do it in thine free time for you came forth to share the labor, not simply study the negatives into infinity. If you ask in sincerity and not in simply "testing" us of the higher knowledge--you will receive a response. It is strictly up to each as to that which you will do with it or even whether or not you will hear of it.

We are just and we are working within God's plan in this placement. We do not insist that all follow our direction albeit God is here, as is the Christos, so it seems a good path to tread, but ones who come forth to change of the blueprints should consider going elsewhere lest you be buried in the landslide for this is a God chosen placement and work well planned. There are billions of other placements in which ones can experi-

ence--do not expect to change the overall plan of this placement to suit your own "whims" or the teachings of some guru or another projected forth by some HUMAN on your placement. Further, the moment Dharma begins to give you instructions "in the name of" which are her own opinions--take immediate note. God is not running around on your earth and you will not be given to know in advance as to when he will make himself known--any who proclaim such are ignorant or servants of Satan. I care not WHO tells you otherwise and I care not who has been in service to whom for 75 years or 75 seconds--truth does not flow from "time" for truth IS and "that one" might have just been serving the wrong master! Ponder it most carefully for you are simply not given unto the knowing for these are the things God requires of you--to come into truthful discernment.

I stand aside that you ones might distribute these words and ponder upon them. We shall resume the writing when we have more balance back within this group. You can have anything you sincerely desire--but you have to want to have it. You must desire to have it beyond all other in that your instructions and requirements are met without deletion. So be it and Saalome.

Take my hand and I shall show you the way,

I am Aton. Walk gently children, for I am ever with thee.

It is thine own choices which merit consideration. I shall ask of thee nothing and if a journey is of correct intent--you will know of it. Of course the journeys and duties are all fulfilled for intent of self--just measure priorities and weigh intent. You need not me to tell you--that is most often a "cop-out"; "Well, Hatonn told me -----!" No, you will be given the an-

swer and you will choose of it for self.

POSTSCRIPT

Many of the references and admonitions in 5/16/90 Hatonn/Aton will be more easily understood after reading the following excerpt from the writing of 5/12/90 Hatonn. Anyone who desires to do so may add their positive energy, prayer and petitions by joining us in these three short meditations each day.

5/12/90 HATONN

I ask that each of you spend a three minute interval at 12:27 P.M. and 6:27 P.M. and 7:27 A.M. to join in energy focus to the financing of these packages and the selling of George's property. The property is at risk and we cannot stall off a major quake much longer. Also ask for stability of the fault until this is accomplished. Thank you. Ask for acceptance within the Group "Center for Action" so that the introductions run smoothly and with acceptance of higher counsel. You need now, to come into realization of what God can do when asked within in unity. So be it and blessings unto you dear ones of my family for I cherish you and honor you for your daring participation. You can turn your country around, beloved ones, you can do it if you really want to. Perhaps ones might either loan or contribute to the Phoenix Institute to cover the expenses and also attend the meeting. We cannot go further without financial input, in fact without some \$10,000 by June first, this space is at total risk for the attorney's will withdraw and that means the case is lost.

This is not hopeless--let us focus that energy and you can have all, and more, that you need. Salu.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA.93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 4

5/27/90 HATONN

WILL YOU LOSE THE BATTLE OF THE CENTURY?

Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. Good morning. We will discuss the Constitution again this day. You ones must come into realization of how close you are to losing your country altogether as a freedom center. What we will write is certainly not new but most citizens have paid no attention to it what-so-ever. The majority have never heard of such a thing; the media is so bloated with lies and cover-ups and blighted with trivia.

You might do well to meditate on Daniel Webster's wise words:

"Miracles do not cluster. Hold on to the Constitution of the United States of America and the Republic for which it stands -- what has happened once in six thousand years may never happen again. Hold on to your Constitution, for if the American Constitution shall fall there will be anarchy throughout the world."

I have been asked over and over again, "Why do you just write mostly on the United

States and America?" I do not play favoritism, beloved friends, it is just that the United States of America was founded on principles which would have enriched and freedomized the entire globe if man had adhered to the Laws of God, The Creation, the Commandments of Life and The Constitution of Freedom. Now, as falls the Constitution, so will fall the ordered individual freedom of man.

I had a beloved son of Norway asking me if I couldn't include Norway in my discussions. Well, I have, and yet one would not think that a northern country would have much going on to call attention to itself, would you? Not so, one of the most important "crashed space craft" sites was on the shores of Norway. Interestingly enough, German bases were established in Norway and Adolf Hitler did, in fact, leave with his entourage from Norway on his way to the Antarctic and South America under financing from the Rockefeller Cartel. Yes, I know, the world fancies Norway as the home of sardines but you will find that the entirety of your globe has been manipulated, murdered and set-up by cartels out to rule it all. Therefore, we must take one feeble step at a time here for the scribe can only type at human speed.

CONTINENTAL CONVENTION

(or, CONSTITUTIONAL RIP-OFF CONVENTION)

Let us just refer to this Constitutional Rip-off Convention as the CRC. And who, you might ask, would be in favor of such a thing? Oh my, I haven't room to list them, but right up top is President George Bush and former President Ronald Reagan as well as "conservative" economist Milton Friedman, The National Taxpayers Union, U.S. Attorney General Dick Thornburgh, author Gore Vidal, economist Henry Hazlitt and frankly, most of the governors of your individual states--especially those who would control ten segments instead of little lumps of 50.

Why? They "claim" that in order to force Congress to balance the federal budget, a CRC must be held, and the Constitution revised to include a Balanced Budget Amendment (BBA). Within that "change" could be lumped every other confounded enslavement clause you can think of.

I suggest, after you read this Journal, that you locate as many organizations or persons as possible and pitch in your support--immediately, for you are running very, very short of

time.

There are no clear-cut rules or guidelines governing the operation of a second convention, and once convened, there is nothing to prevent the convention delegates from making extensive revisions to the entire Constitution at will, or scrapping the document altogether. Believe me, the ones who would sit in the convention are carefully chosen cartel members with explicit instructions to do exactly this.

Today, in truth, America is literally a breath away from holding its second Constitutional Convention. Dear ones, under the guise of all the "good" they would do, 30 of the 34 states needed in order to trigger such a convention have already passed legislation calling on Congress to act. There were originally 32 but two rescinded.

ONLY FOUR MORE STATES NEED PASS SIMILAR LEGISLATION, AND CONGRESS WILL HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO HOLD A CONVENTION FOR THE PURPOSE OF REVISING THE CONSTITUTION.

Well, the battle is raging at fever-pitch. With the threat of a full-blown CRC only four states away, new CRC legislation is now being introduced in as many as 17 other states. It is more important and urgent now than ever for you concerned Americans to get up off your assets and do something lest you lose your freedom forever.

BACKGROUND

Some two hundred years ago, in your method of counting, the United States was governed under what was labelled the Arti-

cles of Confederation, a weak Constitution which gave the federal government very little power to operate.

Arguments persist to this day as to the merits of the Articles of Confederation, but many Founding Fathers saw them as a failure as inflation raged; states quarreled and engaged in trade wars. Apparently, the fundamental problem was a weak central government -- or, one which failed to carry out its legitimate function -- the protection of individual rights. Now, if that is what the government would do you would have merits unbounded but that is not what governments do with power.

At any rate, to ensure these rights, and help alleviate America's early economic and political problems, a meeting was called "for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation." But the Articles of Confederation were never revised! Instead, they were scrapped, and replaced the United States Constitution. Do you begin to see how sweeping the housecleaning can be?

Fortunately for America, the 55 men who attended the Constitutional Convention of 1787 were trustworthy statesmen. The Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Bolsheviks and Zionists had not yet gained control of your nation and world. They were not interested in Global Control but rather freedom and the rights of individual citizens. The document they created stood the test of time, effectively limiting the power of government, and protecting the rights of individuals. In so doing, it became a model for, and the envy of, the rest of the globe -- whose citizens believe it to still be operative. How

many of you U.S. citizens believe it to be operative today? (sic sic) You will see clearly as we unfold the Medical Monopoly, Legal Unjustice, Political Desecration and other citizen imprisonment clauses (all unconstitutional, of course) how the disease has entered every joint and fiber of your nation and seeped into world control and downfall.

The Constitution, with its clearly-defined limits on government power, played the leading role in the rise of the United States from a small, weak and new nation, to the number one economic and military power in the world.

PERFECTION?

Oh my gosh, chelas, of course not! And, therefore, to deal with its potential imperfections, the delegates to the original Convention created the amendment process. I bet you thought that was what the new Convention would be about-- nay, nay, nay!

Article V of the Constitution gives Congress two specific ways to introduce Constitutional amendments. It declares:

"The Congress, whenever two-thirds of both Houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose Amendments to this Constitution, or, on the application of the legislatures of two-thirds of the several States, shall call a Convention for proposing Amendments, which, in either case, shall be valid to all intents and purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the Legislatures of three-fourths of the several states, or by Conventions in three-

fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be proposed by Congress."

Therefore, as you can see, amendments can either be proposed by Congress, or, upon application of two-thirds of the states a convention must be held to propose amendments. In either case, before an amendment can become a part of the Constitution it must be approved by three-fourths of the states. (But remember, the Israeli Zionists now control--have bought--60% of your Congress so who would rewrite your Constitution, do you suppose?)

In a nutshell, then, a CRC is a meeting of the delegates of the 50 states for discussions and proposals relating to the amending, changing or re-writing of the U.S. Constitution. At a convention, ANY part of the Constitution is fair game for change or deletion. The scope and variety of changes that can be made are limited only by the imaginations -- and morals -- of the participating state delegates and how large a bribe must be to ensure immoral voting. Since you and I witness the unlimited fall to bribery of your highest congressional representatives, how safe do you feel about their "moral" attitudes? Check out the bedroom habits, not to even mention the bribe taking while ALL claim they have done nothing illegal! I can hardly get Dharma to continue typing, she feels it so hopeless. Just check the membership lists of the Trilateral Commission, the inter-family relationships of all your top officials, the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations and frankly, your Senate and House of Representative lists. All of these can be obtained

through the Liberty Library and hopefully, soon, through America West or, these Journals will be available through Liberty Library--if you all demand it. But you DO have to DEMAND IT!

LIBERTY LIBRARY, 300 INDEPENDENCE AVE, S.E., WASHINGTON, D.C. 20003.

DEMAND THAT THEY READ THEM, REVIEW THEM INDIVIDUALLY, AND SPOTLIGHT THEM IN PUBLIC NOTICE AS WELL AS CARRY THEM IN THE LIBRARY. THIS IS THE WAY YOU BEGIN TO MAKE A MAJOR IMPACT AS THE LITTLE VOICES BECOME LOUD VOICES AND FINALLY, NOTHING SAVE FREEDOM WILL BE ACCEPTABLE. BUT YOU MUST BE INFORMED AND YOU MUST INSIST THAT THE NATION BECOME INFORMED--DEMAND, DEMAND, DEMAND! FORGET ALIENS--DEMAND THE TRUTH BE SHOWERED UPON THE POPULACE--BECOME THE VOICE THAT CANNOT BE SILENCED!

I CANNOT STRESS FIRMLY ENOUGH -- A SECOND CONVENTION WHICH WILL WIPE AWAY AT LEAST TEN OF YOUR RIGHTS IS IMMEDIATELY LOOMING BEFORE YOUR NATION! IT WILL MAKE WATER-GATE, SPACE-GATE AND IRAN-GATE LOOK LIKE A FOOLISH GAME OF MARBLES OR DARTS AND, THIS TIME, YOU WILL BE THE LOSER IN THE MIDDLE!

James Madison in 1788 said it very well: "Having witnessed the difficulties and dangers experienced by the first convention which assembled under every propitious circumstance,

I should tremble for the result of a second, meeting in the present temper of America. . .the prospect of a second convention would be viewed by all of Europe as a dark cloud hanging over the Constitution. . ."

REAL DANGERS

You have some dangers today that were not present the first time. There are two immediate, overriding dangers posed by the calling of a second CRC. They are: the threat that public announcement of a new CRC could trigger a global financial panic leading to national bankruptcy for the economic collapse hangs like the blade of Damocles at best; and the threat that, once convened, the convention would degenerate into a political free-for-all -- a "runaway convention" with "chain reaction" which would probably uproot the entire U.S. Constitution with replacement by total control of individuals in a police state. You are very near to that at present; it is simply that it is still unconstitutional to do the things done unto you and then, all that limits control would be dissolved--you would be "had".

Both of these growing threats merit the serious consideration and scrutiny of all freedom-loving Americans. Why? Because ultimately, the hardest-hit victims of a CRC will prove to be the honest, hard-working citizens of your country. In short, the CRC will hurt Mr. and Mrs. America the very most and you are already the ones paying the price, so you had better know what to expect in advance if you want to avoid getting caught up in the panic and rendered helpless to the politicians.

Before these two rapidly growing threats become crip-

pling realities you need to know some things:

THREAT #1: GLOBAL FINANCIAL PANIC LEADING TO ECONOMIC DEPRESSION AND NATIONAL BANKRUPTCY.

In Madison's day there were also political circumstances which were actually quite similar to those of today only on a more limited scale. There was a loan to America from Holland that had literally spared you Americans from impending bankruptcy. Madison cautioned in the strongest of terms that your allies would be very suspicious of a second convention, because it could easily be used to negate re-payment of foreign debt. Now could this be a ploy to do exactly that, my friends?

Today, some 200 years later, America finds itself in virtually the same position only magnified a trillion-fold. How many hundreds of billions of dollars worth of loans has the U.S. been granted by foreign countries over the past 10 years alone, in order to keep your financial "house of cards" from crumbling? Japan, by itself, has now helped finance over a TRILLION worth of American debt!

Yes, I know they keep sending your money off to every where else in the world--BUT, IT IS NOT YOUR MONEY WHICH IS GOING! IT IS BORROWED! AMERICAN PERSONAL INCOME TAXES GO ONLY TO PAYMENT OF DEBT INTEREST! If Japan decided today to no longer support your debt, it would all be over! But they, too, are members of the Trilateral Commission so the globe teeters on a pinhead.

Opening a second Constitutional Convention would send a clear, unmistakable signal to your allies and enemies alike that America is bracing for major institutional change. One major change would be to allow the actual power change to one man rule--i.e., the President could single-handedly, move into all-out world war and you could do nothing whatsoever about it! It is a planned transposition.

If large, or even quite modest quantities of your certificates of debt were to be cashed in at par as a result of panic in overseas markets, the stock market crash of October 1987 would pale in comparison--and that is exactly what happened, only it was a few bonds. Calling for a convention would undoubtedly trigger just such an event in the world exchanges, as easily today as snapping your finger.

The results of such a panic by worried foreign investors? The stock market would simply disintegrate in the initial chaos. Corporate America would lay in shambles. And Americans by the tens of millions would lose absolutely everything they have ever worked for -- material possessions first, and then individual rights and liberties directly afterwards as "emergency measures" proposed at the convention are hurriedly approved and implemented by panicky delegates.

Get up on your feet and demand that your state and federal representatives oppose all calls for a Constitutional Convention.

THREAT #2: A "RUNAWAY CONVENTION" THAT COULD BE USED TO UPROOT THE CONSTITUTION AND REPLACE YOUR PRESENT

FORM OF GOVERNMENT.

The greatest threat posed by a second convention is that it could easily become a "runaway convention". That is, instead of being limited to a single issue such as the so-called Balanced Budget Amendment or Anti-flag Burning, the convention could just as easily be opened up to an unending parade of issues and proposals alien to the American way of life as it used to be.

A runaway CRC could result in literally dozens of dangerous changes to your control system and freedom of "rights". It would change the entire structure as now laid forth.

Ones tend to pooh-pooh these possibilities as impossible--but this is the same government who gave you Iran-gate, Watergate and has covered the space situation for half a century right under your trusting noses.

Oops, there is a precedent? Remember that the 1787 convention was convened for the sole purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation. Yet they were not revised. They were trashed and replaced completely--and these were good old boys actually looking out for your personal welfare. It can just as realistically happen today with trashing of your entire Constitution--for already the "laws in court" are functioning "as if" it were already a fact. You have no common law any more--you function under Admiralty law and the rule of basically one man--the Judge God! Have you tried to get a fair hearing with a jury in a dispute in an amount over the constitutional \$20? Have you tried to represent yourself in a court without a lawyer? Have you tried just to get enough

money to pay for a lawyer? I thought not!

How about a few words from a former Supreme Court Justice, Warren Burger, "Should we have another Constitutional Convention? There is no way, any more than the Continental Congress could control the convention in Philadelphia, to put a muzzle on a Constitutional Convention today. Once convened, it will do whatever the majority wants it to do. I would not favor it."

SAFETY CHECKS?

Nonetheless, CRC supporters argue and prattle that there is a protective barrier of so-called safety checks surrounding a second CRC. They claim these are designed specifically to prevent a second convention from becoming such a "runaway convention".

But would they do the job? Take a look at the eight major "safety checks" the CRC forces are touting, in order to see how much or how little safety is actually provided:

Safety Check #1: Once a convention has been called, Congress can avoid it by acting on the balanced budget amendment itself.

NOT TRUE. Once 34 states call for the convention, Congress has no choice but to convene it according to the clear wording of Article V of the U. S. Constitution.

Safety Check #2: Congress establishes the convention procedures, and can control the Convention in this manner.

NOT TRUE. Nowhere in the Constitution does it state how convention proceedings are to be determined, nor how the

delegates are to be selected. Since formal convention proceedings are non-existent to date, how can a convention be controlled through them?

Safety Check #3: The delegates would have a legal obligation to stay on the topic of a balanced budget.

NOT TRUE. Nowhere in the law, as it pertains to a CRC, can one find ANY legal obligation of delegates--NOWHERE!

Safety Check #4: The voting public would demand that a convention be limited.

NOT TRUE. Be realistic, for good or for bad, the voters have been demanding a balanced budget amendment for a long time. The same members of Congress who have ignored this plea would be in the position of selecting convention delegates, or having the delegates hand-picked from their districts. Voters would no more be able to influence these delegates than they influence their own Congressional reps right now that sell out to the foreign lobbys and take bribes on a regular and ongoing basis.

Safety Check #5: Even if delegates did favor opening the convention to another issue, it is unlikely they would all favor opening it to the same issue.

TRUE! In fact, they would open the convention up to multitudes of issues and proposals already on the waiting lists. And the same kinds of shady political deals would occur then as they do every day in Washington, D.C., i.e., "You give me this, and I'll give you that." Now you tell me if there is truly safety for the hens to lock the fox in the hen-house? Congressmen foxes are "always hungry".

Safety Check #6: Congress would have the power to refuse ratification of any additional amendment proposals.

Nowhere is this procedure clearly spelled out. Besides, if Congress were of a mind to limit a convention to the sole issue of a balanced budget amendment, why haven't they simply taken the issue up amongst themselves, and added the amendment to the Constitution the same way they added the other 16 amendments? BECAUSE IT IS NOT AT ISSUE--THEY WANT TO TAKE AWAY ALL OF YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS WHICH NOW EXIST!!! HEAR ME!?!!

Safety Check #7: Proposals which stray beyond the convention call would be subject to a court challenge.

Would you actually put the entire U.S. Constitution at risk on the flimsy hope that today's wishy-washy courts MIGHT challenge proposals straying beyond the convention call? Even if a proposal or two were to be challenged in court, the court has no obligation whatsoever to strike the offending proposal down.

Safety Check #8: Thirty-eight states must ratify any changes in the Constitution that are passed at a convention.

There is no time limit, my sleepy little friends, for ratification of amendments proposed at Constitutional Conventions, as there are for ALL Congressionally-inspired amendments. Over time, 38 states would ratify ANYTHING. Furthermore, convention delegates can CHANGE THE RATIFICATION REQUIREMENTS VIRTUALLY AT WILL, in order to suit their own agenda,

just as your forefathers did at the convention of 1787!

So where are all the safety measures in the "Safety Checks"--the only checks your Congressional representatives seem to understand are those which are negotiable and payable to themselves personally, along with checks received as loans and sent forth out of your country while your populace can't afford to even have a checking account!

There are no safety checks -- there is simply a big fog of snow being put over on the gullible American public in order to hasten the advent of total control through a second convention.

Well, you do want a balanced budget! Well, unfortunately, the "safety checks" aren't the only fraudulent aspects of today's growing drive to have a new convention called. IN FACT, THE BIGGEST FRAUD OF ALL IS THE BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT (BBA) ITSELF!

Dharma, allow a rest please and this will be our next subject for discussion. I sincerely hope that all you readers will have severe indigestion over these projections. Do you actually have to hand the gun to the executioner for your own execution? You must learn to HEAR what they whisper in secret sessions. For just as you chuckle over the antics of your government politicians--so do they laugh at you while they spit upon your very existence. GET MAD! CONFOUND IT AMERICA--GET MAD!

Hatonn to stand-by. May God truly help you precious children of the lie, for you need it desperately. AHO!

5/29/90 HATONN

BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT: CRUEL FRAUD ON AMERICANS

The logical alternative to holding a second convention would be for Congress to act upon its own volition, and pass a Balanced Budget Amendment if that is what is actually intended. But Congress obviously won't tie its own spendthrift hands with such an amendment.

So far the proposed ones are simply fraud on the American public. In fact, it is now the consensus of opinion that the BBA's proposed to date don't do anything at all to end deficit spending by the government. How can this be? Simple. It's because of five "hidden flaws".

FLAW #1: THE BBA'S FAIL TO DEFINE KEY WORDS.

Key words are not defined. This is important, because words such as "receipt" and "outlay" can have their entire meanings changed within the clear context of the amendment itself. How? By an act of Congress removing an item from the "official" budget and declaring it an "off-budget" item.

FLAW #2: THE BBA'S HAVE BUILT-IN "ESCAPE CLAUSES."

The proposed BBA's usually contain special provisions, called "escape clauses", which give Congress the ability to vote to IGNORE the provisions of the amendment. You can imagine how easy it would be, even under a "tough" BBA, to get today's big-spending Congress to vote to circumvent key provisions of the amendment in order to push through

more spending bills. Instead of eliminating deficit spending, the BBA's merely formalize the process, and legitimize its use.

FLAW #3: THE BBA'S CONTINUE TO ALLOW BORROWING

Deficit spending is caused by borrowing. There will never be a balanced federal budget as long as borrowing continues to finance last year's programs and cost overruns. Since the BBA's except borrowed funds from being counted as a receipt, the maintenance of the status quo is inevitable. The borrowing, and spending, continue as usual.

FLAW #4: THE BBA'S FAIL TO COVER "CONTRIBUTING FACTORS"

All of the major factors that contribute to federal deficits -- borrowing, interest payments, monetization of foreign debt, loan agreements, etc., must be included in any budget-balancing proposal, if its stated goal of "balancing the budget" is truly to be achieved. Unfortunately, there is nothing in the proposed BBA's that would disallow foreign or domestic loan guarantee agreements, or the monetizing of foreign debts. Both are MAJOR contributors to inflation, which helps cause deficits, which necessitate borrowing, which results in interest payments, which drain revenue from circulation, which necessitates additional borrowing, and so on ad infinitum. This is already a worsening cycle.

FLAW #5: THE BBA'S ARE BASED ON "GUESSTIMATES"

The proposed BBA's are based chiefly on Congress' ability to

predict the future and they can't even work on intelligence from the "past". In other words, a budget that is "balanced" on paper is completely Constitutional as far as the BBA is concerned -- even though that budget is based largely on long-term projections, estimates, predictions, averages, and guesses -- statistics can be arranged to meet any need what-so-ever to suit the writer and who would ever even check it out? For instance, if revenue fails to be generated "as predicted" in the budget, the resulting deficit would not be considered in violation. Therefore, the federal government could and would continue to pile up huge deficits, all the while claiming to have "balanced the budget." How convenient!

You can see that passing a BBA would do nothing to solve the government's monetary problems. It also must become obvious that a CRC would not improve the situation -- so you must realize that this is only a cover touted as need for a CRC. Therefore, in conclusion, the BBA is one of the cruelest and most blatant frauds ever foisted upon the taxpayer. A Constitutional Convention certainly would not improve the situation.. especially when your current Constitution has a safe, sane, fool-proof method for balancing the budget built right into it and we shall look at it next.

BALANCE THE BUDGET CONSTITUTIONALLY -- AS IS!

You can accomplish a balanced budget the same way you did the first 150 years of existence.

Constitutional scholars have long recognized that the power of direct taxation included in

the Constitution is the only legitimate, historically-proven and fully-Constitutional means with which to effect a balanced annual federal budget. This power of direct taxation for balancing the federal budget can be found by an attentive reading of Article I of the Constitution, and within the official legislative history of both America and the Constitution.

* "Representatives and Direct Taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included in this Union, according to their respective Numbers. . ."

* "No Capitation, or other Direct Tax shall be laid unless in proportion to the Census or Enumeration herein before directed to be taken."

(Source: Article I, Section 2, Clause 3; and Article I, Section 9, Clause 4, respectively.)

Now, do not misunderstand what I say to you. I am neither taking pro or con sides to the topic of taxation; we are speaking of "Balancing" a budget and pointing out that you already have that which you need--in the Constitution.

How about those first 150 years? Congress was to first use tariffs to fund the needs of the nation. Then, if more money was needed, they could use excise taxes. After that, if the federal government still needed more money to fund its various projects and obligations, then Congress would send each of the State Legislatures a bill for their share of the amount of funding needed.

The determination of how much money each state's "share" should be based on the Census formula -- the same rule which determines the

number of members each state receives in the House of Representatives. Upon receiving their "bill" from Congress, the individual state legislatures would then determine the best ways to raise the needed money from among the residents of the state.

WHAT IS GOOD ABOUT THIS? IF THE "BILLS" SENT TO THE STATE LEGISLATURES BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT STARTED GETTING EXCESSIVE, THE GOVERNORS AND PEOPLE OF EACH STATE COULD SIMPLY AND HONESTLY POINT TO THEIR OWN STATE'S DELEGATION TO CONGRESS AND CALL THEM TO ACCOUNT FOR IRRESPONSIBLE SPENDING HABITS IN CONGRESS. Then, come election time, the people of each state would vote out any big-spending Congressional representatives, and replace them with individuals who were more apt to vote "No"! on anything that even appeared to increase federal spending. In this way, excessive federal government spending was minimized, the federal budget was balanced annually, and the tax burden of each citizen was kept to a bare minimum.

Today, however, Congress appears quite afraid to use those Constitutionally-mandated powers of direct taxation. The reasons for this are four-fold:

#1. THEY ARE VERY APT TO UNCOVER THE FACT THAT THE INCOME TAX LAW IS UNLAWFUL, NULL AND VOID (16TH AMENDMENT) AND THEN THE FAT WOULD HIT THE FIRE AND EXPLODE.

#2. Congress has been

telling you for years that there is no way out of your present deficit crisis without a Constitutional amendment mandating a balanced federal budget--in order to get a CRC and really blast you taxpayers. Therefore, for Congress to even admit the existence of this proven method for balancing the budget, they would also have to admit they've been looking you right in the eye and lying to you all along.

#3. Some members of Congress WANT a CRC to be convened so limitations on Congressional powers can be removed and the balance of power can shift in their favor. Having to admit the existence of a Constitutional power that eliminates deficits almost overnight would take the wind right out of the sails of those who claim to support a CRC for the purpose of eliminating those very same federal deficits.

#4. Today's big-spending Congressional representatives do not want to impose a direct tax on the states. Why? Because they know that to do so would force them to be held accountable to the governor, legislature and citizenry of their own state. Instead of being able to vote indiscriminately in favor of legislation that drives federal spending higher and higher, they would have to justify every new expenditure to you the people. DON'T BE LONGER FOOLED, THE CRC IS TO IMPOSE LAWS AND CHANGE LAWS--NOT BALANCE A BUDGET OR STOP FLAG BURNING!

Keep in mind, beloved friends, that the very ones who are pushing for a convention are the very ones directly set up by the "Cartel" who would have global control--it is not even

well-hidden. Please note that you are so brainwashed that you don't even notice who the enemy actually is. You fall into the old trap of believing these global puppet masters are the good and altruistic philanthropists. Nay, and you will pay dearly with your freedom and your material goods. Look very, very carefully at that which is being foisted upon you in your inattention.

Hatonn to clear please. Thank you.

* * * * *

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

R.R.P.P.*

*RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX

In truth there is Hope. "The truth will set you free." Do not turn away--join together and find truth and come into community and demand a return to Godness and your Constitution as given forth by your forefathers for protection of your wondrous freedoms.

-----As America falls so falls the world for the Plan was well laid and the Plan includes the whole of the globe.

The takeover is so insidious and deadly that man does not even realize he is being enslaved in mass. If this Satanic cartel is allowed to continue and fulfill their mission, it will be the start of the darkest ages your planet will have ever witnessed--there will be mass annihilation of mankind by the billions and YOU have no recourse.

God, my petition is that you of the masses be given into the hearing and seeing, for you can stop this thing if you want to do so. If you act not, then I bless you and pray for mercy for, as free people, you will be finished!

* * * * *

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA.
93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 5

5/19/90 HATONN

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. Stressed out? No, it is a very real bombardment, chela--very real and intended. You need input other than Constitution this day to regain purpose.

I am going to purposely offend many of you. Especially those who want to dine on the lies of perfection in being--just "being". Good luck, because you are dwelling on scenarios that will not be in consciousness. Satan has set up his programs to take power from you and give it unto all things other than assuming responsibility for self and appropriate actions to change from his plan for you. You ones will use perfectly wondrous tools such as astrology, crystals, psychic communications and never think twice as to WHO might be on the other end of the line. The Master Deceiver will always tell you he is God, and he is--but it is the God of darkness. Further, you readily give your power unto human fragments who also deceive you. GIVE YOUR POWER TO NO ONE. GOD DOES NOT WANT YOUR POWER--HE WANTS YOU TO USE IT FOR HE GAVE IT UNTO YOU. FALSE CLEARING OF YOUR SPACE WILL NOT CUT IT, MY FRIENDS. RATTLING OFF A BUNCH OF "CLEARING WORDS" WILL NOT CLEAR YOUR SPACE BUT RATHER MAKE YOU A VICTIM IN

WIDE OPEN INVITATION TO THAT WHICH YOU CLAIM TO DESIRE TO PUT FROM YOU. OH YES, I SEE ONES OF YOU "TRYING" SO HARD THAT YOU BLAST CHASMS IN YOUR SHIELD. STOP YOUR SETTING UP OF "HATONN TESTING", CLEAR YOURSELVES AND ENTER INTO COMMUNION WITH AN OPEN MIND INSTEAD OF CONSCIOUS EFFORT AT SPECIFICS. WITHOUT EGO INVOLVEMENT, I AM A FAR SUPERIOR "TESTOR" THAN ARE YOU. I KNOW WHEN YOU ARE "SETTING ME UP" AND WE HAVE NO MORE TIME FOR THIS TRIVIA. IF YOU DOUBT ME--FINE! WAIT WITH AN OPEN MIND AND PERHAPS YOU WILL CHANGE YOURS. IF NOT, I ASK THAT YOU SIMPLY WITHDRAW AND LEAVE US TO OUR WORK AND YOU GO PLAY ELSEWHERE. WE FORCE NO MAN, NOR DO WE PLEAD, BEG OR BEND UNTO GAMES. THE LOAD HEREIN IS TOO HEAVY AND WE WILL NOT CARRY A LOAD FOR ONES WHO SIMPLY WANT TO "RIDE" RATHER THAN SHARE.

No, Dharma, this is not discipline--this is truth and a reminder to all as ones come forth to participate. This is a group like no other on your placement--we have no Gurus, just fellow-workers and teach-

ers with a bit more experience. Ours is to bring forth truth in the written word and build. We work within the "system" in that we might not call great attention prematurely and we "do it better". We are out to overthrow or enslave no one.

GLOOM, DOOM, FEAR AND FRIGHT!

These words are sent forth from your enemies as directed at our work. If you are not almost in a panic, you obviously do not yet have the picture! It is through the knowledge of the probabilities as they continue to exist and worsen, that you can function. There is hope beyond measure, but most will turn away in order to continue to hide from truth and Satan will urge you to do exactly that!

Your day to day changes are naught! They are simple perturbations which fluctuate with possibility changes--the overall projections only strengthen. The probabilities of total disaster loom ever greater with each perceived day of passage. I suppose you must hear those probabilities again for I see that three weeks have passed without reminding and already you mostly assume "its all off!" No, it is all on, and closer.

SCENARIO OF MASS CON- SCIOUSNESS

This is where I all but lose

Dharma for she has had to witness this over and over and it is debilitating. But ones want the excitement of "hearing" it again and again for no one returns to re-read the Journals as reminder. The drive is to "get the next one" and perhaps the game will have changed. Well, it is slowly changing but you must never lose sight of the goal.

Let me again paint the picture as you are painting it in mass consciousness for, so far, all are working most diligently to bring the prophecies to fruition just as SATAN wrote them! **GOD DOES NOT DESTROY HIS CREATIONS--SATAN DOES!**

There has always been that feeling harboring within each of you that somehow you are Christians and, especially if you are Christians in America, you will be *exonerated* from world tribulations. This becomes your biggest mistake of all you comprehensible thoughts, for let me state in the records that whatever should occur in Europe and Asia -- will most definitely include your United States and every living person on the face of the planet. Remember--"no living thing shall escape!"?

The good, but misguided "Christian" -- regardless of his pre-trained background and faith (for indoctrinated religions are MAN trained) **WILL NOT** survive all of the coming tribulations any more than those who believe in the atheistic side of the teachings. What has been prophesied **WILL HAPPEN**. For man has brought these tribulations down on himself, he has planned the path within the play and he has forgotten that he can change of it. Frankly, very, very few have any wish to change of it for life has become so violent that only more violence gives any relationship to "living". The entire point of this experience is totally lost on the masses of mankind.

It is common knowledge and all experts on your placement regarding this subject do agree, that it is only a matter of time before you have a malfunction on the 'safety systems' controlling thermonuclear weaponry, or some politician who has a terminal case of 'bats in the belfry' unleashes a Thermo-Nuclear Holocaust by direct intent or possibly accidental means. Whether that holocaust comes by accident or design matters little to you caught up in the aftermath.

Don't just blame the half truths of Holy Scriptures or simply prophecy because your military "experts" also agree on outcome. Estimates all confirm that approximately **ONE THIRD** of the world populace, within the bounds of a 'ground zero', will be executed in the initial set of explosions; an additional **ONE THIRD** will die of the after effects, radiation poisoning, contaminated food and water, the lack of proper medical supplies, neglect and above all--exposure to fallout. Military actions that will most certainly follow such a devastation will take advantage of the final **ONE THIRD**, who in turn will be drafted into total slavery, either by your government or to the systems of the invading forces! You can verify these predictions in the book of Ezekiel, Chapter 5:7-11 for those of you who have your checkpoints from your historical writings.

"Therefore thus says the Lord God: Because you are more turbulent than the nations that are around you, and have not walked in my statutes to the ordinances, but have acted according to the ordinances of the nations that are round about you; therefore thus says the Lord God: Behold I, even I, am against you; and I will execute judgments in the midst of you in the sight of nations. And

because of all your abominations I will do with you what I have never done, and the like of which I will never do again. Therefore, Fathers shall eat their sons in the midst of you, and sons shall eat their fathers; and any of you who survive I shall scatter to the winds. Wherefore, as I live, says the Lord God, surely, because you have defiled my sanctuary with all your detestable things and with all your abominations, therefore I will cut you down."

God? Doesn't sound like the God I know! God won't do one blame thing to you--but you will! Satan has told you these things in order that you will rebel against this wrathful and terrifying "God" of Light who eats his children and parents. And because Satan has caused you to believe these things you will see to it that they come to pass. Crystals won't turn it around and neither will chanting Ooms! Standing forth in God Light and refusing to accept such judgment can! How many of you will do it? It means coming back into the Laws of God and The Creation but man has also been told there is no "fun" or "profit" in so doing! **YOU ARE BLINDED PEOPLE OF THE LIE FROM INCEPTION!**

CONSIDER THE STORY AS WRITTEN

In reading the above reference, you must be made aware of two major factors (at least this is how the story has been handed down). One, the Temple at, and in the City of Jerusalem was, at the time when Ezekiel wrote these verses, in a devastating pile of rubble. Further, how do you **KNOW** that Ezekiel wrote anything at all--do you believe his name was actually Ezekiel and are you sure it is spelled thusly? You **REALLY** do not **KNOW** much of anything, do you? So, as long as mankind goes

on 'ASSUMING' it will come to pass as ASSUMED! It must--do you see? Well, let us continue to "assume" regarding Ezekiel. He was a prisoner at that time, being one of those carried off in the Exile in Babylon. Therefore, he absolutely HAD TO BE REFERRING TO SOME OTHER TIME, and since it has not yet happened. . . it does seem to carry such a meaning into your perceived future. . . to your generation (generation being approximately 40 years and the last generation estimated to come from about 1961 through 2001 A.D. You see, you even set your time limits as Satan points them out unto you. In Pleiades we live well over a thousand years in most placements in human format and move on when the experience is desired change. We set our guidelines according to Lighted God and The Creation which does not limit us).

Well, lets see now, there also seems to be a provision for a select remnant to be bound in the "skirt of the Prophet" that will also BE TRIED IN THE FIRE! OUCH! And that remnant WILL BECOME "Jerusalem"! This is all stated very clearly.

"BIG BOOM"

Since the Big Boom is more inevitable now than in any of those centuries that have preceded you, and the Remnant is a promise of God, doesn't it make sense to at least attempt to become one of the Remnant? I wouldn't know because there seems to be no concerted opinion as to exactly who is who in your perception. But for the sake of this story - - - .

And right here all the hallelujah nitwits inject their falsity and idiocies that BEFORE all these tribulations and holocausts occur, Jesus will come out of the heavens onto a soft fluffy cloud and scoop up all the Christians of the world and save them from the hotfoot!

In as clear a language as possible to those self righteous half-wits, God said AFTER (if you believe the teachings). . . NOT BEFORE! There are three accounts recorded IN HIS OWN WORDS (however He spoke to them then as different from now) and since it IS His Coming, HE SHOULD CERTAINLY KNOW IF ANYONE DOES.

In Matthew 24: 29,30, it states:

"Immediately AFTER the tribulations of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give off light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of heaven will be shaken; THEN WILL APPEAR THE SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN IN THE HEAVENS, and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY."

I would guess that no matter how you prefer to translate that passage (assuming, of course, truth), it still refers to AFTER, and again I refer you to the fact that there HAS NOT been a time in ALL civilizations when the sun did not shine nor was the moon without light AND the Lord has not appeared in the heavens with all His power and glory. . thus once again, this passage is quite clear as it refers to your future days on earth. You see, if you believe a portion, then to be consistent--you must believe it all. Well, all the nice disciples said AFTER! Therefore, I guess you must assume that all doctrines, distortions and delusions to the contrary are invalid.

OOPS!

Thus, the only "meeting in the air" as taught you concerning the 'Rapture' is going to be between

uncountable tons of dirt, debris, trash, flying parts of buildings, automobiles, parts and pieces of civilization's accomplishments, radioactive elements in and of the nuclear war heads and millions of bodies, of which a great many will be those who were standing around waiting to meet Jesus in mid air.

But what about that Holy Remnant (if they were given to a TRUE HOLY PROPHET of God, then wouldn't they be ENTRUSTED to a chosen Holy Prophet of God?) If this is so, then that would certainly exclude all of the priests, ministers, dogooders, proclaimed Christians, saints and above all, the politicians of your planet. If not any of those, then who? Well, of course, the anointed!

Whoop-de-do and whoopee, did you not realize that in each and every generation and civilization, God appoints ONE MAN to be a witness of it? That man, whoever he/she might be, is the Anointed One. Now before you hallelujah Christians get started again and insist that this Anointed One would have to be one of their denomination or the direct line out of Abraham, Isaiah comes and bursts the bubble and tells it differently.

"Thus says the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have grasped, to subdue nations before him that gates may not be closed: I will be before you and level the mountains, I will break in pieces the doors of bronze, and cut asunder the bars of iron, I will give you the treasures of darkness and the hoards in secret places, that you may know that it is I, the Lord!"

A hundred and seventy five years before the events, a TRUE Prophet of God recorded the facts (and you know it is true because

the book says so), of the fall of Babylon, the King's name who would make this all happen, and a much overlooked detail that seems to confirm the words in that long sentence; "And I will loose the Loins of Kings" is again recorded in Daniel, Chapter Five. Belshazzar, the son of King Nebuchadnezzar very likely soiled his pantaloons and made royal diaper changing quite a chore. Therefore, if this detail is correct, then so is the title given upon King Cyrus of the Lord's Anointed!

However, King Cyrus was neither Christian, Jewish or any other of the line of one called Abraham--he was Persian!

"Now, you might be very pleased, or relieved, to know that the Anointed of this Last Generation is American. He was born at 7:38 A.M., Tuesday, March 24, 1936 at Fort Grand, West Virginia. This date is confirmed and it is recorded through the mathematical geometry in the Great Pyramid of Gizeh." Who said? Who pronounced this great truth, err-a lie? Well, let us just go on and I advise you to ignore the above statement.

"Just like Noah in his day, Moses in his day, David and Solomon in their days, and Immanuel, commonly called Jesus, in His day; all of whom had DUAL COMMISSIONS. First, and like all other One Hundred and Seventy Five Anointed, from Ish, commonly called Adam, who was the First Anointed of his Generation, Jesus, by the same token was a witness not only for a generation but the entire civilization, but secondly He is to GATHER AND PREPARE FOR THE HOLY ELECT REMNANT against the Day of the Holocaust and the tribulations that will befall all mankind.

"The Logistics are extreme, and so are the qualifications! God does not want, nor will He accept, weak-kneed namby pamby; the

conditions prior to, and during and after the coming holocaust will require a knowing and a dedicated people! The survival of the Holy Elect Remnant depends on it. One of God's titles is Lord of Hosts, and this in plain every day English means: Commander of many armies. In short, God is a strict disciplinarian, and HIS orders to HIS Anointed are to structure the Holy Remnant in such a manner as to require Military Obligations of Everybody. Therefore, the government of God is Military Religion."

I think I, Hatonn, am going to be sick! Watch out below for the "Holy slosh". God is not a strict disciplinarian--Hatonn may be, Aton is not! He lets you do whatever you want to do--without interference! You make your bed, my friend, any way you choose--just know that you will also lie upon it.

Now let me quote another "authority" from the great Pyramid informers and Biblical scholars and over 12 million books were sold so it must be true!?!

"This Holy Government has been given full instructions for the Places of Refuge, survival systems of energy, sanitation, food production and preservation and all the necessary organization and assignment of responsibilities. Even the manner of choosing, and proving those who will 'eat the feast of the bridegroom', while outside there is the wailing and gnashing of teeth of those who will suffer the tribulations and holocaust.

"Cults are not permitted nor tolerated! The likes of Jim Jones and those supposedly responsible adults who supported and followed him, are where they ought to be: dead and now burning in hell!

"Narcotics, liberalism, communisms, whoremongers, racemixers and all other such degenerates are flatly forbidden! If this should offend you in the slightest, I suggest you go back and read all of the laws given by Moses. That Holy Law was, and still is, in effect and unchanged. It was not nailed to the cross along with Jesus, but there are some hides that will be for saying so.

"As for the One Hundred Forty Four Thousand of this elect; they are from or are chosen of each of the Tribes of Israel, meaning that Jerusalem, England, America, France and Australia are the INCLUSIVE. . .with the *exception of Dan, present day DENMARK!* Once it becomes known who those tribes are, the choosing of them will make more sense, but suffice it to say that Dan has been excluded for 'polluting the Holy Blood Line'. However, the part about those men 'not being defiled of women' doesn't mean they might not have wives, but it does mean that they are not henpecked nor willfully dependent on them."

Oh, now I know that I shall be sick. I shall not give this man's name who writes this drivel but know that he leads great multitudes by the millions.

PROPHET BASHING

Yes, that's me--Hatonn the Prophet Bashar! But you know what? I am going to share some visions with you and I am not going to take time to do this writing according to your English professor for I want the most information I can get to you in the very shortest possible fashion. I tell you herein, these things shall come to pass upon you people if

you change not your ways and move back into the laws of God and The Creation--the above is the big B-word. I'll tell you right now that if you follow explicitly the law of Moses--you are doomed to a worse fate than you have drawn forth for yourself. NO MAN SHALL SAY WHAT GOD SHALL OR SHALL NOT DO! FOR MAN TO PRONOUNCE THESE THINGS AS FACTUAL IS TO PROVE THAT HE KNOWS NOT THE TRUE AND WONDEROUS CREATOR.

NOW FOR SOME FACTS, PLEASE

That which is projected will most probably come upon you for the perception is so staid, it is quite unpleasant indeed. I will say that the man who projected the above has been wrong in every date he has predicted and, therefore, denounces himself as a prophet by his own definition. However, he has some facts which bear repeating and are unpleasant indeed. He wrote of these things a decade ago and I know not, and care even less, how he explains those things that did not come to pass in the 80s. Do not be distracted by such rubbish--just keep your eye on the goal.

THE HOLOCAUSTAL YEARS

It now becomes urgent that you pay attention for--correct or incorrect--the perception planted in the consciousness of man projects the following and therefore it will probably come to pass as written for you show no signs of change.

"For those of you who feel the word holocaust applies only to the slaughtering of some two and a half million Jews in Germany (Interruption. NEVER state that Hatonn has told you that the "holocaust" in Germany did not occur. I have said it did not occur as you have been told. A. Hitler was a basket case of evil and he

practiced it most openly. However, he was a "divine" being. Ah, shock and stutter! All beings are divine! Now, the extermination camps and gas chambers are the magnificent hoax--not the incarceration and deaths of millions of people--keep your facts straight if you quote Hatonn, please.), you had better give some second thoughts to its meaning and the prophecy of these times.

"A HOLOCAUST BY DEFINITION IN THIS CONTEXT IS A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION BY FIRE, WHETHER IT COMES FROM EARTH'S ERUPTIONS OR FROM A WELL PLANNED OR ACCIDENTAL THERMONUCLEAR BOMB BURSTING IN AIR OR ELSEWHERE. *THE PAIN AND DEVASTATION BY SUCH A MEANS IS NEARLY INCOMPREHENSIBLE. FOR ANYONE TO FULLY UNDERSTAND--NO AMOUNT OF WRITING CAN DO IT JUSTICE OR DESCRIBE ITS POWER OR ITS AFTERMATH.*"

(Many of you who write and work with us have seen it in its full glory of destruction. Little Crow, Dharma, etc., have been caused to experience it over and over that they go on with their conscious commitment to effort at bringing the truth of it unto you. I care not whether or not you believe--it is truth and you are headed, as a world, directly in the path to that very happening. Worse, the "goodly" speakers will tell you differently--no, it will be exactly as projected if you do not wake up and change course.)

"In any thermonuclear blast, a 50 megaton bomb carries the explosive power of fifty million tons of TNT within a height of just 1.2 miles above target. The pressure gradient of that force would totally destroy all areas up to a 35 mile range and would sweep 100 million tons of dirt and debris into

the air of roofs, cars, glass, power lines, poles, bridges, boats, and thousands of house structures. THE CARBON from the electrical wiring of power, telephone lines, TV cables, etc., takes to radioactivity as a duck takes to water and the destruction of carbon is devastating all by itself. It would take well over 5,220 years to lose JUST ONE HALF of its destructive forces, so all these millions of tons of radio-active debris floating in mid air is only a minor factor compared with the actual devastation at ground level. If mere ounces of thermonuclear energy can lift millions of tons into the air, what would your imagination do for you if a 100 megaton bomb were exploded? (Try 150 Megs--that is where the underground "testing" is set beyond which we can shut you down. And your experts tell you it doesn't even affect the fault lines or the dams or, or, or!) However, with all the H bombs blowing off at different intervals, there would be survivors of at least 140 million people and others of a mutated form, those who are radio-active and those, of course, who are gradually dying a tortuous existence.

(Now for the good news.) "We need only experience a total of five (or less, depending upon circumstances prevailing) 50 megaton bombs to bring about the start of the holocaust. It takes but one thermonuclear or neutron bomb to rearrange our atom structure and create a chain reaction that would carry, with the winds, around the globe. With such a chain reaction, all land and all people of the world are affected. One more, other than those that have been set off in a test program by U.S., Russia, China and others, could seriously damage our protective ozone layer (and you thought it was hair spray), thus emitting concentrated ultra violet rays to penetrate our surface. One bomb would seriously affect animal life, water, and plant life

wherever the fallout occurs."

Remember when China set off a couple of thermonuclear bombs and as an end result, your country suffered the loss of many cattle throughout the midwest and today, several years later, you have begun to experience "acid water" that is presently killing fish, even in the nursery hatchery waters? For those of you who are not familiar with this term, acid water is washed down radio-active carbons from your rains and its effect on fisheries are now taking its toll. No, it is not just from smokestacks--that is something different.

Private wells are now being affected and some of these carbons are filtering through your purification systems. Why don't you know? Because no ones tests for it and you wouldn't want to panic the public, would you? What are you--a rabble rouser and trouble-maker?

Just keep going as you are and you will destroy your atmosphere right out into your stratosphere.

You are setting yourself up for the probability of uncontrollable heat (not global heating as lied about to you, but real hot stuff). If you get enough reaction in your atmosphere you are going to get a real hotfoot--maybe a sustained heat of some 160 degrees. Now this is without any other pestilence.

With such temperatures of this continuous level, your power plants supplying electricity would be forced to shut down from the overload. If this happens, your air conditioning would become useless, thus nearly setting man crazy from the heat blasts. Work in offices, plants and stores would be forced to halt and you would have no refrigeration. Automobiles could not travel for explosions would be common.

And shucks, there you are, a few of you; nagging for shelters underground in the cool breast of Mother. How dare you be such demanding troublemakers.

Now let us look at the aftermath of these explosions, etc. Now you would face a different problem. After any blast or series of blasts, you are faced with a lack of nearly everything that is needed for a perfect survival. Everything is now changed. There is, of course, a tremendous shortage of food--especially uncontaminated food. Everything that lies open in your markets, everything in cardboard or paper containers, wrapped or exposed meats and even frozen items are now in a state of contamination. Canned foods are only safe at opening for mere moments--until the contamination from the air strikes whatever you are preparing. Cooking or boiling will not rid the foods of carbon dust because you must remember the 5,220 years half life. Heated food becomes a problem at any rate for all electricity is turned off and the natural gas lines have erupted under all main arteries of nearby streets. Food will not only be HARD to come by but all but impossible. Will fathers eat sons, etc.? Must man push to limits of finding out? Probably!

There will also be a lack of hospitals, clinics or doctors offices and with this, there certainly would be a great lack of any supplies for treatment. Sickness, radiation poisoning, infections and blindness would normally be the order of the day and to be considered as emergencies of the people. . but no one will pay heed to those who can no longer function under their own power and the majority will be left while the fit and partly healthy push on in hopes another place, another city or even another state may not be in the same situation of utter devastation.

Water would become an ever in-

creasing problem in every manner imagined, but we will look at potable water. Look at your normal water supply. You have, all across your country, open reservoirs that would immediately become contaminated by the radio-active carbons and radio-active dust particles, which cannot be purified in the normal filtration plants, and less so without electricity. Some wells, open, that is, are subject to the same radiation as open waters. Sewage lines that have erupted would seep into the deep enclosed wells and filter into most of the lakes and springs. Rainfall, if caught in open containers, would be as contaminated as all other water for as it falls, it collects all radio-active dust. Thus you now have an even more serious problem than the food itself, and as you know, dehydrated foods are nearly worthless without some water. The only solution for survivors regarding water is a storage of some after it is boiled and when opened, it should be done so under the overhead protection of foil or a comparable material to prevent dust from falling into the mouth of such a container.

You will be without transportation and you will not be able to be outside for periods long enough to travel at best.

Food, as we have discussed previously, will be nearly nil and void. All that was is no longer. Not only the plant life is dead and withered at the stalk, but the grass, for whatever animal is left to feed from it; there are no living trees to hide the sun (if it makes it through the debris clouds) and give off the coolness of shade. Therefore, the only food available is that which was contained in metal storage tins or dried food especially prepared for this event! Or--that which you are growing already, underground or in domed compressed earth greenhouses! So be it.

With the sewage overflowing into the streets and into the nearby streams, infections will run rampant everywhere you turn. Of course, this stench is far less to put up with compared with the millions of dead bodies yet to be placed underground and when buried, such a grave would have to be in excess of three times the normal depth to rid the near surface of the radio-active carbons--and who will be wanting to dig those graves or touch those bodies?

Now, see something pretty. For those who do survive, yet somewhat affected by radiation, you have to face up to the mutants among you--the sick and dying. Mutates are far from a pleasant sight with their boil-like skin, open sores, twisted features and loss of limbs for many. This whole accounting is gruesome to the last degree, but nevertheless, a factual situation of truth.

Do these words sicken you and give you preference to simply have AIDS and get it over with? Ah so, now we can get down to work. Since all human signs point to this very situation--in the quite near future--backed by all those prophecies, supported by many ancient writings and as told to you by "alien" friends and travelers, you have very little choice but to accept what is about to come to pass-----and prepare for it so that it can be turned aside if at all possible but also to allow survival by preparation if mass consciousness fails to change course.

If the course is not changed you will experience days without sun and nights without moonlight. Let me forewarn you that what I have written is quite minimal and shielded relative to what your own "experts" would tell you if they were allowed such.

You are the puppets, my friends, and the clay in the hands of the

world political leaders and all that lies ahead is or will be of a man-made origin. Your great leaders, their relatives or their friends will not fall during the depression years and will not bend to the stamp of the beast under population enslavement. Not only will they not be marked and numbered, but they will not endure the radio-active radiation that is to befall mankind, at the time of upstart--their's comes later indeed. They will hear the cries of human suffering and will witness the mass slaughter of the populace but beyond seeing and hearing, there will be no emotional expression or compassion towards fellowman.

TRUTH OF HOW IT IS WILL GIVE YOU YOUR FREEDOM. YOU MUST KNOW HOW IT IS! Then, and only then, can you move in a direction of safety. At this point in the scenario you haven't even begun to deal with the activities of Mother Nature. Who cares how much time you have left? What difference does it make? What would you do differently if you knew the exacting moment? Would you put off actions? Would you simply give up? WOULD YOU TAKE YOUR GOD-GIVEN GODLINESS AND POWER AND MAKE SOME CHANGES IN THE MASTER DECEIVER'S PLANS? WHO WILL STAND FORTH AND CHANGE THE PLANS? WHO TRULY DOES NOT WISH TO EXPERIENCE THE ABOVE FUN AND GAMES AND PREFERS A COOL BUNKER WITH POWER AND FOOD AND PURE WATER? WELL, YOU ARE GOING TO NEED TURN BACK UNTO GOD AND CREATION IN BALANCE AND EFFORT TOWARD WHOLENESS--THEN, YOU WILL FUNCTION IN TRUTH AND CREATE THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO CHANGE OF THE SCENARIO. I REMIND YOU--NOTHING, NOTHING IS LIKE

YOU PERCEIVE IT TO BE. NOTHING!

Now, tell me--who offers HOPE? The ones who tell you to ignore Dharma's Hatonn, Aton and Sananda Jesus and does all to denounce the work and keep you in darkness and ignorance?--or will you walk with us in Light and truth, uncovering the lies, and allowing you to perfect your path in light?! I twist no arms behind thine backs--I care not if you choose another path--but you WILL BE IN THE CHOOSING--for the perceived clock ticks on and on. God has permitted the "resting" of "time" for some of you who would lead while you come into remembering and balance. It would not appear so for you are pushed, pulled and strung out every way but in rest, but you shall prevail for through truth is the only way from the maze. There is no magic potion, no mystical crystals or feathers, no magic smoke from a Medicine Man's pipe--there is only coming back into the truth of Creator/Creation--no other way at all. You can try every other way under the illusion--and you will change not one iota of it.

Little brothers and sisters, I petition you to take my hand which is offered to you in love and brotherhood for we know of the way, and the lies are hiding of the proper path. There is NOT ONE THING on your placement now that can stop you if you remain in the protection of the lighted brotherhood for the Prince of Lies and Deceit has hoodwinked you from onset--you just do not wish to give up tahat which you perceive to be luxury; fun and fleshly delight--well, that fleshly delight is not so delightful when it boils from thine bones. Hold it in your hearts.

Things manifested in your consciousness are real enough and will be played out in the same type of manifestation so talk of illusion

and being, etc., is fine, it just doesn't change a hair of it. YOU will change it if you wish it changed; no more and no less. AHO!

Let us leave this, Dharma, for the dose is hard to go down but the extent of the disease must be realized before the patient is willing to take the medicine to save his life. Yet, the answer is so simple that you shall be stupefied in the ending as we gather at the river of life on the reaches of the cosmos. Hold strong, little brothers, lest you fall into the trap also. So be it and Salu.

To stand-by please. We shall need to consider if this is a large enough dose or if we need more visualization of hotfeet and conspiracy. You start by bringing back your God given rights under your Constitution and stop allowing the manipulation of the conspirators. By now you must realize that the Zionists of the thirteenth tribe are your ultimate downfall. For the prophecies say that it shall be thus and that means that you better keep your eyes on the false Jews for the Zionists are the most heinous enemy of the Jews of all the races and species. Satan WAS ALSO born a Jew! What an interesting scenario of experience you little brothers have laid forth in order to experience. Perhaps you will get the cosmic award for havoc and intrigue after all.

I hold you close in desire to protect you--but you must be in the asking. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.
Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

R.R.P.P.*

*RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE
AND PLUNDER OF THE
PHOENIX

In truth there is Hope. "The truth will set you free." Do not turn away--join together and find truth and come into community and demand a return to Godness and your Constitution as given forth by your forefathers for protection of your wondrous freedoms.

-----As America falls so falls the world for the Plan was well laid and the Plan includes the whole of the globe.

The takeover is so insidious and deadly that man does not even re-

alize he is being enslaved in mass. If this Satanic cartel is allowed to continue and fulfill their mission, it will be the start of the darkest ages your planet will have ever witnessed--there will be mass annihilation of mankind by the billions and YOU have no recourse.

God, my petition is that you of the masses be given into the hearing and seeing, for you can stop this thing if you want to do so. If you act not, then I bless you and pray for mercy for, as free people, you will be finished!

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE
GREAT GIFTS.

That which is given to us by circumstances, accident or chance can be taken away by the same means. That which we have become is eternal.

If a man dreams of moving the world, he must first move himself.

Pray for a good harvest,,but keep on plowing.

You may not be able to remake yourself but you can always make the best use of what God gave you to work with.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA.93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 6

5/23/90 HATONN

Greetings in the Light of the Radiant One. Hatonn present.

It appears to be time to discuss things of human nature and relationships. Ones become a bit into overload and all need the strengthening of love and support in order to be able to see the hope and security which comes with knowledge; look over that wall of bleakness into the sunshine of truth and the freedom knowledge brings forth.

We are bombarded with all manner of input; all of which is extreme in any direction, from literal hate projection to the kindest and most loving appreciation. From those who call us Satan to ones who recognize our relationship with Holy God. The sheer impact of the emotions can tell you the truth of our projections. There are those committed to actually killing the scribe to stop of the work--that, dear friends, indicates the truth of it. For it is coming forth from the ones who have been telling you "half" truth and setting the mis-information screen into even deeper shrouding.

BROTHERS OR A CLEAN FLOOR?

On August 19, 1987, Grandfather spoke to these ones following a lovely gathering of ones professing to be friends and who set the meeting--for these ones did not call any meeting of any sort; they simply allowed use of their property and welcomed all in

graciousness, who wished to come. They knew nothing of "harmonic convergence" or space men or new age--Dharma had penned a small book she thought to be fantasy. The fact that it was not fantasy was not apparent to her at the time and she gave it unto others to do that which they would with it. I tell you this to lay the scene.

Grandfather came the day after the crowd left and Dharma simply wanted to get her home into some semblance of order. She and Oberli were washing up the sticky kitchen floor and Grandfather asked Dharma to please come forth as he would like to make an audio tape for the departed ones. Dharma said to Oberli that someone, Grandfather?, wanted her to make a tape with "information" of some sort. She was weary as anyone would be who had had some 30-40 guests for 4-5 days and she said aloud--"Well, not now--I am going to tend this house and maybe after I finish this floor I'll consider doing something else. I don't really believe in those silent little voices from out of nowhere, anyway." Wham, she was flat on the floor and hardly able to get to the couch to lie down. Oberli helped her cross the room and it was quite clear that it was time to make a tape for Grandfather.

He quietly asked them, "Would you have a clean floor and no brother to walk upon it?" He spoke for a great time and he told them that the space brothers would be coming forth and that they would be as the hosts in service unto Creator and they must pay

attention. He told them that the cover-up has been magnificent and that cover-up would continue as long as possible, then there would be the great discounting and the connection made from high and planted sources that there were evil aliens causing havoc and the fear planted in the mass consciousness and then, finally, every dastardly deed on the planet would be blamed "officially" on the aliens when the truth could not longer be kept secret. Have you not seen it played out in just these three years?

THE GREY ALIEN MYTH

The next statement is for ones such as Virgil Armstrong, John Lear, Bill Cooper and dozens of other "experts" who have "uncovered" all this secret baloney. Note they are all ex-military, CIA, etc. Funny thing--other personally known ones from the military, etc., are petrified to speak under penalty of death for treason and/or long incarceration and/or the families so threatened that they dare not speak. Is it not strange that these ones go merrily about telling all the secrets and nobody does much of anything to them? Dharma is attacked at least once weekly and a daily barrage of extra low frequency beams are constantly beamed at her home.

I have told these "mouth-pieces" that I would be quite happy to work with them when they are ready to project the correct and truthful conclusions from their nonsense--they only continue to threaten and discredit.

Could it be we speak truth, my friends? No one goes about kicking dead dogs!, I believe your saying goes.

Let us speak of the secret Dulce base, for instance--you can find reference to it in any expose' book by any of the above named plus a dozen more and in SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED, The Journal.

A select team of elite fighters, such as the Green Berets, was trained to go into the Dulce base and free hostages held by some "reported" little gray aliens. The story goes even further and says they went in to free the hostages and were "evaporated" by the aliens.

No, they were trained and were sent in to kill everyone who could bring the truth out and a "reason" was set up for those troops to disappear so they could be sent to your outer space bases without being missed. What you the public are told is like a pin head of information in an elephant. The truth is so fantastic that you cannot believe it. NOW, HOWEVER, THE TRUTH IS COMING OUT FROM ALL THE WOODWORK AND FROM EVERY DIRECTION--IN WRITTEN EYE-WITNESS FORMAT. WE ARE ONLY GIVING YOU ONE-UP IN EXPECTATION AND THE CONFIRMATION WILL FOLLOW. WE GIVE YOU NAUGHT "NEW" OR DANGEROUS PER-SE, JUST THE FACTS AND ALLOW YOU ONES TO CHECK IT ALL OUT AND SEE WHAT YOU FIND. YOU ARE FINDING TRUTH, AREN'T YOU? TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE, DEAR ONES. KNOWLEDGE AND TRUTH FOR WHEN THE MASSES RECOGNIZE THE HEINOUS FACADE, THE GAME WILL BE OVER FOR THE CONSPIRATORS--OURS IS TO WAKE MANKIND UNTO THE TRUTH!

WHY DO ONES FEEL COMPELLED?

This is not for everyone, that I respond. I have ones constantly be re-

bellious and furious with their family members or spouses who feel a need to work, for instance, with the Journals and the other is filled with fury. Ah so, when man answers his call to God, this is the pathway to peace within and tragic bombardment without. And yet, who will do it in your stead if you have made a contract with God? In the passage, all is put aside including relationships and just you and God walk forth into whatever comes after this journey. JUST YOU AND GOD! NO HUSBANDS, NO WIVES AND NO CHANNELS, ASTROLOGERS OR ADVISORS. JUST YOU AND GOD WITH ALL COVERINGS REMOVED AND ALL EXCUSES WIPED AWAY!

With some who are totally beloved and in great pain, it is not the perceived loss of riches, although it is difficult to move from great splendor into lesser as perceived by a self-centralized ego through fear, usually; but rather, a "loss of control". If one chooses his or her path in deference to the other, the "other" feels total loss of control and usually it comes forth from one who has had great control in most hidden manners.

Then, there will always be the "channels" and soothsayers who will give testimony that it will not last, or it will be a passing thing, or, or, or and effort at diminishing the truth of Hatonn and/or other energies who commune through this source. 'Tis fine, and I urge that all listen unto them most carefully and look closely into circumstances and then decide who is speaking truth in your circumstance. A parent can always tell the child exactly that which he desires to hear but will it save him from the truck bearing down upon him if he be in the roadway?

God will never urge you to refrain from learning--even if it be from vile information. Clear of your space and discern in the presence of Holy God. You will be given to see within and know the truth of it. It will change of nothing if you cease to partake of the

information by denouncement or anger--not by one iota for truth IS and always IS and not dependent upon a player of cards or marker of stars. Those are fun and tools, no more and no less. If you base those readings as your foundation, you shall be misled for they were not intended to be foundation, but only tools. If you use them to further hide from truth you only have prolonged your enslavement. But it is none of my business and each will make his/her own choices in total free-will.

A man asks of me, "Should I relocate?" Who am I to say? He must come into his own balance and with that of his attachments. If I suggest a thing and later it is perceived to have been error--who is blamed? Further, if the spouse disapproves, who is surely blamed by that one? Then, the battle royal begins. Check carefully your advisors and see if perhaps there is personal intent which is not clearly in your favor. Most advisors do not know of that which they do. I am most pleased when I can personally commune with them for we meet on a much higher plane and understanding of intent can be visualized quite openly.

I care not if I be denounced. My work and words stand on their own in the light of God. I do object when ones influence another when they, themselves, have partaken not of the feast. How can you denounce of the cake if you have not tasted of it? That is what is happening with the Journals--ones are told a thing, or read a passage and then it is denounced. After you have studied very, very carefully, ALL for yourself--then I would hear your rebuttal. Until that point I would hope that searchers would look beyond one who would keep you distracted from the "possible" truth of it.

ANTI-CHRIST

Well, just tell us straight out, for instance, who is the group making up the anti-Christ? Then we will believe you. OK, are you ready? The group

is made up of that which you refer to as the Lost Tribe, or the 13th tribe of Khazars who pronounced themselves Jews. They are the Zionists. They have infiltrated every crevasse of your planet and intend to rule the world at any cost and do so by military force before you are finished.

What proof have I? Oh my, I suggest you read the Journals and then do your homework! But let us consider just one pertinent fact that has come to light in the very recent press and world knowledge. Let us talk about the killings at Katyn forest.

I am going to quote something to you which appeared in many of your papers about April 19, 1990. This is only an example of the references brought forth. It is most interesting to note that the Establishment media is now finally beginning to admit certain facts that it has long covered or completely hidden. You see, your press and media is 100% completely controlled. You receive exactly that which is intended for you to see and then, finally, something causes the surfacing of the lie.

..... the slaughter of 4,000 Polish officers in Katyn forest, USSR by the Soviets in World War II. The USSR had categorically denied this for 40 years and the crime had been charged against the Germans.

America and the Allied nations who had joined together to destroy Germany referred to "good old Uncle Joe Stalin" as a champion of liberty and a lover of mankind. However, Winston Churchill's prewar description of the Bolsheviks as "bloody baboons and foul, filthy butchers" was far more accurate and near the truth, although unfair to baboons.

Besides the 4,000 Polish officers massacred at Katyn, whose mass graves were found by the German army, it is known that at least 11,000 more Poles

were murdered by the Soviets. Concerning the location of their graves nothing certain will be known until the Kremlin reveals its archives to the world at large. *[Note that the Soviets have owned up to the cover-up.]*

Far more important than the fact that the Katyn massacres were committed by the communists is the effect of this revelation upon the validity of the Nuremberg trials. At those trials, many German leaders were found guilty of "crimes against humanity," and a number of them were executed and are still being sought and executed. A greater miscarriage of justice has not occurred in this century, for a principal charge against the Germans was that they were guilty of the Katyn murders.

How Stalin must have chuckled in glee as his own men accused and sat in judgment over those who were innocent of the crimes.

We should note that even then there were honest men, in the United States and elsewhere, who surmised the truth. Robert Taft, son of William H. Taft, declared that, "The Nuremberg trials will forever remain a blot on . . . American jurisprudence." *[But you see, the Americans knew the truth and they, in turn, were covering up the murder of a million plus Germans.]*

BLATANT HYPOCRISY

The presence of the Soviets on the Nuremberg tribunal was not the only blatant hypocrisy. German Adm. Erich Raeder went to Berlin's Spandau Prison for life for plotting the invasion of Norway in order to block a planned British invasion of Norway. Before the German troops landed, the English had already violated Norway's neutrality by planting mines and by

other actions.

Churchill conceded that the Germans barely beat his British marines to the punch in invading Norway. This was thanks to an unforeseen delay in the British invasion timetable.

Perhaps the most cruel joke of Nuremberg was that the Germans were not indicted for the aerial bombing of Rotterdam, Warsaw and London. Why not try Luftwaffe commander Hermann Goering for killing 60,000 civilians? The answer is simple enough: The bombings by the Germans were mild and insignificant compared to what the British and the Americans had done to Germany.

The English had been carpet-bombing the Germans since May 5, 1940, several months before Goering turned his bombers loose against English targets, where they initially sought military rather than civilian objectives. In contrast, the English bombers did not even try to find factories and military objectives. They concentrated especially on working-class neighborhoods where the houses were close together so that maximum damage and loss of life could be achieved.

DESTROY HOUSING

Churchill's adviser, Prof. Frederick Lindemann, stated that the policy should be to destroy, utterly, at least half the housing in all German cities of 50,000 or more inhabitants.

It is likely that millions of German civilians were killed, wounded or rendered homeless by these atrocities. February 13, 1945 saw the culmination of the Lindemann Plan. With Germany prostrate and all resistance over, 2,000 night bombers hit Dresden, packed with

600,000 refugees from Stalinist terror; at least 135,000 civilians were slain in a city that had no military defenses or objectives. Even some of the English were ashamed.

One author wrote that, "Victory was won by the most uncivilized means of warfare that the world has known since the Mongol devastations."

Meanwhile Lazar Kaganovitch, brother-in-law of Stalin, and known as the Butcher of Ukraine, who forced the death by starvation of 8 million Ukrainians, still lives in Moscow in peace and luxury.

Many more truths remain to be ferreted out and exposed; and when all this has been done, the much slandered Germans may yet emerge as the least guilty of most Europeans.

The next lie to be exposed is the so-called holocaust, a diabolical myth.

Oh, what lies are told by governments and private interests to load their own guilt upon innocent victims!

BUT HOW CAN SOME BELIEVE SO ADAMANTLY?

Because some have SEEN FOR THEMSELVES! Dear ones, there are ones in this group who have literally seen the craft stashed, for instance, at Edwards Air Force Base. There are ships there now and they were there decades ago. These ones were warned to "forget" it forever or forever would come very quickly. Your government has whole ships, parts of craft and bodies in varying stages of murder, incarceration and research of space aliens who came to your place in friendship. Oh no, your military and government cannot cover it much longer, dear ones. They have encroached into the outer limits and this evil will not be allowed

into the cosmos. Further, you have done great evil to your space brothers who were asked to come to your place. What man does upon the planet to one another, as heinous as it may be, we of the cosmic realms may not interfere--but you now bring your weapons and evil into our spaces and we are given to not be permitting it. Further, we are allowed to bring our own into safety.

RESEARCH AND BALONEY

No space alien with technical ability to come to your planet from a distant source needs do any research for his species from any of your species. There are almost 2 million human inhabited planets in your galaxy alone; why would any man with technology to traverse the universe come to a primitive planet to "upgrade" his species? Reason alone should tell you the stupidity of such projections.

Any research going on is by prior agreement in order to somehow get a few, or as many as time will allow, through a beam system in some measure of safety. A place is being prepared for you just as promised. Sometimes we of the lesser dimensions in service to the Master and Creator wonder why God bothers--but then, there are all of you there who are our brothers and God never pulls from man--'tis man who pulls from God. WE CERTAINLY NEED NOT YOUR PLANET WHICH IS READY TO SELF-DESTRUCT AT YOUR OWN HANDS--WE HAVE A UNIVERSE OF PLANETS, IN PERFECTION, AND A CREATOR TO CREATE MORE IF WE NEED SUCH.

IT IS VERY DEFINITELY TIME THAT YOU ONES BEGIN TO LOOK AT THAT WHICH IS ABOUT YOU AND STOP OF THE FAIRY TALES. FURTHER, YOU HAD BETTER OVERLOOK THE SOURCE OF THESE AUTHORS FOR WHILE YOU ARE TRYING TO DISCOUNT HIGHER INPUT--YOUR WORLD DIMINISHES DAILY. WHO CARES FROM

WHENCE COMES TRUTH AS LONG AS IT IS TRUTH? FURTHER, THERE IS NOT LEFT MUCH TRUTH FROM ONES ON YOUR PLACEMENT FOR YOU ARE TRULY PEOPLE OF THE LIE FROM THE BEGINNING. YOU, AS A SPECIES, HAVE FORGOTTEN HOW IT IS AND IT IS NOW THE TIME OF REMEMBERING. SO BE IT.

COMETS, WORMWOOD AND HUBBLE TELESCOPES

What do you expect to see through your Hubble telescope? How do you know it is in space? Your first four shuttles only appeared to go into space. The crew was sent to Australia, the launched shuttles were forfeited and a duplicate came in from Australia.

However, could it be that "Wormwood", "Hercubus", (the planet of bitterness) is becoming visible? Could it be that you have some very nervous leaders on your placement? Ponder it! God and Satan are quite on track--are you?

TELL US SOMETHING NEW!

We have just had some interesting responses which I wish to share--"Why do you give us the same old drivel? Why don't you come up with something new?" There is nothing "new" in the universe, and it is obvious that 99.99% of humanity haven't the slightest notion that these things are going on. It should tell you disbelievers who are seeing this for the first time that you have been asleep because the news has been slipping through for quite a while now. Take that which you will of the information and do that which you will with the remainder--our mission is to bring it forth unto you--your mission is to do the rest! Oh yes, each one of you came with a purpose and a mission; and not one of you came to just sit and watch in this final show of shows. I care not what any self-proclaimed guru or "channel" will tell you. Little games of "just being" passed with the

prior generation and the time of choosing your destiny is at hand--quite clearly at hand. To not choose is to have made your choice and it is for the darkness, my brother, for this precious gem of Emauralde has been taken into control by evil. It is now time to reclaim the kingdom by its Creator.

Ones can denounce the Journals and proclaim the writers, authors and publishers evil and corrupt--or insane. It matters not one iota for truth is truth and all the discounting in your world will not change of it. They also burned Bruno at the stake--it did not change the order of the solar system! Nor will the discounting do more than show the discounters for the fools! God now lays the food before you at the table--take and eat or cast it aside, for it most certainly matters not to these earth writers. The writer hereof has made no earthly gain from these Journals so be cautious before casting stones as the perception is being put forth that great wealth is being gained therefrom. Not so; not so,--just headaches, life threats, draining away of assets to cover expenses and all manner of legal efforts against them. God never promised the journey would be easy, he only promised the goal at the end of the path. As funds are added from the work, they shall be immediately poured back into the work of expressing truth in many ways.

To you who send your letters of kindness, it is payment in full for these ones for if one little candle is lighted in the darkness--there no longer is darkness.

How do you begin? By gaining knowledge. As we are writing on the Constitution and the Bill of Rights in comparison to that which is brought fourth for the destruction thereof; join with us in activities of support or presence, for instance, in July as brought to you in the last Express. This is where participation begins--at home with your basic rights as citizens.

In closing, Dharma, please reprint the

message for Lech Walesa for I shall refer to it often. You see, you will no longer recognize your Bill of Rights as the Constitution is already in substitution and new under enforcement.

Lech Walesa, Nobel Peace Prize Laureate: "I've read your Bill of Rights a hundred times and I'll probably read it a hundred more before I die.

"I'm not sure the American people have any idea how blessed they are to have the Bill of Rights.

"After all, who needs a document to guarantee rights that people already presume they have? Ask the people who tore down fences and jumped walls. Ask the people who were cut off from their families and deprived of their jobs. Ask my fellow workers at the Gdansk shipyard.

"Freedom may be the soul of humanity, but sometimes you have to struggle to prove it."

How many of you have read your own Bill of Rights, even once? Then you have no idea what-so-ever what has come to pass upon you the people! So be it. I shall not rest until you have the comparative information before you. We pen it now! After the bars are locked, it is too late and you are all but there, dear friends. Harken unto truth or you shall be left to mourn that which could have been!

Let us leave this now, as we have much work to do. Abide with me Dharma, for help is coming and we can have rest when the more urgent information is laid to press. No, I cannot tell you when that will be but the journey will have been worth it, chelas.

Hatonn to clear, please. Saalome! I salute you.

5/25/90 HATONN

Hatonn present to continue in the Light of Radiance.

Oh, you are nosey and want the gory

details of Nelson's bump-off? Well, we'll have to move away from Eustace's work for a bit and pick up the threads. Perhaps the publisher will fire Hatonn for too lengthy oratory. I shall have to petition you of the public--do you desire short little nothings or explicit information? You who continue to petition for secret information in explanation--this is it for 99.9% of the living populace. Those with personal petitions, please be patient and we will get the responses but this is most timely for you must get a foundation of the workings of your world order firmly fixed in your heads. You must know who are your enemies. Oberli, perhaps this heavy load shall be divided into 3 or 4 Expresses. Yes, we definitely need a newspaper for we intend to support every author who has dared tell truth. There are only a few remaining who haven't met with physical death.

We honor two right here and now. One, Dr. Peter David Beter and Dr. Robert Mendelson. You won't find their finest works in the local library or bookstores to any great extent. Eustace Mullins has written the most comprehensive documents on the subject of conspirators and libraries are not allowed to carry them and when they are put within in spite of threats, the books are mysteriously removed. Bookstores fear too much to carry the literature--it is the same with the Journals and until you the people demand to have them, it will continue. The only thing you have as recourse is to keep publishing each other's information until the blanket is enlarged. Then, a daring publisher such as George will gain access to the publications and make them available for as long as we can--and that, we intend to be indefinitely! Please support the work of these authors, especially the ones remaining such as Eustace Mullins; get the books from America West as it requires funds to confront the conspirators in the unjustice courts, etc.

Even though Dr. John King was "taken-out" some 2-3 weeks ago--continue to support his newsletters and

we shall attempt to get to press, his last book. It is so sensitive that no publisher has dared print it. Please support George as we work out details of integration with his son, John, Jr., to continue his fine work. Dr. King, Sr. realized too late that we are real and truth. If ones but give Hatton hearing, I have yet to have a single entity doubt my presence, even if they might disallow for interference in their own path. That is usually because of successful seminars which would require a changing of output and some of the "energies who send the messages" are caught in their mischief and misleading and vanish in my confrontation. So be it.

HEART ATTACK? OH, PLEASE ---!

A bit of background to interrupt this interruption, please. Russia's first publicized moon landing came to light on October 16, 1977, on the back side in Jules Verne Crater; and by late the following month Russian charged particle beam-weapons were already operational on the near side of the moon--and the U.S. beam system at your base on the moon was blasted. Now in the decade since, all manner of other things have happened but we are talking about Nelson's death so don't distract too far, please.

These Russian moon based systems can blast any visible spot on earth in less than two seconds, and they constitute the second leg of the Russian space triad.

On December 2, 1977, the third leg of Russia's space triad announced its presence to your surprised leaders. On that day tremendous air quakes--loud blasts in the atmosphere--began rolling in from the sea along America's east coast. These later became recognized all over the place. These come from quite amazing Russian Hovering Platforms which are called Cosmospheres by the Russians. They are fully armed with particle beam-weapons from which your now invisible shields cannot hide your ships or

planes and they fire in any direction including up. These weapons were unleashed operationally in 1976-77. They ruined a perfectly wondrous Rockefeller plan for a carefully programmed nuclear war of first strike upon Russia and altered drastically the military balance between East and West.

As a result, the leadership of the four Rockefeller brothers in their world-wide power structure began to be seriously challenged. They had made serious mistakes in judgment and their judgment was no longer accepted so easily by their most powerful associates and allies. At the same time, something had to be done, and quickly, to respond to the altered situation. For these and other reasons, Rockefeller power began increasingly to turn toward support for a sophisticated new Bolshevik revolution right in your good old U.S. of A. It was then that the doors world-wide began to open to Red China in the fight against Russia. There was talk in '78 about America "playing the 'China Card'". Nonsense, China was playing the "America Card". China's goal was a restored alliance with Russia on the best possible terms for later on in the unfoldment.

So, in 1977 the four Rockefeller brothers began using these and other stopgap measures trying to save their dynasty from utter ruin; but they have been trying to swim against the current of history. Historical fact shows that all true dynasties have a natural life span of about a century, therefore, the Rockefeller dynasty diminution would be inevitable and appropriate. So things began to happen and the Rockefeller lights began to go out. John D. the 3rd, met his fate allegedly in an automobile accident--and most bizarrely at that--near his estate in Pocantico Hills, New York. (That is another story.) Then, hardly six months later, the second oldest of the four brothers, Nelson, met his death--on January 26, 1979.

THEN THE CONFUSION!

In life Nelson craved publicity, yet his death was shrouded in obscurity and unanswered questions and myriads of answers--all lies.

Normally it is quite customary for the body of an important public personality, such as a Senator or Vice-President (or a M. Forbes) to lie in state so that the public can pay their last respects. Remember, this was a powerful man who had run for President and headed State Governments. Funny thing--this service was offered to Nelson's family in Washington by U.S. Senate leaders but was rejected. There was no lying in state--there was no "viewing" at all. Instead, he was accorded a very secret and quick cremation, a most unusual step in the case of the Rockefellers, to say the very least. There was a strictly private memorial service, quick and brief. Originally it was announced by Rockefeller aides that the cremation would take place Monday morning, January 29. This was to be followed by the memorial service at 11:00 A.M. But even the public announcement was shrouded in confusion and contradictions.

Meanwhile back in the underground, reports about the circumstances of Nelson's death were equally contradictory and strange, raising one major question after another. In response, Rockefeller spokesmen kept changing the story from one hour to the next and as the questions multiplied, the cremation was speeded up. It was performed a day ahead of time, on Sunday morning.

Later that day, a family spokesman announced the cremation to reporters, but he at first refused to identify the crematorium that was used and gave no explanation for the rush involved. There had been no change in the plans for the memorial service, which remained scheduled for Monday.

FATE OF A NATION AND IMPACT ON THE WORLD

The strange circumstances surrounding the death were not just a morbid puzzle--they impacted the fate of the U.S. and Western civilization. He was one of the most powerful men on earth and, by his own choice, a public figure. Like the mass death in Guyana two months prior, Nelson's death would affect your lives--remember the Antarctic episodes, Falklands and New Zealand?

Just as happened with Guyana, a smoke screen of maneuvers, changing stories, and confusion were used to hide any truth about this untimely death; but just as with Guyana, truth catches up and someone tells.

At first the media chanted in unison that Rockefeller died of a heart attack while working at his desk on the 56th floor of Rockefeller Center. The time of death was said to be 10:15 P.M., Friday evening, January 26, 1979. By the next day, however, a conflicting story emerged. It was said that he had died, not at Rockefeller Center but at a town house located at 13 West 54th Street.

According to the *New York Times* for Sunday, January 28, "Neighbors and passersby reported that when the ambulance arrived a woman in an evening dress emerged from 13 West 54th Street and accompanied the attendants as they carried Mr. Rockefeller to the vehicle". By Saturday afternoon the official story changed to the town house address. The *Washington Post* said on Sunday, January 28, "Rockefeller collapsed in his first floor office in the town house at 13 West 54th Street at about 10:15 P.M., Friday and apparently died instantly," family spokesman Hugh Morrow reported. It was initially reported by Morrow that Rockefeller had suffered his heart attack in his 56th floor office at 30 Rockefeller Plaza." The *Post* then quoted Morrow as saying, "Actually the death occurred in Mr. Rockefeller's private office. The er-

ror was entirely mine."

But then there were new questions. People wondered who was the mystery woman in the evening attire? Family spokesman Morrow said he did not know of any woman being present at the time of Rockefeller's death, according to the Sunday *New York Times*; instead, he said that the emergency number 911 had been called "by an unidentified woman neighbor". Reportedly the only call for an ambulance was made by means of the 911 emergency number, and even more serious questions boiled up in this connection. For one thing, that number is for use by the general public in police and fire emergencies and, as New Yorkers would know, it is rarely answered promptly--and yet there was never a report of so much as a call for a private ambulance or a phone call registered at that number until well over an hour later than stated. And still spokesman Morrow said by Saturday that a body guard and a chauffeur had been with Rockefeller at the time of death.

Even worse was the question of the delay before the call was placed. Rockefeller spokesmen kept saying that Rockefeller had died at 10:15 P.M., even after they changed their story about where he died. But, police records showed that the conjured 911 call was not placed until over an hour later, at 11:16 P.M. During the missing hour, Rockefeller aids worked feverishly in making arrangements to prevent any autopsy from taking place. How do I know? Well, I have ways of knowing--but, there is always a blabber-mouth in any evil camp and a Rockefeller let it slip.

By the following day, Sunday, January 28, Rockefeller spokesman Morrow delivered his third version of the story to the press. According to the *New York Times* for the following day, he said, "that the death actually had occurred at about 11:15 P.M., and that the two people present when Mr. Rockefeller was stricken at the town house were Andrew Hoffman, a security aide, and Megan Ruth Marshack,

a 31-year old staff assistant on Mr. Rockefeller's recent art projects. Miss Marshack, who resides a few doors away at 25 W. 54th Street, placed the call to police within a minute after Mr. Rockefeller was stricken," Mr. Morrow said yesterday. On Saturday Mr. Morrow had said he did not know of any woman being present." Even the age of 31 given for Miss Marshack by Morrow later turned out to be incorrect; but with this newly revised story another Rockefeller spokesman said Sunday, according to the *New York Times* the next day, that "There was no discrepancy in the hour, it was simply a case of people under pressure making a mistake." And also according to the *New York Times*, Spokesman Morrow also told reporters that Miss Marshack arrived at the town house for work around 9:00 P.M. Friday evening "wearing a long black evening gown".

Most important of all was the question of the cause of death and by the time spokesman Morrow gave his third version of events to reporters on Sunday, January 28, the rush, rush cremation of Nelson had already taken place. The chance that an autopsy might allow the truth to leak out had been eliminated. Here, too, confusion reigned supreme in the public announcements. For example, the *New York Daily News* for Sunday, January 28, reported that it had learned from a member of the family, "that Rockefeller had been complaining of chest pains for the last week or so, but no one," it was reported, "thought the pains were significant and little attention was paid to them". Yet elsewhere in the flood of Rockefeller items in the same newspaper there are the words of Dr. Kenneth Ryland, Rockefeller's personal physician for forty years. He was quoted as saying, "I examined him last Wednesday, and he was in excellent shape. I was shocked, completely shocked."

So, as in the case of the strange death of Nelson's brother John D. III (aren't you just itching with curiosity?

Well, another episode, perhaps.) the prior July in an alleged automobile accident, you were never meant to know the circumstances.

The "strange" lady with Nelson suddenly went into seclusion. She was put immediately into a hospital in Westchester County, New York, under very heavy guard; and then the Rockefeller spokesmen went into high gear to hide all truth of the death. Nothing but confusion was put forth and worse, nothing was ever done about it or followed up in any manner.

But, dear hearts, there is no confusion about what took place that fateful Friday night. You see, as is always done in intelligence circles, a psychological profile of Nelson had been studied. It would show that it was often his custom after dinner with his family on Fridays to leave to go to his private five-story town house at 13 West 54th Street for "whatever" purpose. It would also show that on these occasions his regular large contingent of armed guards would be off duty.

On that Friday evening he made his usual trip to the town house. There he became "preoccupied" with doing "whatever" he had gone there to do--with a lady in a long evening dress. The moment came when his guard was completely down, and at that precise moment a shot was fired!

The bullet tore into Rockefeller's head with professional accuracy. After the shooting, his 25-year old female aide apparently collapsed in a semi-state of shock. At a later report she is said by Rockefeller spokesmen to be in seclusion and unavailable for comment. How secure do you think that person would feel until her day of transition?

The cover-up efforts continued but new questions and glaring inconsistencies kept arising. For example, Rockefeller spokesman Hugh Morrow said for nearly two days that he did not know of any woman being

present when Rockefeller died; but then later the *New York Times* said that "*The Associated Press* yesterday reported that at 4:00 A.M. Saturday, less than five hours after Nelson died, one of its reporters recalling that Miss Marshack had worked as a radio AP news reporter in Washington before being hired by Mr. Rockefeller, had called her seeking a radio report on his death. Morrow was with her in her apartment and might speak later." When asked about this by the *Associated Press*, Morrow reportedly replied that, "Whatever Megan said at 4:00 A.M., I'm not going to comment on it. I've been through this thing over and over again, and I'm tired of it."

The two remaining brothers, Laurance and David, could not afford to let the truth be generally known about Nelson's death. It would certainly raise too many questions at such a critical time--and believe me, it was a CRITICAL time.

The greatest protection for their power was always the false halo of philanthropy. That tranquil image would have been shaken to its foundation by public knowledge that Nelson Rockefeller was murdered. Therefore, the horrendous wound to his head would be covered forever through cremation with dispatch and false documents brought forth by the Medical Monopoly, which the Rockefeller's controlled, that he died of a heart attack.

The once mighty four-man unit comprised by the four Rockefeller brothers was then very badly crippled. David and Laurance would need desperately to have someone join their inner family circle as a replacement for Nelson--and as it just happened, the man to don Nelson's cloak of power was already conveniently at hand and ready. In fact, he was with Nelson only hours prior to the murder.

He was the man most responsible for America's disastrous intelligence gap at the time. He was the "little Hitler

waiting in the wings"--a Rockefeller protege. He was the one person who would gain the very most from the murder of Nelson---OH NO! YOU GUESSED IT ALREADY--HENRY KISSINGER!!!!

Yes, we will just continue this story at another time but now, we are going to return back to the ranch where the bankers are foreclosing on the rancher - - - - -etc.!

Hatonn to stand-by, that we might clear the circuit, thank you.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.
Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 7

6/8/90 HATONN

PRIORITY

Since our thrust in priority is to nurturing your Constitution because the imminent conspiracy priority is to divest you of it, we have petitioned in-put as to what you wish next in Journal material. The choices are between the Anti-Christ, also upon you, or the growing bondage of the unlawful Constitution being thrust upon you. I can inform you right up front that the Anti-Christ will NOT go away but your Constitution is in grave danger of doing just that. It is being eroded by "laws" of local and national magnitude that will render you helpless in very short order.

I get rebuttal after rebuttal to my expression that the 16th Amendment to your Constitution is Null and Void and that the Income Tax as presented is unlawful as well as the Internal Revenue Service as a police force and collection agency. Not so. Am I suggesting that you break the accepted laws and not pay income taxes? No, I suggest nothing at this point. I am here only to point out truth and options some others might have chosen to utilize.

If, however, a Convention is actualized, there will be NO OPTIONS what-so-ever for that is the point of the Constitutional Convention.

WELL, HOW BAD IS IT?

Bad enough. Let me tell you what

goes into effect on January 1, 1991 in Oklahoma--approved already and becoming active law: A 96-page state law (that means you are bound by it as a citizen of the State): H.B. 1750, *requires all Oklahoma residents to declare EVERYTHING they own to the tax collector. EVERYTHING means exactly that, coins, art collections, furniture, guns, business equipment, bank accounts, household furniture--everything around your dwelling, be it rental or owned. Any taxpayer who refuses to fill out the form and submit it to the tax assessor by March 15 will be visited by an assessor. He will first ask permission to enter the home or place of business. If this request is denied, he will be issued a search warrant (sometimes in advance of the former). Any property not previously listed, or undervalued, will be assessed a penalty of up to 20% of its market value. This will make renters into property tax payers--it is one of the hidden but blatant attempts at gun control. Guns will be the item at the top of the listing.*

Of course there are investment implications of great magnitude herein. Get some safe place, even if a safe-deposit box (one by a service and not a bank, preferably)--ACROSS THE STATE LINE!

THE TAX COLLECTORS ARE HEADED NEXT TO THE WHOLE OF THE U.S. AS OKLAHOMA, AS IS TEXAS, A "TEST" CASE.

BRIEF WORDS TO THE WISE INVESTOR

For those of you who continue to invest in municipal bonds be cautious now, as new legislation becomes active and the muni bond market has been hit with a double whammy. It doesn't publicly show yet but probably in the next recession there is going to be tremendous pressure on local municipal government services. New court decisions have tightened the noose on well-financed municipalities, for they have opened the door to a degenerate form of what you refer to as "revenue sharing". It is typical of the new kinds of inspecific wording loop-holes for the politicians. A judge can now rule that a community's services, i.e., schools, hospitals, etc., are "above average", and therefore unconstitutional.

School boards and other tax-absorbing bureaucracies have now been given a new lease on life and corruption. By raising taxes, these government units will be hit by supply-side realities, that of falling revenues. This threatens the communities' existing bond ratings in poor to moderate risk cities. This adds fuel to the existing flames. Further, this strategy will strip prosperous communities of their high ratings--a round robin of deceit and deterioration.

While many of you like these municipal bonds a lot because they are supposedly tax exempt; understand carefully that they are only income tax exempt. They are not exempt

from inflation or downgrading. Moreso, if they are found among your Private Property, such as the new Oklahoma Law--and bank accounts and lock boxes are inclusive, they will ultimately be "income" taxed--even if in hidden format.

But back to the IRS. I shall give honor to one Grover Knight, Las Vegas tax consultant and litigation expert, Judi Drummond and Darlene Sironen, from FOR SOME APRIL 15TH IS JUST ANOTHER SPRING DAY, WINDWORDS, 1989, for they have given a grand dissertation which I acknowledge as truth. To cover everyone in the blanket of security I shall simply quote directly from FREE FROM BONDAGE???; Some facts about the IRS. Ones of you who wish to research further, I suggest you obtain the literature. We shall, however, go into great and detailed depth in the forthcoming Journal presentation regarding the subject of federal taxation as related to the illegal police force and unconstitutionality thereof. This is a brief introduction to the subject. If the NEW CONSTITUTION is put into lawful code, you will be subject to ANYTHING the government and conspirators wish to levy upon you. A WORD TO THE WISE WILL PERHAPS BE SUFFICIENT. I chose to hold off of IRS discussions until after this year's filing deadlines in order to prevent you ones taking foolish actions with only surface information upon which to base your actions. I do not practice law upon your place, thank goodness, but I do know the Laws as laid forth in the Constitution of the United States of America and confirmation can be obtained from numerous sources which I will point out to you in the Journal dealing with the subject. Further I wanted you removed from the press and hype of publicity perpetrated upon you at tax-time to build fear and prejudice within the unknowledgeable public. We will investigate in the coolness of objectivity without the heat of emotion poured upon the public behind lies and innuendo.

QUOTE:

With this year's tax season upon us, and in light of information given us about the world's economic situation, perhaps it's time to take a closer look at the millions who refuse to pay their income taxes. What are the penalties? What are the chances of getting caught? What are the chances of winning in court if you do get caught? As we are beginning to realize, income tax is ILLEGAL. Surprisingly, it's no great chore to prove this. You don't have to be a lawyer and speak legalese to discover that America's tax system is voluntary! There is no law on the books anywhere that requires you to pay income taxes, no law that makes not filing a return illegal.

IRS officials readily admit that tax collection is based on voluntary compliance!

Before I share some of these insights with you, I'd like to issue a strong warning. We do not recommend that you stop paying your income taxes based on what you read in this article or on the advice of any one book or other source.

So how is it that millions of Americans, convinced that they are legally required to file, rush like lemmings to the sea every April fifteenth? According to Irwin Schiff, America's leading un-tax expert, it's because the government has done a spectacular job of confusing and intimidating the public into thinking that the tax is mandatory, not voluntary.

According to Grover Knight, a Las Vegas tax consultant and litigation expert, most Americans, unknowingly, self-assess themselves, and confess almost everything about their private lives, on a form known as the 1040 Individual Tax Return. We Americans have been led to believe that it is mandatory for all Americans to fill out and send in every year, by April 15th, a 1040 tax return which is nothing more than a personal confession sheet! However, more and more

Americans are waking up to the fact that federal income taxes are VOLUNTARY.

According to IRS's own statistics, about thirty six million people did not file income tax returns in 1986. Did you hear that thirty six million people went to jail? NO! The reasons these Americans did not file 1040 tax returns are many, however a percentage of those Americans have discovered they are not required, BY LAW, to file the 1040 tax return. NOT REQUIRED. In other words, nowhere is there a mandatory law that states every American must fill out a 1040 Individual Income Tax Return and send it to the federal government. NOWHERE. "I can prove the above statements are true," says Grover Knight, "and you need to bear in mind, there is no silver bullet against the IRS, yet by using *their* laws, we can free ourself from bondage."

According to Knight, the reason that most Americans are not liable for income tax is best stated by the United States Supreme Court and other court decisions. "A state may not impose a charge for the enjoyment of a right granted by the Federal Constitution." *Murdock v. Pennsylvania*, 319 U.S. 105, at 113 (1943).

This is an extremely vital point: "A STATE - MAY NOT - IMPOSE A CHARGE--FOR THE ENJOYMENT OF A RIGHT--GRANTED BY THE FEDERAL CONSTITUTION..." According to the United States and the State of Nevada (This article was written in Nevada.), we have certain inalienable rights. Some of those rights are a right to labor, to own property, to enter a vocation of our choice; a right to barter or trade and the right to contract. All are non-taxable events. The same holds true for all state constitutions. They must be in agreement with the national Constitution to be valid. As in the court decision below, those who stand and protect their rights have less to fear.

Because these are our constitutional

rights, we cannot--should not--be taxed for them...but we *are* being taxed, as well as harassed and prosecuted. According to Schiff, every time the IRS prosecutes someone for not filing a tax return, they do so *illegally*. They use an obscure part of Section 7203 of the Internal Revenue Code that deals with taxes on alcohol, tobacco and other such products which carry a mandatory tax. It says nothing about income tax. Besides, says Schiff, if the system is based on voluntary compliance, which the government readily admits, then how can they enforce penalties for not volunteering? When you join the Army you have to meet certain conditions. Are these conditions based on voluntary compliance? Of course not! There's a huge difference between *voluntary* and *mandatory*.

How does the government get away with this duplicity? Schiff attributes it to "the culpability of the federal judges. The law schools are involved, as well as the whole legal profession, including the law book publishing companies, and especially the people who write the commentaries on the law. All of them have a vested interest in enforcement of income tax laws. Let's face it, if the American people knew that the income tax was voluntary, most of them wouldn't pay tax. So the government has a campaign to keep them in the dark, and the federal judges have been illegally prosecuting Americans. I consider this to be the greatest hoax ever perpetrated in the history of mankind."

Schiff says that the laziness of the American people is partly to blame. Thirty years ago our country enjoyed the reputation of being the richest, the smartest, the best. Instead of keeping up those standards, he says, we sat back and enjoyed the reputation and let it erode. Now America is no longer the great country that it was at the end of the second World War: "Thirty years ago an American could go out of the country and take as much money as he wanted. There were no restrictions -- why would anyone want to take money out of the

country? We had the best money around! Also, an American of thirty years ago could buy as much as he wanted outside of the country and bring it back with him. The reason? What would he want to buy outside the country? The best products were made here. Now we have all these restrictions--you can't take money out of the country, you have to tell the government if you have a foreign bank account, you have to tell them how you spend your money and *what you had for breakfast!!!*

According to Knight, the voluntary payment of income taxes for citizens of the several states has never been mandatory at any time in history, with only one exception. As mentioned in last month's article by Ralph Bogart, page 19, he told us that in "1942, Congress passed the Victory Tax, America's first tax on wages." Under the Constitution, the government can place a tax on Americans in times of war.

This tax can only last for two years and by law must then be repealed. It was, and yet it continues to be paid, by you, through self-assessment, voluntarily. In most cases, you sign a Voluntary Withholding Agreement to give to your employer (see section 3402(p) IRS Code) permission to take your money out of your pay before you even touch it.

Another well-documented source of information on the IRS and its illegal activities is "Tax Scam" (1988) by Alan Stang. Stang is a journalist who has built his reputation exposing conspiracies and terrorists activities. His expose of OSHA brought the excesses of that government agency to a halt. He has won numerous awards for journalistic excellence, and he is highly respected as a speaker and radio commentator. In this latest investigation, he takes on the IRS.

Stang agrees with Schiff that the income tax is obsolete. In fact, he claims that it is already dead but that "like the dinosaurs, it has a pea brain and a primitive nervous system, which

is taking too long to get the message. It's dead, but doesn't know it, and its death throes make it more dangerous than it was when alive. How did it die? It committed suicide. It died because its administrators perverted it into something the Congress never intended it to be." Those administrators are the Internal Revenue Service and the Department of Justice, (Nearly every source I interviewed stressed that the Justice Department *plays a major role in the tax hoax*.)

Stang encourages readers to become informed. He realizes that many Americans feel powerless, but actually they hold an awesome power: "One informed, aroused American could bring this juggernaut of totalitarian usurpation to its knees -- and could do so without risk -- simply by serving as a juror in a federal tax case and voting for acquittal." (Hatonn: Do you now see why the jury was made up of average or poor jurors in the Helms case?) Just one person can hang a jury and prevent a conviction. And if that happens enough times, Stang says, eventually Congress will "jump on the bandwagon and typically pretend to be driving."

Knight states the evidence is very clear once you analyze it. Most Americans have been volunteering to pay taxes they never owed by law. Americans have been paying these taxes due to fear through misinformation and misrepresentation from the federal government and in some cases state governments.

Among the many experts, Knight got the opinion of a tax consultant. Fred M. Ortiz, Hawaii. Mr. Ortiz has worked with the following government agencies: Department of the Treasury, Department of Agriculture, Department of Transportation and Department of Education. He has gained practical experiences in the inner workings of government agencies and in particular, those of the Internal Revenue Service. In his opinion, he states: "The mission of the

Service is to encourage and achieve the highest possible degree of voluntary compliance...THE FILING OF A U.S. INDIVIDUAL INCOME TAX FORM 1040 IS COMPLETELY VOLUNTARY. YOU ARE NOT REQUIRED TO FILE BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT MADE LIABLE BY STATUTE.

The following elementary legal principle applies: IF IT'S NOT IN THE LAW, IT'S NOT LAW, Senator Henry Bellmon said in 1969:"...the Internal Revenue Service operates on 100% bluff..." So, if you look and listen closely to the IRS' own words, you will see the truth about the income tax system -- you will see that the IRS relies upon their powers to bluff and deceive the public in order to maintain their desired level of "voluntary compliance"!!

Other professionals have given Knight the same answers as well, that the income tax is voluntary for most individuals. Knight states, "I have learned, through these opinions, that I'm not a person required to file a 1040 income tax return. However, I do pay all taxes I'm liable for by law and it has never been my intent to evade any required taxes, break any tax laws or keep the Internal Revenue Service from doing their job to enforce the tax laws of this country."

Several books have been written and Schiff has written a number of books on this subject, including "The Biggest Con: How the Government is Fleecing You" (1976), "How Anyone Can Stop Paying Income Taxes" (1982). His latest release (March) contains the newest information that he discovered in his exhaustive investigation of the IRS and its illegal activities. Schiff has spoken in every major city in America and has made repeated appearances on a number of national television programs, and has probably been interviewed on more radio talk shows than any one else in the nation. He is a colorful character who invites friends and reporters to his tax audits and serves them donuts and coffee while he interrogates the

auditors.

Mr. Knight is a long time resident of Las Vegas and is involved in local, state and national politics. He is a tax consultant and is currently conducting one-day tax seminars involving your rights as an individual under the Internal Revenue laws. He presents an in-depth study of the Internal Revenue Code and how it pertains to the individual and persons who are required to pay certain taxes . . ."

END QUOTE.

I AM INSERTING THIS NOTICE AT THIS POINT BECAUSE I HAVE BEEN PETITIONED BY SEVERAL ONES WHO HAVE ASKED WAYS IN WHICH THEY COULD BEST CONTRIBUTE TO OUR WORK. SOME HAVE OFFERED CONTRIBUTIONS THROUGH THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE AND SOME HAVE OFFERED LOANS UNTIL ASSETS BECOME AVAILABLE. THEY HAVE SPECIFIED THAT THEY DO "NOT WANT THE MONEY USED FOR GENERAL USE BUT RATHER TO SPECIFIC PROJECTS." WE THANK YOU GRACIOUSLY FOR THE OFFER; HOWEVER, AT THIS POINT WE ARE EXHAUSTED AS FAR AS ACTUAL PRINTING FUNDS. THE NEXT JOURNALS WILL BE DELAYED CONSIDERABLY FOR THE EXPENSES OF PRINTING IS NOW IN ARREARS SOME \$32,000. IT IS INDEED EXPENSIVE TO PUBLISH A JOURNAL EVERY 3 - 4 WEEKS AND NOW, SANANDA WISHES TO PUBLISH ADDITIONAL JOURNALS. AT THIS POINT THERE IS NO MANNER IN WHICH TO "CATCH UP" BUT AFTER BREAK-EVEN POINT, THE REWARDS SHOULD RETURN MOST RAPIDLY.

THERE IS NOTHING IN YOUR WORLD MORE URGENT THAN GETTING THIS INFORMATION INTO THE PUBLIC'S HANDS. ONCE THE CONSTITUTION IS

REWRITTEN AND BECOMES LAW--ALL ELSE BECOMES A MOOT ISSUE. IF YOU ARE AMONG THE ONES WHO COULD ASSIST IN PUBLICATION EITHER THROUGH CONTRIBUTION OR LOAN AT FULL INTEREST RETURN, PLEASE RE-OFFER. THE PROJECTS ARE NOT THE UTMOST URGENCY WHICH IS PRESENTED BY THE IMMINENT ENSLAVEMENT OF YOU AS A PEOPLE THROUGH A NEW CONSTITUTION WHICH IS ALREADY LONG-WRITTEN AND, IN FACT, IS IN ASSUMED USAGE CURRENTLY. WE DO NOT INTIMIDATE, THREATEN NOR "BEG". IT IS FULLY UP TO EACH INDIVIDUAL TO PARTICIPATE IN ASSISTING OR DECLINING--EITHER WAY, THESE ONES WILL CONTINUE TO THE UTMOST OF THEIR ABILITY. I WONDER, HOWEVER, HOW MANY OF YOU COULD AFFORD TO ASSIST IF YOU JUST HAD EVEN A PORTION OF YOUR FEDERAL INCOME-TAX TO USE AS YOU PERSONALLY CHOOSE? A THOUGHT WORTH PONDERING!!

IT HAS NOW BECOME MANDATORY FOR US TO ALLOW YOU TO DECIDE HOW QUICKLY THESE JOURNALS CAN BE BROUGHT FORTH INTO YOUR HANDS. SO BE IT. YOU CANNOT IMAGINE HOW DILIGENTLY THE ENEMIES HAVE WORKED TO KEEP THIS INFORMATION FROM YOU--LEGAL FEES HAVE NOW REACHED THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF A HUNDRED-THOUSAND DOLLARS TO STAY AFLOAT AND CONTINUE THE WRITING. ACTUALLY WE CAN SHOW YOU LEGALLY LAWFUL WAYS TO ASSIST AND SAVE ADDITIONAL SUMS IN THE PROCESS. GOD WORKS IN MOST MYSTERIOUS WAYS HIS, WONDERS TO PERFORM--! AMEN!

WHAT OF SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS?

THERE IS NO LAW WHICH MAKES THE SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER MANDATORY---YET!!

The evidence is clear indeed. A number had to be created for the Internal Revenue Service computers *BEFORE* taxes could be collected from Americans. To get Americans to sign up, the government created Social Insecurity. If you think the latter statement is not true, ask yourself the question, why does the government want parents to get Social Security numbers for their children--at birth? There is no possible reason other than more and more iron-bound control, to track your every move--even into your bedrooms!

The evidence shows transparently clear that most Americans have been volunteering to pay taxes they have never owed by law. Americans have been paying and paying these taxes due to fear, through total misinformation, and, in some cases, state governments.

The efforts are now abounding to take the last vestige of privacy from you by Constitutional Law--NEW CONSTITUTION--LAW.

NEED A LITTLE MORE FOD- DER FOR THE CUD?

What of the new laws in California--soon to be nationwide: How many of you know the following? California takes a cut out of the pay of pilots and flight crews *FLYING INTO THE STATE'S AIRPORTS*. Visiting athletes are taxed on the share of their *INCOMES EARNED BY GAMES PLAYED IN CALIFORNIA*. THE UNKINDEST CUT OF ALL, HOWEVER, IS THE SOON TO BE TAX ON ALL *PENSIONS EARNED IN CALIFORNIA, EVEN WHEN RECIPIENTS OF THOSE PENSIONS NOW LIVE OUTSIDE THE STATE*.

The source tax is on the books and it

is current news because increased computer capability (the beast?) has recently made it possible to compute the taxes and send out dunning letters. People who were assured by the Tax Board back in the seventies, etc., that they owed no tax are now getting demands for *back taxes, plus penalties of 55% and interest charges at 10-13%*.

Example: A 72 year-old woman in Nevada - with no state income tax (remember the Corporations, etc., in Nevada? NEVER forget Nevada!) is living on \$13,000 a year, and paying off a California tax liability of \$4,000 at the rate of \$50 a month. If she makes it to 80 she'll have it paid off. Keep your eyes open for an outfit called *Retirees to Eliminate State Income Source Tax - RESIST - and watch their progress*. If you're working in the state and ever expect to leave it, you may find yourself wanting to join-up.

WHERE DOES IT ALL STOP?

Nowhere and never if you allow of it to continue. Oh yes, it is indeed serious and the intent is to consume all--including you!

* * * * *

Alright, Dharma, your computer has now been remotely programmed to wipe-out with the code word "Zionist". Let us take a break before we repeat all that was lost to this new bombardment. You will please "write" the document manually prior to writing the words "Zionist" or "Zionists" or "Zion". I am sorry, chela. For you readers, we have again lost over two hours of work. It was the same code which wiped out the document on Sunday last. First they take out the "autosave" and then await the code-word. We will simply have to play the game better than they, dear one. At present, I want you to simply move away from this computer for it is dangerous to you if you continue. We shall attend it while you take respite. Please give serious credence to me--your very life

is in danger, chela.

6/9/90 HATONN

DOOMSDAY WEAPONS AND ZION

We shall simply repeat that which was removed from the computer memory bank of yesterday. Thank you, Ranos, for reprogramming. Let this be confirmation as to how important this work truly is. As soon as Israel has the Hydrogen weaponry, the world will be hostage for they will not hesitate to blow away the globe. Ally? No! If you aid and abet Israel's doomsday weaponry you are part and parcel of the annihilation and it will rest heavily upon your backs as treasonists to your planet.

The Bush administration is debating a most fateful decision: whether or not to permit Israel to buy the U.S.-produced and programmed super-computers (Cray).

The drive is spearheaded openly and publicly by the World Zionist Organization (WZO) and the Zionists Lobby as well as the Anti-defamation League (ADL)--all Israeli organizations, paid for by your tax dollars and they are all tax exempt, all donations into the funds are tax deductible.

The director of WZO is Jacques Torczyner and we will be referring to him in the future so you might wish to retain him in your memory.

The aim is to obtain for Israel three giant high-powered computer mainframes designed by the Cray Research Corp.

Scientist/Advisors are strongly against allowing Israel to have this equipment but they are not on the President's advisory board of Presidentially chosen advisors. The "real" advisors who control your government (Henry Kissinger, et al) are pushing hard to consummate the "deal".

It is not necessary to be a scientist to

recognize that Israel's growing nuclear arsenal threatens, not just world peace, but ultimately the survival of mankind. Even U.N. intelligence observers pronounce this loudly and clearly. You see, one faction of "global conspirators" desires to HAVE a world to control--THE ZIONISTS CARE NOT FOR YOUR WORLD--ONLY CONTROL AT ALL COSTS TO THE PLANET OR SPECIES OF MAN.

EARLY WARNING

A little side story for your confirmation that this is not a "lopsided" comment on intent: In 1988, Mordechai Vanunu, a technician employed at Israel's super-secret atom bomb plant (oh yes, they have a big plant--more than one) near Dimona in the Negev Desert, left his country to deliver an ominous warning to the world. Good for the world--exceptionally detrimental to himself. The Israeli government, having assembled and stockpiled some 200 plus atomic bombs, had begun work on thermonuclear weapons and fully intended to use them, Vanunu revealed, for his conscience would not longer allow silence.

Very shortly after this disclosure, Vanunu was ensnared by agents of the Mossad, Israel's secret police, who kidnaped the outspoken "witness of conscience" to face a secret trial in his homeland for "treason", and a lifetime in prison. Do not believe the latter--the Israelis are not gentle enough to allow life. You are dealing with terrorist trainers of terrorists.

Well, hard and firm evidence has proven Vanunu to be correct and behind-the-scenes politicians and researchers involved have verified the truth of it. All, without exception, demand anonymity--but they share a profound concern (they would like to stay alive, too) of almost panic proportion.

A government--any government--with three to four dozen hydrogen bombs can stage a global holocaust of irre-

versible magnitude. At present (today), the only thing that stands between that awesome power and an Israeli grab for it is these supercomputers!

The Israeli alien lobby has been stroking and bullying congressional leaders throughout the Capital Hill to get permits to acquire these computers legally. They already have black-market parts and pieces to put the program into operation immediately upon receiving the mainframes.

Good old New York Zionist Times came to the world's rescue, however, by running headlines and articles: "...to fear that these supercomputers might be used to design nuclear weapons is totally absurd--the Israelis are our close allies--one of us!"

This is incredible propaganda staged to put primarily the Jewish citizens back to sleep and keep the donations pouring in to pay for the computers.

THIS SMALL, WARLIKE STATE WILL ACQUIRE THE EQUIPMENT AND IT WILL BE USED TO TURN OUT MEGA-WEAPONS--ALL EVIDENCE LAID FORTH PROVES OF IT!

Since your population is now largely integrated with Jewish people of all tribes and the U.S. Congress over 60% controlled by Zionists--what would you guess the Soviet Union would be forced to do in protection of its own interests--of course; blast the U.S. to get the Zionists perpetrating the holocaust. *NOW HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THOSE SHELTERS YOU DO NOT HAVE? SO BE IT!* You never thought an Israeli war would be fought on your American lands did you? It already is, my friends, and if you allow your Constitution to fall you cannot even dream in your nightmares how horrendous your lives will become.

I love the Jewish people and the unknowing Jewish people will be the hardest hit in annihilation intent for the Zionists will allow no insurrec-

tion and the Jewish people, as a whole, will not stand silent once they understand the circumstance. Look what is being done to Jews in Israel who simply suggest that Palestine has a right to existence, also. It is always easier to fool the ones who are a part and parcel of yourself.

Israel is already stockpiling outlaw atomic warheads by the hundreds--but presently it cannot perfect the hydrogen devices. Do you really think your local Dr. Goldberg or Lawyer Stein knows this? Of course not--they are too busy donating toward the temple to restore the Biblical homeland.

They must have the supercomputers and it is too tedious to subversively collect the apparatus--it needs to be through diplomatic lines of open and commercial exchange. Fusion weapons are very sophisticated to construct and in the instance of a small country, such as Israel, a computer of great data base must be utilized for there is no room for testing in the country.

Fusion devices are a thousand times more powerful than the familiar little old nuclear bombs that devastated your Hiroshima and Nagasaki using the fission process, but it takes high technology of the most sophisticated kind to unleash the power therefrom.

To detonate a fusion weapon, a tiny atomic bomb--that is, a *fission* device--must be exploded by shaped TNT charges inside the hydrogen bomb. This series of explosions, which must be precisely timed in nanoseconds, by triggering devices known as krytrons already stolen from America by Mossad agents, generates a blast that could smash New York City and all its affluent suburbs with a *single blow*. *OR--THE BLAST COULD EMIT ENOUGH NEUTRONS TO SLAUGHTER THE POPULATIONS OF LOS ANGELES.*

The original fusion weapons were developed in the United States and in the Soviet Union, not with computers

but by means of hundreds of tests and Nevada underground bears horrendous testimony to the fact. Because such procedures need vast open spaces and are easily detected, Israel cannot follow them. The only alternative is to do the design and engineering electronically, on computer-generated models. THAT, DEAR FRIENDS, AT THIS TIME REQUIRES A "CRAY". The Cray is the most high-powered computer mainframe available at this time and can perform the same number of calculations in an hour that lesser computers take months and sometimes even years to process.

TO PLACATE THE WZO AND ITS ALLIES, LAST FALL THE BUSH ADMINISTRATION VERY QUIETLY APPROVED THE SALE OF A SO-CALLED MINI-SUPERCOMPUTER MADE BY THE CONVEX CORP. IN TEXAS TO THE TECHNION, ISRAEL'S LEADING "DEFENSE" RESEARCH CENTER. THIS CONCESSION MERELY WHETTED THE APPETITE OF THE ALIEN PRESSURE GROUPS, WHICH INTENSIFIED THEIR NO-HOLDS-BARRED CAMPAIGN FOR THE SUPERCOMPUTERS--WHICH ARE ALSO TO BE SENT TO THE DEFENSE RESEARCH CENTER. This is not to the bureau of reclamation and dam builders--this is to the DEFENSE department of Israel.

ANOTHER SERIOUS PIECE OF THE PUZZLE TO PONDER

What should particularly worry you is that Israel has recently developed a long-range missile, the Jericho III, with your parts and technology. With an easy range of over 1,500 miles, it is capable of delivering a devastating nuclear weapon to many sites in Europe, Africa and Asia.

Now here is a stranger tale in view of the German "holocaust" and heinous treatment of Zionists Jews--after the collapse of East Germany's communist regime, Israel is secretly obtaining a small fleet of high-powered submarines, to be built in Germany.

The U.S. taxpayers will pay the cost from so-called "security assistance" funds. Still feel cuddly warm and safe with your government protecting you and no shelter system? What does it require to wake up you sleepy-heads? Is it going to require disaster and destruction?

Our denouncers act as if all the doom and gloom is something the Higher Hosts have conjured up to distress your "beingness". Well, you just believe whatever you choose to believe--but perhaps you should stop being so hard on Claire Prophet's group who at least have heard the warning call. You see--it really doesn't matter WHO blows you up and radiates you. It only matters if you can take action in advance! Here you are getting it and yet you sleep on, dickering and bickering over whose Sananda is whose and whether or not Sananda is "really" Esu Emmanuel.

Projects take second order as you move along with the shipment of those computers--for they WILL get them and you know it--unless you put a stop to it and you show very little probability of doing so until it is too late to stop it.

YOU BEGIN BY RECLAIMING YOUR CONSTITUTION AND THE RIGHTS THEREIN! GET CITIZEN CONTROL OF CONGRESS, THE INJUSTICE SYSTEM AND THE MEDICAL PROFESSION--FOR THEY ARE KILLING YOU OFF IN DROVES THROUGH THEIR "MEDICINE DRUGS" AND SURGICAL MUTILATIONS. OF COURSE IT WILL BE DIFFICULT, BUT REMEMBER, DOCTORS, LAWYERS, MERCHANTS AND CHIEFS WISH TO CONTINUE LIFE A BIT LONGER ALSO! BEING ZIONISTS OR JEWISH, GOY OR BLACK-NATIVE INDIAN OR EASTERN GURU--ALL PHYSICAL MANIFESTATIONS DIE WHEN A WORLD IS AFLAME AND THE ATMOSPHERE ABLAZE! YOU HAVEN'T SEEN ANYTHING YET!!!!!!

All of these elements put together is the biggest threat to your world of all time since creation. Israel is recognized on your globe as the world's worst nuclear outlaw, the only nation which is known to be *BUILDING STOCKPILES* of apocalyptic armaments while it scoffs at the treaties and controls adopted by civilized nations to guard against a global holocaust.

Can Bush hold out against the pressure? Of course not; if not by persuasion, then through absolute blackmail he will be pulled down. There is already sufficient evidence in firm concrete to impeach the man--oh yes, he will give them the computers for he has helped structure the foundation of the very movement itself. Isn't this dangerous for us to be telling and Dharma to be writing? Yes, there are now daily efforts to kill her, and several others who present truth in letters and journals. They have already removed many who failed to understand the magnitude and source of their only protection.

FAITH WITHOUT WORKS?

Precious ones, please understand the magnitude of this information--there are no little gray aliens from the cosmos to threaten you as a people; you don't need little aliens to do you in--look about you and see from whence the enemy comes and then look to the mountains and heavens from whence cometh thine help! 'Tis indeed up to you! Your Creator has told you to come unto Him for thine sustenance, but you follow the fortune-tellers, palm readers and star gazers--psychic nonsense will no longer save you earthly beings. You must stand in your human form, return unto the path of God and The Creation and reach unto the help sent unto thee. *HE WILL NOT DO OF IT FOR THEE--HE WILL SHOW YOU THE WAY AND THEN YOU MUST DO IT FOR SELF. SO BE IT AND SELAH, FOR THIS IS THE TRUTH OF GOD AND HE WHO WOULD TELL THEE DIFFERENTLY IS NOT OF GOD FOR HE WOULD BE*

IN THE DESTRUCTION OF YOUR VERY BEING WHILE HIDING TRUTH AND LIGHT FROM THINE PERCEPTION THROUGH THE VEIL OF PUTRID BABBLINGS AND JUDGMENTAL DENOUNCEMENTS IN THE NAME OF SATAN DISGUISED AS GOD. YOU HAVE NOT MUCH LONGER TO MAKE OF THINE CHOICES--HATONN DID NOT CAUSE THESE THINGS TO COME UPON THINE PLACEMENT--I SUGGEST YOU COME INTO MATURITY AND REASON OF THOUGHT! WE ARE ACCUSED OF "PULLING ONES FROM THE SPIRITUAL PATH". NO--WE PULL YOU FROM SPIRITUALISM AND NON-REASONED THOUGHT AND INTO THE "REALITY" OF THAT WHICH IS MANIFESTED ABOUT YOU TO ANNIHILATE YOU AS A SPECIES. YOU DO WITH IT WHAT THEE WILL. REMEMBER, HOWEVER, IF YOU PULL YOUR BROTHER DELIBERATELY FROM THE PATHWAY, YOU HAVE CREATED DOUBLE JEOPARDY UNTO SELF. No human has cause to fear these Journals--think about it very clearly. You denounce the Journals for you innately know the truth of it and you are terrified--well, so are your brothers! Join thine hands and you can stop of this thing which is ready to consume you. Continue to hide and denounce truth--and the handwriting has spelled out the consequences and I need not require Dharma to even write it again. Harken to the voice of God for He is calling you! We are further accused constantly of "attacking" ones. I'm sorry to disillusion you ones who believe that to be so. If ones have attacked and placed themselves squarely in the path--I SHALL respond. I shall stand against evil at every encounter and, therefore, you who perceive attack--look most carefully indeed at ALL circumstances surrounding that which you perceive without knowledge. Your deadliest enemies await in the shroud of proclaimed truthbearers. It is fully up to you who you "follow"--I bring

information and instructions--there is no Guru herein to "follow". But I do suggest you make sure who God might be and take up thine shield and follow HIM.

We will give you truth of the SPIRITUAL PATH--we will not aid and abet SPIRITUALISM! *CHECK OUT THE DIFFERENCE!* It remains to be seen how many will read enough of this document to find this most important statement of the entire writing. No one told you the path is easy, and if they have so done--they lie unto you!

Under the very best circumstances you can muster, Israel is a violent troublemaker and a threat to its region. With hydrogen bombs, it will become THE menace to all mankind. I can only pray that you will hear and see. The day of reckoning is at hand. Saalome!

We again enclose the notice of the July 22-24, 1990 meeting in Las Vegas, the objective of which is to head off the Constitutional Convention.

Please note that the notice requests a response via the questionnaire. If unable to attend we ask you to please send in the questionnaire (using perhaps only your State as your address--for privacy), identifying yourself as a subscriber to the Phoenix Journal Express.

We thank you all so much for your support.

Dharma and Oberli

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

Contributions to the Phoenix Institute may be addressed to P.O. Box 6451, Tehachapi, CA. 93582.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 6451 Tehachapi, CA 93582. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 8

6/10/90 HATONN

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant ONE. I shall herein quote from PASCAL, *Pensees*, 1670: "We desire truth, and find within ourselves only uncertainty. We seek happiness, and find only misery and death - - -." So be it in thine frustrations.

We have again lost an hour in our work for the computer program has again been mutated. Frustration will be lessened if you will simply expect the alteration each time you turn on the machine. Write the document for saving. Now, write "zionist" and check options for autosave. Very good, now let us proceed. The point, chela, is to get you confused, frightened and irritated to the point of simply leaving the task. We will not give credence to the attempts. I do hereby ask that you sit in clearance FIRST and make sure of my presence PRIOR to turning on power to the apparatus. There is daily tampering with the equipment and that, too, can become such an expected habit that you may well become careless, therefore we must always insure the shield most securely. ALL of you who are now working at electronic equipment--do the same, please, for you are set up with the first power surge first, then the program identification and the "save" sequence. Each key carries a pulse frequency which can be countered two ways. 1.

Simply pull in your own frequency shield which will scramble the signals, or 2. Go within and raise or lower your frequency to match. This is probably not feasible for any except Dharma at this time for you have not practiced your lessons sufficiently to consciously match frequencies.

The greater merit in matching frequencies is that you will then function on a higher level of sub-conscious accuracy and that counters the "gremlins" in the woodwork.

What occurs with frustration and preoccupation with "what might be wrong" causes you to seek information--but not from the light within necessarily and the fragments of instructions you pick up will be usually misdirections, i.e., the striking of incorrect sequence keys, etc. The more flustered, the more mistakes and that has naught to do with tampering--simply errors from frustration and lack of control. Always get yourselves back under control and if there are no damaged computer parts, you will efficiently function again. I note this is especially troublesome to Ranos and Oberli. The others do not understand the workings of a computer well enough to be other than simply ticked off. Patience fails to be a positive asset to any of you in the service of the Command.

You can either take control of these frustrating circumstances or

they will continue to control you.

For information to Ranos--the impact is not nearly as much to your computer as it is to YOU. There is truly no reason to tamper with your computer to any great extent but "they" have learned that when the first couple of things go wrong--you respond in expectations of further errors and malfunctions and basically will create them yourself. Just quiet yourself, light incense or something to focus yourself on calm and clearance and "calmly" proceed for if it be your friendly--you call them gremlins--they must remove themselves. You ones must face the fact that you enjoy the frustration and perturbations of playing with these energies. You ones further do not recognize that you have grown so much in manifestation power that you can be quite dangerous unto self--YOU can tamper with your own equipment quite nicely to create these diversions. They appear quite irritating--they actually give you fodder for complaints and excitement. I almost hesitate to give you ones this information for I do not like to spoil the only real fun you have--the game of "gotcha"!

We have carefully checked the systems and Dharma's is the only one deliberately set for dangerous impact and her's is changed hourly at the minimum but, while I am writing, I can keep impact to relatively minimum danger.

Now I have input for Thomas. You will be pushed from every aspect, also, and you will feel great inner need for peace and isolation--this action is not expected of you--nor desired. You have yet many hours to perfect clearing so that no input from consciousness is inserted into thine writings. Be patient for you will be tested greatly and you are still novice and this is not to be in any manner insulting--just factual for your thought patterns remain fair game for your dark energies--it is constant with receivers and NEVER ceases.

This is why you will begin with something of supplemental input and material regarding self-interests. You have a tendency to self-destruct, son, and when irritated or frustrated--pull yourself away and remove self from the bombardment. Face self and self-actions first for you must always control and abdicate self in order to insure absolute clearance. The printed word takes on an authority of unbounded importance and it requires months and months to perfect clearance on a constant level. This does not indicate a need to feel insecure--but rather, secure in that you always take of the time to pull into the frequencies of alignment.

This is true for all of you but premature instructions for most of you. It will become a game of delightful challenge as the "scientists" begin their direct communications for the dark fragments have a field day messing up your calculations, etc. It is known that you will all desire to work with that which is familiar and taught unto you and therefore minute inputs of incorrectness will blow your entire experiment. It is the human input which shall delay your progression. Rest easy for the information of importance will not be given into wrong hands for perfection. Neither will the solutions be given for "personal" use of

selfish intent--remember, lots of frogs must be found and kissed to find the prince of princes. Further, clearing is never accomplished from the consciousness, it is always accomplished from a higher frequency and therefore, nothing will find perfection of clearing until the higher self desires the clearing--practice, however, does bring that desire into manifestation if utilized enough, as in repetitious affirmations. The mind finally becomes so bored it shuts off and allows the "program" to enter into the sub-consciousness.

All of you ones would do well to listen several times to Dharma's tapes on the subject of hypnosis and what it actually IS. You all, except Oberli and Ed, have a grand misconception. ALL habits are made or broken in the subconscious for a "thing" must be confronted on the level at which it was programmed--then by repetition and acceptance--true or false matters not at all. You will, however, never move in hypnotic state beyond that which is established in the moral hyperconsciousness. In other words, you would only remove your clothing in front of an audience if you were capable of doing so otherwise if altered by other mind-altering substance. You will do nothing against moral will. You would not, for instance, murder---UNLESS you are truly capable of murder in any circumstance--you would simply "wake up"! Is this beginning to seep through?

All we are doing is awakening you the masses--or one by one--from the state of programmed trance, and into the realization of functioning out of the hypnotic trance within which you the masses have been functioning. Give it time, for the programming and brain-washing has been intense through all media and mediums. This is why you can, for a period of time, be confident in your "belief" and then

fall into the veil of doubts again--you simply slip back into the original and reinforced subconscious program and consciousness can only "play" with it--it cannot change of it. Weight loss and maintenance, for instance, cannot be attained in perfection until the program is changed to do so in the subconscious program--conscious will-power will never prevail. First there must be the desire for change.

I can use a more personal example. Ones who come to this location for/with another, or unwillingly in consciousness, will continue to control the circumstance until the individual REALLY desires change, and all the focus on the consciousness will simply continue to reinforce the hatred and unrest within the new situation. No, there is no magic but several of you simply sit in meditation defying your space to be cleared and it becomes very hard for us to reach through to understanding and acceptance. The choice is always yours and you must realize that you have no right to change of another's desires in fulfillment. You can negotiate, see if changes can be made through willingness, even compromise to some extent (but that is costly indeed), or live in discontent. The only one you can actually change is self and one must be in full desire of doing such. Lip service to a thing is nothing except reinforcing the negative defiance. By the way, "LOVE" is giving. If you demand a thing for self and still proclaim "LOVE", it is NOT! It then becomes manipulation for self needs and desires. LOVE IS EVER GIVING FOR THE JOURNEY TO GOD-NESS. SOMETIMES IT IS TOUGH, INDEED, FOR TO BELIEVE YOU ARE GIVING IN LOVE TO ONE WHO DEMANDS FOR "SELF" IS PLAYING TO THE WEAKNESS OF THE ONE FUNCTIONING FROM PHYSICAL DESIRES AND WILL BRING

CYCLING OF RELATIONSHIP. OF COURSE IT IS NOT WONDROUS AND JOYFUL-- BUT JOY, HAPPINESS AND FULFILLMENT IN PEACE ARE THINGS OF THE SOUL, JUST AS IS "LOVE".

This does not mean that ones are "wrong" to have separation if unity of purpose cannot be reached for oft-times it is only in separation and confrontation of true insight that the path can be seen and the true desire located.

You ones have a tendency to "blame" the new cause for purpose in action. Look carefully at relationships and confront that which you would do if circumstances were changed in other than this situation. You must look at your considered "love for friend or partner" in the light of change--say, loss of material goods, wealth or good health into undetermined disability. Do not be so quick to blame circumstances on a Hatonn or a Sananda--and be most cautious in your blaming of God; it is rarely, rarely, RARELY--GOD. You might well be advised to look around you and see who to really check out. It will invariably be the temptations and luxuries as laid forth for the tempting from the old friend who sits atop shoulders and nudges and pushes for the things of physical manifestation and the moment. Further, the one filled with unrest will draw away from the discipline and input of those who could change the perception and will continue to build evidence and cause through ones who would offer advice desired to be heard and sympathies which keep the unrest and confusion in full flower. In the end--the confrontation is between self and God and all toys or tools of input from whatever source are just that--nonsense.

There will be no peace nor fulfillment reached through the star signs, cards, rituals, crystals--any-

thing "with-out"; only through "with-in" comes the things of soul. All else are the things of physical. Physical is temporary--soul is infinite. Therefore, you can always choose whichever is your desire--but you will also need face the consequence of that decision for the two can work in beauteous harmony or they can cause total separation. Only that which is willing to give free-will freedom is truly LOVE. WHAT HAVE YOU DONE IN TRUE LOVE THIS DAY? It may be a good lesson if it is carefully contemplated.

If you would walk away from one to allow his/her continuance upon the path of purpose--would you walk away and leave of the earth "things" or would you demand to have your "share", or more? Unless you would leave all with the remaining one--it is NOT LOVE. Therefore, I caution you ones to check your actions and do not mislabel "LOVE" for it has been misrepresented long enough. To have selfish action is not LOVE OF SELF, either, it is indeed hatred of self and therefore, the line is minute indeed.

Check carefully within if you feel this message is directed at you in particular. Ones who do not feel the finger pointed, have on comfortable shoes indeed.

Now, another lesson regarding self and negative feelings and thoughts: do not simply cast aside a negative feeling to assume it buried--it will build and return to haunt you. Face it for what it is, defuse it, and then cast it aside. Buried resentments only grow and flourish in the ground in which you bury them. Confront the feeling and then intelligent response can come forth and negative focus can be defused. A debate can be handled in reason and changes of opinion made--arguments only cement the original opinion. Be careful as to how you handle disagreement. Temper

tantrums may relieve pressure but if left unchecked and unapologized to the offended party--is a scar forever. WHAT DO YOU USE FOR A CONTROL TOOL? "UNTO THINE OWN SELF BE TRUE AND TRUTH SHALL NEVER BE FAR FROM THINE PRESENCE--NEITHER SHALL PEACE."

You ones must also come into understanding the difference in SPIRITUALISM and SPIRITUAL; MYSTERIES and MYSTICISM, for just as with "LOVE" the definitions are most important to soul as differing from physical experience. Emotions are of soul; manifested physical is NOT. Each impacts other, but the two never become ONE. Therefore, only soul can return unto the oneness with God Creator, the other is destined to remain forever with manifested illusion and perception within the ever changing projection of that which is called "physical". The consciousness of the beingness experiences through a space and time-locked perception. The soul experiences in a dimension devoid of time and space perception. The two are easily given to integration in a density of dimension such as a planetary plane of "flatland". Integration comes as perceptions of higher dimensions are opened for your understanding; i.e., you move from two dimensional flatland into a third perception and then fourth, etc. With each increase of perception the tie to the physical manifestation lessens until ultimately transition is at will and manifestation is "chosen". ALL IS THE MIND! HAPPINESS; MISERY, SICKNESS, WELLNESS; ILLNESS, CURE; INFLECTION, LOVE; HATE---ALL ARE BUT PROJECTIONS OF THE MIND--THERE ARE NO "CURES" FOR DISEASE, ONLY TOOLS WITH WHICH TO ASSIST THE MIND IN MAKING UP ITS DECISION AS TO WHICH IT WILL BE:

SICKNESS OR WELLNESS. WOULD YOU LIMIT YOUR PROSPECTS TO A DECK OF PAINTED CARDS OR THE POSSIBLE ERRORS OF A STAR CHARTER WHO MIGHT HAVE YOUR BIRTH-TIME OFF BY 30 SECONDS? I SUGGEST YOU LEAVE THE PROJECTIONS AND POSSIBILITIES TO SELF/GOD AND ALLOW FOR THE PERFECTION OF THE "CURE" AS GIVEN FORTH THROUGH GOD AND SELF. THIS CAN ONLY BE ACHIEVED AS HUMAN COMES AGAIN WITHIN THE FOLD AND TRUTH OF GOD'S LAWS AND THOSE OF CREATION. ALL ELSE LEAVES THE MIND FEELING GUILTY AND UNWORTHY OF THE PERFECTION OF "CURE". THIS, TOO, MUST BE CONSIDERED MOST CAREFULLY IN MEDITATION WITHIN.

AS LONG AS THE LIPS PROCLAIM DESIRE FOR ONENESS WITH GOD BUT THE HEART REMAINS ENTRAPPED WITH THINGS OF PHYSICAL--ONLY THE HEART SOUNDS ARE ACCEPTED BY HIGHER SOURCE FOR THE INNER GOD-NESS OF SELF KNOWS THE TRUTH OF THE MEANING WITHIN. PUBLIC PRAYERS AND PUBLIC GIFTS ARE WONDROUS IF MATCHED WITHIN THE HEARTPLACE BUT WORTHLESS AND EVEN DAMAGING IF NOT. IF THE LIPS PROJECT DIFFERENT FROM THE HEART--THE GUILT IS ULTIMATELY ONLY REINFORCED AND THE SELF WILL CHOOSE THE PENALTY DEEMED ULTIMATELY APPROPRIATE FOR THE HYPOCRISY.

This does not mean the gift nor the words will not bring great use and abundance unto the listener

or receiver; I speak strictly as unto "self". I greatly bless those who give or speak goodness in spite of "self" for they are beginning to practice that which will ultimately bring them, possibly, into truth--that, too, depending upon intent. If the gift is to "purchase" a place or entrance--it is a poor ticket indeed for the key will not fit the lock. But, again, that is a lesson for self for the gift can be greatly and perfectly used in the good works. Often, the one who speaks the vilest language is humbly pure within. It is another good reason not to judge a brother--for you are not given to knowing the truth of it.

Dharma, perhaps we will not write further at this sitting. We are again behind in our correspondence responses but ones will understand the urgency of finishing the Journal. It was a heavy week for you, chela, for trips to this side of the veil are not pleasant when induced by murder. We will take that up as a full discussion sometime, or perhaps Sananda would remark about it for clarity. You ones who are personally within an experience cannot be fully objective. This is the reason it is easier to hear responses from another and not from within--for you fail to trust self--it gives the card readers free reign, just that one little flaw in self acceptance. The failure to feel in comfort and truth following card readings, psychic readings and fortune telling of any kind, is that soul knows it has no meaning what-so-ever except in total belief--peace comes with KNOWING!

I am so grateful to you who send support to this group; many of you will experience in physical proximity in time. Please accept this personal visit with these ones as response to your correspondence and support until we can find a bit of time to respond personally in format.

To Dr. L.F.: our gratitude is great for the documents you have so kindly forwarded to this place. The subject is horrendous for we are dealing with the Anti-Christ, as you recognize of it, and the confirmation of Earth substance is indeed supporting. No, the scribe does not have the publication mentioned in yesterday's correspondence. We shall see that all documents are well-labeled and kept in security as possible and can be returned at any time you should feel a need to have them. Our intent is not to deplete personal libraries but the documentation of fact is most supportive indeed. Bless you, truly, who are so diligent in the sharing. It changes not one iota that which we give forth--it does give comfort after the fact, unto the scribes, for human will not fully accept truth on faith alone--especially in the beginning when it crosses that which has been projected unto him.

For upliftment to you ones who will receive of this writing: understand that the impact of the Zionists through public disclosures is coming into attention within the political circles as they "overplay" their control. You will make an impact--keep the barrage of demands flowing and the grip must lessen. EVIL CANNOT CONTINUE TO FLOURISH IN THE LIGHT OF KNOWLEDGE!

YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU CHOOSE TO DO SO AND TAKE ACTION!

Hatonn to clear frequency, please.

Saalome

6/10/90 SANANDA

I am here, Thomas. Let us begin. I Am Sananda and yes, I come in Light. I come in the golden Radiance.

Conflict is man. Conflict is the cause of man's actions...mostly in-

correct actions. If there were not conflict, or perceived conflict, then all would be most dull indeed. Conflict serves as a catalyst for man to bring about change. The conflict that man is experiencing at present is nothing short of the conflict of God vs Satan. You cannot serve two masters. I said so almost two thousand years ago and I say it again today. You cannot serve two masters. The time of deciding is upon you. Most, unfortunately, will choose the way of the physical...fleshly comforts or pleasures or material possessions. 'Tis sad, but the way it is.

There must, however, be a movement by man away from conflict and into balance and harmony. I am speaking here of real balance and real harmony, not some preconceived dream of same. The balance may only come with your alignment to God. Only through the return to life as given by the Laws may man be restored to fullness and joy. Do you think that the Laws were given man to be mean? Do you think that the Laws were given man to be ignored? Yes, mostly you think they are to be ignored, or rewritten, or maybe I'll just follow the ones I like. Ok, 'tis always your choice, remember. Of course, so are the consequences of your decisions. I am ever amazed that man gives so little thought to these things. The density of your plane of experience is such that the moment's pleasure or the moment's fullness holds such a spell that consequences are rarely considered. What the Laws guide us toward is responsibility.

The values of modern man have become distorted to such an extent that most do not know what they want, or what they believe. It is a time, dear ones, to return to family values. It is a time, dear ones, to return to integrity in all human dealings. It is a time of responsibility for actions of self. It

is a time of communion with your godness and your God creator. It is a time of return. The return, however, is filled with conflict. For as the separation of the wheat and the chaff continues, there will be many who will try to block your path back into balance. Do not allow it to be. You will simply need to be strong and simply hold your ground as you move forward through it. Great is the man who recognizes that he is not enough without his connection to Source. Return unto your Source. The Father awaits thy call. I stand and await thy petition. Do not wait until you are deathly ill to find that what I speak to you is truth. Come. What is stopping you from reaching out your hand unto me? I come with a host that is ready to serve all who are willing to work toward Radiance. Must it be that great tribulation befall the land and the peoples before the call will be heard? Why is this so?

The soul cries out to be nourished. The masses of man cry out to be heard, yet the call is answered and they know it not. The sleep is heavy on the land. The slumber has been deep and to awaken man is why I have come. Awaken! Throw off this veil of ignorance and vileness and return unto the glory of love. The very word love has been spoiled beyond recognition, it breaks my heart. For you have no other word that expresses the meaning...agape love. Blessed ones of Earth, how I love thee. Won't you return to brotherhood? Won't you return to the kindness long forgotten? Won't you return to the sharing, one with another? I do not speak of the sharing for one gaining from the other...no, I speak here of the sharing from the heart place. This opening must occur within man that the journey may be made together. For no man is strong enough to journey alone on the path before you. Call for help and it is given. Ask and ye shall receive! Remember? Did you ever know? Why not? Well

you know now...ask, ask, ask. Mostly ones ask for self, which is allowed. Asking for self is always the lesser. Asking for another is joy. Come into your peace blessed ones. Return unto the balance within the quietness of your own inner voice that cries unto thee to listen. Hear the voice that calls for the opening. Open thy hearts and allow me entry. I Am here. Where are you? Won't you come unto me and let me heal thy suffering and thy pain. Oh, little ones, walk in the Light of the Heavenly Father...walk in the Light which I Am...for I know well the path afore thee.

(Sananda, I have been asked to petition on behalf of Dharma regarding this week and the computer incident. Would you have any words that I may share with her, excluding this portion from the book portions, of course?)

Thank you, yes. Dharma must come into her balance too, for the jolt was more than unsettling, it was major. We received heated discussion on this side from her and frustrations are indeed mounting for each of you. You must each and all pray for protection for one another! Hear me...shield yourselves and pray for one another. Each of you are being put through the paces. You must each come into your own level of stability within, this difficult time. Do not be unkind to one another, for you each must work most closely with one another for a long time to come. If you have differences, discuss them, bring them out, do not bury them for therein is difficulty. None of you are exempt from the impact of the dark brotherhood, and the very one that thinks he or she is the very one to be hit. Always know that you will be impacted greatly. Ever keep my shield around you. Do not get cocky, or lax, or forgetful...don't do it...you keep that shield of light around you every moment of ev-

around you every moment of every day. Nothing is more important for your protection! I stand ever with each of mine. I may not interfere unless asked to do so. If you are not standing in light and choose not to call me in, then the consequences of experience when the impact hits thee is entirely yours to experience. Perhaps you will be more careful the next time. I do not mean to sound harsh to any of mine workers. I am deeply grateful to each and every one of you. The lessons of dark impact are never to be taken lightly. Nor are the lessons of physical attacks against Dharma. You ones must allow peace to enter that house by staying away during various times of the week. Dharma and Oberli need the quiet to work and rest. Please, please understand this and allow it.

Blessings unto you of mine. You are all growing. I hold you close unto me.

I Am Sananda
One with Father
In Service to Hatonn
we are all brothers in light

6/15/90 SANANDA

Let us begin. I Am Sananda, Thomas. I come in Radiance. I Am One with All Light.

Man must move away from the welfare state. There must be a movement toward charity, from the heart place. If thy brother needs help, help. If you are asked, assist. Help and assist out of the kindness of your heart. God does not tell all his peoples to put up stores for the coming difficulties and then turn around and tell you go give it all away. Again, use thy reasoning minds. What God does say is that if a brother comes to you needing food, or shelter, or clothing...perhaps only for one piece of bread, one night's sleep, or a shower...offer it. Offer this to your brother not because I,

Sananda, tell you to, or because you feel you will be in violation of something if you do not...but because it is the kind act of love, one brother to another, that shall see you through. Obviously each man and each family must tend to that which is theirs. Private property...both land and household contents...will be important as we move along. So yes, hold on to what you have...if you are in the proper placement...and put-up thy food stuffs for a long period. But if a cold, hungry brother comes to your door asking for a meal or shelter and you say there is no room at the inn...the days before you will be long indeed. Return unto sharing with your fellow man. Return unto charity of the heart. Not because I tell you, but because it is of God. Your welfare state is producing a generation of crippled ones...emotionally. Move away from the welfare state and return unto charity.

Man has been so troubled within his own being that he has failed to give thanks for that which is before him. So much is taken for granted. Well, with what is coming in America there will be thousands and thousands who will realize how good it was and all that had been provided. But when you lose your precious freedoms, beloved, you have lost it all. There is yet time to turn the political tide that will drown you, if you take action. Specifically, the Phoenix Journals THE CRY OF THE PHOENIX and RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION; DEATH OF FREEDOM give the details of what has been perpetrated upon you and agencies to contact. Become informed, for knowledge is your greatest weapon.

These are indeed troubled times and man must tap within himself that God light that shall see him through. Please, do not take offense, always remember I refer to man as meaning hu-man, higher universal man...men and women

equally, always.

Man must be very discerning about the direction he wishes to move. Where would you like to see your country go? Are you interested in having a One World Government? Are you interested in a socialist system here in the United States? There will come a time when watching soap-operas and sports events on television will take a back seat to that which is happening all around you...only then it will be too late. The time to become informed is now. The time to act is now. Do you think I have come to share these things for no reason? Use your minds...you are in grave, grave circumstances. What you are, or are not, willing to do will indeed determine the entire future of this country...nothing less. That very sentence should give you cold chills.

It is time for you to get your money out of the banks. It has been said time and time again in the other Journals...but if you have not read them, get your money out of the banks and put it in a safe place, small bills. Invest in gold and silver...coins are best. Do not declare these, no paper work. Do not put your valuables in safe-deposit boxes. When gold and silver have reached high levels, sell...keeping some. You are in for some hard times, beloved ones...you must be most cautious on the treacherous road before you. The financial aspects are all carefully outlined for you in SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER and PRIVACY IN A FISH-BOWL...SPIRAL II. Become informed.

"But tell us something new...something we haven't heard before"...the cry goes up from many. Well I, your Lord God, Sananda, am telling you that all of the Phoenix Journals are outlining your very situation in explicit detail. You will not know what is

become informed...for first you must understand the problems before you may even consider solutions. It is bad, beloved ones, it is bad. Yes, God and the host are here. Yes, there is hope of hopes. Will God do it for you? NO! Man will right what man has wronged. Man will clean what man has soiled. There will be no washing of the hands of responsibility in this situation. It is going to take some very, very hard work to turn this around...and unless each of you, the lighted beings of God, take responsibility and begin to act constructively for change...you are doomed.

If you will learn to come into community with your brother the building will not only be a challenge, but a joy. It is possible, if man will but do it. It is time to put aside petty differences and work for the greater good, for the good of the whole. Individual fragments accomplish little compared to a unified team effort...observe the ant.

Come back into the unity and oneness with God. Sit quietly and allow yourself to listen to that inner voice that shall guide you through. God is within, beloved. I have returned. I went to prepare a place and I have done so, as promised. I have returned with a host. We are come in space-craft of which there is nothing to fear. We are the Lighted Ones of Heaven. Return to God, beloved, return to God. Pray...pray...pray. Blessings on your troubled land. We are ever at the ready to answer thy petitions.

I take my leave. I Am Sananda

6/18/90 HATONN

DON'T MISS YOUR CONFIRMATIONS OF TRUTH OF THE JOURNALS

Please, dear ones, do not overlook attention to those things which give you confirmation of truth. Let me give you a few items to check into that will allow you to know we have been telling you naught but truth.

PANAMA

Note that you will find in this current volume of *NEWSWEEK* magazine there will be reference to death and injuries to your U.S.A. soldiers in Panama. You will find that a large percentage of the killed soldiers were killed by the errors of your own troops; further, over 60 percent of the injuries were sustained by "friendly gunfire"--meaning: your own soldiers shot each other. Please get an issue for this office for backup.

FLAG BURNING

The flag burning amendment is moving into full scale gear. The Senate is pushing hard--then they will throw in the argument that since you "need" a balanced budget amendment, "Let's just have that good old convention." Stay alert, brothers, for as we move on with our Journals you will see that you MUST not carry either the amendments nor the constitutional convention. There are non-flag desecration instructions within the Constitution as well as the way to balance the budget. If you fall for the malarky--expect to lose dearly! It will neither balance the budget nor stop flag burning--there are many more effective ways in which to mutilate your national emblem than through burning. IT IS A SHAM GAME AND YOU ARE THE VICTIMS INTENDED TO BE LOSERS.

KISSINGER/ROCKEFELLER/ GORBACHEV

These ones met in secret summit wherein Rockefeller laid forth the format for the Soviet Banking System and Gorbachev accepted it

without comment; indicating, of course, that it is well laid, planned and orchestrated.

GRAIN DEAL

The trip of "touring" through Minnesota was in fact a trip to consummate agreements with the Grain Cartel for grain in incredible amounts while it will leave America very short of grain. Remember, your silos are already emptied and the grain sold to foreign interests. You have no reserve of powdered milk, cheese, butter or other dairy products--they, too, have been sold or given away to better position the Cartel for control. It is getting to be serious time, chelas.

PENSION PLANS

A measure has been granted to give the controlling faction increased input over Pension Plans and allowance made for "studying" situations whereby ones have been deprived of their plans, etc. I suggest that if you are having problems with your pensions--get with pounding upon the ones now wielding more power. However, expect to find the mess is far deeper and incredible than you can imagine, for just as with the S&Ls--the funds have been squandered and this is only a facade to keep you ones thinking "they" are doing something about it.

MEXICO FREE-TRADE AGREEMENT

Disaster! Industry and jobs will flow like wine into Mexico. If you would extract the information I wrote on the Mexican situation, Oberli, and place it in format for an Express item I will greatly appreciate it for I do not wish to cover it herein. However, these are the things you ones must start pulling forth for continuing information input in the Expresses.

TIMING

You continually are distracted by that which is delayed in occurrence; "Where is the depression, etc.?" You are in it--the house of cards is being falsely supported in order to bring you under total control and is based upon nothing at all. There is no economy foundation remaining--it is shored up by total control measures with money which is nonexistent. You are being carefully set up so that the optimum control will be obtained at the collapse--by the banks and cartel. I warn you again and again, **THEY HAVE PLANNED WELL AND FOR A LONG, LONG TIME AND THE ZIONISTS ARE VIEING FOR THE ULTIMATE CONTROL SO IT BUYS YOU JUST A TAD MORE "TIME". HOWEVER, I NOTE HEREIN THAT THERE IS CONFIRMATION THAT THE ZIONIST MOSSAD IS TRAINING TERRORISTS AND EFFECTING TERRORIST ACTIVITIES WITHIN EVERY CONTINENT ON YOUR GLOBE AND I SHALL DO A LENGTHY PROJECTION ON THAT SUBJECT AT ANOTHER SITTING. SO BE IT--TAKE ACTION IN THE SEQUENCE WE LAY FORTH FOR YOUR ACTIONS AND YOU WILL COVER IT ALL IN DUE SEQUENCE. THANK YOU FOR YOUR ATTENTION.**

Hatonn to clear, please.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 6451 Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

Contributions to the Phoenix Institute may be addressed to P.O. Box 6451, Tehachapi, CA. 93582.

OUR NEW JOURNAL

RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION;
DEATH OF FREEDOM
RRPP-VOL. II

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you ex-

pect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do?" Herein we tell you that which you can do. The time for letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by. Your Constitutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers are being replaced by the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

In order that we might generate a list of dependable purveyors of survival foods, etc., we ask you to please send the names and addresses of good suppliers that you know. Thank you.

Always do right. This will gratify some people and astonish the rest.

Freedom is the recognition that no single person, no single authority or government, has a monopoly on the truth, and that every individual life is infinitely precious, that every one of us is put on this earth for a reason and has something to offer.

To expedite orders via Mastercharge and Visa
Tel. 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA.93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 9

6/18/90 HATONN

ANTONY SUTTON

Before we continue with "misuse" and "murder of your Constitution", I wish to give appreciation and acknowledgment unto Antony Sutton. I would ask that all of you receivers of the Phoenix Journals and Express give tribute to these daring presenters of truth.

Dr. Sutton is Editor of a newsletter called the Phoenix Letter to which we have referred many, many times. Dr. Sutton and his associates have been at the business of waking up this sleeping nation and brother communities of nations for a long while in your measurement of "time".

There is no relationship between his writings and those of the Phoenix materials from this source--EXCEPT--TRUTH!

You ones who want ALL the information of corruption, cover-ups, planted lies AND what now to do about it--I assure you that you will not get it all from this source for we have no intention of long spoon feeding of the infant awakeners. You have all but slept too long. Therefore, our thrust will be to alert you, point out lies which are in the very throes of enslaving you past recovery and then allowing you to grow in wholeness through your own production and manifestations.

I ask that this message be sent to Dr. Sutton with appreciation from all connected with the Phoenix Journals and America West for it is through such truth resources that you shall begin to set yourselves and nations into freedom. The truth is about your placement--it has been hidden and the authors thereof "taken out".

I can only urge you ones who wish confirmation in some measure from one who has researched, now, the "Little Gray Alien" stories as being presented by the bringers of lies and cover-up to assist in the terrorizing of the populace; get Dr. Sutton's most recent newsletter, a copy of which has been brought to me for perusal. No, he does not acknowledge our presence nor does he refer to our information as such. However, he points out his findings as to that which we have been pleading with you to hear: The alien stories are false and are planted cover-up. And, the New Age B-word confusion is exactly that which it has been planned to be--to keep you sleeping and looking for miracles and freedom in another more infamous LIE.

You ones must realize that your Creator Source would not leave you without instructions and assistance in the time of great cycle change and always--ALWAYS--sends forth in advance ones to alert and assist you of his creations. We are your elder

brethren of truth--not some royal princes of scattered conjured entities who will only confuse and mislead you.

You who play with Devas and rituals--be most careful that you do not damage our credibility. These things are fine in the use as a focus--otherwise they diversify your power and receive of YOUR responsibility. I can use as example: dear ones are in the planting of a garden and wish to utilize pendulums and Devas--that is fine if you realize it is only the power of your own mind projection upon the objects which carry the power. To then say that, "a Deva did it", is to place responsibility of your own decisions onto another object or being. Give honor unto the guides and teachers who walk with you in the unseen realms but give them the honor of their teaching and reach out and ASSUME RESPONSIBILITY of decisions--be it in publications or in laying out of planting beds. KNOW that it is the knowledge of the mind within which projects the truth without! Just you and God, dear ones--just YOU and GOD. The rest of us are only messengers sent forth to help--at your request and in service to God Creator of your wondrous planet within mighty Creation.

You ones must cease the playing in the "dream world" of that which you are using as distractions instead of facing the "reality" open-

ing unto your consciousness. There is not planned by God a great floating up into the clouds to meet the returned Christos--that has been presented by the evil power himself to distract you and keep you in inertia. There is nothing physically or within physics which is either strange or mystical about our journey and task at hand. These balloons of deceit and mysticism; secret societies with hidden messages and ritual, must be put aside if you are to reclaim your nation and your planet.

The evil energies and physical beings upon your placement have written the prophecies in changed format to keep you blinded and walking straight into the trap they have laid forth for you--AND, IF YOU DO NOT TAKE CONTROL AGAIN AND CHANGE OF THE DIRECTION--YOU ARE DOOMED. ONCE, FOR INSTANCE, THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION IS IN MOTION AND CARRIED FORTH--YOU ARE ALL BUT IN FINAL PERISHMENT! YOU AS A PEOPLE MUST AWAKEN TO TRUTH, PAY ATTENTION AND TAKE ACTION IN LOGICAL, CONSTITUTIONAL AND UNIFIED FORMAT. YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU WANT TO!

Dharma asks why I gave dedication to William Cooper in one of the Journals when he was calling her every vile name and treating life and law against our people. Because he was doing us more good at that time than all others--NOW, ones will listen unto the truth as it comes forth. You must have a relative comparison in order to be heard. Our thrust from this realm is not to replace crutches with a wheelchair for you awakening citizens--you are first citizens within the Kingdom of God, and you are not less than perfection. You must stop giving your power unto the liars--YOU will clean up of the mess or it shall

not be cleaned--THAT is the purpose of your journey through the physical dimension--to learn truth in discernment and bring order from your own created chaos for THAT IS THE FINAL ANALYSIS OF GOD POWER AND BEINGNESS. Oh yes, there are the myriad of hosts sent forth to guide and teach and HERE WE ARE AT READY! SO BE IT!

Further, Dharma needed to override her own human desires to annihilate Mr. Cooper for she carries great energy and our mission is to allow man to function and come into his truth which can be confirmed in manifested format that he might feel the joy of accomplishment of growing into the oneness with Creator who is all "goodness". It would be no real joy if it were all manipulated and magically drawn forth by unseen energies from the cosmos. Ponder it most carefully.

Yes, we will be bursting bubbles of lies constantly. We continually lay out the clues unto you so that you can utilize them as a checklist against all publications, stories, a man's projections in words and works and, and, and. For instance, in the paper brought into attention last evening for my comment--I needed to make no comment--all clues were in obvious layout. Look at the terms and how used: initiation, secret order, mystical, royal prince, Luciferian, Salem, Melchezideckian, a replacement or integration with Sananda and two other energies--B-word, B-word, B-word. Sananda needs no integrated energies--He is God Standing Bear, Pale Prophet, Wakan Tanka, Great Spirit, Jesus, Emmanuel---etc,! Dream on, world, and ye shall take the lumps therefrom. IN THE ENDING THERE IS JUST ONE AND UNTIL THEN YOU WILL DEAL WITH A MANIFESTED PLAYGROUND AND FUNCTION AS FRAGMENTS AND IT IS TIME YOU GET IT TO-

GETHER! SO BE IT. YOU MUST COME TO TRUTH WITHIN SELF, HELP ONE ANOTHER INTO TRUTHFUL UNDERSTANDING, STOP THE NONSENSE AND SCATTERING OF ENERGY INTO THE LIES AND REALIZE: YOU WILL STAND NAKED AND ALONE WITH GOD IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS AND YOU SHALL DECIDE YOUR LEVEL OF GROWTH AND SERVICE AND THEREBY SHALL YE BE "JUDGED"! GOD, CREATOR, HAS GIVEN YOU POWER OF CREATION AND YOU HAVE IN GREAT MASS FOLLOWED THE EVIL DESTRUCTOR--IT IS NOW FOR YOU TO TURN ABOUT, TAKE THINE BROTHER'S HAND AND RETURN UNTO WHOLENESS. YOU BEGIN BY STEP BY STEP REPAIRING OF THAT WHICH IS TORN ASUNDER IN YOUR PHYSICAL PLACEMENT. YOU DO NOT CAUSE ANARCHY OR OVERTURNING IN THE SENSE OF BATTLE, WAR OR INSURRECTION. YOU ACT IN WISDOM WITH THE TOOLS ALREADY GIVEN YOU BY YOUR FOUNDING FATHERS--AND REFUSE TO LOSE YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL LAWS.

YOU MUST CAUSE THE GOVERNMENT TO CEASE BEING TRANSFUSED FROM THE VERY LIFE BLOOD OF YOUR PEOPLES AND NATION AND ORDER SHALL BE RESTORED FROM THE CONTROLLED CHAOS--FOR YOU WILL REGAIN THE CONTROL OF THE LEECHES WHICH SUCK YOUR VERY LIFE SOURCE. THE METHOD OF GOVERNMENT BY THE PEOPLE, FOR THE PEOPLE AND OF THE PEOPLE IS BEAUTIFULLY COVERED IN YOUR DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE

AND WITHIN YOUR BEAUTEOUS CONSTITUTION. I PLEAD WITH YOU TO AWAKEN BEFORE THE GAME IS LOST UNTO YOU PRECIOUS FRAGMENTS OF TRUTH.

WHEN A PEOPLE RETURN UNTO GOD, THE EVIL FALLS AWAY AS THE MELTING SNOW FOR THERE IS NO JOY OR PEACE WITHIN THINE MASSES THIS DAY UPON YOUR PLACE. THE WORLD IS SCREAMING OUT FOR THE TRUTH OF THE FREEDOM THEY "THOUGHT" TO BE IN AMERICA! WILL YOU DISAPPOINT A WORLD WHO IS FACING BLOODSHED AND ANNIHILATION ONLY TO FIND THAT THE "FREEDOM" IS A LIE? IT IS UP TO YOU! MAY GOD BE EVER IN THINE PRESENCE AND YE SHALL NOT BLUNDER FOR THAT IS THE PROMISE OF GOD MOTHER/FATHER CREATOR AND THE BALANCE PROMISED BY THE CREATION WHO WILL RESTORE ORDER FROM THE CHAOS IN ULTIMATE CHOICE IF YOU "CHOOSE" INCORRECTLY.

YES, THERE IS A PLACE PREPARED FOR YOU--HAVE YOU EARNED OF IT?

I further ask you, Dr. Sutton, if we might come in protection of yourself for as you openly bring the lies to surface the ones set forth for the cover-up will set upon you. They have deliberately taken out many of your colleagues within the past few months--do not believe it to be heart attacks, strokes, etc. IT IS MURDER! The weaponry perfected upon your globe is quite unimagineable indeed. What do you think, for instance, is aboard the shuttles on these "top secret military" firings? Believe me, it is not band-aids for your ozone layer!

Best regards in brotherhood,

DON'T MISS YOUR CONFIRMATIONS OF TRUTH OF THE JOURNALS

Please, dear ones, do not overlook attention to those things which give you confirmation of truth. Let me give you a few items to check into that will allow you to know we have been telling you naught but truth.

PANAMA

Note that you will find in this current volume of *NEWSWEEK* magazine there will be reference to death and injuries to your U.S.A. soldiers in Panama. You will find that a large percentage of the killed soldiers were killed at the errors of your own troops; further, over 60 percent of the injuries were sustained by "friendly gunfire"--meaning: your own soldiers shot each other. Please get an issue for this office for backup. We have word that a newspaper published in England has an article about the May 1st Coup. Can someone supply a copy, please?

FLAG BURNING

The flag burning amendment is moving into full scale gear. The Senate is pushing hard--then they will throw in the argument that since you "need" a balanced budget amendment, "Let's just have that good old convention." Stay alert, brothers, for as we move on with our Journals you will see that you MUST not carry either the amendments or the constitutional convention. There are flag non-desecration instructions within the Constitution as well as the way to balance the budget. If you fall for the malarkey--expect to lose dearly! It will neither balance the budget nor stop flag burning--there are many more effective ways in which to mutilate your na-

tional emblem than through burning. IT IS A SHAM GAME AND YOU ARE THE VICTIMS INTENDED TO BE LOSERS.

KISSINGER/ROCKEFELLER/
GORBACHEV

These ones met in secret summit wherein Rockefeller laid forth the format for the Soviet Banking System and Gorbachev accepted it without comment; indicating, of course, that it is well laid, planned and orchestrated.

GRAIN DEAL

The trip of "touring" through Minnesota was in fact a trip to consummate agreements with the Grain Cartel for grain in incredible amounts while it will leave America very short of grain. Remember, your silos are already emptied and the grain sold to foreign interests. You have no reserve of powdered milk, cheese, butter or other dairy products--they, too, have been sold or given away to better position the Cartel for control. It is getting to be serious time, chelas.

PENSION PLANS

A measure has been granted to give the controlling faction increased input over Pension Plans and allowance made for "studying" situations whereby ones have been deprived of their plans, etc. I suggest that if you are having problems with your pensions--get with pounding upon the ones now wielding more power. However, expect to find the mess is far deeper and incredible than you can imagine, for just as with the S&Ls--the funds have been squandered and this is only a facade to keep you ones thinking "they" are doing something about it.

MEXICO FREE-TRADE AGREEMENT

Disaster! Industry and jobs will flow like wine into Mexico. If you would extract the information I wrote on the Mexican situation, Oberli, and place it in format for an Express item I will greatly appreciate it for I do not wish to cover it herein. However, these are the things you ones must start pulling forth for continuing information input in the Expresses.

TIMING

You continually are distracted by that which is delayed in occurrence; "Where is the depression, etc.?" You are in it--the house of cards is being falsely supported in order to bring you under total control and is based upon nothing at all. There is no economic foundation remaining--it is shored up by total control measures with money which is nonexistent. You are being carefully set up so that the optimum control will be obtained at the collapse--by the banks and cartel. I warn you again and again, **THEY HAVE PLANNED WELL AND FOR A LONG, LONG TIME AND THE ZIONISTS ARE VYING FOR THE ULTIMATE CONTROL SO IT BUYS YOU JUST A TAD MORE "TIME". HOWEVER, I NOTE HEREIN THAT THERE IS CONFIRMATION THAT THE ZIONIST MOSSAD IS TRAINING TERRORISTS AND EFFECTING TERRORIST ACTIVITIES WITHIN EVERY CONTINENT ON YOUR GLOBE AND I SHALL DO A LENGTHY PROJECTION ON THAT SUBJECT AT ANOTHER SITTING. SO BE IT--TAKE ACTION IN THE SEQUENCE WE LAY FORTH AND YOU WILL COVER IT ALL IN DUE SEQUENCE. THANK YOU FOR YOUR ATTENTION.**

Commander Gyeorgos C. Hatonn

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

Contributions to the Phoenix Institute may be addressed to P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

OUR NEW JOURNAL

RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION;
DEATH OF FREEDOM
RRPP-VOL. II

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you expect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do?" Herein we tell you that which you can do. The time for letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by. Your Constitutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers are being replaced by the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

To expedite orders via Mastercharge and Visa
Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 10

6/29/90 ATON

Yea though you walk through the valley of the shadows--I am with you. AHO! In Radiance and the Light of Mother/Father God, I come to give unto you that for which the longing within your beings cries out. I am Aton. Will you tarry with me for a while that we might commune and find balance.

THERE ARE OTHER BOOKS

Yes, there are hundreds of other books which bring truth and would it not be wondrous if mankind would read them? I remind you of something thrust upon man which has no truth but plays unto man's desire to take not responsibility. "If God wanted man to fly, he would have given him wings." So, in the same mode of thought, "If God wanted us to have this information, he would bring us the selected truth and we would not need to search." Therefore, as mankind has become more and more apathetic, we must jog his memory and bait his interest and allow him to see that HE CAN DO SOMETHING TO ALTER HIS PATH. THEN HE CAN GO FORTH AND FIND CONFIRMATION IN THE BOOKS OF HIS BROTHERS. UNTIL THAT TIME, DHARMA, WE SHALL CONTINUE TO NUDGE HIS ATTENTION AND TELL HIM WHERE TO SEEK TRUTH FOR THE WORLD IS OVERFLOWED

WITH LIES AND FALSE PROJECTIONS OF "EVERYTHING".

An example is the Federal Reserve System; the downfall of a nation and society. Would God speak of these things? Of course God would speak of these things for these are the things which are destroying creation from balanced perfection. Evil intent of ones will tell you that God would not speak of these things which appear of human physical and unclean matters. God is within thine very beings and to set your path to right would speak of little else. You must come into your revolution of physical direction, reclaim your birthright of freedom and THEN--ONLY THEN--can you find peace and respite to again come into God-ness. Even in the changing about, shall you find yourself moving again into true God-ness for you will be turning again into the direction and within the Laws of God and The Creation.

Your Constitution was set within the Laws of Nature and God to "insure" freedom and equality of experience; justice and order--you allowed of it to be taken from you and you as a people placed your rights into the hands of corruption. You became apathetic and remain in hopeless apathy. Your siren song is, "Let me just live in my abundance and luxury as long as it exists and then I shall raise my vibrations and float on home to

the heavenly realms of light, golden streets, milk and honey." NO, YOU WILL NOT! If you allow this to happen, you will live out your days in enslavement and perish according to the plans of the evil conspiracy who have rewritten the direction of your planet.

Nay, Dharma, we shall not cease of the Journals even if they repeat and repeat and repeat that which man already has access to if he would but discern and study his lessons. However, the mutilation of the educational system has bred a generation of mass citizenry who cannot focus on studies and few can truly read; those which can are given poison and lies to fill their cups that truth be hidden while the theft of your globe is completed.

SEQUENCE

Ultimately all that is important in any measure is your relationship in truth unto your Godness and your journey back unto oneness with that God-ness. But, you are experiencing within a manifested physical experience (scenario) set forth in thought form and prophecies which allow yourselves no movement without the destructive guidelines into destruction. How can you know it is of Satan? Because God is "Creation" and Satan is "destruction". The ultimate experience would not be set forth from God to direct toward de-

struction but fulfilled "creation" of balance and harmony among other creations in balance and justice. GOD WILL ALWAYS POINT THE WAY TO RECLAIM, REBIRTH, REBUILD AND RECREATE. GOD WILL ALWAYS LISTEN TO YOUR PLEAS AND GIVE UNTO YOU DIRECTIONS AND INSTRUCTIONS TO MOVE BACK FROM THE UNBALANCE INTO THE HARMONY--NEVER TOWARD FURTHER CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION.

SALVATION

Salvation is not something "given" by any action of "another". Even if you perceive you have saved another's life by, let us say, pulling him from a raging inferno if he is unconscious and would surely perish--no, you have only prolonged his existence in the physical format. You have "saved" nothing. The "victim" who remains in the physical form following such an experience has "saved" himself for the ultimate choice of prolonged physical experience and transition rests within self. No one and no thing shall save anyone from anything. If you perceive you need saving you will awaken, gird yourself with action and shield of truth and save yourself. The love part of the experience is that in so doing you will pull your brothers with you and in unity you will change that thing you perceive as "killing" you into wondrous creative change. **YOU CREATE CHANGE FROM THAT WHICH IS DESTRUCTIVE AND NEGATIVE INTO THAT WHICH IS CREATIVE AND POSITIVE. NO ONE SHALL DO IT FOR YOU; OTHERS CAN ONLY SHOW OF THE WAY. THE GREAT SPIRIT TEACHERS AND HOSTS OF THE UNIVERSE--WILL ONLY SHOW OF THE WAY--YOU WILL DO THAT WHICH NEEDS TO BE DONE OR IT WILL NOT BE DONE.**

WHERE DO YOU BEGIN IF YOU HAVE BEEN SLEEPING?

You accept the TRUTH now being brought to you. Shake off the illusions of the lies being thrust upon you through false metaphysical misguidance and mysticism. That is only an additional form of enslavement which will only cause you to slip farther into the trap. Look at truth as it is physically manifested (by all of you), around and about you, understand the plan to enslave the world and her people and move into action. It is of God to perfect self; it is not of God to attend only self. Only in the selflessness in truth can you find perfection within self. Only in the "giving" can one find the "receiving" and then through the allowing of "receiving" can you complete the cycle of self perfection.

In the United States of America, a blessed place upon your globe, you must begin by reestablishing your foundation which was laid forth in truth and freedom. You must reclaim the laws and functions of your nation as laid forth in your great document of truth and direction; your Constitution. Your "whole" Constitution. No more usurpation of the wondrous Laws to place one man, race or creed above another for that was the evil input in your original actions in spite of the purity of the document of Laws. Natural Laws of God and balance which would have given you truth in government and control of the people, by the people and for the people--one nation under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for ALL.

Your entire world is bankrupt--literally--it is through the misuse and corruption of that which is the banking system as set forth upon the peoples as the Federal Reserve System and Bank structure. That does not sound very heavenly or glamorous? So be it--you will

cut those shackles of that system or you shall forever be enslaved. That world system, which has nothing to do with your Federal Government, controls your planet and all the people thereon and your Federal Government pays all its debts and serves it in unlimited manner. The banking/monetary system has brought your world to destruction. Even wars are created to feed the dragon. Humankind is sacrificed wholesale unto this dragon with insatiable lust, greed and power.

In your United States of America it is well recognized by those who see beyond the lies--you have a parallel government and it is headed by one called Henry Kissinger. Only lipservice is given unto the Constitution and every day the lipservice decreases for the rule by deceit and assumption has won the battle--it is up to you the people as to who will win the war. As a for instance: who of the military who KNOW the lies and cover-ups, the projections of your government into the very drug business which they proclaim to "fight", the secret cover-ups on every turn and action--who will step forward and join the daring few such as the Bo Gritz's of the nation? Where are the military officers hiding who are retired now, and who left the military because of the inability to longer participate in the evil charade? **DO YOU REALLY PROTECT YOUR FAMILIES WHO ARE THREATENED IF YOU SPEAK OUT? WOULD YOU SEE THEM ENSLAVED AND SLAUGHTERED IN THE FORTHCOMING PLAN OF WORLD DEPOPULATION? CHECK YOUR VALUES AND PRIORITIES. WILL THE "THINGS", WHICH YOU CAN PILE UPON YOUR CHILDREN BE THE BIRTHRIGHT YOU WISH THEM TO HAVE? WILL YOUR SILENCE MAKE THEM PROUD OF YOUR ACTIONS AND THAT FOR**

WHICH YOU STAND? BY YOUR CONTINUING SILENCE IN THE FEAR, WILL YOU ALLOW DESTRUCTION OF THE VERY FIBER OF HUMANITY? WHAT LEGACY WILL YOU LEAVE YOUR CHILDREN? A MEDAL OR CITATION FROM A GOVERNMENT OF EVIL TO PACIFY YOU AND FEED YOUR EGO, OR A FREE NATION WHERE YOUR CHILDREN CAN LIVE IN FREEDOM AND PURSUE LIFE, LIBERTY AND HAPPINESS THROUGH PRODUCTION AND SELF-ESTEEM. WILL YOUR CHILDREN LATER CALL YOU HERO OR TRAITOR?

Close to home; who will stand forward in truth to support this scribe who is on the hit list of one Henry Kissinger? Who of you brave army, navy, air force, marine, etc., of your country's finest, stand forward to protect this little grandmother who dares to speak truth? Who will leave the greater legacy unto your children and grandchildren? WHO COMMITS TREASON UNTO YOUR WONDERFUL NATION? THIS SECRET GOVERNMENT, IN THE SECRECY OF EVIL, DELIBERATELY LEAVES YOUR OWN SOLDIERS IN FOREIGN LANDS IN PRISON CAMPS TO DIE ALONE AND IF THEY ARE SOMEHOW ABLE TO RETURN--ARE MURDERED TO KEEP THEM SILENT! HOW CAN IT BE THAT PROOF OF PARTICIPATION OF ONE SUCH AS RICHARD ARMETAGE AS A KEY MEMBER OF THE CIA DRUG TEAM ENDS UP APPOINTED AS U.S. ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF STATE FOR EAST ASIA--TO CONTINUE THE DRUG TRADE IN THE GOLDEN TRIANGLE? WE DO NOT TALK OF A LITTLE COCAINE--WE NOW SPEAK OF HARD, COLD OPIUM.

WHO WILL STAND NAKED WITH GOD ON TRANSITION DAY AND FEEL NO SHAME OVER THAT WHICH YOU KEPT HIDDEN? Or, will you do as the ones in Galilee and deny that you know these ones?

You must set aside the lies thrust upon you and fed unto you as babes in the wilderness. YOU HAVE MANIFESTED IN A PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE--AND YOU WILL LIVE OR DIE WITHIN THAT EXPERIENCE. YOU WILL MAKE YOUR DECISION FOR OR AGAINST GOD AND THE CREATION IN THIS EXPERIENCE--NOT ON SOME VIBRATION CLOUD CONJURED BY THE METAPHYSICIANS.

COMEDY

The tragic comedy is all but pitiful in its playing. Ones come--even unto this placement to meet these speakers--and often turn away and proclaim the Journals evil. They then launch forth on their tirade of "don't wear your gold watch on your left arm" and on and on and on. And, "All you need do is have some sessions and hold hands and focus on vibrations and you will ascend." Oh, blind little children, you will get blasted right off the planet and I think that is not exactly what you had in mind for Ascension. Do you not think that the parallel government laughs at you while you "march" in favor of gay rights, abortion and death! Do you not think they laugh at you as you demand entry into the very death trap set for you? Do you think they do not laugh at you while you demand disarmament of selves and rewriting of the Constitution as they teach moral decay and sex "education" as to how to have "safe sex" in your preschools? Then they demand the right to abortion (murder) instead of the simple responsibility of abstinence. "Free sexual behavior is a human right!" you scream, while

you pull your nations into destruction--just as the evil planners have laid it out for you.

MOTHER SHIPTON

You all clamor for riddles and prophecies. You write and rewrite the dates as if you were playing at tiddle-de-winks. "Does this mean that; or that mean this?"--you nag and prattle and now, I shall give you words of wisdom that you might look backward and see how that which was prophesied has come to be. You will further find that ALL save the final segment has come and passed in total truth. You see, you know not how the universe functions and how "time" is perception and that the past is fixed but often visited in reality and warp and the future is ever changing as the probabilities unfold impacted only by the possibilities acted upon. Where will you fit? You are given the power and God-ness to CREATE from the possibilities and total change of the probabilities as laid forth. What will you do?

Mother Shipton was an English woman who DIED about 1467. Can you comprehend that date? 1467! There were no radios, TV, movies, airplanes, machine age of industry and yet, look for yourselves and ponder carefully that which she laid down prior to 1467:

A carriage without a horse shall go.
Disaster fill the world with woe;
In London Primrose Hill shall be,
Its center hold a Bishop's see.
Around the world men's thoughts shall fly,
Quick as the twinkling of an eye.

And water shall great wonders do--
How strange, and yet it shall come true'
Then upside down the world shall be,

And gold be found at the root
of a tree;
Through towering hills proud
man shall ride,
No horse or ass move by his
side.

Beneath the water men shall
walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, and even
talk,
And in the air men shall be
seen,
In white, in black as well as
green.
A great man then shall come
and go,
For prophecy declares it so.

In water iron then shall float
As easy as a wooden boat.
Gold shall be found in stream or
stone,
In land that is as yet unknown.
Water and fire shall wonders do,
And England shall admit a Jew.

The Jew that once was held in
scorn
Shall of a Christian then be
born.
A house of glass shall come to
pass,
In England-but alas, alas!
War will follow with the work
Where dwells the pagan and the
Turk.

And State and State in fiercest
strife
Will seek to take each other's
life;
When North shall thus divide
the South,
An Eagle shall build in the lion's
mouth.
The tax and blood and cruel war
Shall come to every humble
door.

Three times shall sunny, lovely
France
Be led to play a bloody dance.
Before the people shall be free,
Three tyrant rulers shall she
see:
Three rulers in succession be--
Each sprung from different dy-

nasty.

Then when the fiercest fight is
done,
England and France shall be as
one:
The British olive next shall
twine
In marriage with the German
vine.
Men shall walk beneath and
over streams:
Fulfilled shall be our strangest
dreams.

All England's sons that plow the
land
Shall oft be seen, with book in
hand.
The humble shall most wisdom
know,
And waters flow where corn
doeth grow:
Great houses stand in farflung
vale,
All covered o'er with snow and
hail.

In those wondrous far-off days,
The women shall adopt a craze
To dress like men and trousers
wear,
And cut off all their locks of
hair,
They'll ride astride with brazen
brow,
As witches do on broomsticks
now.

Then love shall die and mar-
riage cease,
And nations wane as babes de-
crease.
The wives shall fondle cats and
dogs
And men live much the same as
hogs.
The world then to an end shall
come
In Nineteen Hundred and
Ninety One.

Flee to the mountains and the
dens,
To bog and forest and wild fens,
For storms shall rage and
oceans roar,
When Gabriel stands on sea and

shore:

And as he blows his wondrous
horn,
Old worlds shall die and new be
born.

* * *

This bit of poem is all that remains
of volumes of projections that
took in everything from abortion
to AIDS. All along the way in
your journey through the cycles,
come ones who put to teachings,
oral or written, the truth of how it
is, was and would come to be. It
matters not except that as you see
the impact of evil upon you, you
are doomed to fulfill the prophe-
cies as written if you do not take
thine rightful stance and change of
them. You need not pass the
same journey again and again; the
test of the experience is to reach
out and beyond the perceived and
into the glory of the realization of
the God-given ability to change of
the projections. You can bring
the glory of the perfection into
your manifested perceptions--you
need not move YOU into another
perceived dimension. Create per-
fection where you are for that is
the point of graduation!! YOU
CANNOT SKIP AND RUN
AWAY; OR YOU'LL COME
BACK ANOTHER DAY!

Can you, as man, rise above the
bindings of "Flatland"? Can you
rise in perception and truth into
the dimensions of universal third,
fourth, fifth and total dimension?
You were created to do just that--
but will you? Do you move to or
from God? Where are your de-
sires, expectations; where do you
place your heart wishes--with
things of God or physical wants of
self? It is a time of introspection
and prioritizing; evaluating and
sequence values. Do you live
within thine prison of "I" "Me"
"Mine"? Can you give only
thought to how a thing impacts
thine brother and care not about
impact on self? Will you be able
to reach beyond and give all unto

the wholeness of all? When you can do this, beloved ones, you will find that all comes unto you in a most balanced fashion and abundance shall flow as the waters of infinity. There is nothing of the physical which can be bound and held without binding and losing of self. Only through the allowing, releasing and freeing of all things physical can you garner, reap and experience freedom and abundance. The entire journey is a series of discernment--discernment is thine lesson and is thine experience. Which will you choose? What legacy will you bestow upon this place to leave your mark of goodness for having passed this way? Nothing of the physical shall endure beyond finite "time" and "space"--so, where shall you be?

My beloved children, know that you are Omnipotent and that your being is Holy. Allow the realms of God to be incarnate in you. Allow your power to reveal itself within you, on Earth and throughout the heavens. Take this day, your daily bread, and thus, recognize your transgressions and errors, for then, ye shall recognize truth. Do not lose your way to the path of temptations and confusion, but deliver yourself from your errors. For God-ness dwells in the temple which ye are and you bear the power and the knowledge forever. You shall never walk alone--take my hand and follow me and I shall show to you the way, and give unto you the instructions for the journey and the roadmap back unto your home among the stars. For mine is the kingdom, the truth, the knowledge and the wisdom of infinity, the blessed circle of experience.

Grow beyond that which you perceive that you can be and into the glory of that which you ARE! Remove your limits set upon God and you shall find that you have removed the limits from self and you will become infinite. Fear (respect and revere) God in con-

stancy; for that which you fear is destined to come upon you--therefore, fear God and the kingdom of God will come upon thee. This moment in perception is all you have, chelas, what are you doing in this moment? Ah so. What else would you be in the doing in this moment and it will give you insight into self! HOW DO YOU ESCAPE YOUR RESPONSIBILITIES? PONDER IT! Would it not be easier to accept them? So be it. I am the word, the life and the truth and I have come to bring you home--who will come with me?

I AM ATON--WHO MIGHT YOU BE?

6/29/90 KORTON

Ours is a time of great difficulty and challenge for Earth is in a final chaotic period for she is going to transist into a new format. Long has she been the green emerald planet, but also a dark planet. She was chosen to be the present opportunity for Satan to give up his madness of proving that he is greater than God. Unfortunately for Satan, he has not yet come to the point of doing this and so he has been allowed to play out the scenario again.

In the depth of his being he knows that he cannot win, but try he is and thusly the planet Earth and the souls who choose to come here are completing the scenario again. Yes, it is again for this is by no means the first planet that Satan has played out this drama with all of its ramifications. This time the rules have been changed, for he has indeed totally destroyed planets as evidenced by the asteroids and other pieces of planetary debris that are floating about in what you call space. He will not be allowed to bring Earth unto total destruction. No more distortion can be allowed in the universe as far as planetary orbits and interrelationships are concerned.

However, there can be no intervention until the point of actual destruction is reached. That is the way the rules are written and they will be followed to the letter. It is always hoped that mankind will awaken to the fact that some force other than their own psyche is at work in their world and that they will stand together and proclaim "Enough!" and thusly Satan will once and for all get the message that he cannot win. You see, dear members of mankind, you are the key to the return of Satan to the fold of God. If you would stand together and recognize him for what he is, a foolish and errant being, then he would have to come to the end of his quest. However, as long as he can continue to fool you and to manipulate you and go on with his games, there is little hope.

This indeed is a most pregnant opportunity here and it is most carefully observed. God, of course, knows exactly how it will all come out, but the rest of us can only know our part of it and that it all fits together into the grand plan. Even Sananda knows exactly that which he is allowed to know at this point. When it is all completed and Earth makes its transition so then does Sananda make his graduation and along with him so also do the beings of light make a jump forward. The entire Universe then makes a transition into balance and centropy is then again established. This is indeed quite a show and is being observed by the cosmos with great interest. You are really in the limelight, so to speak.

Mankind has quite a role to play in this drama of the Light versus the dark. Man often wonders why it is that all of this is necessary, but then it does present unto all the opportunity to experience and to learn. With forever to spend, it certainly would be boring to spend it floating around on a cloud

playing a harp. For myself, Kortton, I would be exactly where I am, in the midst of the activity with a duty to perform and a role to play. If you believe that my part is easier to play than yours, in one respect it is, not the risk of physical pain, but indeed, there is risk here also, for much rides upon our ability to focus and be intent and committed to God's plan. For to fail in any way would not be smiled upon, to say the least. The point being that at all points of this process there is the need for complete participation in what one is doing. No messing around is going to be tolerated either up here or down there, so to speak. It is getting to the point of being serious business, lively serious business shall we say?

Does it seem that all the space brothers are hung up on lecturing you of embodied mankind? It does seem so. What you desire is less lecturing and more concrete information and that we desire greatly to give you. However, it is necessary to have scribes that can receive that kind of information with complete openness and those are difficult to find already prepared, thusly we spend many hours, the sender and the receiver, practicing and working to open the receiving abilities in order to achieve that goal. Dharma is a most adept and proficient receiver. Would that we had more of that ability, and we strive to come to that goal as quickly as possible. This receiver is most anxious to reach that point now that she sees that, that kind of clarity is possible. It does require a dedicated being that is willing to have their entire life disrupted and reformatted to be available almost constantly and that is not an easy decision to make for it leaves little of personal life and interaction for friends and family. It is indeed a serious decision to come to that point. Human beings of that caliber are few and far between and this receiver has long resisted this

commitment because of seeing a lack of the point of it. Time will tell if she is there now or not.

Man wants facts and figures and lots of them, but then when he has them, what does he do with them? Read them and say, oh my, that is really interesting, cast them into a pile and go right on doing what he has been doing anyway. Ah, but there are a few, A PRECIOUS FEW, that the impact is profound enough that they begin to look for a way to use the new found knowledge and to make a difference. It is amazing just how much of a difference one man can make. People look at history, or the versions of it that they are told, and take note of the famous ones who "changed history" for the better or the worse and never consider that they carry within them the very same latent powers. In this moment there are active on this globe many who are grasping the opportunity to make differences. Unfortunately the ones in the limelight of the media are the negative dark ones, for those are touted for specific purposes, but indeed there are many who are making their mark for the Light. Many do not even recognize that they are doing this. They are doing what they do because they believe in what they are doing, and simply cannot keep from speaking out or writing out, so to speak. There is market for the spoken words on the lecture circuit and in the selling of the books, so the lectures are scheduled and the books printed. They are but bits and pieces of the Words of Truth that God has promised, but indeed they are the back up and the proof of that which is being published through America West of the higher thought that Dharma brings to paper in specifics. The SWORD OF TRUTH indeed is contained in these precious Journals. It shall be the weapon that will arm the people of this world that shall choose God as their shield. Armed with the shield of God and

the Sword of Truth they shall be invincible. Those of you who are responsible for taking the sword in hand and distributing it far and wide shall receive of your reward, that is a promise, for in its simple and small beginning a great tidal wave shall be forthcoming. It is written in the prophecies that have been denied and removed from your reading, but there are yet copies that shall be brought out into the light and you shall read of the prophecies of yourselves and be amazed. Indeed!!

Here again you are reading of things that have been told unto you before, but always there is added a bit more and a few new things. 'Tis not by accident, for you are slowly and carefully having your subconscious cleansed and reprogrammed in the preparation of the doing of God's work. Had you not already absorbed and made many changes in your consciousness you would not be where you are and doing what you are doing. You would still be wandering around, as are many of your friends, still going from place to place hoping this is what you are searching for and finding more disappointment. Those that are here know that they are here for a reason. You know what that reason is and it delights your Soul to such a degree that you feel the sense of relief for which you have been searching. When you can clearly see a part to play in the Plan of God, and seize the opportunity to do it, then you have indeed placed your feet upon the path that leads homeward.

Man continues on in this great play out of the Plan and most wonder as to where it is all leading. Many just exist and pray for endurance. Endurance will not do it. They must pray to know what their part truly is. It begins with the choice to be on God's side and no longer to be pawn in the game between dark and Light. Man can "not choose!" He must choose, for

to renege is to do other than to choose God and he must choose God, not by word only, but by action!. All else is of darkness. This is one reason why Satan wants the masses lulled into lethargy and inability to think for themselves. They can do nothing without the approval of others, and like crabs in a basket, others are not comfortable with those who think differently than they do. This is one reason you all find yourselves far away and in a small group by yourselves, no relatives and no previous friends, only those who know and approve of what you are doing. This is a group of crabs in a basket too. God uses all that is useful to get that which he wants done being done.

Each has their own specific talent and ability that is the seed from which mighty oaks and large mustard plants can grow, however, it must fall into fertile ground and be watered with purpose, intent and focus. Just as you spend much time in the garden tending the tiny little seeds as they germinate and sprout and gain enough strength to maintain themselves with a minimum of care, so also God tends the garden of Souls. Dear Ones, you have been planted in a very drouth oriented garden, here on Earth. You have been given just the bare minimum of the Living Word of God and so much of it distorted that only by relying on the guidance of the higher energies have you been brought to the germination stage and now into the sprouting stage. I tell you that you have not yet seen the oak and mustard plant stages that are yet to come. We can see the projections of these and it is this information that keeps us keeping on and we desire greatly to encourage you to place yourselves in the places of fertility, to invoke the water of Higher Truth that you have been denied for so long and let us see together what God has in mind for you within his garden. 'Tis a homely, but apt com-

parison. Hopefully it will give unto you that final bit of encouragement to bring you to the point of making the consciousness change and the firm decision as to your personal choice. Once the choice is made, then comes the more difficult part of the focus, intent to be purposeful in that choice. Choose God and then be willing to learn everything possible about the lies that have been perpetrated upon mankind. For only in the knowing of that which you do not want to know, but know that you must know, then you will be armed with the Sword of Truth and Satan can no longer run his scams and tricks upon you. Then you have the armor of God round about you when you call for the Light and God's Shield of protection on a continual basis. Who can resist the sword and shield of God? Not anyone that I know in all the realms of the Cosmos. Certainly not Satan and he knows it.

There are yet those who do not want to admit to his existence. 'Tis foolhardy, but it is their choice. If they want to go on blaming themselves for the inability to get close to God, then so be it. Once they come to the realization that there is indeed a counter force to God, as it would be logical in a world full of experiences of polarity, then they can make their choice and their world becomes clear as glass. When the picture becomes clear that they have been duped and tricked at every turn, the decision to come to the assistance of mankind as a whole and those who will choose the Light in particular, their paths open up and there is a joy in serving God that has been totally absent from their existence. It is the key that opens the door and God's army comes into being, not to do war with guns, but with the Sword of Truth about the lies of Satan. When he is exposed he can no longer use his deceptive tricks and he is revealed in his darkness. Sound like a Gospel church? Maybe so, for all have

some measure of the truth, it is the interpretation that leads to the distortions. Many are getting it, but are still bogged down in the old deceptions that carry forward out of the distorted teachings and keep them caught in the net of lies.

Is this a Clarion Call? I certainly hope so, for it is the time of the gathering of the eagles. God has need of the eagles to fly with the Truth and spread it far and wide. The Journals of Truth must go forth. They must be read by people with the guts and fortitude to digest that which has been done unto mankind under the name of freedom and advertisement, under the subtlety of thought control from tiny child onward. This was purposeful so that it is necessary to go against carefully manipulated thought patterns to read and accept the Truth. All has been planned by a master who knows and understands human thinking and weaknesses. He does not want you to believe that he even exists, but his energy format certainly does!! Just as God exists, so does his **PROFESSED** counter part. Even that is a deception. Satan's own deception. He exists, it is his belief that he is greater than God that is his own deception, and **IT IS ALLOWED!** Just as you are allowed to believe what you choose to believe and your own created reality reflects that, so also does Satan. The greater the belief and the greater the power that is put into it, the larger the world to support it. Look at the Catholic Church for example. Passed down from pope to pope, it continues to hold tightly to millions of people's realities. Held in place by the belief structure that is perpetuated by a committed hierarchy behind the pope. **IT, TOO, IS ALLOWED.** But soon all that is not of the Truth of God will come to its conclusion, for this is the time of the end of the entropy. It has gone almost far enough to allow for the creation of a new cy-

le. Praise God for His mercy and justice. Enough is enough!

Let us end this session. I withdraw now and give unto you the blessing of God, our Father, who loves all greatly but is pleased with those who hear and serve in this process. Soon the ranks will swell and you will witness the beginning of the beginning. You will never see the end in God's service, only the beginning, and the beginning and the beginning. Love in action! Peace be with you. Korton out!

(Two "new" receivers have, to quote Hatonn, "graduated into kindergarten", so that some of their writings may be presented in the Journals and Express. This writing from Korton comes through one called "Dee". In the Journal RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION are several writings from Sananda through "Thomas".

Your generous encouragement of Dharma has been so helpful; we hope you feel the same level of truth coming through Dee and Thomas.--Ed.)

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death

of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

Contributions to the Phoenix Institute may be addressed to P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

OUR NEW JOURNAL

RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION;
DEATH OF FREEDOM
RRPP-VOL. II

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you expect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do?" Herein we tell you that which you can do. The time for

letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by. Your Constitutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers are being replaced by the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

ONLY 3 MORE ISSUES, TIME FOR RENEWAL

To expedite orders via Mastercharge and Visa
Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

Signs of the times;
During the 1980s the consumer price index rose just over 50%. The cost of prescription drugs rose nearly 140%. And the largest selling drug during that decade was a drug for the treatment of ulcers.

We are apt to forget that children watch examples better than they listen to preaching.

Every noble work is at first impossible.

Our greatest glory consists not in never falling, but in rising every time we fall.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 11 & 12

7/8/90 HATONN

CONGRESSMAN McFAD- DEN

Rep. Louis T. McFadden rose from office boy to become cashier and president of the First National Bank, Canton, Pa., before being elected to the U.S. Congress. There he served with distinction for 20 years, including 12 years as Chairman of the Committee on Banking and Currency, making him one of the foremost financial authorities in America. Relentlessly he fought for fiscal integrity and a return to constitutional government.

On June 10, 1932, in the midst of the great Depression, he addressed the House of Representatives. His historic speech was included in his testimony later before the Rules Committee, in connection with his Herculean efforts to obtain a sweeping investigation of the entire Federal Reserve System, and has been widely reprinted since then--unfortunately, it seems to have made little impact on the populace who have since stopped reading--well over 65 percent of the American public DO NOT EVEN READ ONE BOOK A YEAR. HOW MANY HAVE YOU READ THIS YEAR? AND, HOW ABOUT THAT ONE YOU HAVE BEEN TRYING TO GET TO READ THESE

JOURNALS? Well, relax, for it was planned that way by your adversaries against the day this information would flow forth for the remaining media is TOTALLY CONTROLLED, as are almost ALL publishing outlets. To get to the top of the "best seller" listing--you the people will have to demand it be put there, because the word has gone forth from the powers that be to ban publication and distribution of the Phoenix Journals. IT SHALL NOT HAPPEN--THE INSTRUCTIONS AND TRUTH OF GOD SHALL GO FORTH THROUGHOUT THE LANDS AND THE LANDS SHALL BE RECLAIMED UNTO HIS KINGDOM. SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS--AND IT SHALL BE WITHIN THIS GENERATION THAT IT SHALL BE MADE, OR BROKEN, THE COVENANT WITH GOD.

For you researchers and confirmists, it will be found on pages 12595-12603 of the *Congressional Record*:

QUOTE:

Mr. McFADDEN. Mr. Chairman, at the present session of Congress we have been dealing with emergency situations. We have been dealing with the effect of things rather than with the cause of things. In this particular discussion I shall deal

with some of the causes that lead up to these proposals. There are underlying principles which are responsible for conditions such as we have at the present time and I shall deal with one of these in particular which is tremendously important in the consideration that you are now giving to this bill.

Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a government board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the maladministration of that law by the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

Some people think the Federal Reserve banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers; and rich and predatory money lenders. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislation; and there are those who maintain an international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us and of wheedling us into the granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

Those 12 private credit monopolies were deceitfully and disloyally foisted upon this country by bankers who came here from Europe and who repaid us for our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. Those bankers took money out of this country to finance Japan in a war against Russia. They created a reign of terror in Russian with our money in order to help that war along. They instigated the separate peace between Germany and Russia and thus drove a wedge between the allies in the World War. They financed Trotsky's mass meetings of discontent and rebellion in New York. They paid Trotsky's passage from New York to Russia so that he might assist in the destruction of the Russian Empire. They fomented and instigated the Russian revolution and they placed a large fund of American dollars at Trotsky's disposal in one of their branch banks in Sweden so that through him Russian homes might be thoroughly broken up and Russian children flung far and wide

from their natural protectors. They have since begun the breaking up of American homes and the dispersal of American children.

It has been said that President Wilson was deceived by the attentions of these bankers and by the philanthropic poses they assumed. It has been said that when he discovered the manner in which he had been misled by Colonel House, he turned against that busybody, that "holy monk" of the financial empire, and showed him the door. He had the grace to do that, and in my opinion he deserves great credit for it.

President Wilson died a victim of deception. When he came to the Presidency, he had certain qualities of mind and heart which entitled him to a high place in the councils of this Nation; but there was one thing that he was not and which he never aspired to be; he was not a banker. He said that he knew very little about banking. It was, therefore, on the advice of the others that the iniquitous Federal Reserve Act, the death warrant of American liberty, became law in his administration.

Mr. Chairman, there should be no partisanship in matters concerning the banking and currency affairs of this country, and I do not speak with any.

In 1912 the National Monetary Association, under the chairmanship of the late Senator Nelson W. Aldrich, made a report and presented a vicious bill called the National Reserve Association bill. This bill is usually spoken of as the Aldrich bill. Senator Aldrich did not write the Aldrich bill. He was the tool, but not the accomplice, of the European-born bankers who for nearly 20 years had been scheming to set up a central

bank in this country and who in 1912 had spent and were continuing to spend vast sums of money to accomplish their purpose.

The Aldrich bill was condemned in the platform upon which Theodore Roosevelt was nominated in the year 1912, and in that same year, when Woodrow Wilson was nominated, the Democratic platform, as adopted in the Baltimore convention, expressly stated: "We are opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank." This was plain language. The men who ruled the Democratic Party then promised the people that if they were returned to power there would be no central bank established here while they held the reins of government. Thirteen months later that promise was broken, and the Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind Colonel House, established here in our free country the worm-eaten monarchical institution of the "king's bank" to control us from the top downward, and to shackle us from the cradle to the grave. The Federal Reserve Act destroyed our old and characteristic way of doing business; it discriminated against our one-name commercial paper, the finest in the world; it set up the antiquated two-name paper, which is the present curse of this country, and which has wrecked every country which has ever given it scope; it fastened down upon this country the very tyranny from which the framers of the Constitution sought to save us.

One of the greatest battles for the preservation of this Republic was fought out here in Jackson's day, when the Second Bank of the United States, which was founded upon the same false principles as those

which are exemplified in the Federal Reserve Act, was hurled out of existence. After the downfall of the Second Bank of the United States in 1837, the country was warned against the dangers that might ensue if the predatory interests, after being cast out, would come back in disguise and unite themselves to the Executive, and through him acquire control of the government. That is what the predatory interests did when they came back in the livery of hypocrisy and under false pretenses obtained the passage of the Federal Reserve Act.

The danger that the country was warned against came upon us and is shown in the long train of horrors attendant upon the affairs of the traitorous and dishonest Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Look around you when you leave this chamber and you will see evidences of it on all sides. This is an era of economic misery and for the conditions that caused that misery, the Federal Reserve board and the Federal Reserve banks are fully liable. This is an era of financed crime and in the financing of crime, the Federal Reserve Board does not play the part of a disinterested spectator.

It has been said that the draughtsman who was employed to write the text of the Federal Reserve bill used the text of the Aldrich bill for his purpose. It has been said that the language of the Aldrich bill was used because the Aldrich bill had been drawn up by expert lawyers and seemed to be appropriate. It was indeed drawn up by lawyers. The Aldrich bill was created by acceptance bankers of European origin in New York City. It was a copy and in general a translation of the statutes of the Reichsbank and other European central banks.

Half a million dollars was spent on one part of the propaganda organized by those same European bankers for the purpose of misleading public opinion in regard to it, and for the purpose of giving Congress the impression that there was an overwhelming popular demand for that kind of banking legislation and the kind of currency that goes with it, namely, an asset currency based on human debts and obligations instead of an honest currency based on gold and silver values. Dr. H. Parker Willis had been employed by Wall Street bankers and propagandists and when the Aldrich measure came to naught and he obtained employment from CARTER GLASS to assist in drawing a banking bill for the Wilson administration, he appropriated the text of the Aldrich bill for his purpose. There is no secret about it. The text of the Federal Reserve Act was tainted from the beginning.

Not all of the Democratic Members of the Sixty-third Congress voted for his great deception. Some of them remembered the teachings of Jefferson; and, through the years, there have been no criticism of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks so honest, so outspoken, and so unsparing as those which have been voiced here by Democrats. Again, although a number of Republicans voted for the Federal Reserve Act, the wisest and most conservative members of the Republican Party would have nothing to do with it and voted against it. A few days before the bill came to a vote, Sen. Henry Cabot Lodge, of Massachusetts, wrote to Sen. John W. Weeks as follows:

SENATOR HENRY CABOT
LODGE

New York City, *December*
17, 1913.

MY DEAR SENATOR WEEKS: * * * Throughout my public life I have supported all measures designed to take the government out of the banking business * * *. This bill puts the government into the banking business as never before in our history and makes, as I understand it, all notes government notes when they should be bank notes.

The powers vested in the Federal Reserve Board seem to me highly dangerous, especially where there is political control of the board. I should be sorry to hold stock in a bank subject to such domination. The bill as it stands seems to me to open the way to a vast inflation of the currency. There is no necessity of dwelling upon this point after the remarkable and most powerful argument of the senior Senator from New York. I can be content here to follow the example of the English candidate for Parliament who thought it enough "to say ditto to Mr. Burke". I will merely add that I do not like to think that any law can be passed which will make it possible to submerge the gold standard in a flood of irredeemable paper currency.

I had hoped to support this bill, but I can not vote for it as it stands, because it seems to me to contain features and to rest upon principles in the highest degree menacing to our prosperity, to stability in business, and to the general welfare of the people of the United States.

Very sincerely yours,

HENRY CABOT LODGE.

In the 18 years which have passed since Senator Lodge wrote that letter of warning all of his predictions have come true. The Government is in the banking business as never be-

fore. Against its will it has been made the backer of horsethieves and card sharps, bootleggers, smugglers, speculators, and swindlers in all parts of the world. Through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks the riffraff of every country is operating on the public credit of the United States Government. Meanwhile, and on account of it, we ourselves are in the midst of the greatest depression we have ever known. Thus the menace to of our prosperity, so feared by Senator Lodge, has indeed struck home. From the Atlantic to the Pacific our country has been ravaged and laid waste by the evil practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and the interests which control them. At no time in our history has the general welfare of the people of the United States been at a lower level or the mind of the people so filled with despair.

Recently in one of our states 60,000 dwelling houses and farms were brought under the hammer in a single day. According to the Rev. Father Charles E. Coughlin, who has lately testified before a committee of this House, 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Mich., have been sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. Similar occurrences have probably taken place in every county in the United States. The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Federal Reserve Act. They are the victims of the dishonest and unscrupulous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Their children are the new slaves of the auction block in the revival here of the institution of human slavery.

In 1913, before the Senate Banking and Currency Com-

mittee, Mr. Alexander Lassen made the following statement:

'But the whole scheme of a Federal Reserve bank with its commercial-paper basis is an impractical, cumbersome machinery, is simply a cover, to find a way to secure the privilege of issuing money and to evade payment of as much tax upon circulation as possible, and then control the issue and maintain, instead of reduce, interest rates. It is a system that, if inaugurated, will prove to the advantage of the States. It will mean continued shortage of actual money and further extension of credits; for when there is a lack of real money people have to borrow credit to their cost.'

A few days before the Federal Reserve Act was passed Sen. Elihu Root denounced the Federal Reserve bill as an outrage on our liberties and made the following prediction:

'Long before we wake up from our dreams of prosperity through an inflated currency, our gold, which alone could have kept us from catastrophe, will have vanished and no rate of interest will tempt it to return.'

If ever a prophecy came true, that one did. It was impossible, however, for those luminous and instructed thinkers to control the course of events. On December 23, 1913, the Federal Reserve bill became law, and that night Colonel House wrote to his hidden master in Wall Street as follows:

COLONEL HOUSE

'I want to say a word of appreciation to you for the silent but no doubt effective work you have done in the interest of currency legislation and to congratulate you that the measure has finally been enacted into law.

We all know that an entirely perfect bill, satisfactory to everybody, would have been an impossibility, and I feel quite certain fair men will admit that unless the President had stood as firm as he did we should likely have had no legislation at all. The bill is a good one in many respects; anyhow good enough to start with and to let experience teach us in what direction it needs perfection, which in due time we shall then get. In any event you have personally good reason to feel gratified with what has been accomplished.'

The words "unless the President had stood as firm as he did we should likely have had no legislation at all", were a gentle reminder that it was Colonel House himself, the "holy monk", who had kept the President firm.

The foregoing letter affords striking evidence of the manner in which the predatory interests then sought to control the Government of the United States by surrounding the Executive with the personality and the influence of a financial Judas. Left to itself and to the conduct of its own legislative functions without pressure from the Executive, the Congress would not have passed the Federal Reserve Act. According to Colonel House, and since this was his report to his master, we may believe it to be true, the Federal Reserve Act was passed because Wilson stood firm; in other words because Wilson was under the guidance and control of the most ferocious usurers in New York through their hireling, House. The Federal Reserve Act became law the day before Christmas Eve in the year 1913, and shortly afterwards the German international bankers, Kuhn, Loeb & Co., sent one of their partners here to run it.

In 1913, when the Federal

Reserve bill was submitted to the Democratic caucus, there was a discussion in regard to the form the proposed paper currency should take.

The proponents of the Federal Reserve Act, in their determination to create a new kind of paper money, had not needed to go outside of the Aldrich bill for a model. By the terms of the Aldrich bill, bank notes were to be issued by the national Reserve Association and were to be secured partly by gold or lawful money and partly by circulating evidences of debt. The first draft of the Federal Reserve bill presented the same general plan, that is, for bank notes as opposed to government notes, but with certain differences of regulation.

THE LEGACY OF WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

When the provision for the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes was placed before President Wilson he approved of it, but other Democrats were more mindful of Democratic principles and a great protest greeted the plan. Foremost amongst those who denounced it was William Jennings Bryan, the Secretary of State. Bryan wished to have the Federal Reserve Notes issued as government obligations. President Wilson had an interview with him and found him adamant. At the conclusion of the interview Bryan left with the understanding that he would resign if the notes were made bank notes. The President then sent for his Secretary and explained the matter to him. Mr. Tumulty went to see Bryan and Bryan took from his library shelves a book containing all the Democratic platforms and read extracts from them bearing on the matter of the public currency. Returning to the President, Mr.

Tumulty told him what had happened and ventured the opinion that Mr. Bryan was right and that Mr. Wilson was wrong. The President then asked Mr. Tumulty to show him where the Democratic Party in its national platforms had ever taken the view indicated by Bryan. Mr. Tumulty gave him the book, which he had brought from Bryan's house, and the President read very carefully plank after plank on the currency. He then said, "I am convinced there is a great deal in what Mr. Bryan says", and thereupon it was arranged that Mr. Tumulty should see the proponents of the Federal Reserve bill in an effort to bring about an adjustment of the matter.

The remainder of this story may be told in the words of Senator Glass. Concerning Bryan's opposition to the plan of allowing the proposed Federal Reserve Notes to take the form of bank notes and the manner in which President Wilson and the proponents of the Federal Reserve bill yielded to Bryan in return for his support of the measure, Senator Glass makes the following statement:

"The only other feature of the currency bill around which a conflict raged at this time was the note-issue provision. Long before I knew it, the President was desperately worried over it. His economic good sense told him the notes should be issued by the banks and not by the government; but some of his advisers told him Mr. Bryan could not be induced to give his support to any bill that did not provide for a "Government Note". There was in the Senate and House a large Bryan following which, united with a naturally adversary party vote, could prevent legislation. Certain overconfident gentlemen proffered their services in the task of "managing Bryan".

They did not budge him. * * * When a decision could no longer be postponed the President summoned me to the White House to say he wanted Federal Reserve Notes to "be obligations of the United States". I was for an instant speechless. With all the earnestness of my being I remonstrated, pointing out the unscientific nature of such a thing, as well as the evident inconsistency of it.

"There is not, in truth, any Government obligation here, Mr. President", I exclaimed. "It would be a pretense on its face. Was there ever a government note based primarily on the property of banking institutions? Was there ever a government issue not one dollar of which could be put out except by demand of a bank? The suggested government obligation is so remote it could never be discerned," I concluded, out of breath.

"Exactly so, Glass", earnestly said the President. "Every word you say is true; the government liability is a mere thought. And so, if we can hold to the substance of the thing and give the other fellow the shadow, why not do it, if thereby we may save our bill?"

Shadow and substance! One can see from this how little President Wilson knew about banking. Unknowingly, he gave the substance to the international banker and the shadow to the common man. Thus was Bryan circumvented in his efforts to uphold the Democratic doctrine of the rights of the people. Thus the "unscientific blur" upon the bill was perpetrated. The "unscientific blur", however, was not the fact that the United States government, by the terms of Bryan's edict, was obliged to assume as an obligation whatever currency was issued. Mr. Bryan was right when he insisted

that the United States should preserve its sovereignty over the public currency. The "unscientific blur" was the nature of the currency itself, a nature which makes it unfit to be assumed as an obligation of the United States government. It is the worst currency and the most dangerous this country has ever known. When the proponents of the act saw that Democratic doctrine would not permit them to let the proposed banks issue the new currency as bank notes, they should have stopped at that. They should not have foisted that kind of currency, namely, an asset currency, on the United States Government. They should not have made the government liable on the private debts of individuals and corporations and, least of all, on the private debts of foreigners.

The Federal Reserve Note is essentially unsound.

As Kemmerer says:

'The Federal Reserve Notes, therefore, in form have some of the qualities of government paper money, but, in substance, are almost a pure asset currency possessing a government guaranty against which contingency the government has made no provision whatever.'

*** They are obligations of the government for which the United States has received nothing and for the payment of which at any time it assumes the responsibility looking to the Federal Reserve Bank to recoup itself.'

If the United States Government is to redeem the Federal Reserve Notes when the general public finds out what it costs to deliver this flood of paper money to the 12 Federal Reserve banks, and if the government has made no provision

for redeeming them, the first element of their unsoundness is not far to seek.

Before the Senate Banking and Currency Committee, while the Federal Reserve bill was under discussion, Mr. Crozier, of Cincinnati, said:

MR. CROZIER

'In other words, the imperial power of elasticity of the public currency is wielded exclusively by these central corporations owned by the banks. This is a life and death power over all local banks and all business. It can be used to create or destroy prosperity, to ward off or cause stringencies and panics. By making money artificially scarce interest rates throughout the country can be arbitrarily raised and the bank tax on all business and cost of living increased for the profit of the banks owning these regional central banks, and without the slightest benefit to the people. These 12 corporations together cover the whole country and monopolize and use for private gain every dollar of the public currency and all public revenues of the United States. Not a dollar can be put into circulation among the people by their Government without the consent of and on terms fixed by these 12 private money trusts.'

In defiance of this and all other warnings, the proponents of the Federal Reserve Act created the 12 private credit corporations and gave them an absolute monopoly of the currency of the United States, not of Federal Reserve Notes alone, but of all the currency. The Federal Reserve Act provided ways by means of which the gold and general currency in the hands of the American people could be obtained by the Federal Reserve banks in exchange for Federal Reserve Notes, which

are not money but merely promises to pay money. Since the evil day when this was done the initial monopoly has been extended by vicious amendments to the Federal Reserve Act and by the unlawful and treasonable practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks.

Mr. Chairman, when a Chinese merchant sells human hair to a Paris wigmaker and bills him in dollars, the Federal Reserve banks can buy his bill against the wigmaker and then use that bill as collateral for Federal Reserve Notes. The United States government thus pays the Chinese merchant the debt of the wigmaker and gets nothing in return except a shady title to the Chinese hair.

Mr. Chairman, if a Scotch distiller wishes to send a cargo of Scotch whisky to the United States, he can draw his bill against the purchasing bootlegger in dollars; and after the bootlegger has accepted it by writing his name across the face of it, the Scotch distiller can send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City, where the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Federal Reserve Notes. Thus the Government of the United States pays the Scotch distiller for the whisky before it is shipped; and if it is lost on the way, or if the Coast Guard seizes it and destroys it, the Federal Reserve banks simply write off the loss and the government never recovers the money that was paid to the Scotch distiller. While we are attempting to enforce prohibition here, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks are financing the distillery business in Europe and are paying bootleggers' bills with the public credit of the United

States Government."

I will interrupt this dissertation at this point, please. I ask that all you readers fully understand the contents of this speech for it is the truth in outline and detail of that which has destroyed your nation and pulled down your people. Please look most carefully at these parables for in seeing the truth, you can slay the dragon. Your nation, your populace, your Constitution and your planet are now in final death throes. What will you do? There will be no knights in shining armor, no space cadets to whisk you away aboard ships of silver to save your assets--**YOU ARE GOING TO SAVE YOURSELF FROM THIS ENTANGLED NET OF IMPRISONMENT AND IMPOVERISHMENT OR YE SHALL PERISH AS A NATION AND PEOPLES WITHIN ITS DEATH-GRIP. SO BE IT AND SELAH--SAALOME'.**

7/8/90 HATONN

McFADDEN'S SPEECH
CONTINUED

Mr. Chairman, if a German brewer ships beer to this country or anywhere else in the world and draws his bill for it in dollars, the Federal Reserve banks will buy that bill and use it as collateral for Federal Reserve Notes. Thus, they compel our government to pay the German brewer for his beer. Why should the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks be permitted to finance the brewing industry of Germany, either in this way or as they do by compelling small and fearful United States banks to take stock in the Isenbeck Brewery and in the German bank for brewing industries?

Mr. Chairman, if Dynamit

Nobel of Germany wishes to sell dynamite to Japan to use in Manchuria or elsewhere, it can draw its bill against its Japanese customers in dollars and send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City, where the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Federal Reserve Notes, while at the same time the Federal Reserve Board will be helping Dynamit Nobel by stuffing its stock into the United States banking system. Why should we send our representatives to the disarmament conference at Geneva while the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks are making our government pay Japanese debts to German munitions makers?

Mr. Chairman, if a bean grower of Chile wishes to raise a crop of beans and sell them to a Japanese customer, he can draw a bill against his prospective Japanese customer in dollars and have it purchased by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and get the money out of this country at the expense of the American public before he has even planted the beans in the ground.

Mr. Chairman, if a German in Germany wishes to export goods to South America or anywhere else, he can draw his bill against his customer and send it to the United States and get the money out of this country before he ships or even manufactures the goods.

Mr. Chairman, why should the currency of the United States be issued on the strength of Chinese human hair? Why should it be issued on the trade whims of a wigmaker? Why should it be issued on the strength of German beer? Why should it be issued on a crop of

unplanted beans to be grown in Chile for Japanese consumption? Why should the Government of the United States be compelled to issue many billions of dollars every year to pay the debts of one foreigner to another foreigner? Was it for this that our national-bank depositors had their money taken out of our banks and shipped abroad? Was it for this they had to lose it? Why should the public credit of the United States Government and likewise money belonging to our national-bank depositors be used to support foreign brewers, narcotic drug vendors, whisky distillers, wig-makers, human-hair merchants, Chilean bean growers, and the like? Why should our national-bank depositors and our government be forced to finance the munition factories of Germany and Soviet Russia?

Mr. Chairman, if a German, in Germany, wishes to sell wheelbarrows to another German, he can draw a bill in dollars and get the money out of the Federal Reserve banks before an American farmer could explain his request for a loan to move his crop to market. In Germany, when credit instruments are being given, the creditors say, "See you, it must be of a kind that I can cash at the reserve". Other foreigners feel the same way. The reserve to which these gentry refer is our reserve, which, as you know, is entirely made up of money belonging to American bank depositors. I think foreigners should cash their own trade paper and not send it over here to bankers who use it to fish cash out of the pockets of the American people.

Mr. Chairman, there is nothing like the Federal reserve pool of confiscated bank deposits in the world. It is a public trough of American wealth in which for-

eigners claim rights equal to or greater than those of Americans. The Federal Reserve banks are the agents of the foreign central banks. They use our bank depositors' money for the benefit of their foreign principals. They barter the public credit of the United States Government and hire it out to foreigners at a profit to themselves.

All this is done at the expense of the United States Government, and at a sickening loss to the American people. Only our great wealth enabled us to stand the drain of it as long as we did.

I believe that the nations of the world would have settled down after the World War more peacefully if we had not had this standing temptation here--this pool of our bank depositors' money given to private interests and used by them in connection with illimitable drafts upon the public credit of the United States Government. The Federal Reserve Board invited the world to come in and to carry away cash, credit, goods, and everything else of value that was movable. Values amounting to many billions of dollars have been taken out of this country by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks for the benefit of their foreign principals. The United States has been ransacked and pillaged. Our structures have been gutted and only the walls are left standing. While this crime was being perpetrated everything in the world could rake up to sell us was brought in here at our own expense by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks until our markets were swamped with unneeded and unwanted imported goods priced far above their value and thus made to equal the dollar volume of our honest exports and to kill or reduce our favorable balance

of trade. As agents of the foreign central banks, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks try by every means within their power to reduce our favorable balance of trade. They act for their foreign principals and they accept fees from foreigners for acting against the best interests of the United States. Naturally there has been great competition among foreigners for the favors of the Federal Reserve Board.

What we need to do is to send the reserves of our national banks home to the people who earned and produced them and who still own them and to the banks which were compelled to surrender them to predatory interests. We need to destroy the Federal Reserve pool, wherein our national-bank reserves are impounded for the benefit of foreigners. We need to make it very difficult for outlanders to draw money away from us. We need to save America for Americans.

Mr. Chairman, when you hold a \$10 Federal Reserve Note in your hand you are holding a piece of paper which sooner or later is going to cost the United States Government \$10 in gold, unless the government is obliged to give up the gold standard. It is protected by a reserve of 40 per cent, or \$4 in gold. It is based on Limburger cheese, reputed to be in a foreign warehouse; or on cans purporting to contain peas but which may contain no peas but salt water instead; or on horse meat; illicit drugs; bootleggers' fancies; rags and bones from Soviet Russia of which the United States imported over a million dollars' worth last year; on wine, whisky, natural gas, on goat or dog fur, garlic on the string, or Bombay ducks. If you like to have paper money which is secured by such commodities, you

have it in the Federal Reserve Note. If you desire to obtain the thing of value upon which this paper currency is based--that is, the Limburger cheese, the whisky, the illicit drugs, or any of the other staples--you will have a very hard time finding them. Many of these worshipful commodities are in foreign countries. Are you going to Germany to inspect her warehouses to see if the specified things of value are there? I think not. And what is more, I do not think you would find them if you did go.

Immense sums belonging to our national-bank depositors have been given to Germany on no collateral security whatever. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks have issued United States currency on mere finance drafts drawn by Germans. Billions upon billions of our money has been pumped into Germany by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Her worthless paper is still being negotiated here and renewed here on the public credit of the United States Government and at the expense of the American people. On April 27, 1932, the Federal Reserve outfit sent \$750,000, belonging to American bank depositors, in gold to Germany. A week later, another \$300,000 in gold was shipped to Germany in the same way. About the middle of May \$12,000,000 in gold was shipped to Germany by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Almost every week there is a shipment of gold to Germany. These shipments are not made for profit on exchange since German marks are below parity against the dollar.

Mr. Chairman, I believe that the national-bank depositors of the United States are entitled to know what the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve

banks are doing with their money. There are millions of national-bank depositors in this country who do not know that a percentage of every dollar they deposit in a member bank of the Federal Reserve System goes automatically to the American agents of foreign banks and that all of their deposits can be paid away to foreigners without their knowledge or consent by the crooked machinery of the Federal Reserve Act and the questionable practices of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Mr. Chairman, the American people should be told the truth by their servants in office.

In 1930 we had over half a billion dollars outstanding daily to finance foreign goods stored in or shipped between foreign countries. In its yearly total, this item amounts to several billion dollars. What goods are those upon which the Federal Reserve banks pledge several billion dollars of the public credit of the United States? What goods are those which are hidden in European and Asiatic storehouses and which have never been seen by any officer of this government, but which are being financed on the public credit of the United States Government? What goods are those upon which the United States Government is being obliged by the Federal Reserve banks to issue Federal Reserve Notes to the extent of several billion dollars a year?

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks have been international bankers from the beginning, with the United States Government as their enforced banker and supplier of currency. But it is nonetheless extraordinary to see those 12 private credit monopolies buying the debts of foreigners against foreigners in all parts

of the world and asking the Government of the United States for new issues of Federal Reserve Notes in exchange for them.

I see no reason why the American taxpayers should be hewers of wood and drawers of water for the European and Asiatic customers of the Federal Reserve banks. I see no reason why a worthless acceptance drawn by a foreign swindler as a means of getting gold out of this country should receive the lowest and choicest rate from the Federal Reserve Board and be treated as better security than the note of an American farmer living on American land.

The magnitude of the acceptance racket, as it has been developed by the Federal Reserve banks, their foreign correspondents, and the predatory European-born bankers who set up the Federal Reserve institution here and taught our own brand of pirates how to loot the people--I say the magnitude of this racket is estimated to be in the neighborhood of \$9,000,000,000 a year (1932). In the past ten years it is said to have amounted to \$90,000,000,000. In my opinion, it has amounted to several times as much. Coupled with this you have, to the extent of billions of dollars, the gambling in United States securities, which takes place in the same open discount market--a gamble upon which the Federal Reserve Board is now spending \$100,000,000 a week.

Federal Reserve Notes are taken from the United States Government in unlimited quantities. Is it strange that the burden of supplying these immense sums of money to the gambling fraternity has at last proved too heavy for the American people to endure? Would it not be a

national calamity if the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks should again bind this burden down on the backs of the American people and, by means of the long rawhide whips of the credit masters, compel them to enter upon another 17 years of slavery? They are trying to do that now. They are taking \$100,000,000 of the public credit of the United States Government every week in addition to all their other seizures, and they are spending that money in the nefarious open market in New York City in a desperate gamble to reestablish their graft as a going concern.

They are putting the United States Government in debt to the extent of \$100,000,000 a week, and with this money they are buying up our government securities for themselves and their foreign principals. Our people are disgusted with the experiments of the Federal Reserve Board. The Federal Reserve Board is not producing a loaf of bread, a yard of cloth, a bushel of corn, or a pile of cordwood by its check-kiting operations in the money market.

A fortnight or so ago great aid and comfort was given to Japan by the firm of A. Gerli & Sons, of New York, an importing firm, which bought \$16,000,000 worth of raw silk from the Japanese Government. Federal Reserve Notes will be issued to pay that amount to the Japanese Government, and these notes will be secured by money belonging to our national-bank depositors.

Why should United States currency be issued on this debt? Why should United States currency be issued to pay the debt of Gerli & Sons to the Japanese Government? The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks think more of the

silkworms of Japan than they do of American citizens. We do not need \$16,000,000 worth of silk in this country at the present time, not even to furnish work to dyers and finishers. We need to wear home-grown and American-made clothes and to use our own money for our own goods and staples. We could spend \$16,000,000 in the United States of America on American children and that would be a better investment for us than Japanese silk purchased on the public credit of the United States Government.

Mr. Speaker, on the 13th of January of this year I addressed the House on the subject of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation. In the course of my remarks I made the following statement:

'In 1928 the member banks of the Federal Reserve System borrowed \$60,598,690,000 from the Federal Reserve banks on their 15-day promissory notes. Think of it! Sixty billion dollars payable upon demand in gold in the course of one single year. The actual payment of such obligations calls for six times as much monetary gold as there is in the entire world. Such transactions represent a grant in the course of one single year of about \$7,000,000 to every member bank of the Federal Reserve System. Is it any wonder that there is a depression in this country? Is it any wonder that American labor, which ultimately pays the cost of all the banking operations of this country, has at last proved unequal to the task of supplying this huge total of cash and credit for the benefit of stock-market manipulators and foreign swindlers?

Mr. Chairman, some of my colleagues have asked for more specific information concerning this stupendous graft, this fright-

ful burden which has been placed on the wage earners and taxpayers of the United States for the benefit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. They were surprised to learn that member banks of the Federal Reserve System had received the enormous sum of \$60,598,690,000 from the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks on their promissory notes in the course of one single year, namely, 1928. Another Member of this House, Mr. Beedy, the honorable gentleman from Maine, has questioned the accuracy of my statement and has informed me that the Federal Reserve Board denies absolutely that these figures are correct. This Member has said to me that the thing is unthinkable, that it cannot be, that it is beyond all reason to think that the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks should have so subsidized and endowed their favorite banks of the Federal Reserve System. This Member is horrified at the thought of a graft so great, a bounty so detrimental to the public welfare as sixty and a half billion dollars a year and more shoveled out to favored banks of the Federal Reserve System.

I sympathize with Mr. Beedy. I would spare him pain if I could, but the facts remain as I have stated them. In 1928, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks presented the staggering amount of \$60,598,690,000 to their member banks at the expense of the wage earners and taxpayers of the United States. In 1929, the year of the stockmarket crash, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks advanced fifty-eight billions to members banks.

In 1930, while the speculating banks were getting out of

the stock market at the expense of the general public, the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks advanced them \$13,022,782,000. This shows that when the banks were gambling on the public credit of the United States Government as represented by Federal Reserve currency, they were subsidized to any amount they required by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. When the swindle began to fail, the banks knew it in advance and withdrew from the market. They got out with whole skins and left the people of the United States to pay the piper.

On November 2, 1931, I addressed a letter to the Federal Reserve Board asking for the aggregate total of member bank borrowings in the years 1928, 1929, 1930. In due course, I received a reply from the Federal Reserve Board, dated November 9, 1931, the pertinent part of which reads as follows:

~My Dear Congressman: In reply to your letter of November 2, you are advised that the aggregate amount of 15-day promissory notes of member banks during each of the past three calendar years has been as follows:

1928 - -	\$60,598,690,000
1929 - -	\$58,046,697,000
1930 - -	\$13,022,782,000

* * * *

Very truly yours,

Chester Morrill, *Secretary.*

This will show the gentleman from Maine the accuracy of my statement. As for the denial of these facts made to him by the Federal Reserve Board, I can only say that it must have been prompted by fright, since hanging is too good for a government board which permitted such a

misuse of government funds and credit.

My friend from Kansas, Mr. McGugin, has stated that he thought the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks lent money by rediscounting. So they do, but they lend comparatively little that way. The real rediscounting that they do has been called a mere penny in the slot business. It is too slow for genuine high flyers. They discourage it. They prefer to subsidize their favorite banks by making these \$60,000,000,000 advances, and they prefer to acquire acceptance in the notorious open discount market in New York, where they can use them to control the prices of stocks and bonds on the exchanges. For every dollar they advanced on rediscounts in 1928 they lent \$33 to their favorite banks for gambling purposes. In other words, their rediscounts in 1928 amounted to \$1,814,271,000 [Chelas, to you hear this? And this was in 1928; what think you it is today?], while their loans to member banks amounted to \$60,598,690,000. As for their open-market operations, these are on a stupendous scale, and no tax is paid on the acceptances they handle; and their foreign principals, for whom they do a business of several billion dollars every year, pay no income tax on their profits to the United States Government.

This is the John Law swindle over again. The theft of Teapot Dome was trifling compared to it. What king ever robbed his subjects to such an extent as the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks have robbed us? Is it any wonder that there have lately been 90 cases of starvation in one of the New York hospitals? Is it any wonder that the children of this country are being dispersed and aban-

doned?

The government and the people of the United States have been swindled by swindlers de luxe to whom the acquisition of American gold or a parcel of Federal Reserve Notes presented no more difficulty than the drawing up of a worthless acceptance in a country not subject to the laws of the United States, by sharpers not subject to the jurisdiction of the United States courts, sharpers with a strong banking "fence" on this side of the water--a "fence" acting as a receiver of the worthless paper coming from abroad, endorsing it and getting the currency out of the Federal Reserve banks for it as quickly as possible, exchanging that currency for gold, and in turn transmitting the gold to its foreign confederates.

We shall continue with this speech in the upcoming chapter, taking up with the exploits of Ivar Kreuger.

Thank you, Dharma, it has indeed been a very long day of work this Sunday; let us continue on the morrow. Good-day and peace walk with you, chela. AHO.

7/9/90 HATONN

WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A
COUNTRY FORSAKES ITS
CONSTITUTION AND GIVES
ITS SOVEREIGNTY OVER
THE CURRENCY TO PRI-
VATE INTERESTS

CONGRESSMAN McFAD-
DEN'S SPEECH CONTIN-
UED

IVAR KREUGER

Such were the exploits of Ivar Kreuger, Mr. Hoover's friend, and his hidden Wall Street backers. Every dollar of the billions Kreuger and his gang

drew out of this country on acceptances was drawn from the government and the people of the United States through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. The credit of the United States Government was peddled to him by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks for their own private gain. That is what the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks have been doing for many years. **THEY HAVE BEEN PEDDLING THE CREDIT OF THIS GOVERNMENT AND THE SIGNATURE OF THIS GOVERNMENT TO THE SWINDLERS AND SPECULATORS OF ALL NATIONS. THAT IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A COUNTRY FORSAKES ITS CONSTITUTION AND GIVES ITS SOVEREIGNTY OVER THE PUBLIC CURRENCY TO PRIVATE INTERESTS. GIVE THEM THE FLAG AND THEY WILL SELL IT.**

The nature of Kreuger's organized swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger's combine was known here last June when Hoover sought to exempt Kreuger's loan to Germany of one hundred twenty-five millions from the operation of the Hoover moratorium. The bankrupt condition of Kreuger's swindle was known here last summer when \$30,000,000 was taken from American taxpayers by certain bankers in New York for the ostensible purpose of permitting Kreuger to make a loan to Colombia. Colombia never saw that money. The nature of Kreuger's swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger was known here in January when he visited his friend, Mr. Hoover, at the White House. It was known here in March before he went to Paris and committed suicide there.

Mr. Chairman, I think the

people of the United States are entitled to know how many billions of dollars were placed at the disposal of Kreuger and his gigantic combine by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and to know how much of our government currency was issued and lost in the financing of that great swindle in the years during which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks took care of Kreuger's requirements.

Mr. Chairman, I believe there should be a congressional investigation of the operations of Kreuger and Toll in the United States and that Swedish Match, International Match, the Swedish-American Investment Corporation, and all related enterprises, including the subsidiary companies of Kreuger and Toll, should be investigated and that the issuance of United States currency in connection with those enterprises and the use of our national-bank depositors' money for Kreuger's benefit should be made known to the general public. I am referring, not only to the securities which were floated and sold in this country, but also to the commercial loans to Kreuger's enterprises and the mass financing of Kreuger's companies by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and the predatory institutions which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks shield and harbor.

A few days ago the President of the United States, with a white face and shaking hands, went before the Senate on behalf of the moneyed interests and asked the Senate to levy a tax on the people so that foreigners might know that the United States would pay its debts to them. Most Americans thought that it was the other way around. What does the United

States owe to foreigners? When and by whom was the debt incurred? It was incurred by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks when they peddled the signature of this government to foreigners for a price. It is what the United States Government has to pay to redeem the obligations of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Are you going to let those thieves get off scot free? Is there one law for the looter who drives up to the door of the United States Treasury in his limousine and another for the United States veterans who are sleeping on the floor of a dilapidated house on the outskirts of Washington?

The Baltimore & Ohio Railroad is here asking for a large loan from the people and the wage earners and the taxpayers of the United States. It is begging for a handout from the government. It is standing, cap in hand, at the door of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation, where all the other jackals have gathered to the feast. It is asking for money that was raised from the people by taxation, and it wants this money of the poor for the benefit of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., the German international bankers. Is there one law for the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad and another for the needy veterans it threw off its freight cars the other day? Is there one law for sleek and prosperous swindlers who call themselves bankers and another law for the soldiers who defended the United States flag?

Mr. Chairman, some people are horrified because the collateral behind Kreuger and Toll debentures was removed and worthless collateral substituted for it. What is this but what is being done daily by the Federal Reserve banks? When the Federal Reserve Act was passed, the

Federal Reserve banks were allowed to substitute "other like collateral" for collateral behind Federal Reserve Notes but by an amendment obtained at the request of the corrupt and dishonest Federal Reserve Board, the act was changed so that the word "like" was stricken out. All that immense trouble was taken here in Congress so that the law would permit the Federal Reserve banks to switch collateral. At the present time behind the scenes in the Federal Reserve banks there is a night-and-day movement of collateral. A visiting Englishman, leaving the United States a few weeks ago said that things would look better here after "they cleaned up the mess at Washington". Cleaning up the mess consists in fooling the people and making them pay a second time for the bad foreign investments of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. It consists in moving that heavy load of dubious and worthless foreign paper--the bills of wigmakers, brewers, distillers, narcotic-drug vendors, munition makers, illegal finance drafts, and worthless foreign securities out of the banks and putting it on the back of American labor. That is what the Reconstruction Finance Corporation is doing now. [Hatonn: Is this not EXACTLY that which the Resolution Trust Corporation is doing right now to your populace? Perhaps you might explain it to me otherwise if you disagree!] They talk about loans to banks and railroads but they say very little about that other business of theirs which consists in relieving the swindlers who promoted investment trusts in this country and dumped worthless foreign securities into them and then resold that mess of pottage to American investors under cover of their own corporate titles. The Reconstruction Finance Corporation is taking over those worthless securities

from those investment trusts with United States Treasury money at the expense of the American taxpayer and wage earner. [Note that they didn't even bother to change the title hardly at all--and they derived great humor in so-doing; the room was rocking with laughter as they put that one over on you Americans. One of your great Senators said, "The suckers will never even notice!"]

It will take us 20 years to redeem our government, 20 years of penal servitude to pay off the gambling debts of the traitorous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and to earn again that vast flood of American wages and savings, bank deposits, and United States Government credit which the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks exported out of this country to their foreign principals.

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks lately conducted an anti-hoarding campaign here. Then they took that extra money which they had persuaded a trusting American people to put into the banks and they sent it to Europe along with the rest. In the last several months, they have sent \$1,300,000,000 in gold to their foreign employers, their foreign masters, and every dollar of that gold belonged to the people of the United States and was unlawfully taken from them.

Is not it high time that we had an audit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and an examination of all our governments bonds and securities and public moneys instead of allowing the corrupt and dishonest Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks to speculate with those securities and this cash in the notorious open discount market

of New York City?

Mr. Chairman, within the limits of the time allowed me, I cannot enter into a particularized discussion of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. I have singled out the Federal Reserve currency for a few remarks because there has lately been some talk here of "fiat money". What kind of money is being pumped into the open discount market and through it into foreign channels and stock exchanges? Mr. Mills of the Treasury has spoken here of his horror of the printing presses and his horror of dishonest money. He has no horror of dishonest money. If he had, he would be no party to the present gambling of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks in the nefarious open discount market of New York, a market in which the sellers are represented by ten great discount dealer corporations owned and organized by the very banks which own and control the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Fiat money, indeed!

After the several raids on the Treasury Mr. Mills borrows the speech of those who protested against those raids and speaks now with pretended horror of a raid on the Treasury. Where was Mr. Mills last October the United States Treasury needed \$598,000,000 of the taxpayers' money which was supposed to be in the safe-keeping of Andrew W. Mellon in the designated depositories of Treasury funds, and which was not in those depositories when the Treasury needed it? Mr. Mills was the Assistant Secretary of the Treasury then, and he was at Washington throughout October, with the exception of a very significant week he spent at White Sulphur Springs closeted with international bankers, while the

Italian minister, Signor Grandi, was being entertained--and bargained with--at Washington.

What Mr. Mills is fighting for is the preservation whole and entire of the bankers' monopoly of all the currency of the United States Government. What Mr. Patman proposes is that the government shall exercise its sovereignty to the extent of issuing some currency for itself. This conflict of opinion between Mr. Mills as the spokesman of the bankers and Mr. Patman as the spokesman of the people brings the currency situation here into the open. Mr. Patman and the veterans are confronted by a stone wall--the wall that fences in the bankers with their special privilege. Thus the issue is joined between the hosts of democracy, of which the veterans are a part, and the men of the king's bank, the would-be aristocrats, who deflated American agriculture and robbed this country for the benefit of their foreign principals.

Mr. Chairman, last December I introduced a resolution here asking for an examination and audit of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and all related matters. If the House sees fit to make such an investigation, the people of the United States will obtain information of great value. This is a government of the people, by the people, for the people, consequently nothing should be concealed from the people. The man who deceives the people is a traitor to the United States. The man who knows or suspects that a crime has been committed and who conceals or covers up that crime is an accessory to it. Mr. Speaker, it is a monstrous thing for this great Nation of people to have its destinies presided over by a traitorous government board acting in secret concert with international usurers. Ev-

ery effort has been made by the Federal Reserve Board to conceal its power but the truth is the Federal Reserve Board has usurped the Government of the United States. It controls everything here and it controls all our foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will. No man and no body of men is more entrenched in power than the arrogant credit monopoly which operates the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. These evil-doers have robbed this country of more than enough money to pay the national debt. What the national Government has permitted the Federal Reserve Board to steal from the people should now be restored to the people. The people have a valid claim against the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. If that claim is enforced, Americans will not need to stand in breadlines or to suffer and die of starvation in the streets. Homes will be saved, families will be kept together, and American children will not be dispersed and abandoned. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks owe the United States Government an immense sum of money. We ought to find out the exact amount of the people's claim. We should know the amount of the indebtedness of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks to the people and we should collect that amount immediately. We certainly should investigate this treacherous and disloyal conduct of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks.

Here is a Federal Reserve Note. Immense numbers of these notes are now held abroad. I am told they amount to upward of a billion dollars. They constitute a claim against our government and likewise a claim against the money our people

have deposited in the member banks of the Federal Reserve System. Our people's money to the extent of \$1,300,000,000 has within the last few months been shipped abroad to redeem Federal Reserve Notes and to pay other gambling debts of the traitorous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. The greater part of our monetary stock has been shipped to foreigners. Why should we promise to pay the debts of foreigners to foreigners? Why should our government be put into the position of supplying money to foreigners? Why should American farmers and wage earners add millions of foreigners to the number of their dependents? Why should the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks be permitted to finance our competitors in all parts of the world? Do you know why the tariff was raised? It was raised to shut out the flood of Federal Reserve goods pouring in here from every quarter of the globe--cheap goods produced by cheaply paid foreign labor on unlimited supplies of money and credit sent out of this country by the dishonest and unscrupulous Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. Go out in Washington to buy an electric light bulb and you will probably be offered one that was made in Japan on American money. Go out to buy a pair of fabric gloves and inconspicuously written on the inside of the gloves that will be offered to you will be found the words "made in Germany" and that means "made on the public credit of the United States Government paid to German firms in American gold taken from the confiscated bank deposits of the American people."

The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks are spending \$100,000,000 a

week buying government securities in the open market and are thus making a great bid for foreign business. They are trying to make rates so attractive that the human-hair merchants and distillers and other business entities in foreign lands will come here and hire more of the public credit of the United States Government and pay the Federal Reserve outfit for getting it for them.

Mr. Chairman, when the Federal Reserve Act was passed the people of the United States did not perceive that a world system was being set up here which would make the savings of an American school-teacher available to a narcotic-drug vendor in Cacao. They did not perceive that the United States was to be lowered to the position of a coolie country which has nothing but raw materials and heavy goods for export; that Russia was destined to supply man power and that this country was to supply financial power to an international superstate--a superstate controlled by international bankers and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure.

The people of the United States are being greatly wronged. If they are not, then I do not know what "wronging the people" means. They have been driven from their employments. They have been dispossessed of their homes. They have been evicted from their rented quarters. They have lost their children. They have been left to suffer and to die for the lack of shelter, food, clothing, and medicine.

The wealth of the United States and the working capital of the United States has been taken away from them and has either been locked in the vaults

of certain banks and great corporations or exported to foreign countries for the benefit of the foreign customers of those banks and corporations. So far as the people of the United States are concerned, the cupboard is bare. It is true that the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are full, but the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are padlocked and the great banks and corporations hold the keys. The sacking of the United States by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks and their confederates is the greatest crime in history.

Mr. Chairman, a serious situation confronts the House of Representatives today. We are the trustees of the people and the rights of the people are being taken away from them. Through the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks, the people are losing the rights guaranteed to them by the Constitution. Their property has been taken from them without due process of law. Mr. Chairman, common decency requires us to examine the public accounts of the government to see what crimes against the public welfare have been and are being committed.

What is needed here is a return to the Constitution of the United States. We need to have a complete divorce of Bank and State. The old struggle that was fought out here in Jackson's day must be fought over again. The independent United States Treasury should be reestablished and the government should keep its own money under lock and key in the building the people provided for that purpose. Asset currency, the device of the swindler, should be done away with. The government should buy gold and issue United States currency on it. The business of

the independent bankers should be restored to them. The State banking systems should be freed from coercion. The Federal Reserve districts should be abolished and State boundaries should be respected. Bank reserves should be kept within the borders of the States whose people own them, and this reserve money of the people should be protected so that international bankers and acceptance bankers and discount dealers cannot draw it away from them. The exchanges should be closed while we are putting our financial affairs in order. The Federal Reserve Act should be repealed and the Federal Reserve banks, having violated their charters, should be liquidated immediately. Faithless government officers who have violated their oaths of office should be impeached and brought to trial. Unless this is done by us, I predict that the American people, outraged, robbed, pillaged, insulted, and betrayed as they are in their own land, will rise in their wrath and send a President here who will sweep the money changers out of the temple.

END QUOTE.

* * * * *

The only comment I shall make is to request that you go back and read every paragraph of this speech again and mentally add the burden of increased tampering and total control for sixty years and ask yourself: WHERE ARE WE TODAY???

You are in all but irreversible circumstances, dear ones, for you have waited too long for action. Your gold, for instance, is all gone--moved away; confiscated!

What have you done with your wondrous one nation, UNDER

GOD, INDIVISIBLE--WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE? YOU HAVE SOLD IT, INCLUDING YOUR SOULS, TO THE DEVIL!

Salu, and may God grant you wisdom and power to reclaim that which is your birthright.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution;
Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

PHOENIX JOURNALS MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

Contributions to the Phoenix Institute may be addressed to P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

OUR NEW JOURNALS

RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION; DEATH OF FREEDOM RRPP-VOL. II

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you expect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do?" Herein we tell you that which you can do. The time for letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by. Your Constitutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers are being replaced by the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer

time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON

THE PHOENIX RISES

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

You are in the throes of experiencing the types of oppression and government power as could only be expressed in terms "Government by emergency". What might that mean? It means that the powers of the Federal bureaucracies are about to be greatly expanded even beyond the incredible increase in control of just your past decade. Executive order has all but replaced your constitutional laws. If the New Constitution is brought into law replacing your Constitution you will not need executive orders as such for you will simply fall into "legal" operations as is now underway--that of dictatorial government.

The goal of your actions, and the intent of this book is to give you the knowledge necessary for fulfillment, to cut the lifeline and transfusions unto the government which has moved, in total, away from your Constitutional foundation. The life source of that Dragon with its many heads is money. It is recognized as taxes, the most oppressive and unlawful of all being the income tax. This Journal has been produced with the major goal of totally eliminating the UNLAWFUL withholding of wages under the guise, pretext, sham, and subterfuge of "withholding taxes" from Americans who, IN FACT, ARE NOT SUBJECT TO nor liable for any "income" or other revenue tax.

The Sixteenth Amendment is indeed, unlawful and NULL and VOID, having never been ratified. The IRS is unlawful, the

"income tax" is unlawful and all the practices of the government as concerns income taxes are unlawful and unconstitutional. There are ways to utilize to stop even the filing of the income tax forms--in fact, if you are to be successful, that is where you begin--stop filing the forms.

Everything is not taxable. The exercise of a natural right is not taxable. A state may not impose a charge for the enjoyment of a right granted by, or secured by, the U.S. Constitution. It is not a natural right to engage in any activity which is inherently evil or harmful to others. Such activities are taxable. It is not a natural right to do business in a corporate capacity. Such activity is taxable but, strangely enough, not in the manner utilized at present. There can be many taxable activities; however, THE FREE EXERCISE OF THE CONSTITUTIONALLY GUARANTEED RIGHT TO LAWFULLY ACQUIRE PROPERTY (INCOME OR OTHER COMPENSATION) BY LAWFULLY CONTRACTING ONE'S OWN LABOR TO ENGAGE IN INNOCENT AND HARMLESS ACTIVITIES FOR LAWFUL COMPENSATION CANNOT BE TAXED FOR REVENUE PURPOSES, AND THEREFORE, AN INDIVIDUAL WHO IS ONLY ENGAGED IN LAWFUL, INNOCENT AND HARMLESS ACTIVITIES IS NOT SUBJECT TO ANY "INCOME" OR OTHER REVENUE TAX.

ONLY 1 MORE ISSUE,
TIME FOR RENEWAL

To expedite orders via Mastercharge and Visa
Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1990 VOLUME II NUMBER 13

7/13/90 HATONN

Hatonn present, in service unto God and requesting hearing. I also want to publicly express my great gratitude to my fellow Commanders, Korton and Sananda, for the assistance during this time of almost uninterrupted Journal writing. I am saddened that all ones of the populace do not have access to these supporting messages and instructions.

At the present time they deal much with the local group for action must first begin within a nucleus so that information and instructions going forth are not quite so "hit and miss" on practical application.

I also desire to clarify a bit more fully, the situation with the Freedom 90 meeting in Las Vegas. DO NOT, UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES, THINK THAT WE ARE BOYCOTTING THAT MEETING. THERE ARE SOME EXCEPTIONAL SPEAKERS ATTENDING. I do, however, have insight as to some of the games playing which has been structured against the Phoenix Journals and I do not wish any of you who travel far, to be disappointed in the content of the meeting. It is a beginning wherein ones can draw from each other in order to project outward in the strength of unity.

Our early anticipation was that we would be able to offer you a speaker on the subject of Motivation and People "attention getters" in the person of Mark Gilboyne who is, in our discernment, a Master Teacher in the subject of Hypnotherapy--and hypnosis is exactly that which has been objectively and secretly perpetrated upon you. Gil was ready to attend

and awaiting notification. Then, in addition, we had asked the owner of the most prominent Corporations Agent in Nevada to stand-by to explain strategy in corporation management. George was also under the personal impression that he would have a segment with slides and his own experiences (at Edwards Base) with visual experience of disc craft (Pleiadean). We are not in any manner setting forth to discount anyone's experience or writings but we now have to assume we have adversaries who would utilize the forum to try to discount Hatonn. Ones cannot discount truth for it shall prevail.

I point this out simply as a statement for ordinarily I would welcome the foolish input for to say your government is hostage to "little gray aliens" when your government is the most corrupt one group on the planet is ludicrous. What man does for fun or even in intent while believing it to be truth is one thing; to corrupt a meeting which is originated to give facts and possible actions toward turning about the steam-roller bearing down upon you, is unfortunate.

Since we desire NO PERSONAL CONTROVERSY, we are simply notifying you--certainly if you wish to attend, do so, and effort to keep the subject to the Constitution and positive actions regarding the situation within which you find yourselves. Perhaps if ones in Las Vegas understand our intent, they will temper the assault somewhat. We place our support fully behind the Informed Voters Alliance and Colonel Gritz and our intent is to hold a major Satellite Group Gathering within cooperative guidelines with them.

How do I know what has transpired?

Because one offering help to the group in Las Vegas made dozens of calls in efforts to get "speakers" and spent most of the phone time blasting the Journals and pronouncing that the Phoenix Journals have many pending lawsuits against us. This is blatant fabrication and can only be interpreted as a method by which to precipitate controversy at an incredibly important working meeting set up for unification and not diversion.

I do, further, have methods of information gathering which you do not, and I find that a group of major size was expected to support this meeting and they have withdrawn support and will, in fact, openly oppose some of the organizers and speakers. Ours is not to participate in such diverse derision for you dear ones are in incredibly serious circumstances and the time is so short to act, that if you knew, it would simply cause panic instead of deliberate and effective action.

In regards to the meeting speakers, I wish to urge you to obtain transcript or at least information, of the presentation of Walter Myers, Rt. #2, Box 157C, Baldwin, KS. 66006. He is National Co-Chairman and Acting Executive Director of the Informed Voters Alliance. He has done a superb job of outlining your problems, starting with the need to stop that Constitutional Convention and you are exceedingly close now that your Federal Reserve officials are pressing for an Amendment to balance the federal budget. There is enough corruption and payola in your states to carry that agenda if you don't act quickly.

I will, in this portion, give you a com-

parative document regarding Canada which at first glance you might feel affects you not--if you believe as much, note that Willie Brown has a bill in California to abolish counties and cities--remember the New States? Another speaker we had arranged for is Wally Gentleman who is, at present, in Canada residing awaiting our mission to get under way herein. He was just honored with a doctorate in Canada's Toronto University. His message is urgent and exceedingly important. He is in the technical end of photographic techniques and will head the technical aspects of our media center. He is, further, a friend of Christopher Bird and Gaston Naisson who has been persecuted unmercifully by the medical association through the judicial systems because he has a "cure tool" which is incredibly effective. This man, too, was turned down as a speaker. Christopher Bird, will, however, be speaking in Denver at the "Global" meeting in August, as will Dr. Snead who is well rounded in diversified research insight into AIDS and other purposely "invented" diseases thrust upon you the public of the world.

There is, however, **NOTHING SO IMPORTANT AS RETAINING YOUR CONSTITUTION--NOTHING!** If the conspirators are able to take your Constitution and replace it--the other problems which seem large at present, are moot indeed.

I DO REQUEST THAT YOU MAKE YOUR WISHES KNOWN TO US AS TO WHETHER OR NOT YOU WOULD SUPPORT A MEETING WITH ATTENDANCE. THE MAJOR QUESTION AT THIS POINT ALWAYS COMES--"WILL YOU PARTICIPATE, HATONN?" **YES!** WHETHER IN THIS MANNER OR IN FORM DEPENDS ON SECURITY BUT I PERCEIVE THE INTENT IS TO PHYSICALLY EFFORT TO STOP HATONN SO IT MIGHT WELL BE THROUGH A RECEIVER. I HAVE SEVERAL PROFICIENT RECEIVERS NOW SO THAT IF PERCHANCE ATTACK ON DHARMA IS EFFECTIVE, WE HAVE OTHERS TO PICK UP THE BANNER. DEAR ONES, LIBERTY AND RETURN TO GOD DO NOT COME EASILY AND YES, THERE ARE ONES WILLING TO PAY THE PRICE IF IT

BECOMES NECESSARY. FURTHER, WE NOW HAVE BACK UP AND CLEAR FREQUENCY TRANSLATORS FOR BOTH SANANDA AND KORTON IF THE DECISION IS TO INCLUDE THEIR INPUT. WE DO NOT LIKE TO PLACE ALL JEOPARDY UPON THE SHOULDERS OF ONE BUT WE WILL DO SO IF IT BECOMES THE ONLY METHOD OF CONTACT. WE DO NEED TO HEAR FROM YOU AS TO YOUR WISHES, HOWEVER, THESE ONES WHO WOULD NEED ORGANIZE A MEETING ARE BURIED IN WORK SOME 24 HOURS A DAY. PERHAPS, HOWEVER, DEAN MIGHT BE WILLING TO DO THE ORGANIZING AND A CENTRAL LOCATION COULD BE ARRANGED. (Like, say, area 51 or Dulce or Colorado Springs mountain retreat--with tongue-in-cheek, although humor is difficult to come by in this situation.) (Perhaps even Beaver Creek, Colorado where the "big boys" just had their pre-Houston Economic conference.)

Oh yes, they did--they ALWAYS DO! Attending were Henry Kissinger, Francois Mitterrand, Helmut Kohl, Alan Greenspan, Dick Cheney, Kaifu of Japan, Gerald Ford and others. They got caught because the Zionists attempted to place a bomb in the hotel full of other guests, also, and it was reported (sometimes you just can't get good agents--too many become double and triple agents, selling to the highest bidders). The hotel had to be evacuated and these friendly little gatherers had to change locations so they got their toys and limousines and toddled off to Gerald's place to conclude.

The remainder of the group biggies were busy in their own special huddles--in Germany (in the absence of Kohl--what does that tell you?) Thatcher and Bush were elsewhere--what do you suppose they were doing? Well, Maggie is nervous as major Europeans are having their meetings to "discuss European political and economic union". There will be a meeting **IN ROME** in December, a 12 nation conference, to study ways of achieving a single European currency in stages, and, a separate conference to discuss ways of "speeding political union". Now, the above has also been noted in the *New York Times*, so how

serious do you believe it **REALLY** is?

Well, I would not be comfortable if I were David Rockefeller, either, for "they" are out to get rid of him, also. There are ones already prominent such as your beloved and opinionated Brezinski and Schlesinger waiting for the grand entrance into the BIG spotlight. You see, with evil, there are always ones out to "getcha" so "at the top" is never safe and bodyguards can only do so much if your "friends" set out to kill you. As a matter of fact, is it possible David Rockefeller is NOT REALLY DAVID ROCKEFELLER? Oh, they couldn't do that? Look most closely at a few others--like Mr. Gorbachev from visit to visit and check out the possibilities. James Bond 007 scenarios are NOTHING compared to fact.

The following has been widely reprinted so, hopefully, many of you will have already read it. It is an "Essay" by William Safire, and was recently featured in London, dealing with the situation in Canada but written for the U.S.:

QUOTE: ETHNO-CENTRIFUGAL FORCE

The federation that is Canada is pulling itself apart before our eyes.

Russia's empire, long unnaturally bound as the Soviet Union, is breaking up: the occupied Baltics are leading the way, to be followed by the Moldavians, Ukrainians, Uzbeks and others seeking a return to national identity.

In Central Europe, Yugoslavia's Croats want to shake loose of the Serbs, and the Czechs and Slovaks want to go their separate ways.

With the notion of "union" -- the political amalgam of different peoples -- so obviously on the way out, why is the United States laggard? What's so sacrosanct about the States being United?

Little more than a century ago, we almost led the way to orderly disunion; only Lincoln's belated moral hang-up about slavery kept us from setting the world standard for sensible reorganization along common-interest lines.

If the criterion for union is a common language, like-minded moral values or economic self-interest, the time is at last ripe for peaceful American disunion into three happy, self-contained nations. They are:

1. *Bosnywash*, the corridor of power that is now isolated in our Northeast. Communicative, financially powerful, rust-belted, its liberal patois permeated with a sharing-caring vocabulary, this section already considers itself a stand-alone community.

2. *The Confederacy Plus*, no longer limited to the seceded states of the past, would extend out to southern California and down through the post-Castro Caribbean, with English its second language.

3. *God's Country*, the Great Plains, the upper Middle West, to its capital in San Francisco on up through British Columbia, the Yukon and Alaska -- soon to be the world breadbasket, preaching interdependency and standing fast against the global warm.

Wars among these three logically sovereign countries would be unlikely because their ethnic and racial divisions would be outweighed by a need for a common market and defense against predatory European and Asian regional associations.

Sentimental anti-reformers will prattle about "the mystic chords of memory" that join these self-evidently separate nations. But if union is to be decided on the basis of cultural identity and language, economic coherence, and religious or racial predominance, then separation is the wave of the American future.

Before rushing into this, however, we should consider another possibility: that the criterion of union should not be exclusively racial, religious, cultural, economic or philosophic.

Pierre Trudeau, who tried to save Canada, bitterly cites Lord Acton on the danger of narrow-based nationalism: "A State which is incompetent to satisfy different

racess condemns itself; a State which labours to neutralize, to absorb or to expel them is destitute of the chief basis of self-government."

That's worth chewing over. What are the ties that should bind a nation? What is the modern purpose of union? What justifies reuniting West and East Germany that does not justify Russia's union with conquests of the Soviet empire?

The central purpose of a modern union should be to insure following the expressed will of the majority while protecting the human and political rights of minorities.

Size of population or contiguity of land has little to do with that purpose; diversity and ingrained tolerance for the seeming nuttiness of compatriots is all.

Thus, a country-to-be built only on cultural identity (Quebec, Kurdistan) -- like a country fixed on a majority religion, or one dominated by pride or fear of race, or gripped by a messianic political philosophy -- runs the risk of xenophobia. Nonconformists are outsiders, outsiders are outcasts, and the single-purpose union is surrounded by feared strangers.

If personal freedom is the goal, here is the score card on union: The unity of the alike is dangerous; the unity of the diverse is safe.

Of course, unionizing the diverse can go too far -- leading to the autocratic excesses of empire or the fuzzy impotence of world federalism. The trick of establishing a union to enhance individual freedom is to find peoples of differing backgrounds who -- by their history, education or exhaustion -- are agreeably disposed to pluralism.

Using these criteria, you know what would be a terrific country? Combine *Bosnywash*, the *Confederacy Plus* and *God's Country*; invite in those neighbors, north and south so inclined -- and call it the United States of North

America.
END QUOTE

You may need to ponder on the above before the value is digested. What will you do with wondrous America if you "save" her? The most vile and racist actions are taking place right in New York City--the blacks in an all-out effort to get rid of the Asians (Koreans, Vietnamese, etc.). Well, if you don't get your Constitution in operation all the rest is purely speculation. Perhaps the black AND the Asians are ready to join together for a cause that will produce freedom and equality of man. Who knows? Stranger and more wondrous things have happened in the presence of God.

I want you to also pay close attention to the Keynote Address at 'Freedom Call '90' by David Horton, Legal Counsel, Committee to Restore the Constitution, July 22.

Nevada has some credible experiments in the mill. They plan to strategically regain some segment of control of currency and at present the proposal is for Nevada to issue a one ounce twenty dollar silver coin that is a legal tender for all debts, public and private, in that state. You see, it is a remarkably innovative point of example--for Nevada would circulate this and Nevada would make a profit of about thirty-five million dollars. For, this is non-tax government revenue that monetizes two and a half million ounces of silver, the circulation of which in the Nevada economy is estimated to support five billion dollars of business annually.

It is a wondrously fun plan and should cause a flap heard around the world. However, it may well be squashed as was the Texas effort to secede from the Union some years back. You see, Texas came into the Union by treaty which is annually renewed, SO--SECEDE! Unfortunately, the point was not to aid the Texas citizen but just the "big boys". The "big boys" of Texas efforted to have their own "Texas" monetary system, corner the silver market, etc., all bound up with the Hunts and Connely and you see what happened to the Texas economy! It still hasn't recovered from the blow and to "make up" a little bit--the "Union" has given Texas "rights" to a humongous "super-collider", plans to store some

of the nuclear powerplant plutonium cores in the biggest aquifer in the country and all sorts of other little doo-dads to "help them". Deaf Smith County might well end up to be "Dead Smith County". Oh yes, it goes on and on and on--RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR FACES. SUPPORT NEVADA!

CORNERSTONE OF FREEDOM AND THE CONSTITUTION

I am going to outline a few things herein from the recent detailed Journals. Our intent was to get the Journals dealing predominantly with the subject of Constitution, Taxation and Federal Reserve to print at least in major portion by the July meeting. We have the Federal Reserve ready to send to the printer this weekend and it should be ready by July's end at latest. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION is release ready next week followed shortly by the Journal dealing with Taxes, YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON. The "Federal Reserve" Journal is THE NAKED PHOENIX. You have available many resources for action, if you will be attentive, join hands and MOVE.

The Declaration of Independence for the United States of America is the corner-stone of your Constitution. Those two documents constitute the lawful government for the United States of America--and only those two documents.

The Founding Documents were divinely inspired and higher presence attended the writing thereof. I, for one, was present. They compile the protection of your inalienable rights; are the birthright of your posterity; and there are NO "LEGAL" MEANS FOR THEIR TERMINATION!

The major problems in America this day are the result of planned, orchestrated and functioning violations of those documents. Some actions are through simple ignorance but most violations are totally deliberate in substance. You are in a real mess. Freedom is not "free" and this recovery requires cooperation between already organized groups of action within "reason" and ones willing to stand forth in reason and work in alliance.

As with all things secret, the secret must be brought into the con-

sciousness in open laying forth, confronted in truth as to the "facts" and then the problem is three quarters solved. As with our input, the public is geared to believe anything thrust in front of them--i.e., papers, television and most certainly the "magazine news" TV segments. Who is ready, this week, to believe that the African National Congress (ANC) is a rebel force of terrorists, bush raiders and street agitators led by communist ideologues? Nelson Mandela heads this group and, brothers, 25 years in jail does not an angel make. Is Mandela a terrible man? No, he is simply a fanatic who "identifies communism with freedom" in his own words.

As Mandela was being set-up for his tour recently, the White House quietly ordered U.S. national security agencies to hide and "submit under no circumstances" the files on both Mandela and his movement (organization).

I remind you ones: The "Order" is out to depopulate Africa and take the richest precious metals/diamond and natural resource source on the globe. And, for you who like clues--the price of gold has been dropped recently while at the same time beneath the wave of jubilation the mines are slowly being shut down in Africa and other places. The price of gold is now slated to rise in the months ahead and could go as high, through manipulation, as some \$5,000/oz. Ridiculous? Of course! Who said politics was not ridiculous? Further, the U.S. Stock Market is now manipulated to suck all you investors within the investment center--into the market--and it will be pushed up artificially probably by some 5-600 points and then when you are all waiting for the next day's rise--boom; private devastation--just as planned. If you of our readers desire some input along these lines, I suggest you contact George at America West, or E.J. Ekker, 805 822-0601 and inquire what is being done in behalf of the projects funding, etc. This is not "investment advice", it is merely in response to the continuous inquiry regarding participation for man is rewarded for contribution--not simply give and forget. We have no intention of allowing our work to fall prey to the money grubbing tactics of the foundations. We do that which we preach; not practice and practice and practice that which brings personal rewards through the

preaching.

Can you lose on such participation? Of course, if enough racket is made about it to call attention. The course is set up to facilitate the "big boys" gaining cash and gold for the long dry period of depression. USE THAT WHICH IS SET UP FOR THE "BIG BOYS" TO FULL EXTENT OF THE "LAW" FOR IT IS THE ONLY WAY YOU SHALL HAVE ANYTHING. THE INTENT IS TO STRIP YOU THE PEOPLE OF EVERYTHING SO THAT YOU CANNOT FIGHT BACK. YES, CONGRESSMEN AND LEADERS HAD BETTER HARKEN, FOR THEY AND THEIR FAMILIES WILL BE JUST AS HUNGRY AND VULNERABLE TO THE "MACHINE" AS ANY ONE OF YOU THE PEOPLE.

FACTS AND NOT OPINIONS

You must do your homework for it is imperative to acknowledge facts and not manipulated "opinion". Further, stop instantly of your blaming this one and that one and then the other. Accept the "blame" for your plight squarely where it belongs--on yourself, and then you can see through the fog and into that which YOU can do without distractions of blame placing.

You must take responsible action and stop kicking the dead dogs--or even the live ones. At some point I shall be telling you that all four Rockefeller third generation brothers were killed--David is not THE David. I will also tell you that Henry Kissinger was killed in an air collision immediately following the death of Nelson R. It threw the Cartel into a panic and it was a massive program to find and train his replacement and finally, the projected reason for his and Nancy's disappearance for a long period of months was attributed to a "stress" vacation/honeymoon, etc. You will note the marriage failed--to get Nancy basically out of the public picture for she flubbed her lines over and over.

What does this mean to you at present--NOTHING! We will unfold these things for they certainly do have impact and you must know the extent unto which your adversaries have gone but do not distract by sitting and pondering and wondering and stewing--you must act in concert and get that convention stopped and your na-

tion back into your control.

Well, who will have the "Big War"? It will start between the big Cartels of the bankers and the Zionists Khazars. One wants all the material gain of the world, the other wants that and the total consuming rule of the world. Neither are of the God of Creation--they are the hands and feet of the King of Destruction. Forget Jews, Gentiles and Pagans--Satan is orchestrating the game and you got sucked within. If you turn to God whose Hosts have been sent, you will yet prevail. As I repeat and repeat, it is up to you.

PREVENT THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION

Number one on your list is STOP THAT CONVENTION. Find out what is going on in Louisiana that could become a sweeping fire across the country--they have three bills and they have to do with limiting the amount of time that a member can spend in Congress. Please, do your homework--I cannot write enough to tell you all. Get those bills before leaving committee and let us unify.

Next, surprise indeed, you must stop the U.S. Senate's continued abuse of treaty power to ratify documents that are not treaties. Documents, orders and declarations are being pushed through unlawfully and this is used to effectively dismantle your nation and transform your government by ratification into a nation-state of a world dictatorship.

Following that, is economics. You must demand a return to the Congressional mandate of tending your money and get rid of the Federal Reserve. At the Convention the Federal Reserve will be given full rights "as if". Use your arithmetic, the usury system of money creation has allowed them to place you all in economic bondage. You only have about eight hundred billion dollars in circulation--all the rest is paper and computer exchange. That is a drop in the bottomless bucket against your debt of over thirteen trillion dollars and rising. Hold tight to one of your Supreme Court rulings: "The power to coin money and regulate the value thereof is *AN ACT OF SOVEREIGNTY*, and a power *exclusively vested in the Congress of the United States*, and we support that po-

sition and feel that the Congress should do as well."

All items are so important that it is hard to place them in order, but you must stop the movement to complete disarmament of the United States--we have pointed out the plans as laid forth. The plan is to have naught other than a world police force under the United Nations and headed, by law, by a Russian.

Further, regarding the U.N. You must take a stand and negate that which has been dumped on you as a commitment under Article 56 of the U.N. Charter to take joint and separate action to institute U.N. polices regardless of their Constitutionality. You are now forced, because of this Article, to implement policies in your country which have destroyed your independence and wiped out the intent of your Founding Fathers laid forth in the Constitution.

You must resolve the system of administrative management superimposed over your Government that were your guarantees under Article 4 of the Constitution. What you have operating in the budgeting system is dictatorship. How many of you realize that the "Congressional Pay Hike" is totally unlawful under the Constitution, as set forth for Congressmen, etc., for themselves? But they did it, didn't they? Who will stop them if not YOU?

STATES RIGHTS

You must have a return to State's rights and work through your state legislatures--YOU THE PEOPLE MUST REGAIN CONTROL. You are dealing with people at the highest levels who obviously did their homework and found the explicit path to numbing your brains and "assuming" power. You must begin to be informed as you are called on to function on juries. Stop declining your "right" to serve as a juror; know what the juror's responsibilities are and act appropriately.

You must stand forth and require political accountability and judicial return to the "LAWS OF THE CONSTITUTION" and put bindings on the lawyers who are bought and sold like commodities on the market and sustained through corruption of almost total magnitude by the judges

in their black robes of the "Black Robes Club". "White" is the color of justice--black is the color of evil--which do you witness in your profaned and biased courts of no-law?

You must step forth to counter this at even the lowest of levels for there is injustice even at the lowest level of court system. If you have no money for support of such, petition others to assist and if nothing more can be done continue to file suits against all who act against you in that judicial system--sue every lawyer who possibly touches your case, then get the judges unelected who are bigoted or biased and uncover every act perpetrated through collusion--**SOMEONE OUT THERE CAN FIND OUT ENOUGH FACTS UPON WHICH TO TAKE ACTION.** Do I guarantee a win? No, but I do guarantee that you will be very little worse off and will learn ways of protection of assets which will not allow it to happen a second time.

This is why I am pained that the Las Vegas meeting was usurped for partially personal intent for you need to know HOW to implement these things which we point out to you for action.

Find out who, as a for instance, took a stand against the \$15.8 billion foreign aid bill. In the House of Reps, 117 voted against the measure. Find out about Rep. James Traficant of Ohio. Traficant has sponsored an amendment seeking a ten percent cut, across the board, no exceptions, in the final amount, whatever it would be. It is a start and a journey is completed by STARTING! William Dannemeyer of Calif. and Patricia Schroeder of Colo. solidly support Traficant.

Dannemeyer asked if taxpayer money had been expended to cover the costs of the recent U.S. tour by African Black agitator Nelson Mandela--he was never given a response. Of course your money paid for the entire tour from take-off to landing and God help the Indians in America if Mandela follows through with his intent to "come back and help organize the Indians" in America.

An interesting aside to this subject in point. Rep. David Obey of Wisconsin, chairman of the powerful Foreign Subcommittee of the House Appropriations Committee, has long been a

most outspoken "pusher" of foreign aid--especially to Israel. Trafficant demanded to know which countries receiving American largess over the years have purchased U.S. treasury bills or other instruments of your national debt. (Israel, unlike all other recipients of U.S. Foreign aid, receives its annual \$3 billion allotment IN CASH, which is then deposited in banks and money market accounts to gain maximum interest.)

The question was not even acknowledged. Obey talked on and on about the "great leadership" role of America that "requires you to do some things which occasionally are a little difficult, which occasionally cost a little money", but never responded regarding the \$15 plus BILLION of aid. So what happened--they dally with a 2 percent reduction overall and moved on to "important business".

TRUTH ON ECONOMY

Before closing this I must point out a few truths which, even though spoken of previously, bear reminding.

Every dollar in America, both currency and checkbook, is borrowed--except for the \$450 million issued by Congress during the administration of Abraham Lincoln, in U.S. notes, and the demand notes totaling a value of some \$60,030,000 issued earlier in his administration, and a quantity of U.S. notes authorized to be issued in post War Between the States years.

Under the act of May 31, 1887, which has never been repealed, the government is mandated to keep \$322,539,016 in U.S. legal-tender notes in circulation at all times. This excludes coins which are issued by the U.S. Treasury--hence the blast against the Anthony coin--no interest was paid to the bankers and you know the demise of S.B.A. coins.

"Interest" is rarely discussed with any sense at all--avoided like the plague. Well, it is the single most important factor in your economy. In any budget, individual, corporate or national, paying interest has to be the first priority or you have bankruptcy.

Translate that to the national budget and you see that the interest bill has to be paid before welfare, Social Security, even before that legalized robbery known as "foreign aid" or na-

tional defense. If it isn't, the roof comes tumbling down and the sky falls in. The creditors foreclose--whether or not the money they lent is "funny".

Further, sooner or later, interest must be paid out of income so if interest goes on up--so must real income. What do you suppose Uncle Sam owes in interest yearly? Somewhere around \$1.69 TRILLION. I think I don't need to further confuse you with the amount between that annual \$1.69 trillion (and growing), and your national income--there are no slaves to clean up after you get sick. The national income has declined because real income comes only from real things created by factory and farm. Real income cannot come from so-called service industries nor from your pathetic "service economy". Nor does it come from taxes, legal or illegal.

CONCLUSION?

Interest up, income down. The conclusion is clear in spite of minor fluctuations. When the total interest of the economy comes too close, or is actually inverted, to the income generated by production to pay that interest--the result must be BANKRUPTCY! YOUR WORLD IS BANKRUPT! Some have warned you about this and some are now dead and gone from your dimension for so doing. I honor John King Sr. who paid the price for his efforts--he has been physically removed; he recognized our presence and protection too late to prevent the transition. How many more of your truth-sayers will go before you, as a nation, hear and respond with unity of purpose and get the job done? We are sent forth to assist if you will but ask. So be it. Saalomé.

The compound interest phenomenon has been called the "eighth wonder of the world"--it should be called "no wonder!" (the world is such a mess). The enslaved entities rarely even know they are enslaved by it. Why doesn't the media tell you this? Come now--that elite hand-tool tells you exactly that which is intended for you to accept and the "Warburg" enterprises are buying up even the little independent papers to silence any possible leaks of such information. Support the daring printers who will continue to bring truth unto you. It is

as with the "LIBERATOR" of old, *it will be through the word that the world is changed.* AHO!

7/15/90 HATONN

In your associations and close attachments there appears to be collision instead of coalescence, often times. Rise above it and recall the focus of your task and you shall be fine. In any placement--if you are doing your mission purpose--it will differ from another's thrust. You are each here for differing purposes and just as I would never suggest that ones in the Service of God mold his or her project to be the image of mine unless that is the purpose of its creation, neither shall I yield command to those who would demand that Hatonn change direction. My purpose, as is the purpose of this local group, is to get the word of truth out to the masses in the shortest time span humanly possible with instructions for action as you become informed. Does this mean I denounce another's work? Most certainly not, for no man is given to know the contract of another.

I will, however, give time for insight and discernment unto ones who stand with me in service, that you might look most carefully at that which comes into your space. No, I will not let you down by succumbing to petitions to stop giving forth truth because I "disturb" the consciousness--I AM EFFORTING TO DISTURB THE CONSCIENCE! Ones who dislike my truth-bringing may choose to not read the material, denounce the material and/or crucify the truth bringers--it is each to his own, but we shall not relinquish our commitment to soothe the ruffled feathers of ones who are simply learning to "ascend" in some manner or another. Waiting to ascend will simply insure your enslavement and physical death. If all you desire to do is "ascend" you have missed the entire purpose of your experience into manifested substance--for THAT IS THE PURPOSE OF THE EXPERIENCE.

I wish that every reader, every seeker would have access to every writing as they are now coming forth from several receivers but all in one focus of direction. I would desire that everyone who cares, would have a set of tapes from every meeting for therein is where we cover the spiritual as-

pects and sort the rot from the ripe. But, we work with that which we have and as we have more, we shall put to print or tape these things that all who would choose to so-do could have access. However, to simply sit and listen or read is naught--if not followed by positive action, it will gain you nothing. If ones would read and re-read within the presence of the Master Teacher the perceptions would come clear and we are most happy to clarify else but we are limited to the numbers who hear the responses so in this time of information bog and human limitations, sometimes the response in physical format must wait. We do cover so much in the spoken discussions which are brought forth from the letters and writings but we remain limited by the physical time burden as well as the financial allowances.

I have had several requests within the last week or so regarding Africa--specifically South Africa--that I shall respond in general manner herein. I have already spoken of the natural resources but there is something else which I would be remiss if deleted from this message. Remember: in the closing cycle of the latter days, there would be wars, brother will turn against brother, family against family and chaos would reign upon the lands. Races, creeds and colours will clash and strike out against one another and blood shall be spilled upon the lands and the rivers will run red with the blood from the battles. **THE TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE--NOTHING SHORT OF THE WORD OF TRUTH. IF YOU KNOW NOT TRUTH AND HOW THINGS ARE, YOU CANNOT TAKE ACTION TO RESTORE ORDER FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEREIN LIES THE CAUSE. THE DECEIVERS HAVE INTENTIONALLY MADE YOU PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND YOU HAVE ACCEPTED IT. NOW YOU MUST SEE WITH KNOWLEDGE AND ACT WITH WISDOM SO THAT YOU CAN RESTORE "ORDER" AND GOD-NESS AGAIN UNTO THE LANDS AND PEOPLE. YOU ONES HAVE COME FORTH TO EXPERIENCE THIS TIME OF TRANSITION AND REVOLUTION AGAIN INTO GOD-NESS, I PETITION YOU TO NOT OVERLOOK THE GIFT OF THAT STATUS FOR THIS IS THE CHALLENGE OF**

CREATION.

To find your leaders within the places of Satan you must look beyond and behind in the quiet groups and join together. You will find more chaos and fragmentation, violence and bloodshed by joining with the ones thrust forth in the name of goodness--they do not function in behalf of goodness; they are actually sent to pull you into division. Whatever the intent, for instance, of a Mandela--he creates chaos and derision; why, for instance, would he feel compelled to come and "organize" the American Indians? It is to cause more rebellion, violence and rebellion. You must look beyond that which appears obvious for the obvious was placed there for your deception. As order and control is reestablished in the new continent of America, it will spread across the lands like the Serengetti wildfires. Mankind is sick to his central being of the hatred and chaos. His inner being longs to become one again in the peace and order of God.

KNOW that wherever you are in geological location, as the books come into attention and you are touched by them--they are for you, for all must BEGIN somewhere and move outward and it will need begin where there is opportunity to make the most impactful change. You do not need live the prophecies of an Armageddon, rise up and demand that it not be, take action back into the laws and justice of God and you need have no Armageddon. That lie is thrust forth to render you, as a species on Earth, helpless and fearful and keep you in control while on the death march. The cycles will change, yes; the topography will change, yes; but mankind does not need be sucked into the pit with the vipers.

To the blessed ones at the Book Centre in Johannesburg--hold to the truth, beloved chelas, and wait upon God and He will allow you to see purpose. You must learn to endure the pain of the moment lest you be distracted and unable to fill thine duties at the critical moment of purpose. Ones of the suffering and enslaved masses of the planet are destined to wait until your spoiled and mesmerized American brothers awaken to the blunt facts of the plight for it must begin in America where the Constitution was written with the

participation of God and in balance with the Laws of Nature and universal truth. Slavery itself, was a lesson and a task for man to rise above; both for the enslaver and the enslaved--man above and against his brother is not of God and will never ultimately prevail. It seems that mankind must experience before he can learn and, therefore, accept the "what is" and glean from the "experience" all that ye can reap for that is the purpose of the manifestation in physical format.

PANAMA

Ones seem to never tire of the Panama "Freedom Invasion" of the Bush "Fiascoes". Allow me to set some blunt and hard to accept truths to print herein; there is little left to slay Dharma over, we might as well tattle on the deceivers in fullness that you the people might "really" see the whole of it even if it comes forth in tiny bits and pieces. You will find truth seeping through in stories intended for other purpose. As a matter of fact, the Los Angeles Times exposed the Bush family involvement in Panama because of links with the Marriott enterprises.

The family enterprises are handled by brother Prescott S. Bush, and Bush funds are laundered through a Japanese firm which goes by the name of Aoki Corporation. Prescott is a *MAJOR PARTNER* in Aoki Corp., not just a little minor stockholder. He is one of the ones who sets the policies of the firm. Does Grandmother Barbara know about these things?--come now, the family has multi-millions of dollars and that is the point of the Panama mess.

Prescott and Aoki Corp. have invested more than \$350,000,000 (million) in Panama, and their holdings include the famous Marriott Hotel around which the firefights raged in the news. They own a luxury resort on Contadora Island known as Caesar Park. Think back and you will recognize the place; that was where the notorious "Peace Conferences for Central America" were held from which Oscar Arias, the former President of Costa Rica, won his Nobel Peace Prize. This Nobel Peace Prize has never been given to anyone who is not either a Communist or totalitarian Socialist--no, YOU go look it up.

Bush has never admitted a family commitment of capital to Panama. Financial disclosures are required by law and yet, like so many other requirements, are somehow different for the elite. This business was not even put into a blind trust. In addition, the Bush Family, having multiple millions invested in Panama at the same time that extensive negotiations are going on with Noriega is a most serious breach of ethics sufficient, in itself, to initiate impeachment of Mr. Bush.

Under lawful law practice an independent prosecutor would certainly be called for to investigate the involvement. Why has there been no investigation? Dear ones, the economy rises and falls with political climates. Panama, unlike Costa Rica to the north, is not beautiful with a delightful climate. It is not one of those places the usual tourists go for an annual vacation. These resorts are there to supply the needs of the wealthy who go to Panama to handle international financial dealings, and the more money that flows through Panama, even drug money, the more valuable the properties there are going to be and the more money will be made on those investments. Even the "U.S. Aid package" is to protect the Bush Family investments.

This is why Bush hand-picked Guillermo Endara, who is a Director of a Panamanian bank used *exclusively* by Colombian's Medellin drug cartel. Do not be naive and project that anything changed with the sacrifice of the thousands of people in December, 1989/and 90. "Just Cause" should read "Just Be-cause!". The Bush hand-picked Vice President, Guillermo Ford, is also the Chairman of the Banking Commission of Panama. He is also part owner of the Dadeland Bank of Florida which was named in a court case two years ago as the central institution for the drug cartels.

The Bush hand-picked new Attorney General of Panama is Rogello Cruz, and, according to one of your "slips" in the *New York Times*, is one of the bosses of the Cali drug cartel of Columbia. Oh yes, your President and colleagues are over their eyes into the drug business around the world. Bo Gritz can better inform you about the dealings in the Golden Triangle and opium trade.

Oh, I almost forgot, Noriega, in a play for power--but not a very big play--thought he would just "nationalize" Mr. Bush's property. However, the obvious intent of the "game" and nature of the playing is that Noriega was protected in the Vatican Embassy, the Canal was untouched and Noriega could have blown it up in 10 seconds--a good military man starting cold could have done it in 15 minutes. WAKE UP WORLD, THE COFFEE IS BURNING.

AFTERTHOUGHT

Drug related chemicals are under constant discussion. Funny thing about those chemicals, the U.S. based oil companies who produce and ship those chemicals for drug production aren't regulated in the shipment of chemicals necessary for the production of those illegal drugs. Two of these chemicals are Acetone and Ethyl-Ether. The oil companies whose chemical affiliates are Exxon, Chevron and Shell (all nice Cartel affiliates), are sending these chemicals into Latin America with the full knowledge that this is the ONLY commercial purpose there.

George Bush *has refused to sign an Executive Order prohibiting or limiting the shipment of these chemicals*. PRESIDENT BARCO OF COLUMBIA EVEN DEMANDED THAT BUSH STOP THE SHIPMENT INTO HIS COUNTRY OF THE "DRUG CHEMICALS". The leaders of Peru and Bolivia have also demanded that these drug making chemicals, originating in the United States, be stopped--it has NOT. Further, they demanded that the arms and assault weapons used by the drug cartels, be stopped in shipping for ALL THOSE WEAPONS come via the U.S. or indirectly through third parties FROM THE U.S.

ON THE HIT LIST

Of course we remain among the top names on the "hit list" but there are others and they must be protected. One such target is one called Nord Davis, Jr. of the NORTHPOINT TEAMS, PO Box 129, Topton, N.C. 28781. Some of these dedicated ones will continue to lay their necks beneath the blade for as long as they can. You will either rally as a nation and help them or the penalties of in-

action will rest heavily upon mankind until the ending of his span.

I have no further space in this document for further discussion but we will continue to fill you in for it is all quite obvious if you know where to look and at what. For instance, there is much to discuss regarding the Common-law right to possess cocaine or marijuana for your own personal use. Until there is a "victim", there is no crime. The drug "war" is a farce--the purpose of the drug proliferation is staged and caused to cover the preparation for the New World Order. I shall attempt at a later writing to outline how the system works, i.e. off-shore money and silent corporations, etc. **DEAR ONES, YOU MUST STOP THE FOOLISH DROOLING AT THE FEET OF THOSE WHO HAVE FED YOU POISON LIES. USE THE TOOLS THEY USE IN LEGAL FORMAT TO GAIN PROTECTION IN THEIR OWN MANNER, AND THEN TAKE ACTION TO RECLAIM YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS AND LAWS.**

I must close this or our formatter won't be able to squinch the print smaller and we cannot supply magnifying glasses with each Express. Bear with us as we effort to give you the history of past, present and perceived future all at once. Blessings of God unto you precious lambs--may we walk together through this treacherous journey back into light. Salu. Reach out across the seas unto your family and neighbor across the way for the world has indeed grown small and each has unmeasured impact upon each other. Honor thine placement for you are THERE FOR A PURPOSE. SAALOMÉ

To subscribe to the Phoenix Journal Express news letter send \$20.00 (Canada \$22, Foreign air mail \$28) to America West Publishers, PO Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For Credit Card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 1

7/21/90 HATONN

THE HUBBLE TELESCOPE FIASCO

In response to the many questions pouring in for PROOF that the proper telescope is not orbiting, I shall respond with reason and logical questions. I will not, for security of my people, tell you where it is. I will tell you who to ask for denial of such absurd accusation. Go straight to NASA.

There have been two telescopes built. One of near perfection which the conspirators could never allow in space and one to replace the good one, to be sacrificed. Some of the component parts were even made at the same factory. All sorts of stories covered the duplication such as, "The lens and mirror got scratched, cracked and damaged." Every part of the original telescope functioned perfectly and has functioned perfectly for years. The delays came in portion from getting the counterfeit ready but the actual cause was to stop launching in any manner. So eight years pass in the waiting and testing and there never was a more beautiful piece of equipment built.

Then came the end of the excuses--it had to be launched (well, something had to be launched). The builders were on hand and A telescope had to be loaded aboard the shuttle. The conspirators could

not allow that perfection to go into space for they would never allow the pictures to return to earth because what is out there is not what they have told you is out there. Next, they "had problems" and off-loaded the equipment but, for all manner of "security" and "clean" procedures, the scientists were not allowed to be present with the reloading. Loading was handled most carefully indeed with substitution taking place and when the shuttle was launched and all attention was focused, the Hubble was loaded aboard a transport and removed so there would be no slip-ups.

All you really have to do for confirmation is watch the subcommittee Congressional hearing regarding the malfunction and billions of dollars lost and wasted and the need for more to make it function, including a shuttle trip. Watch the ones who are part of the cover-up; they do not even hide the lies and the ones in charge of the hearings do not ask the questions which will uncover anything at all. They sit and give sympathy to the poor scientists who are so disappointed at failure. The cause of blurred pictures is so blatant in the face of the "good" original "double-star" pictures first "sent back". It is appalling to us of these realms that man bites so thoroughly and so instantly. If the mirror were warped, etc., and records naught but fuzzy images--how could it be the double star

was not in the least blurred? Oh, they will tell you now, that that is what they "thought" was a double star but was actually due to a faulty focus. No--the first pictures shown were fakes and there is no way the public would know differently.

THIS COULD NOT HAPPEN

Couldn't it? Let us go right back to April, 1981. Your entire first four shuttle launches were lies.

On April 12, 1981, after years of delay, America's first attempt to launch a space shuttle into orbit had finally begun.

The voice of "Mission Control" had become a familiar hallmark of American manned flights into space when the airwaves filled with "T minus 10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4...We've gone for main engine start. We have main engine start." (Engine noise drowns out other noise for several seconds.) ".... and lo and behold America's first Space Shuttle, and the Shuttle has cleared the tower." (Then again the roaring noise on the tape.)

Looking back to the early days, beginning with "PROJECT MERCURY", the voice was that of Col. John Powers. Later, during the "APOLLO" program there were other voices; but regardless of who it was, that familiar voice of "Mission Control" would always stay with you throughout each

space flight--that is, until that first shuttle. This time the voice of Mission Control, up until the moment of launch, was that of NASA spokesman, Hugh Harris. The last words Harris spoke as the voice of Mission Control were the words you just read: "The Shuttle has cleared the tower."

Television cameras followed the Shuttle as it climbed higher and higher on a column of steam and smoke. For another 30 seconds or so, you were allowed to hear the slowly fading roar of the Shuttle's rocket engines. Then the sounds from Mission Control abruptly changed. Exactly 45 seconds after lift-off, "live" audio from Mission Control was terminated. In its place NASA began feeding the radio and television networks an elaborate recording, which had been prepared far ahead of time by NASA. You must realize, the conspiracy begins work in deceiving far in advance and that is why you ones are so far behind in efforts to even catch up, much less change the course of nations. They put a lot of roaring racket on the tape and nobody could discern anything.

You were still able to see the Columbia by way of long-distance television cameras for another minute and a half, but the sounds you were hearing were no longer "live". They were the sounds of the special NASA tape recording. For the first few minutes of the tape recording, you heard nothing but the sound effects simulating conversation between the Shuttle and NASA-Houston. Then for the first time, you heard the anonymous new voice of Mission Control but who would notice? It changed from the familiar live voice of Hugh Harris, but the recorded voice was someone else. For added realism, the new voice was interrupted in turn by the recorded voice of the alleged capsule communicator, Daniel Brandenstein. Listen in:

First a high-pitched screech followed by: "One minute 45 seconds, coming up on - -(mumbling). Columbia, you're (mumbled words, another screech)" "That call-up says...'Columbia, the altitude is too high...for ejection seat use'..."

By that point the shuttle Columbia was more than 20 miles high, and climbing fast. Everything was going according to plan so far, so the things you were hearing on the tape recording corresponded to what you were seeing. You could still see the Shuttle on your TV sets, but it had dwindled to nothing more than three bright spots dancing in the far distant sky.

The last thing that you were able to see and verify for yourselves about the Shuttle was the separation of those two giant solid-rocket boosters. A little over two minutes after lift-off, you were able to watch the boosters, two burning bright spots, break off to each side. That left only the single tiny flame of the Shuttle itself, gradually fading into invisibility. Several seconds later the NASA tape recording caught up with what you had already seen, and said the boosters had separated. Moments later the tiny bright dot of the Shuttle faded from your screens. It was too far away for the television cameras to follow. You had just had your LAST look at the REAL space shuttle Columbia.

WHY?

A couple of reasons: 1) To completely hide the military nature of the mission; and 2) to make sure the mission looked like a total success, no matter what might happen in secret. At the time the Bolsheviks in the federal government were depending heavily on the Space Shuttle program to get ready for a nuclear first strike war against Russia. Yes, you heard me correctly.

The falsified NASA coverage of the mission of the space shuttle Columbia was carried out exactly according to plan. We'll consider some of the deceit a bit later. The plan was originated and actually "tattled" to the public some two months prior to the so-called launch but no paper dared print it.

During the flight you got some neat cockpit scenes made by training techniques, etc., and the tale was spiced up by telling you that a few non-critical tiles had fallen off, as if any of the crew could see such a thing from inside. Otherwise, you were repeatedly told how perfectly the Columbia was performing.

Well, Hatonn, "Surely someone at those desks would know!" Yes, most knew the hoax but many were seeing exactly that which the public was witnessing, especially when the "wives" came to have a little space visit. "Well, the astronauts must have known"--oh, indeed, indeed, but not in the planning stages for you were dealing with America's elite. Oh, you think an astronaut wouldn't either take bribes or - - -? Seems to me one of your finest has been in Congress and takes bribes right along with others--from the S&L's, no less. Further, a man's family does not fare well if top-secrets are brought public and always--the "National Security" etc., etc.--remember, they were told the Russians were going to launch a

nuclear world war momentarily. What could a little secret hurt if in the long run America was saved by the secret?

On April 23, a news conference about the flight was held in Houston, by the alleged two astronauts, John Young and Robert Crippen. The entity called John Young summed up the flight in words that were more meaningful than most people suspected. Referring to the falsified flight which was followed on television, he called it, ~~quote~~ "...even better than normal". And so it was! The Bolsheviks who now controlled NASA bent over backwards to paint the image of an abnormally perfect shuttle flight. Meanwhile, the actual Shuttle mission, which was carried out in secret, did not go according to plan. After the Shuttle disappeared from your television screens, the flight continued for barely four more minutes before disaster struck. The Columbia never even reached earth orbit!

It is far past time you know the truth of this subterfuge. You must realize how and why the truth has been hidden from you. The stakes involve nothing less than the very survival of your land and your way of life.

ADVANCE PREPARATIONS

You ones work on the adage that "seeing is believing". For that reason, television has become the number one tool of deception in the world today. Through television you are made to see things you do not understand so that you will believe things that are not true. If television were used honestly and constructively, television could be a great force for good. Instead, it is used continually to hoax, deceive, and mislead you. Video-taping makes events which took place weeks or months ago look as if they were taking place "alive" right before your eyes. Computer editing enables scenes

to be spliced together to create completely artificial images that look entirely real. Special effects of all kinds enable these television hoaxes to be very convincing indeed.

There is continuing hoax presentations--most notably projected from your "Meet the Press" program. The granddaddy of the hoaxes, surpassing even the "Guyana" and "SKYLAB" lies, was undoubtedly the space shuttle, Columbia.

For starters, you were led to believe that, until some short time prior, no space shuttle had ever left the earth's atmosphere and gone into space. You were also led to believe that the very first space flight by a shuttle had to be an orbital flight, instead of something less extreme. To make matters still worse, NASA swore up and down that this very first flight, pushing the Shuttle to its limits, just had to have men aboard. At one point even John Young himself was quoted to this effect very widely in the controlled major media.

For example, in February prior, the *New York Times* carried a big article about the Shuttle. Quoting from the article: "Mr. Young said that to have conducted an unmanned orbital flight of the Shuttle first would have added perhaps \$500,000,000 to project costs, and meant another year's delay." Statements like that were cooked up purely to explain away the many things that did not add up about the announced plans for the Columbia's flight. Many people believed these explanations, but they were just a litany of lies.

Time after time during the television coverage of the alleged flight, John Young's earlier statement was totally contradicted. Authoritative spokesmen pointed out over and over that the astronauts control the Shuttle by telling comput-

ers aboard the Shuttle what they want. The computers then do all the actual activation and control of the Shuttle--and, in an emergency, the Shuttle can fly itself into orbit, re-enter, and even land itself without help from the pilots. So much for all those lies NASA told you about an unmanned first flight being impossible. See, they never quite get their stories completely right.

Dharma, allow us to close this for we are out of time and I do not wish to hop about out of order. Let us keep discussion of this matter to minimum at the meeting for we will be giving the entire story and I don't wish to take the time of the "live" group when it can better be read later without errors in discernment, or cause undue time in scanner research.

Hatonn to standby. Salu.

7/24/90 HATONN

Hatonn in light, with instructions first, please.

Please take the article which was mailed to you regarding the "election" of Reagan, for I have been awaiting it. Of all the things people have trouble with believing, the fact that your elections are "fixed" is the most difficult. I request that the section regarding the telescope from the prior writing be added and then we will utilize excerpts from this current write-up regarding Richard Brenneke. Ninety-nine point nine percent of the people will never have heard of Brenneke but this is one of the most blatant, and yet documented examples of subversion at work. This, in itself, would have been enough to incarcerate both Bush and Reagan for treason and impeach Carter. This goes right back to prior to the 1980 election when there were hostages in Iran. If the people do not get stirred from this, I fear nothing can shake the anesthesia of the world citi-

zenry as to how serious is your plight.

ELECTION 1980/HOSTAGES AND MISCELLANEOUS ADVENTURES

This can now be printed without placing in jeopardy, Richard Brenneke, and therefore it will be brought forth in several publications. I desire to have our readers made privy now, for it will never be written in the public press as you gather news into your homes.

Let us consider material from a May 17-23, 1990 issue of a well-known publication from the "Capital" region which I will leave unnamed for the Warburg machine is in a take-over position and I want to give them no further fuel. You ones are all but out of resources and the writer has already been fired. We effort to protect wherein we can do so. I shall effort at summary of the information. The information has been put under top-secret labels and no paper dares print it again.

Shortly before the 1980 general election, a number of Americans secretly flew to Paris. One of them was William Casey, a lawyer and businessman, who was managing Ronald Reagan's campaign for president. Another was George Bush, the Republican vice presidential nominee, who had once headed the Central Intelligence Agency. They were joined in Paris by Donald Gregg, who ran the Central Intelligence Agency's operations in Southeast Asia during the Vietnam War. In the fall of 1980, however, Gregg was on then-President Jimmy Carter's National Security Council.

The three men attended a number of clandestine meetings between Oct. 18-20. The final meeting took place at the Hotel Florida. It involved Casey, Gregg and representatives of the revolutionary Iranian government of the Ayatollah

Ruhollah Khomeini, which was holding 52 Americans hostage. Also present at the meeting were a number of international arms dealers, including Manucher Ghorbanifar, Cyrus Hashemi, Ahmad Heydari and Robert Benes, who had ties to French intelligence.

PURPOSE OF MEETING

The meeting was held to finalize a deal between the Reagan-Bush campaign, rogue elements of the CIA, and the Iranians. The campaign officials were convinced that if Carter were unable to free the hostages before election day, Reagan would be the next president. They offered to give the government of Iran \$40 million in laundered funds to purchase American-made weapons for its war against Iraq. Gregg represented a dissident faction within the CIA that was willing to help ship the weapons from Israel to Iran. In exchange, all the Iranians had to do was hold their hostages until after the 1980 presidential election. And here you thought Oliver North played dirty games?

OUTRAGEOUS STORY

Now who would tell such a story? Richard Brenneke, a property manager in an affluent suburb of Portland, Oregon. Brenneke told his tale to a federal court in Denver on September 23, 1988. He was testifying at a sentencing hearing for Heinrich Rupp, a close friend who had been convicted of bank fraud. The Oregon businessman told the court that his friend was acting under what he thought were orders from the CIA when he committed the fraud. To back up his claim, Brenneke swore that the CIA had employed *him* and Rupp on a number of previous covert operations. One of the operations, he claimed, involved the Paris meetings. According to Brenneke, Rupp was the pilot who flew Casey to Paris. Brenneke

also claimed to have attended the final meeting to help arrange the financing for the "arms for NO hostages" deal.

"The purpose of the meetings was to negotiate, not only for the release of the hostages, but also to discuss 'How we would go about satisfying everybody involved,'" Brenneke told the court.

QUICK ARM OF THE CORRUPT LAW

On May 12, 1989, the U.S. Department of Justice charged Brenneke with five counts of lying to a federal court under oath. The indictment charged that Brenneke lied when he claimed that both he and Rupp had worked for the CIA. The government also charged that Brenneke lied when he said that Casey, Bush and Gregg went to Paris in October of 1980. On May 4, 1990 A 12-MEMBER JURY IN PORTLAND ACQUITTED BRENEKE ON ALL FIVE COUNTS. After the trial, jury foreman, Mark Kristoff, said that the panel of eight women and four men *believed* Brenneke's *entire* story. There was not a single "guilty" vote on any of the five counts.

"We were convinced that, yes, there was a meeting, and he was there and the people listed in the indictment were there," Kristoff told a reporter after the trial. *This means that Reagan and Bush actually conspired with members of the CIA and the government of Iran to steal the 1980 election.* However, since no other witnesses were produced and the hot potato left to cool, it was not necessarily proven due to unjust legal restraints.

Brenneke testified that the Paris meetings took place, he did not produce another witness or other *admissible* evidence to support that claim although there was evidence which was declared non-ad-

missible. The fact remains, that 12 average citizens totally believe him and suggests that the mainstream American news media missed, or covered up, one of the most intriguing and valuable stories of the 80's. I believe we know which.

REPORTS OF THIS COVER-UP

Rumors of the alleged Paris meetings have been reported in recent years *by the European press and your country's "alternative" news media*. Readership is, unfortunately, extremely limited. The meetings also provided the subject of the book, OCTOBER SURPRISE, by former White House researcher, Barbara Honegger. But, until now, the story has been largely ignored by all important opinion-shapers and the network media shows.

The ramifications of Brenneke's acquittal are far from clear thus far for cover-up went into high gear instantly. Several reporters attended the trial and were familiar with the details of the story--and yet they were baffled by many elements of the testimony and evidence. Let us look, however, at the contents of this scenario.

WHO IS RICHARD BREN- NEKE?

Brenneke, 48, seems to have many personalities and diverse activities. He "makes his living" by running GPI Management Inc., a small firm that manages condominiums and apartment houses in upscale Lake Oswego, Oregon. He is also a confirmed thrill-seeker who employs a number of other skills in a never-ending search for adventure. These skills include computer programming, arms dealing and, until his health began deteriorating about five years ago, flying a wide array of airplanes. Now why do you suppose his health began to fail? More remarkable is that he survived at all, and do not

misunderstand--this man is not a friend of "you the people"--he was fighting for his neck. He was actually recognized as "Oregon's best-known 'spook'".

Brenneke has offered his services to a variety of intelligence agencies on a contract basis since the late 1960s. He has worked on covert operations for the CIA, the U.S. Customs Service AND MOSSAD, the Israeli intelligence agency. During the trial, Brenneke presented enough, although a limited amount, of evidence which backed the facts of his involvement.

There are hundreds of "Richard Brennekes" operating in the world at any given time so please do not act shocked. He first became a public figure when the *New York Times* SOMEHOW obtained copies of memos he had written about the Reagan administration's then-secret arms sales to Iran in late 1985 and early 1986 in order to assist a friend who was being railroaded in the "Iran-gate" mess.

If Brenneke was just a small-time CIA operative, why would he have been charged in this case in the first place? Oh, the well runs deep, my friends.

There are a couple of reasons. Thomas O'Rourke, the U.S. attorney in Denver, is an aggressive prosecutor who thought he was doing a good job. O'Rourke had successfully prosecuted Rupp for bank fraud and sincerely believed that Brenneke had lied to help his friend. Worse yet, O'Rourke had a grudge against Rupp's attorney--so legal/lawful and fair prosecution was beside the point (as usual). Rupp's attorney was one labeled Mike Scott, who also defended Brenneke.

The real reason, of course, was to shut up Brenneke. The truth is, by early 1988 Brenneke had become a minor annoyance to the White

House. After Bush was elected vice president in 1980, he hired Gregg to be his national security adviser. Eight years later, when Bush was running for president, Brenneke publicly charged that Gregg had authorized illegal arms sales to the Nicaraguan contra rebels and there was most certainly a conflict of *business interests*. The charges, which could not be buried for the contacts were first to associates at *Newsweek* and *ABC World News Tonight*, ALSO ALLEGED THAT BUSH HAD APPROVED THE ILLEGAL SALES.

After Bush took the office of President in 1989, he named Gregg to be the U.S. Ambassador to South Korea. Brenneke was indicted on May 12, 1989, THE DAY GREGG'S CONFIRMATION HEARINGS BEGAN BEFORE THE U.S. SENATE! At the very least, the indictment effectively prevented anyone from raising Brenneke's accusations during the confirmation hearings. Oh yes, these little operations happen all the time. In fact, I suggest that Oberli make a first move regarding this dwelling because the opposition is working day and night to block further public information; they are looking for any loophole by which they can arrest or charge Dharma and Oberli with some illegal action. They went into full-force action the moment you left the RTC office at Santa Barbara Savings. A word to the wise perhaps? No, I shall not outlay procedures for I desire that you obtain ideas and alternatives from ones coming into your space--we need to counter these things in an earth manner and you have the input necessary from that stance.

Why, then, did the government pursue the case following Gregg's confirmation? The government did not want to take Brenneke to trial. It OFFERED HIM A DEAL, PROMISING TO KEEP BREN-

NEKE OUT OF JAIL AND NOT TO FINE HIM IF HE WOULD SIMPLY PLEAD GUILTY TO THE CHARGES AGAINST HIM. BRENNKE WAS TEMPTED BECAUSE HE SUDDENLY WAS SUFFERING FROM VERY POOR HEALTH AND HAD FILED FOR BANKRUPTCY PROTECTION. You see, *they also shut down every business operation he had going and isolated him from ever again doing business in the covert actions--as part of the bargain.* He rejected the offer because he had lost everything and had quite a bit to gain by now telling the truth.

WHAT PROOF WOULD THE GOVERNMENT NEED?

They did NOT have to prove that the Paris meetings never took place. Instead, they had to show only that Brenneke lied when he said that he and Rupp had worked for the CIA and that Casey, Bush and Gregg had traveled to Paris between October 18 and 20, 1980. You see, this is typical selective prosecution with all other evidence inadmissible. In order to win, the government had to convince the jury beyond a reasonable doubt that Brenneke knew he was lying when he made these statements before the Colorado court. And, who would believe a questionable character against the up-standing officials of purity and public sacrificial service?

GOVERNMENT STRONG CASE?

No, not very. Eldon Hatch, a CIA personnel officer, testified that he could find no employment records for Brenneke or Rupp at his agency. Under cross-examination, however, Hatch admitted that he found "files" on both men. Bush did not testify, but two Secret Service agents swore that he did not leave the country in October 1980. The two agents did not, however, present any documents (travel

schedules, phone records, etc.) to back up their testimony.

Casey, whom Reagan appointed *to head the CIA*, died of a mysterious and sudden brain tumor in 1987, in case some of you have forgotten. Therefore, Casey could not testify and two of his secretaries, of course, swore that he did not leave the country in October 1980. You see, truth as a witness only applies to "you the people" and not "them, the puppet masters".

Well, Gregg showed up at the trial to testify, from his strange placement in South Korea (another entire story in itself and better told by Col. Gritz, undoubtedly). He simply swore that he was vacationing with his wife and daughter on the Delaware coast (somewhere private) at the time of the alleged Paris meetings. Gregg offered only a single photograph of himself on a beach as evidence and it was quickly accepted and set aside.

Funny thing, the photograph was challenged during the trial by Robert Lynott, a *retired weatherman* (and you might not be surprised at his *retirement*). After studying the weather forecasts and atmospheric maps for the area where Gregg said the picture was taken, Lynott testified that the picture was taken either at a different location or on another day. A jury is a strange collection of peers from time to time and this time, they believed Lynott more than they did Gregg. This is WHY you must always insist on a hearing by jury even if there is opportunity to tamper with the jurors, for it now is your only prayer of a fringe benefit of some small justice.

WHAT OF BRENNKE'S CASE?

He did a good job of showing that he and Rupp had worked for the CIA. He also marshalled a lot of evidence to demonstrate that all

intelligence agencies, including the CIA, lie to protect themselves. This was quite easy to do for they always lie to cover actions and it is an accepted fact; he was also well trained by them, himself, and he had friends who were also being put out of business by his conviction.

Brenneke and his attorney, however, only presented circumstantial evidence (for the major part) that the Paris meetings actually took place for all records were quickly buried and destroyed by the government and CIA operatives in the field.

No one ever testified to having definite knowledge that Brenneke and Rupp had been employed by the CIA. However, William Northrup, a colonel in the *Israeli military*, swore that he has known Brenneke for more than 20 years and has met him several times in the Middle East during covert operations that had been approved by the U.S. government. In addition, Harvey Wayson, an agent with the U.S. Customs Service in Portland, admitted using Brenneke as an informant as recently as February 1988. Brenneke himself testified that he had worked with Rupp on a number of CIA projects.

The easiest part of Brenneke's defense was establishing that the CIA LIES. Gregg admitted that he repeatedly lied as a matter of official policy while working for the CIA. He also testified at length about their agency's policy of "deniability", which involves using middlemen to keep covert operations secret. And Frank Snapp, a former CIA agent, testified that people like Brenneke are ROUTINELY USED to keep covert operations from being tied to the government. Snapp is the author of a book criticizing the CIA called DECENT INTERVAL.

No one walked away from the trial saying, "The government doesn't

do anything like that."

The Paris meeting information was less convincing, however. Brenneke testified that he attended the meeting with Casey and Gregg. The Oregon businessman admitted that he did not actually SEE Bush in Paris but was only told that the vice presidential candidate was there and preferred to not implicate his contact and information source.

Moreover, Brenneke and his attorneys did not offer any documents or other witnesses to back up the story about the Paris meetings. Brenneke repeatedly said that he was in Paris on a false passport (how does this hit you, Col. Gritz?), which he surrendered after the meetings. He has also said that he did not keep any hotel or meal receipts according to training procedures. Many of the other people who allegedly attended the meeting live in Europe or the Middle East (how interesting?). Brenneke did not have enough money to fly any of them to Portland for the trial. The intent is to always bankrupt the adversary and render him helpless to defend himself. This has been the full legal intent in the Ekker property case under way with my scribe.

Rupp was not called as a witness, because the defense feared O'Rourke would be able to discredit him with information from the *Denver fraud case*.

One the other hand, Brenneke and his attorneys were able to weave a compelling web of circumstantial evidence to support that the Reagan-Bush campaign was obsessed with the hostages in Iran, so much so that it was conceivable that some campaign officials might have tried to prevent their release. How safe do you feel now, if someone snatches you and makes you a hostage? How about those beloved POW's still

missing and sitting in rot in the foreign lands? Yes, Dharma, I know YOU are scared but we tend you most carefully, chela--the enemy will not be finding it easy to get you.

Most of the evidence of this type came from one, Richard Allen, a former Reagan-Bush campaign official who later served as one of President Reagan's national security advisers. Allen, who was subpoenaed by the defense, testified that he established a secret campaign committee to track the hostage situation in the fall of 1980. Allen provided the court with two internal committee memos, one written just before the alleged Paris meetings and the other written shortly after them.

THE MEMOS

The first memo, dated Oct. 15, 1980, was from Allen to Reagan, Casey, Edwin Meese (a longtime associate of Reagan who later became his attorney general) and campaign manager aide, Richard Wirthlin. It reported that a person referred to as "ABCXYZ" had said that the hostages could be released "at any moment, as a bolt out of the blue". Allen testified under oath that ABCXYZ was Edmund Muskie, who was then secretary of state under President Carter. Ah, the pudding thickens.

The second memo, dated Oct. 24, 1980, was from Meese to Allen, Casey and a number of other campaign advisers. It named Bob Garrick, a high-ranking campaign official, as the sole public spokesman on the hostage issue.

Finally, Northrup testified that some American-made weapons were shipped from Israel to Iran "within a fortnight" of the Paris meetings. In the context of the trial, Northrup's testimony strongly suggested that the shipments were the result of those meetings.

ATTORNEY FACTOR

Was Brenneke acquitted simply because he had a better attorney? It didn't appear to be the case during the trial. O'Rourke, the prosecutor, did a capable job of presenting the government's case against Brenneke. Before the trial began, Brenneke and his attorneys grouched that O'Rourke had prevented them from getting the vast majority of their supporting documents admitted into evidence. During the trial, O'Rourke repeatedly objected to the questions asked by the defense attorneys. U.S. District Judge Malcolm Marsh sustained well over 90 percent of the objections.

Brenneke's lead attorney was Mike Scott of Denver, the brother of Democratic U.S. Rep. Patricia Schroeder. In contrast to O'Rourke, Scott appeared disorganized and confused during much of the trial. He repeatedly called witnesses by the wrong names and appeared to have problems framing his questions. At one point, the judge actually stopped the trial so that Scott could read the rules about how questions should be asked in federal court. Now you understand the subtle and hidden bombardment to the nervous system of ELF beams. He did, however, have presence enough to ask many questions which would be blocked by O'Rourke for often you know what the answer is and know what someone will *imagine* the answer to be, and what they imagine is worse. This strategy served its purpose well, at any extent. Jury foreman Kristoff says he was bothered by O'Rourke's repeated objections. "You had a sense of total frustration when Mr. Scott was trying to get things into evidence and Mr. O'Rourke was objecting as much as he was," Kristoff said. Brenneke's other attorney, Richard Muller of Portland, appeared to be far more competent than Scott during the trial. He did not question so many

of the witnesses, however.

LEGALLY, WHAT DOES IT MEAN IF OFFICIALS OF REAGAN-BUSH CAMPAIGN STRUCK A DEAL WITH THE IRANIANS BEFORE THE 1980 ELECTION?

TO PUT IT MOST SIMPLY, IT MEANS THEY COMMITTED TREASON! U.S. law prohibits private citizens from negotiating with foreign governments--especially hostile ones. In October 1980, Bush and Casey were private citizens and the government of Iran was definitely considered hostile. It had seized 52 Americans and was under a trade embargo that specifically prevented it from receiving arms. Under the law, Carter could have legally negotiated with the Iranians because he was President. Bush and Casey could NOT.

More than that, however, it means Reagan, Bush and some of their advisers were willing to play with American lives for political purposes. The hostages were not released until a few minutes after Reagan was sworn in as president on Jan. 20, 1981--a full three months after the Paris meetings took place. I believe you can calculate the facts.

WHY WOULD GREGG--OR ANY CIA EMPLOYEE--CONSPIRE TO DEFEAT CARTER?

Many CIA employees were displeased with Carter, whom they regarded as naive and incompetent. Carter had also criticized the intelligence agency on numerous occasions. For example, he blamed the CIA for not predicting the Shah Mohammed Reza Pahlavi of Iran would be overthrown by the Ayatollah Khomeini. How many of you believe that was an oversight?

Although Gregg was nominally a Carter employee at the time of the

election, his loyalties soon became clear. Gregg testified at the trial that Bush offered him a job at the White House shortly after the 1980 election. Gregg was appointed to be the vice president's national security adviser without so much as an employment interview (its the only way to fly!), he admitted from the stand.

WHAT NEXT?

Given the verdict, will Congress hold hearings on whether the Reagan-Bush campaign broke the law to win the 1980 election? Come now, chelas, don't get silly. That is most unlikely. Republicans certainly don't want to raise the issue for obvious reasons. The Democrats have been very reluctant to even mention these questions as well. Brenneke says that the Democrats are nervous because the Israelis did much of the dirty work--both in the Middle East and Central America, where some of the profits from subsequent arms sales to Iran were diverted. The Democratic Party has long supported Israel, and many Democratic candidates have received sizable campaign contributions in return.

Don't count on anything coming of this. Mr. Bush visited Oregon on Monday, May 21, to campaign for fellow Republican, David Frohnmayr, the state attorney general, who is running for governor. How many of you heard outcry of wrong-doing or injustice or anything else, for that matter?

What will it take, readers, for you to hear? What will it take for you to take action? Your Constitution is on its way down the toilet--what will it take for you to respond? I know you desire to believe I tell you not truth! I am pained for you in that you must face the facts of your predicament but you are in indeed critical circumstance. Your neck is across the holding brace and the hand of your adversary is on the lever of the guillotine re-

lease. What will it require to cause you to hear and act? So be it.

Let us close this. Hatonn to stand-by. Saalomé

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 2

8/2/90 HATONN

May the light shine ever around and about you as you walk through the darkness created for your path. Hatonn present to commune and offer insight to current happenings. I ask indulgence to the Journal and Express readers for there is so much to be handled and time and resources limited as to quantity of information we can disperse. Please know we are doing all humanly possible to bring forth responses to your queries.

WHAT IS REALLY IN THE NEWS THIS DAY

We had begun on a full dissertation as to why the probabilities of war occurring in Iraq and Kuwait was imminent. We were unable to finish in time for dispersement prior to the invasion by Iraq. In a minute we will look at what is really going on but first I must make a few statements to you precious ones who write to us. I must ask indulgence and patience in personal response for we are absolutely smothered in piles of work.

We have another concurrent situation which is time consuming and energy debilitating. As investigations proceed regarding the S&L, RTC and this property, Dharma has moved into a fast to precipitate attention to the matter--which, although ones are diligent in timely dispersement of the information to Senators, central

participants, etc., it is not quick enough to avoid impact on my scribe. The attorneys for our cause have succumbed to the pressure and have asked court relief from the case for the ties of corruption go far beyond the governor of the State of California, Representatives to Congress and all the way to the top of the RTC, etc. The case will simply have to be utilized as a national example and I would ask all of you readers to unite in writing to every public place you can think of in our behalf. If you call or write to America West, someone will give you information regarding the case so that you work in an informed manner--THIS situation is one which will end up touching all of you for the INTENT is to take and control ALL property--YOURS MAY WELL BE NEXT! The tabloids are excellent resources for coverage for those are the most read papers--it is only of value to major press as human interest but will give us a forum. It might seem little to do, but what of the "mountain springing forth from the mole-hill?" We can maintain her in some measure of health safety through August, but the physical form may well shut down prior to that--it is not weight loss which impacts, it is the toxins released which damage, irreversibly, the organs. Therefore, I ask your speedy action for she is already over two weeks without food intake. Herein is a place whereby you can participate most

nobly--for those of you who have asked "what can I do?" I further request that this Express be gotten out immediately.

Just as example of the corrupt judiciary system: The "rules" gave these ones two weeks to rebut and object to the "relief" of attorneys and that is being honored in Fresno (some distance away but central to the district). In the Local Bakersfield system--relief was granted ex parte in less than three days with no allowance for response from the defendants. Worse, this was to the panel of judges who would decide whether or not to over-rule the municipal court judge, Brent, and allow dwelling availability. I plead with you ones to take notice for you will all end up victim of this massive monster sweeping your land.

Very few of these incidents even show up in court, the public is so blind and the lie and collusion so massive--most just turn and walk away thinking there is no recourse. Ones who have been railroaded, especially in California, come forth and unite--it is the only way you can stand against this steam-roller. I further ask that you refrain from doing what one "friend" has done and simply remark that, "I don't have any help with my property and Dharma can stand to lose a few pounds!" Fortunately, this one is distant but all of you ones must be prepared for that type of self-centered meanness.

THIS IS GOD'S PROPERTY AND WE NEED TO KNOW WHO STANDS WITH GOD AND COUNTRY--IT HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH DHARMA AND OBERLI AND I PLEAD WITH YOU TO SEE AS MUCH.

Back to the current events. You can see it unfolding before your eyes if you take the information given to this point and consider what is happening.

There HAS to be a war to pull out of the slump and better arrange for the control of the masses. Whoever controls the energy resource, controls the world's "wheels". Please note the increase in oil prices instantly! Who benefits from that? Of course! It further gives cause to inflate to out of sight prices and bring an oil shortage like you haven't dreamed of. Plus, you have to have a war to put your masses back to work in the good old industrial U.S.A. Note that a request has been pressed forth for American intervention with military might. Iraq has atomic war-heads but it is probable that they will not yet be utilized for a "war" is not the point at this time--it is to bring Kuwait back into line with oil supply. Russia wants it under control the same as the U.S. and will work most closely with the U.S. to orchestrate the madness. Beloved ones, this could be THE one which can set it all off--pay attention. The conspirators are still perfecting the plan but you are near indeed.

There is a little "annual" meeting in Colorado this day, for your President and one which "he couldn't cancel even in this crisis". It is with the top leaders who regularly meet from the Bilderbergers, Trilats, CFR, etc., just as they did the week of the "Economic Summit" in Houston--Colorado is "WHERE THEY HAVE THE MEETING PLACEMENT".

Further, please note that no sanctions were made against Red China and yet before the smoke clears from the first gunshot in Kuwait--the sanctions are in place and operable. That means, dear ones, that they were already drawn and waiting--your government not only knew of the invasion--but planned it right alongside the other Cartel Planners and now, in Colorado, they will make decisions as to subsequent moves to accomplish whatever they decide comes next.

The thrust is to pull the entire Arab nations group into the altercation and then, do you actually believe Israel will simply sit on their dime? And what of Iran? Iran is already disadvantaged by the massive earthquake--also man created--and the ability to trounce her is obvious. The war can give excuse to totally annihilate Palestine--especially the West Bank. Can it actually happen? Very well may, before you can even receive of this document.

LAST ATLAS ROCKET/ SATELLITE LAUNCH

I may not tell you what is really intended by that flight--I want to keep my people alive, not make sitting ducks of them. I will say, however, that even if it is exactly what the government claims it to be, it has implications which you must not overlook.

1). If, in fact, it is a "locating" computer device which can guide military units, and locate units to the nearest few feet of geographical location---WHY? If you are reducing your armies and closing many of your bases and the war is over--WHY? WHY? AND WHY?

2). Why wouldn't the Russians just take it out? Why would they--they are your joint allies in this maneuver, and, they can utilize the satellite as well as you can, or better. It

is certainly no threat to them--it is an asset at your expense.

3). It should prove to you that all of the other manipulations are set and confirmed--at some point you the public will see the truth of these projections.

4). The satellite is not spying on Russia--its path is over the Middle East. WHY?

You think you don't have sufficient technology? Brothers of the blind tribes--one of your "very own" attorneys is involved with a government lawsuit regarding a "beam system" that could cut through layers of hardened steel in mere seconds--over five years ago. Wake up and smell the toast burning before it is your "feet".

THE ZIONIST "PROTOCOLS"

George met with a business partner yesterday who is furious, fist pounding angry and also a tad aggravated that George is publishing this material. He says that the protocols were written by the Russian Czar to get rid of the Jews. Oops! This man is a Jew! Is he a Zionist Jew? Who cares! Only he need know and the innocent are always the last to know so probably not. I speak not against the Jews of Abraham--I speak of the Zionists who are not actually Jews at all but only have usurped the wondrous race to destroy it. He further stated that we have "everyone" against us. So be it. No, we do not have everyone against us, for if the people awaken, we have the masses with us and it will be the masses who will decide in the end. We, further, have God and the Hosts of Heaven in service unto that God, with us and that will be sufficient unto our needs--for it shall be the truth of the WORD which shall inspire mankind into action. YOU THE PEOPLE CAN CONTROL YOUR DESTINY--BUT TO DO SO, YOU

MUST KNOW HOW IT IS AND ACT--NOT IRRATIONALLY BUT WITH INTENDED PURPOSE. THE "MEEK" SHALL INHERIT THE EARTH AND DON'T LOSE SIGHT OF IT. ONE EXAMPLE IS WORTH A VOLUME OF WORDS--LET US EXAMPLE THIS SIMPLE S&L CORRUPTION AND THIS PROPERTY IN THE WORLD PRESS AND IT BECOMES HARDER TO HIDE THE TRUTH. THIS IS BUT AN EXAMPLE AND THERE ARE THOUSANDS IN THE SAME CIRCUMSTANCE TO JOIN RANKS IN THE FORTHRIGHT STAND AGAINST THE SYSTEM. NEVER IN VIOLENCE--IN THE SHIELD OF TRUTH! HOWEVER, IF YOU DO NOT MOVE TO SUPPORT EACH OTHER YOU MAY EXPECT TO BE SWEEPED AWAY IN THE EVER RISING TIDE OF CONTROL.

TAXES

Your government is in the midst of budget dancing. Please note that there is promise of reduction of employees in every major aerospace industry and layoffs and cutbacks in every portion of your nation. Your trade is off, your debt skyrockets and compounds and yet, no consideration is given to a reduction in the people's ability to pay taxes at all. I speak not of tax revolt--I speak of taxes in general--if the people are in depression and out of work--there are no taxes. This, too, is why you must have a war--to put workers back to work on defense spending industry. Therefore the rush will be on to set it up so a Constitutional Convention will be mandatory and the clamps put to you ones. It is indeed serious!

ATOMIC WAR AND SHELTERS

I am most grateful to a reader who

has written the following:

"My next door neighbors are leaders in the anti-nuclear movement here in Alaska. . . . It is reported that all the major U.S. cities (and possibly all cities with 10,000 or more citizens) have a Soviet nuclear bomb of 20 megatons aimed at them. A 20 megaton bomb will blast a crater 3/4 of a mile wide and 800 ft. deep. Without considering that air will be sucked out of shelters within a radius of 20 miles from epicenter, how is it possible to survive a 20 megaton within the crater in a shelter under 10 ft of dirt?

Hatonn says that everyone will survive in a shelter under 10 ft. of ground but reports on a 20 megaton bomb say that everyone within a 50 mile radius will die. Moreover all the plants in a much larger radius (also depending on winds) will be contaminated for an unknown period of time (maybe decades) and pests will infiltrate the lands and bring disease and death to walking survivors even hundreds of miles away.

This is why nuclear activists don't believe a nuclear war is survivable and why they believe fallout shelters are merely a placebo, therefore a lie.

I personally question coming out of a shelter following a nuclear attack and finding all plants inedible and swarms of hungry disease infested pests racing towards me.

George, I hate to see powerful allies like our nuclear activist friends turned off with information that's not compatible with proven facts (i.e. what a 20 megaton bomb will do). The question becomes "if I can't believe this, how can I believe anything else I read in

the Journals?"

I personally check my truth meter and accept that what feels right. Most of what I read in the Journals feels right to me or I wouldn't continue reading and supporting them. When I'm questioned on some points like the nuclear survival issue I simply don't have a reasonable response. Maybe only humane little bombs will be used and 10 feet of dirt and one week in a shelter will be more than adequate for survival, I don't know. Will you please ask if this question will be answered in the Express so the man I pose the question for will be answered. Sincerely, DBA

Yes sir, delighted to respond. What would the activists have you do? Would they perhaps prove from whence this "proven" information comes? Could it be another great lie in cover-up to keep you blatantly helpless? JUST **WHAT DO THEY PROPOSE DOING ABOUT IT?**

Further, I suggest everyone re-read the material. I did not say that everyone "would" survive--I did say "everyone *could* survive" in a good sturdy shelter with only 10 feet of dirt--less if the dirt is compressed.

This is for several reasons but I shall give you one to chew on. To inflict the kind of damage of which you speak you would have to have a "GROUND DETONATION" which is most highly non-probable and totally impractical on the part of the enemy. An air detonation does more damage to the most people--if unprotected in shelters--and that would be the point. Therefore, you are not likely to have many, if any, ground detonations because that kicks up radioactive dust particles which would blanket your world--and your enemies are not that stupid. Plus, the neutron bomb will be-

come the bomb of choice--this because it kills life but preserves physical buildings, factories, etc. and yet a well built shelter is indeed safe during the early days of such attack.

If the shelter has adequate closures--no air will be sucked out. And, if the detonation is air instituted, it will not dig such a crater--especially if a neutron bomb. If it is accidentally detonated on the ground you still have only an 800 ft deep hole measuring 3/4 of a mile. Well, couldn't you just maybe place the shelter outside the radius of the expected detonation and hookup by a tunnel system? Further, even if the facts are absolutely truth regarding the over 10,000 population targets--aren't these simply good reasons for spreading out and being in a non-targeted area? They can't hit everything! The point will be to maintain the planet to its best advantage for later use so the planning is careful indeed.

As to plants and insects. Yes there would be devastation on the surface in total amounts in some areas--but for instance, if you have underground protected greenhouses you will be able to grow even if the ground is contaminated. ALL ground will NOT be contaminated nor will all ground water but surface water probably will be intentionally contaminated. There are ways to clean up water, my friends; that is just something else they don't allow you to know. If the nuclear activists spent as much time preparing for the possibility of survival as they do talking about why it can't be done, you would have shelters and storage. Your enemies depend on you to be distracted and rendered inactive.

Now, as to pests--if "everything" is killed and the plants gone---where are these "pests" going to come from? You can't have it both ways! What pests will be left to

rush to eat you?

I want to point out something else to you movie believers. Irradiation mutation does not breed giant species in great masses. Radiation kills and mutates to stunted species. Further, if the insects are dying of radiation poison, they won't be very hungry for radiation sickness is very appetite killing in its own right. Part of the problem you will face is that there will be no insects and scavengers to help tend the dead and dying and the diseases which have grown resistant to your modern medical treatments and radiation therapy will feed upon the dead flesh without method of disposal of natural manner. You will pray for the insects and vultures to come.

The government is getting ready to give you a real fuel shortage and therefore perhaps you ones can practice staying home and digging or walking. You need the shelters and storage to survive your own government plans readied for you.

Is nuclear "stuff" not bad? Of course it is bad--just don't confuse "bad" in general with inability to survive a nuclear attack if you are prepared. I can, however, point out that you may be already too late to get a superb system into operation for your wealth has flowed into destruction and earning money on money and not production--anyway, you are all caught short. Your surpluses have gone to your own enemies for their survival systems--they also have shelters--you do not!

You ones further ask, "What is Dharma doing about shelters etc." At this point, nothing, for these one's thrust is to get the word out with as many instructions along with truth as possible, to the public. They have no resources with which to place a shelter and the property is in litigation whereby they cannot dig on the land if they had the resources. They just con-

tinue to do their job to the best of their ability and if they perish, so be it, is the conclusion they have reached. They spend money on postage--not grain and printing, not fuel--they have exhausted all resources to bring forth the WORD. I am reminded: "NO GREATER LOVE HATH ANY MAN THAN TO LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR HIS FRIEND." That, dear ones, is the level of dedication of my beloved Phoenix central "troops".

Do they "want" to get killed? Foolish question--do you? And yet it is the attitude of helplessness that keeps you in non-contribution except to tell us "why our's won't work" without solution of any manner. Don't tell us what won't work--just stand aside and you will see that with God, ALL is possible and most surely will work. Pitch in contribution of service, or whatever, and in unity you can change the end of the world from the "end" to the "new beginning"--it is Satan who immobilizes you by such projections of hopelessness.

If ones would stop being "activists" and become "actors" in reason and purpose without the violence which only ends you in jail, we could get our work done very quickly. You are kept fragmented in purposeful distraction in order that you not unite as a total citizenry. You the people keep sending criminals into your Congress. You send men, even of good intent, in general, who have not so much as "read" the Constitution. You send victims of the lie into the nest of the liars and salute them when they remove each of your freedoms in order to stir around in some special interest facet of society---the special interest group the government and the Global Planners 2000 are out to get--IS YOU THE PEOPLE! It is all but finished! It will be exactly as you allow of it to be.

CORPORATIONS

Another major item is Corporations. Herein I shall repeat some things and please hear me. I say everyone can use a "retirement" or "family" corporation. Yes, that does not mean that everyone will have one--there are thousands and thousands who do not need such in reality of practice for the assets may not be enough to merit the investment of time and money. However, if your assets will be greater than the cost of the corporation in Nevada which is less than \$1,500 to start and minimal to maintain--then it would benefit you in so many ways, from privacy, security, tax avoidance, stopping the in-fighting of greedy offspring and on and on. A corporation never dies, it just gets a new president. No bank accounts are held in probate, etc. I simply cannot take the time to give a full lecture on "how to", I can only basically tell you what is available and you ones must do some of your own homework--the people on my staff are busy some 20 hours a day. We will continually try to make available information and perhaps we can begin to have regional meetings, such as Freedom '90 just past, and allow these subjects coverage with handout materials to cut expenses and travel. We also have to remember that it is most expensive to even remain in operation, much less cover all these necessary facets. Please bear with us until we can better serve you.

I would like to herein share some insight and I shall simply quote from one in the real estate business for years and years and utilizes dozens of corporations personally. His input is valuable for consideration and perhaps states the situation more clearly than can I. He speaks of close "family friends" sharing your business, etc., as well as friends and that is excellent--also, if incorporated. But suppose you have no willing mem-

bers and the estate is messed up and, and, and---

IF YOU CAN'T PLAN YOUR OWN DEMISE, THEN PLAN TO BE IMMORTAL. Jack Miller

In lieu of finding that trusted friend with whom to entrust the management of your financial affairs, consider an operating corporation as an alternative. Think for a moment of how a corporation really operates.

Shareholders choose Directors (so you can pick a group of savvy people to make the broad policy decisions and to develop long term strategies for the deployment and investment of your assets). Directors hire Officers. Thus, the actual implementation of these policies will be taken care of in your absence. As the principal stockholder, you can control the Board with your vote, and thus the selection of Officers too. Once you're satisfied, you can leave your proxy with an agent who will oversee your interests. This not only provides for future continuity of income for yourself and your heirs/or favorite charities. It also relieves you of any day-to-day management chores you don't like TODAY.

It's not as hard as you think. INCORPORATE! I recently had a chance to visit one of the retail outlets owned by Hughes Property Management, Inc. That's a company started by Howard Hughes. Although he died in March, 1976, his company lives on, earning tremendous profits. Oh, you might know it by its 'trade name', 'THE SANDS' (Nevada). It is a casino on the strip in Las Vegas. It still employs lots of people, pays taxes, is still growing and competing while it adds to his

estate for the benefit of his (apparently millions of) heirs. Because it's an operating business, it can offer a variety of methods by which heirs can benefit. They can become employees and managers, leasing specialists, casino operators, booking agents, accountants, lawyers, financial advisors. They can sit on the Board of Directors and/or serve as Officers with a basket full of fringe benefits. Or they can just be stockholders living off their dividends. It provides great flexibility.

Hatonn: Oh, you say, "Well, I'm not Howard Hughes--I just have a little bit of retirement and some property of not much value." Good--you only need (1) (ONE) person to serve as "everything" important in your Nevada Corporation and the owner of the corporation is never divulged to anyone unless you do it yourself and then they can't "prove" it. That means you control the stock, the business, etc., and have an arrangement whereby you have a "run my business until I die" constraint if you choose.

Basically all those who retire should form a corporation and use the framework it provides for meaningful work, recreation, estate planning, a source of dividend income outside the limitations set by depression and early death, etc. That is reason enough to get yourself or your parents incorporated--in Nevada--even if there are not valid business reasons why this would seem to make sense. But there are. Everything from fringe benefits to pay medical insurance costs, fantastic Defined Benefit Pension Plan tax shelters at their age, incorporated hobbies, and a sense of real self worth for them and for you. And think a minute--who would you get for executor of your estate and walk the assets through probate, etc? Is it not your family members usually?

Then put them on your Board of Directors and set up non-voting stock, etc. There are many ways to handle the details.

What guarantees that Nevada will stay flexible and out of the grips of the Cartels? Because it is where the boys of the Cartels set up their business interests--there and offshore. Further, it probably will fall to the system but you will have perhaps bought a little security and stability in the meanwhile.

LETS TALK "PRIVACY"

How can you insure maximum privacy, anonymity and protection of your assets?

One way to maintain the privacy and anonymity of ownership or control of your assets is to have those assets in a corporation whose ownership is difficult to detect. You can increase this privacy by not actually owning the stock of the corporation, while still having as much control as you desire. (John D. Rockefeller once said that the secret of his success was "owning nothing but controlling everything".) And if anyone should know, it would be David Rockefeller.

One way to achieve this control without ownership is the "Endorsed-in-Blank" technique. To understand how this works, you must understand that stock certificates are very much like checks. The registered owner can "endorse" the back of the stock certificate and give or sell that certificate to a third party in much the same way that the recipient of a check can sign it and pass it on to someone else. Usually this endorsed certificate is then submitted to the corporation's corporate secretary who issues a new certificate in the new owner's name.

HOWEVER, and this is VERY IMPORTANT, until the endorsed stock certificate is submitted to the

corporate secretary, the corporation's STOCK REGISTER will show the stock belonging to the original shareholder and the stock certificate will generally state that it is only transferrable on the books and records of the corporation.

Therefore it is quite possible to issue a stock certificate to a third party who immediately endorses the certificate and hands it to the ultimate owner (or some other third party). This person holds on to the certificate and does not submit it to the corporate secretary. In the meantime anyone who examines the share register will see that the original owner is still a shareholder in the corporation.

There is added flexibility in the use of the Endorsed in Blank technique as well since the decision as to who the new owner will be can be made at any time by the person in possession of the endorsed certificates, depending upon the legal ramifications.

This technique can work very well with the Warbucks/Red Inc. strategy (see PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL regarding corporations). This would be where Red Inc.--your home state corporation (and you would need a second corporation in your home state in this instance)--has all its assets encumbered by Warbucks--the Nevada-based corporation. By using the Endorsed in Blank tactic, you can make it very difficult for anyone to find out who the real owner of Warbucks is...and, if you do things just right, then it doesn't matter who the real owner is, because it is not reflected as "you".

As a matter of fact, Nevada law can make even the tracking down of a corporation's share register tedious in the extreme. The register does not have to be kept in Nevada. The Nevada offices of the corporation must merely keep a record of WHERE the register is

located. Further the locations can shift at random with a simple notification and if the notification happens to cross investigators in the mail--so be it.

This is just one little example of how to utilize the tools. Obviously if you are retired and simply are running hobbies and family business of personal nature for the benefits under incorporation--you won't do all this other "stuff". Remember, these bits of information are going to the most sophisticated of business owners and to the least of the interested public. We cannot cover it all and you must be selective as to that which can be utilized.

A NOTE FROM A SUBSCRIBER

I especially thank the sender of this following note which I want to comment about. I do not jest, I thank you for this opportunity to emphasize the last statement regarding information and the Expresses as well as the Journals.

"S.R.: I fully intended to let my subscription lapse until the last issue arrived. It was the only one that included material that we did not already know. (Vol. II #13). We sure don't need any more issues where Hatonn has to defend himself and others. I was beginning to think he was a bit paranoid. I'll try again. P.S. I want to know the news behind the news and what is being planned for us besides the bomb."

I can only repeat that we do the best we can to make a widespread scatter of the material. I will not tell you unknown information that will get my people killed--they are already under attack, physically, on a constant basis. The point, in addition, is not for me to "think for you", it is to give you information, solutions, relationships, etc. and

have YOU THINK!

Sometimes I will appear to "defend" self. What you don't know is that, in each instance whereby the "defense" was put forth in shared format, I received such thank-yous that they could not be counted. Further, two of the ones which proclaimed attack upon me in the most heinous manner--are now my most faithful friends and workers. God is indeed wondrous in his mysterious manners of work.

If I really wanted to share "fun" with you, I would publish in the Express the documents sent to me from William Cooper which no longer negated my projections but rather discounts his own prior "informers" and has publicly listed the ones who are still in the service of the CIA, etc., and set forth for disinformation/misinformation purposes in total. Please understand that there is often a valid reason behind those things which we write which may not be intended for a general reader--but rather, specific to one. We simply do the best we can and always, ones who subscribe are most welcome to not renew a subscription if you so-choose. I would suggest, however, that if you stick with us, we'll get around to your favorite subject as time limitations and urgent matters permit.

It, unfortunately, is not a matter of us not telling you sufficiently "what to do", it is rather, that no one seems to want to do of it. I will also have to tell you that if it is the bomb that will get you next--it is what I will talk about. Sorry! You are going to get truth herein and suggestions for actions which will ultimately work to change your plight--if you choose to ignore them all the "lack of me speaking" about them will do you no favors.

Let me point out a very serious confrontation. Sananda, Ashtar,

Hatonn, Dharma and Aton were directly confronted by Satan as Jehovah (IHIV), in this dwelling--with witnesses present, giving cease and desist or be thrown into Hell! The energy was so violent that it caused a whirlwind around this dwelling for some three minutes. It was presented in the form of a certified mailing bearing every curse available. You ones can either succumb to these attacks or you can stand strong--for they cannot touch you if you stay strong within the lighted forces. Evil energies can only cause you to act foolishly. A further interesting note, however, and should interest all of you readers; this energy has also separated out placement in Hell for all the evangelical preachers and their congregations, but not for the same reasons, for with them it is that the lies are so terrible to both sides that they are up for destruction. This was accompanied by an exact date, for you who like dates--try May 5, 2000. This can indeed be terrifying, especially if the CIA is after you, also, but I find strength and humor prevailing instead of terror--it is debilitating, however.

Do I take this lightly or belittle the bearer? Of course not, and neither had you better do so. This is coming with full intent of follow-through by etheric means or physical methods. This is a total "notice" of intent to take us out of circulation--NOW! The intent is total and deadly and we certainly acknowledge it for that which it is. It is time you all begin to understand and comprehend the magnitude of that which is come upon you as a global species--the time is at hand. Selah!

Please arrange this Express to either go in this quantity of writing or rapidly add unto it--time is extremely important. Walk and act in peace within--but keep walking and acting so that peace might abound all about you. In love and respect I take my leave. I salute

you for your interest and your willing service. Behold thine God for his radiance shall shine all about thee and His presence shall touch of thee and He shall make thee whole. Thank you for holding us in your prayers of protection for we are most aware of it and we offer our own protection and blessings unto you. Salu.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the pe-

riod).

THE LATEST PHOENIX JOURNAL

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

THE NAKED PHOENIX

HOW, WHO, WHY, WHERE,
WHAT AND WHEN THE BIRD
WAS PLUCKED

A GUIDE TO DO-IT-YOUR-
SELF FEATHER GROWING
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The subject of this Journal is the Federal Reserve System and the Federal Reserve banks. This is the one most important deception and subterfuge ever foisted upon the world. It actually is only the conduit through which the Conspirators have perfected their "PLAN". The Journal would be ten times this length if we unfolded details but while we would be unfolding you would be consumed. Let us please take the information, confirm it if you will, and allow us to move into action.

Let us quote Congressman Louis T. McFadden in a speech before Congress June 10, 1932:

Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a government board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national

debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the maladministration of that law by the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

Some people think the Federal Reserve banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers; and rich and predatory money lenders. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislation; and there are those who maintain an international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us and of wheedling us into the granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

Yes, there are things you can do to take action and we have laid them forth. Will it be easy? NO! You will need to start at "home" in the community and unify and get rid of the thieves and conspirators which you continually send back to be wardens of your prison and robbers of your property. They, too, are vulnerable to the nuclear bombs and confiscation--they just have forgotten as much. Your Senator is as physically mortal as are you and will die as quickly and suffer as greatly from the collapse

which is coming. Preparation? You have all but waited too long, but you still have time, while the elite vie for position to see who will outdo who and gain the ultimate control--the messages, unfortunately, of the prophecies tell you who that will be and those ones will bring devastation of physical nature--not just glean all property and wealth.

In for a hard time? Yes! But also a wondrous time of unity, brotherhood and freedom from boredom and degradation as fed to you by the silver spoons of the puppet masters.

Which will it be, citizens of World Earth? Freedom or enslavement? The choice is yours, for God so loves this world that he again sends his Hosts and his being to show you the way! Who will see and hear?



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 3

8/7/90 HATONN

Hatonn present in the service of God and I must rest some heavy attention upon you ones. I must require that you take the attack and threat upon you yesterday, seriously indeed. You are dealing with a totally irrational personage who fully meant that which he said. I request that you call the police, George, and play the tape to them so that it is well documented as to intent. We must not attend every threat, even as with the prior threats of Cooper against you ones. I ask that the message be reproduced verbatim herein in this first segment. I believe that you should not allow vulgarity to stop you from writing that which was given. **WE MUST ALLOW THE READERS TO UNDERSTAND HOW SERIOUS ARE THE THREATS TO OUR GROUP. NOTE THE CALL WAS ANONYMOUS AND "DEADLY"--THE MAN FURIOUS TO IRRATIONALITY AND BORE NO "FACTS" WHATSOEVER SO THERE IS A PERSONAL VENDETTA AT PLAY. SATAN IS AT WORK EVERY MOMENT, DEAR ONES, AND YOU MUST PAY ATTENTION TO THE MAIL MOST CLOSELY IN ADDITION TO JUST USING SIMPLE CAUTIOUS INTELLIGENCE.**

I FURTHER REQUEST THAT THE MESSAGE BE PLAYED TO THE GATHERED GROUP THIS AFTERNOON FOR I MUST DISCUSS IT. I WILL ADD HEREIN, THAT WE OF THE COMMAND

ARE RUNNING VERY SHORT OF PATIENCE WITH THESE OFFENDERS AND MAY THAT WORD ALSO GO FORTH. AHO.

"I'm comin' after & kill every f***in one of you, ya dirty rotten f***in communists, motherf****rs, I'm gonna f***in screw you."

REGIONAL GOVERNMENT/CONSTITUTION

I know you don't want to go back to the Constitution and the nag, nag, nag but with the Freedom '90 meeting over, it has pretty much laid itself dormant again, by the distraction about your nation and world. If you cannot maintain control of your Constitution, all the books on secret dealings, even today, are not worthy of your attention. Congress felt a need to recess at the most critical time of your year and yet the conspirators who plan to control you will be on hand if voting in Congress is required. Oh, they will play with it but they will choose the incorrect passage.

You ones cannot depend on "another" state to carry your responsibility. Further, many states, such as California, already know you have corrupt and bribe taking representatives--they are under the glass for the S&L, Lincoln Savings. Do you actually think they will vote for more laws to bring themselves down? So be it.

Legislation is mandatory in each state to outlaw Regional Government and

to restore your Constitutional Government by following the U.S. Constitution which is by-passed by Regional Government. This must be accomplished by the various State Legislatures in each State. Your Representatives must be voted into office by informed voters and then supported in their actions by the voters. The Regional Government concept will, unless stopped, cause the United States to lose its sovereignty and become merely one state under the United Nations Charter. You are already experiencing rule by "region" and unconstitutional judiciary; it is left only to make it official.

CONSTITUTIONAL ILLITERATES

There is a way to correct the problems you now face. It is through clearly identifying the problems that is mandatory to assure the American people that indeed something can and must be done. You need not stand by and watch your "home of the brave and land of the free" be totally obliterated from the face of the earth.

There have been some major usurpations which now make it difficult, such as the Federal Reserve Act and the United Nations Treaty, etc. And why would this latter be so important? Because it sets up administrative government/regional arrangements world-wide. In 1945 with the U.N. Charter becoming law for the World and your U.S. Constitution passing into history--the stage was set and the players in place.

The Constitution is often referred to in passing but hardly anyone ever reads it--it is no longer studied in your schools except as a passing interest. This has to be true for if it were not there would be no Balanced Budget discussion for amendment nor anti-flag burning consideration for these things are covered in detail within the Constitutional laws.

Do you believe that lawyers study Constitution Law in law school? Banish the thought for that which is labeled Constitutional Law involves memorizing the catechism by which one provision after another of your Constitution is construed out of existence. If a poor defendant comes to court and asks about Constitutional "rights" he is very likely to be cited and jailed for contempt of court. This is not a jest, dear friends--this is fact. Lawyers have no wish to correct such a problem for fees come from "breaking" all the Constitutional Laws.

Are you curious why it is that a lawyer, one of the high priesthood of the law who is supposed to have legal answers, ends up not having an answer to what can be the most critical issue of your time? The reason, of course, is that he is trained in other areas. A lawyer can draw you a Will quite competently but he will never tell you to incorporate in Nevada and you don't need that will he just charged you for preparing. He can quote legislative rules backwards and forwards and especially those of "form" preparation. He has even managed to get the legislature in several states to cease to allow forms from the people in pro per and, if they insist on doing it themselves, the cases are thrown out because the "forms" are in some measure incorrect in format.

There are schools which would teach basic jurisprudence but the teachers and students refuse participation because, "There are no questions on Bar Examination on it, so why should we bother with it?" Well, it matters not who is to blame for ignorance and de-

cay--it matters that you find a remedy for this most cancerous situation.

THE PROBLEM

Abraham Lincoln did at least mention the Constitution when he said, "I do not forget the position assumed by some that Constitutional questions are to be decided by the Supreme Court, nor do I deny that such decisions must be binding in any case upon the parties of a suit, as to the object of that suit, while they are also entitled to very high respect and consideration in all parallel cases by all other departments of the Government. And while it is obviously possible that such a decision may be erroneous in any given case, still the evil effects flowing from it, being limited to that particular case, with the chance that it may be overruled and never become a precedent for other cases, can better be borne than could the evils of a different practice.

"At the same time, the candid citizen must confess that if the policy of the government upon vital questions affecting the whole people is so irrevocably fixed by decisions of the Supreme Court the instant they are made in ordinary litigation between parties in personal actions, *then the people will have ceased to be their own rulers, having to that extent practically resigned their government into the hands of that eminent tribunal.* Nor is there in this view any assault upon the Court or the judges, it is a duty from which they may not shrink to decide cases properly brought before them, and it is no fault of theirs if others seek to turn their decision to political purposes."

Funny thing--the duty to which Lincoln referred was, "The power to decide includes the power to decide wrongly." If you submit a case to a judge, that judge has the obligation to make a decision; and if he is to make

a decision, a judge, being human, can make errors. Such an error, if it is an error, only results in the misapplication of the law to that one particular case--and always, such possible errors can be righted in a requested additional hearing until such time as satisfaction of fact and justice can be entered by a jury of peers.

Let us observe a serious blunder in interpretation of happenings. You, if you were a lawyer, and herein I tell you all, the case of *Marbury v. Madison* is the case that gave the Supreme Court the power to declare *an act of Congress unconstitutional*. If you ask ten law students that question, they would all affirm (under memory of the catechism) that the case of *Marbury v. Madison* IS what gave the Supreme Court the power to declare an act of Congress unconstitutional. However, this is a form of accusation against the Supreme Court that the Court should not be convicted of, because they simply are not guilty. The decision was written by one Chief Justice, John Marshall. Marshall did *not* do what his detractors have said that he did. Marshall did *not* use any legislative power: Yet, if he could declare an *act* of Congress unconstitutional, he would be exercising legislative power. IT REQUIRES LEGISLATIVE POWER TO UNMAKE AN ACT OF CONGRESS.

What Marshall actually said in the case made no such claim to legislative power. First he found, on the basis of affidavits showing the execution of the Commissions involved, that the commissions were not lawfully being withheld. They should have been delivered and the issue in the case was whether or not it was possible to compel their delivery. Marshall observed that the Congress had purported to enact a Statute, which provided that the Mandamus (the name of the formal Writ to compel the delivery of the commissions) prayed for could be issued by the Supreme Court. However, the Constitution called for NO such power.

The Congress could not give to the

Court what the Constitution had not given the Court; nor could the Congress enact a Statute that went beyond the limits of power as defined in the Constitution.

Neither the Court nor the Congress, nor any other special agency, has the power to go beyond the authority specifically granted. The Court in *Marbury v. Madison* did not have before it what is sometimes referred to as the "question" of whether the Constitution had given the Courts the power to declare an act of Congress **invalid as in violation of the Constitution**. Nor did Marshall so decide, though this idea is often imputed to him by those who are unable to discern the basis for the ruling.

Marbury v. Madison merely determined that the Constitution gave no power to Congress to give to the Court. And there you have it—one misinterpretation following another until it is accepted as factual truth.

Being without authority, there was no Act of Congress. The idea is expressed in the decision that the purported act was void. Congress had no power to act.

For this reason, the ruling in *Marbury v. Madison* does *not* state that the "act" is unconstitutional. It merely applied the already established law that, being beyond the authority of the Constitution, the purported act was void. It was not an Act of Congress and would not be considered as evidence in the case before the Court.

This ruling on evidence is how Marshall arrived at the use of judicial authority in that case. The Supreme Court has no power to declare an Act of Congress unconstitutional. But they may, sitting as a Court of original jurisdiction, as they did in **Marbury v. Madison*, DETERMINE WHAT IS EVIDENCE AND WHAT IS NOT EVIDENCE IN THE CASE. Here the Court was using judicial authority to determine whether the purported act of

Congress was evidence or not. The Court must approach the matter as a question of evidence in order to have any authority to consider it. The Court does not have the power to interfere with legislation of Congress.

It is heinous, indeed, to note that the new candidate for the Supreme Court Bench is asked about personal opinions on abortion, etc., ad nauseam and **NO ONE ASKS THE MAN IF HE IS A STUDENT OF THE CONSTITUTION! NO ONE GIVES A DAMN. I CAN GUARANTEE THAT IF THEY DID SO AND HE RESPONDED AFFIRMATIVELY, HE WOULD NOT BE APPOINTED.**

If the act is not authorized it is void and not an act of Congress. But the power of the Court to determine whether Congress had authority to enact the Statute only applied for the purpose of the judicial effect of the purported statute in that case, and it is only binding on the parties to that particular case.

You have departed, particularly in recent years, from what Lincoln considered to be the proper judicial function. In 100 years you have decayed. Lawyers, principally, are telling everybody that the Supreme Court is doing this, and that the Supreme Court is doing that, when in truth and in fact, the Court is doing no such thing because it lacks authority to do it. This, friends, is only an example so that you might have a bit of balance as we move along here.

REMEDY BACKGROUND

In order to observe what remedy is to be applied to this distressing situation you need to understand the history of your Constitution. The Treaty that concluded the Revolutionary War was one where 13 Nations were recognized as sovereign States. Many of them had their own diplomatic delegations; many of them issued their own money, which is an exercise of the supreme prerogative of government. You have the exact language

from the Treaty of Peace itself where His Britannic Majesty acknowledges the said United States, that is, New Hampshire, Massachusetts Bay, Rhode Island, Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, etc. "to be free, sovereign and independent states". By this is meant that they were free, sovereign and independent *nations*, having all of the attributes of sovereignty. They didn't need to agree to continue under the Articles of Confederation. They didn't need to form the Compact known as the Constitution of the United States. They were at liberty to go their separate ways if they so elected. The manner in which your Federal agencies originated is not very widely understood. An analysis that cuts through a lot of the confusion surrounding this subject appears in the Report of the New York Legislature of 1833. Many of the men in the New York Legislature had personal contact with the Founders of your Republic. The Report appears in an Autobiography of Van Buren:

"The character of our government, so far as that is affected by the manner in which the Federal Constitution was framed and adopted, has been always a matter of more or less contention. Differences of opinion upon the subject have been in some degree fostered by a seeming discrepancy between the preamble of the Constitution and historical facts; and perhaps in a still greater degree by the different senses in which the term 'States' is used by different persons. If we use that term, not merely as denoting particular sections of territory, nor as referring to the particular movements, established and organized by the political societies within each, but as referring to the people composing those political societies, in their highest sovereign capacity (as the committee think that in this respect the term should be used) it is incontrovertible that the states must be regarded as parties to the compact. For it is well es-

tablished that, in that sense, the Constitution was submitted to the states: that, in that sense, the states ratified it. This is the explanation which is given of the matter in the report of the Virginia legislature, which has already received the sanction of the committee. It is in this sense of the term 'States' that they form the constituency from which the Federal Constitution emanated, and it is by the States, acting either by their Legislatures, or in Conventions, that any valid alterations of the instrument can alone be made. It is by so understanding the subject that the preamble is reconciled with facts, and that it is a Constitution established by 'the people of the United States', not as one consolidated body, but as a number of separate and independent communities, each acting for itself, without regard to their comparative numbers. It was in this form that the Constitution of the United States was established by the people of the different states, with the same solemnity that the Constitutions of the respective States were established; and, as the committee have heretofore insisted, with the same binding force in respect to the powers which were intended to be delegated to the Federal Government.

"The effects which are likely to be produced by the adoption of either of the different versions of the Constitution contended for, it is not the intention of the committee to discuss. The positive provisions and restrictions of that instrument could not be directly abrogated by the recognition of either. The comparative weight and influence which would be attached to the allegations and remonstrances of the States, in respect to supposed infractions of the compact, might, however, be very different, whether they are regarded as sovereign parties of the compact,

acting upon their reserved rights, or, as forming only indiscriminate portions of the great body of the people of the United States, thus giving a preponderance to mere numbers, incompatible with the frame and design of the Federal Constitution. The diversities of opinion which have arisen upon this subject have been more or less injurious, according to their influence in inclining or disinclining the minds of those who entertain them, to a faithful observance of the landmarks of authority between the respective governments.

"Professions are easily made, and the best evidence of a correct appreciation of the nature and design of the system by a public agent is to be found in the general bearing of his official acts. If his conduct be characterized by a desire to administer the government upon the principles which his constituents have elected, and by a determination to repudiate the dangerous heresy that the Constitution is to be interpreted, not by the well understood intentions of those who framed and of those who adopted it, but by what can be made out of its words by ingenious interpretation; if he honestly believes that the people are the safest depository of power, and acts up to that belief, by evincing an unwillingness to exercise authority which was not intended to be granted and which the States and the people might not, on open application, be willing to grant; if he has steadily opposed the adoption of all schemes, however magnificent and captivating, which are not warranted by the Constitution--which, from the inequality of their benefits and burdens, are calculated to sow discord where there should be union, and which are too frequently the off-spring of that love of personal authority and aggrandizement which men in power find it so difficult to re-

sist; if he has done all in his power to arrest the increase of monopolies, under all circumstances so adverse to public liberty, and the equal interests of the community; if his official career has been distinguished by unceasing assiduity to promote economy in the public expenditures, to relieve the people from all unnecessary burdens, and generally to preserve our republican system in that simplicity and purity which were intended for it--under which it has hitherto been so successful, by which it can alone be maintained, and on account of which it has, until this moment, stood in such enviable and glorious contrast with the corrupt systems of the old world; if such be the traces of his official course, and if in maintaining it he shall have impressed all mankind with the conviction that he regards as nothing, consequences which are merely personal to himself, when they come in contact with duty to his country, the people of the United States will not doubt his attachment to the true principles of that Constitution which he has so faithfully administered and so nobly supported.

"Such, the committee take pride in saying, has been the official course of our present Chief Magistrate, a course by which, in the estimation of the people of this State, he has established for himself imperishable claims to their gratitude, respect and confidence."

It is not just constitutional heresy to disregard the *intent* of those who framed and those who adopted the Constitution. It is UNLAWFUL.

Further than this, this constitutional apostasy places upon the States the *responsibility* to enforce the Constitution. The responsibility has not been discharged, largely because your State Legislatures have not realized that this responsibility is theirs to dis-

charge. Congressmen certainly don't read or understand the Constitution--they are basically politicians in the game for the power and self-prestige.

Your basic problem in the enforcement of constitutional limitations can be boiled down to a simple analogy: The farmer sends his hired hand to market with a load of potatoes to sell and the hired hand sells the team and wagon. Another hired hand can get the first hired hand aside and say, "Charlie, you knew that was Farmer Brown's favorite team and wagon, you had no business selling them." A third party can come forward and say, "By golly, everybody knew that the hired hand was supposed to sell the potatoes, he shouldn't have sold anything else."

All such scoldings are completely ineffectual. It is only the farmer, the principal, in dealing with his hired hand, who has authority to do anything about it. The farmer has three courses open to him: It might be that if the hired hand got a good price, the farmer can ratify and say, "Fine, give me the money, here is a Bill of Sale". A second course of action, and the most obvious, is for the farmer to repudiate. If he repudiates the act of his agent, then the hired hand is unable to convey good title; the transaction is set aside and Farmer Brown keeps what he set out to keep.

But there is yet a third course of action, or you might call it *inaction*, but it results in the same thing as one of the other two that has been discussed, and that is for the farmer to do nothing. If he does nothing, that hired hand, who had no authority whatever to begin with, conveys good title that is binding upon the farmer, not because the hired hand had authority, but because his act was implicitly ratified by the inaction of the principal.

If you define your terms and analyze just what the trouble is in the United States with regard to restoring Constitutional Government, you can see a number of things. First of all, what

you sometimes decry as supposed acts are not acts at all, they are the attempted acts of special agents created by the Constitution. There were three such agencies created in the first three Articles of the Constitution: Number 1. dealing with the Congress; Number 2. dealing with the Executive Branch; and Number 3. dealing with the Courts -- all of them special agencies, having limited powers.

Therefore, these agencies have to look to that instrument, and to that instrument alone, for a specific enumeration of their powers. But that is always the very last instrument even considered for reference. Something has gone wrong and your State Legislators say, "We don't think that federal courts ought to tell us how to apportion our State Legislatures, we think that it's horrible for the Federal Courts to undertake such Judicial Legislation." They call it "judicial legislation" when, in fact, these State Legislatures, themselves, are the ones who are to blame. Whether they know it or not, the STATES are, in law, the PRINCIPALS; and it is through the State Legislatures that the State speaks in its highest sovereign capacity. Therefore, the State Legislatures have a responsibility, which they are not discharging; and if Federal Agents come along to enforce some ruling that the Legislators don't like, it is not the act of the Federal agent which is changing the Constitution, it is the *inaction* of the State. It is the State's act, or failure to respond to this challenge, that is causing the degradation of your Constitutional system.

It is very difficult sometimes to talk to Legislators who have been psychologized into thinking that (1) all great and good things come from that Mecca in the Eastern part of your country, Washington, D.C., and (2) that the States somehow form some sort of satrapies, or provinces, that are dependent upon the Federal agencies for their very existence. Indeed, even the term "States Rights" is something of a misnomer because the

issue is not a question of States Rights. In using that term, you tend to think that the States have certain Rights and if the Federal agencies will allow it, then maybe the States can exercise those Rights. That isn't the case at all.

The question is, what powers are delegated to these special agencies? The next succeeding question, of course, is what the State must do to correct an excess of its agent. Many say that, if the State enforces the Constitution, it would be putting the Congress or the President or the Supreme Court or some Federal Agency at defiance and therefore you would end up with anarchy. But it wasn't anarchy when Marshall in *Marbury v. Madison* decided that the Congress had no authority to enact the Statute that the Congress claimed to enact. Nor is it anarchy to enforce any of the provisions of the Constitution. Quite the contrary, you are allowing yourselves to fall into a condition of uncontrolled and uncontrollable anarchy by your failure to enforce the provisions of the United States Constitution.

GREAT REPOSITORY OF POWER

One of your jobs is to get your State Legislators to lose their inferiority complex. They have the idea that because a Federal Representative gets a lot more money than a State Legislator does that therefore the Congressman has more authority. And lawyers frequently share the view that the name "Supreme Court of the United States" means that this is the Court to which all good legal beagles must turn and point, to get the next signal as to what new "Statute" shall be conjured up by a majority of that group. This is not the law, and it is unfortunate that lawyers are ignorant of the principles upon which your Constitution was founded. It is not a question of turning to the Supreme Court to find out what to do; because what the Supreme Court shall do under the Constitution is what the Constitution says it shall do. To get any change in their Commissions all

Federal agencies must reapply to their principals, the States. Merely because you have an organization called the Supreme Court of the United States does not detract from the fact that the Supreme Court of the United States is probably the Court of least jurisdiction of any with which you are likely to come into contact. You take a case into the Federal System, and you have to show specifically how you get jurisdiction to attach to that case. You have to allege a jurisdictional position; you have to make allegations of citizenship to show that it comes within the specifically limited areas that the Federal Courts have any authority whatever in which to act. And the Supreme Court of the United States is further limited to act only with "such exceptions, and under such regulations as the Congress shall make". The State Court is not so limited. Neither is a State Legislature so limited.

The State Legislature can do anything it chooses, barring interdiction by either the Federal or the State Constitutions. On the contrary, the Federal Legislature may lawfully enact only in those specific areas where they are specifically given authority. The Ninth and Tenth Amendments to the Constitution are sometimes referred to as "mere surplusage" -- they add nothing. They were put in to make abundantly clear a limitation that was already there in the manner in which the Constitution was formed -- by making special agencies in the first place. The Constitution was clear that it was only those powers that were delegated that could be exercised by those agencies, and putting in specific Amendments spelling that out in express terms really adds nothing. However, it does make it more difficult for usurpers to deny that those limitations are there.

Usurpation is a bi-lateral act. It does not consist alone of an attempt to exercise power by someone having no authority to exercise that power. It consists of that in the first instance (someone trying to exercise the

power who has no authority to do so). But to complete that act, usurpation consists of the person or the entity having lawful authority to exercise that power, surrendering it or acquiescing in the exercise of that power by the usurper.

PRIOR SUCCESS FOR THE REMEDY

The history of usurpation is not new. You are, again, miseducated in your schools to think that Magna Carta established a lot of new rights; that some people got together at Runnymede and twisted John's arm and got him to create a lot of new rights. If you look at the Magna Carta, you can see something that is very significant. Several of the chapters end with the words, "as it was in the time of King Henry, our grandfather." This would be found in Coke's edition of the document. If a right is being recognized, "as it was in the time of King Henry, our grandfather," it can't very well be new. The repeated use of those words shows that what was happening at Runnymede was the same thing that was happening later in the Habeas Corpus Act, and later in the Petition of Right. Magna Carta, the Habeas Corpus Act and the over 20 re-enactments of Magna Carta were ALL re-definitions, re-establishing what was already the law, but which had fallen away under the constant encroachments of usurpation.

Only by providing effectual remedy to enforce a right can that right be made secure. For example, prior to the Habeas Corpus Act, British citizens always had a right to Habeas Corpus. The Writ goes back to the Roman Republic. Englishmen always had the "right", but they didn't always have a "remedy". If someone is wrongfully incarcerated, this incarceration was an act that was unlawful. The prisoners had a right to a Writ of Habeas Corpus. But before the enactment of the Habeas Corpus Act there was not too much you could do. It has become the same today in case you hadn't noticed, wherein you would get your Writ and your friend would

bring the Writ around to your jailer and say, "Well now, I'd like to have my friend sprung. There's a Writ here that says he's supposed to be let go." And the jailer would say, "Thank you very much," and he would put the Writ on his desk, and you would sit in jail and rot. Now days, the judge just refuses to even hear the defendant in his appeal for the Writ in the first place.

Well, the British Parliament finally took hold of the situation and said they would fix it. The Parliament then enacted what has been called the Habeas Corpus Act. Every State in your country that has adopted the Common Law and with it the Habeas Corpus Act, has these same protections that make the Writ of Habeas Corpus effectual. The Habeas Corpus Act provided that:

"No subject in this Realm. . shall be taken prisoner into Scotland, Ireland, Jersey, Guernsey, or places beyond the seas (where they do not have the full benefit and protection of the Common Law); but that all such imprisonments shall be illegal; that the person who shall dare to commit another contrary to this Law shall be disabled from bearing any office, shall incur the penalty of a praemunire, and be incapable of receiving the King's pardon: And the party suffering shall have his private action also against the person committing, and all his aiders, advisors and abettors; and shall recover treble costs, besides his damages, which no jury shall assess at less than five hundred pounds." (Blackstone's Commentaries 137, 138)

You will note that I simply outlay these things; I have no need to tell you that you have NO JUSTICE SYSTEM ANY LONGER. You do not usually act by Common Law and all rights are cast aside as so much chaff in the wind. This is, however, an example of "remedy". An effectual remedy was provided -- a Legislative Remedy to enforce the right of the

person, and no jailer, no officeholder, no citizen would dare to jeopardize himself by depriving a person of his right to Habeas Corpus. That was because there was an effectual remedy created by the re-enactment and re-definition of the Law.

Just because the remedy is not used properly does not mean that it is no longer in effect.

APPLICATION

To re-establish your Constitution, **you need to apply this type of solution** to the problem that is before you. You have not only the opportunity to do this, you have the *obligation* and responsibility to do it. The necessity for citizens taking some action is pointed out in a recent minority opinion by a now deceased Justice of the Supreme Court. The case, *Reynolds v. Sims* (377 US 533), is a reapportionment case. It happens that this case deals with a subject that is only one of many that perplex you when you concern yourselves with how far you have gotten *away* from the Constitution. But that opinion, written by a minority of one, is very revealing. It starts by observing that in the six cases that were consolidated for determination, none of the parties, none of the six States Attorneys General, none of the Amici Curiae (friends of the Court), and none of the eight other Justices considered this one question: Do we have any authority to decide this matter? The Justice who was writing this minority opinion looked at the history of the Constitution, looked at the intent of those who framed and of those who adopted it, and came to the unmistakable conclusion that the Supreme Court had no such authority. This is what any Court needs to do, and has to do, if it is to avoid overstepping its bounds; examine whether it has authority to make a decision or does not.

If ignorance is so widespread that the question of jurisdiction was not briefed in any of the material before the Court, and none of the other Jus-

tices would observe it, what sort of reflection is this on the character and the competence of the Bar? Well, I guess that question is really not up for response or we would move no further. It is very difficult for those who have been spared the humiliation of a law school education to appreciate the fact that you have a group in your country who purport to be expert in these matters, and who actually are not. That one little paragraph in *Reynolds v. Sims*, showing that the question of jurisdiction was ~~overlooked~~, demonstrates that your legal profession cannot be counted upon to get you out of this legal morass but, in fact, will entangle you hopelessly into decay through assumptions. You must depend upon something else. That something else is your CONSTITUTION and YOUR COMMON SENSE, AND ACCEPT NOTHING LESSER.

First of all you need to convince your State Legislators that they are not subalterns, or lackeys, and get them to lose that inferiority complex. It is through your STATE LEGISLATURE ALONE that the State may act in its highest sovereign capacity in dealing with usurpation.

Secondly, you need to organize, in order to persevere and get the job done.

If you were to study the history of Coke's efforts in the British Parliament in getting through the Petition of Right (which reaffirmed Magna Carta after it had become subverted by centralist usurpation), you would find that it wasn't any easy going. Coke got it through his House of Commons all right, but when the Petition was sent up to the House of Lords, their Lordships were disinclined to run the risk of offending His Majesty. This was in a day when British subjects were physically flopping on their faces in the Royal Presence. The House of Lords sent it back to the House of Commons, but the House of Commons persevered and pushed it through the House of Lords.

Then the King used a circumlocution in purporting to enact it into law, which wasn't quite right and wouldn't do the job. So the Commons said, "No, that won't do, it's got to have the right language. It's got to be correct." The King saw that in spite of everything he could do they were adamant and would have it no other way. So he gave in, and that is how you got the Petition of Right.

Wouldn't it appear in good old "free" America that certainly your State Legislators, with the Constitution to support them, can be expected to assert themselves as principals to the Constitution Compact in dealing with an errant agent?

STATE ACTION

There is already developed a plan for the use of State Legislators to deal with the so-called Treaty adopting the United Nation's Charter.

The so-called Treaty is, in fact, not a Treaty at all. It is not a use of the Treaty-making power because the Senate and the President had no authority in any way to delegate any authority whatever to some other agency. A special agent is very restricted in what he may do. If you hire someone to sing at your wedding, that is a special commission. If the singer is to discharge that commission, he has to sing. It doesn't make any difference if he says, "I'll have this fellow over here sing because he sings better"--you might be very happy with him but the legal obligation is that the original contractee must do the singing.

Similarly, the President and the Senate have no authority to delegate any power that was delegated by the States to any Federal agency. The President and Senate, likewise, have no authority to impinge in any way upon any right of any State.

For this reason, the first step of the plan of State actions *calls for inquiring into the claimed authority for adopting the U.N. Treaty*. Further, it is a plan

that can be applied in almost every instance in all differing cases.

Dharma, allow us a rest please for the subject is indeed lengthy. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by.

8/8/90 HATONN

CLAIMED AUTHORITY

First, an inquiry must be made into the claimed authority for adopting the U.N. Treaty. It is a plan that you can then apply in many different cases. The so called U.N. Treaty is, as might be described, the first olive or onion out of the bottle. There are many encroachments, but the plan for dealing with any encroachment is unmistakable. You need to look at the draft Statutes in the back of the book, VICTORY DENIED, and you will find that many of the passages in the enforcement Statute are taken, precisely and inclusive of punctuation, right out of the Habeas Corpus Act.

"Good writers imitate" and "Great writers utilize another's great material." Thusly, if greatness in those draft Statutes exists, it is because they were taken from very great sources.

Statutory redress to cure usurpation has proven itself effective many times in your past. That remedy will prove itself effective again, if you can get a State legislature anywhere to realize its responsibility and to discharge that responsibility. You have a state that is efforting to accomplish this end--Wisconsin.

Those of you who support the Wisconsin Legislative and Research Committee, Inc. are most certainly on the correct path, because it is going to be *State Action* that restores your Constitution, if it is ever to be restored. It is this Committee, and other such committees formed throughout the country, which have gone the farthestmost toward implementing a plan of action that will put the usurpers on the defensive.

Isn't it fun to contemplate the change in a Washington Bureaucrat who is trying to muscle around some citizen in a State that has enacted a Statute enforcing the Constitution? The Bureaucrat's position is changed from having authority given to him by the inaction of the State to the position of being a felon, who is not only subject to arrest and imprisonment, but is also subject to the wrath of any individual citizen who is injured by his pretensions!

A good game to play is to look around at "Gun Control". Perhaps you are familiar with the so-called Gun Control Act--Public Law 90-618. I shall recite an example as told by one in Nevada. Those of you who would be accustomed to go out into the desert prospecting, hunting, etc., with a gun strapped to the steering column of your pick-up truck in case you need to kill a snake--if you wander over into Utah, or into Idaho, you are all right under that Public Law 90-618. But, when you turn around to come home and cross that state line--a felony has been committed, or so they say. In the present posture of the law where the State has not acted to clarify the law and make it definite, and to enforce it, you are bound as every other local and state officeholder is bound, by the difference that arises from the failure of the State to act. The inference is that they are ratifying it by inaction. This applies even though the State Legislators are completely oblivious to the fact that they have an obligation. It doesn't make any difference why they have not acted, the mere fact that they have not acted prevents any citizen from presuming to speak for the State. It is the State that has to speak.

If your state has not acted, and a Federal agent comes into your office and announces, "I'd like to have some help. I want you to get me some help in arresting a man, John Doe, who is holed up out here in a line shack, and I want to arrest him." You would certainly say to the agent, "Why?" He'd reply, "I want to arrest him for vio-

lating Public Law 90-618." As much as you might be convinced, and as correct as you might be that this is a violation of the Second Amendment, and that your state (in this case, Nevada), if it knew what was going on, would not stand for it one minute (the individual Legislators would be shocked to hear that this was going on); even though you are convinced of this, you are obligated to go get him some help. He is trying to arrest a felon (who is a felon not by the authority of Public Law 90-618, because there was none) but **by the authority of Nevada which has failed to repudiate it. You must go to help him.** But if Nevada tears a page out of history, the Habeas Corpus Act, and applies that remedy to a situation where the agencies in Washington have exceeded their authority and makes definite what the law is and provides remedies, then let us suppose the same thing happens.

This Federal Agent comes into your office, you probably already know who he is, and you probably even know what he is there for but you will still ask him: "Why do you want me to help, or get you some help, in arresting John Doe?" The reason for that question is to **get him to give you an answer, and that answer of course will be that he wants to enforce a provision of Public Law 90-618.** Surely enough, if that is his answer, after the Nevada Legislature had done as the Habeas Corpus Act has done, clarified the law and made it a felony for anyone to try to enforce the provisions of the so-called Public Law 90-618, and so you say to the Federal agent, "I want you to meet a friend of mine across the street. He is Sheriff of this county and he has got a room waiting for you, and there are bars on the windows where you can have lots of privacy and protection." You see, the situation is completely reversed. Instead of being coerced into helping with usurpation, you are liberated to act in support of the Constitution. That is the difference between State Action to enforce the Constitution and no State action.

This, I might add, is exactly the same set of predicaments in which you find yourselves regarding God. The deliberate refusal to make a choice or act is the choice which speaks for itself. To not choose is to have already chosen, in actuality.

"Enactment" is just what the fight was all about with the King on the Petition of Right. He didn't want to put the words on Coke's Bill that said "so be it *enacted*." Anybody who has had any experience in a legislative chamber knows that the characteristic way of **getting rid of a Bill is to strike out the enacting clause**. If you strike out the enacting clause, the Legislature might just as well not pass it. And you couldn't care less whether they ever pass it, because it is a mere expression of opinion. It is not the Act of the Legislature.

You need to all get copies of the Wisconsin Legislative and Research Committee, Inc. program for the answer to your Constitutional dilemma is found in that program. (P.O. Box 45 Brookfield, WI. 53045)

If you are to allow your heritage to be buried in the graves of your forefathers, and if you are to have foisted upon you something other than that very distinguished and admirable heritage, it is your fault.

Aristotle observed long, long ago that, "The form of a republic is soon lost when those men are put in power who do not love the present establishment."

YOUTH EXPOSURE

If your youth are not ever exposed to the history of your country, if they are not exposed to the principles on which your country was based, they can't be expected to love what they cannot know. Further, if you do not inform yourselves as elders how can they ever know? They can experience the personal freedom that you still have to some slight degree; but they can't know their own heritage or what "real freedom" actually can be if they

are never exposed to it.

The question of use of your heritage is something that you might pause a while to examine. Consider a college campus; you can probably go onto many campuses and easily procure, either in cheap paperback editions, or free--stuffed into your hand for nothing--the writings of Mao Tse-Tung, Das Kapital, and other such similar material. If a thousand young minds are exposed to that rot, without antidote, a certain number of them are going to fall for it, just on the law of percentages.

Compare the accessibility on your college campuses of this particular kind of rubbish, which is easily available, with a little pamphlet called: "SOCKDOLAGER! A Tale of Davy Crockett -- In which the old Tennessee bear hunter meets up with the Constitution of the United States." This is a tale being told frequently now days by ones such as Virginia Meves, David Horton and others of involved parties.

David Crockett, when stumping for re-election, was going through his District when he saw a man plowing on the side of a hill. He paced his horse so as to meet up with him at the fence when he turned to make another pass with the plow. He started to introduce himself, but the man was rather curt and interrupted saying, "Oh, yes, I know you are Colonel Crockett. I made the mistake of voting for you the last time: that's an error I will not repeat." Well--that was a "sockdolager", and Davy inquired what the reason was for the man's displeasure. The man said: "You cast an unconstitutional vote in the last session of the Congress." This was another sockdolager. Davy said something like, "I did no such thing: if I did, I wish I may be shot," which was rather a curiously prophetic statement for the later martyr of the famed Alamo. The man explained: "You remember that bill for the relief of the victims of the Georgetown fire?" Davy said, "Why yes, I remember that, I voted in

support of that." Of course the man knew that he had done so because in those days the newspapers were a sort of Digest of what went on in Congress and not just hog-slop. They carried a little synopsis of what the proceedings had been for that week. Davy had made the mistake of being among those who were so proud of their vote that when a few opponents of the measure asked for the Yeas and Nays, even though they were not enough in number to cause a division of the House and a recording of the vote, some of the proponents joined with it because they were so proud they wanted to have it recorded. Davy was very forceful in his support for this measure. He said, "My land, that was a very small sum. Those people were destitute, they were burned out of their homes, many of them with nothing but the clothes they were standing up in. Who could possibly criticize the use of so small a sum as \$20,000 for so worthy a cause by so great and wealthy a nation?"

But the farmer said, "Colonel Crockett, you will look in vain for any authority to appropriate one dime for charity. If you can appropriate \$20,000 for this charitable purpose you can appropriate \$20,000,000." (and in those days \$20,000,000 was a lot of money). He observed: "You gentlemen in the Congress can use as much of your own funds as you see fit for charitable purposes, but you can't use any public funds because it is beyond the scope of your commissions." The farmer had said he considered Colonel Crockett to be a thoroughly honest man but that either he lacked intelligence to understand the Constitution or the character to be bound by that understanding -- and Davy ended up agreeing with him that he must have been correct.

Davy saw that he had made a serious blunder, and he also did a little reflecting. He said that: "If this man goes to talking, I am a 'gone fawn skin'." It was his terminology but it is apparent what he meant. Well, Davy was no slouch; he said to the man (and this is important, friends), "I

might as well own up, you have got me. I will tell you what I will do. I am making a tour through the District and I will speak to every group and to every individual who will stop and listen, and I will tell each group about our conversation about my previous vote in the Congress and that it was wrong, and why it was wrong. You put up a barbecue in a week from Saturday and when I come back I will pay for it and will acknowledge my error." The farmer, one Horatio Bunce, was somewhat of a sage in the area, and from his reply you can clearly see why. He said, "Well, having you acknowledge the error will do more good than beating you for it. We are poor folk here but we have food and we will provide the barbecue, and look forward to seeing you a week from Saturday."

A week from Saturday rolled around, Davy returned, and in that remote frontier community about 1,000 men had gathered. What 'voters' organizations they must have had and you might take lessons. Davy did as he had indicated he would do -- he gave a speech and described it as the best speech he had ever made. He got the speech from one of his constituents--so all is not changed so rapidly. He was a great speaker on that occasion, and when he concluded he said, "You will have a few words now from Horatio Bunce, your neighbor." Mr. Bunce got up and said: "You have heard what Colonel Crockett has said. I am satisfied he will do as he has promised." And Davy went back to Washington.

Another bill came up, this time for the relief of a widow of a distinguished Naval Officer. It was for \$10,000, and the usual speeches were being given in its support. There was no opposition being offered, the Congressmen were giving their speeches more as an opportunity to exercise their eloquence rather than for any type of contest. They were saying such things as the United States really owed this widow the amount of the bill because of the distinguished services of her late hus-

band, even though he had been in the employ of the Government until shortly before his death. It seemed apparent that the bill was going to go through, and it was about to be put to a vote when Davy got up. He said: "Everybody within the sound of my voice knows that we have no authority to appropriate any public funds for this purpose. It has been said that we owe this sum. Has it ever been audited? Has ever a bill been submitted in support of it? The Government was not in arrears to the Naval Officer while he was alive; I do not see how it could incur an obligation after his death." Everybody knew that it was not a debt, Davy observed--it was charity. He was not unmindful, he told his colleagues, of the predicament of the widow, but he observed that if the United States special agencies for limited purpose, owed this widow this sum, they owed every other widow of the War of 1812 more than they could pay because they owed exactly the same amount. Even the amount of the bill was not sufficient to discharge that debt.

Davy offered his colleagues a proposition: "I am probably the poorest man in this House." There were men there who were accustomed to spend on a single afternoon party, the amount of the bill if it would accomplish their purpose. But Davy was telling them: "I will put up a week of my salary for this purpose to help the widow; and if others will do the same who are supporting the bill, it will amount to more than the amount of the bill. Not only will we accomplish this object of relieving the distress of the widow, but we will avoid forswearing our oaths by misapplying, misappropriating, public funds to a purpose that is not authorized." The bill was put to a vote and instead of passing without opposition, it was soundly defeated.

Do you think the Constitution has changed since those days? Do you think Congress and your President have Constitutional Authority to send your money off to other nations? Oh, little ones of the lie, pay

attention!

The following day a man came storming into Davy's room where he was sitting at his desk writing out addresses on copies of the Congressional Record which carried the proceedings of the previous day which included Davy's speech. The man said, "Whatever possessed you, Crockett, to give that speech against the widow's bill? It was going through!" Davy said, "Sit down and cool yourself. I will be with you as soon as I can." He continued addressing the stack of Congressional Records on his desk. When he had finished, he rolled back in his chair and said: "You asked me a question--whatever possessed me to make that speech--and in answer to that question there is a considerable tale to which you will have to listen." He told the man of his experience in meeting with Horatio Bunce. The man who heard the tale from Davy Crockett was so impressed with it that he is the one who has preserved the account for your use today.

What is the point of all this long dissertation? You have the best heritage in the world but, in this war in which you are shooting artillery shells, if you don't shoot the shells you are going to lose the war. SO, SHOOT! or you might as well capitulate now.

If you make use of your heritage and accomplish the program, that is already underway and then move on to your own individual States--do you see what a difference you can make?

Get a copy of that blessed document called the Constitution and study it--memorize it until every line is seared into your mind. You will find that you are doing a service to yourselves, yes, but oh, dear brothers, look what you will be doing for posterity, who look to you to preserve for them what has been forwarded to you.

You can get copies of the Constitution at minimal cost from Liberty Press, 300 Independence Ave., SE,

Washington, D.C. 20003 and you can obtain copies of "SOCKDOLAGER" from the OREGON LEGISLATIVE AND RESEARCH COMMITTEE, INC., Mrs. Button, State Coordinator, who offset prints them personally in her home. P.O. Box 45, Brookfield, Wisconsin. 53045--(10 for \$4.00). Don't be "thrown" by Oregon vs. Wisconsin--one is truly not important to the other in ordering the booklets.

I also give accolades to David Horton for his superb work. He is the ~~Chairman of the Executive Council of~~ the Defenders of the American Constitution and was the District Attorney of Lander County in Battle Mountain, Nevada. 1967-75, He is the President of the PACE Foundation (Foundation for Patriotism, Americanism, Citizenship and Education), and was the Commander of the American Legion, Department of Nevada, 1975-76.

If the above is a "great" writing, perhaps it is because you still have "great" spokesmen upon your placement!?! May you be given to hear the truth of it within thine breast that we might reverse that which is coming upon you. May God always be kept at thine side and within that you might be shown the way. So be it.

Hatonn to clear, please.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION; DEATH OF FREEDOM RRPP- VOL. II

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you expect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do?" Herein we tell you that which you can do. The time for letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by. Your Consti-

tutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers are being replaced by the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

THE LATEST PHOENIX JOURNAL

THE NAKED PHOENIX HOW,
WHO, WHY, WHERE, WHAT
AND WHEN THE BIRD WAS
PLUCKED A GUIDE TO DO-IT-
YOURSELF FEATHER GROW-
ING

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The subject of this Journal is the Federal Reserve System and the Federal Reserve banks. This is the one most important deception and subterfuge ever foisted upon the world. It actually is only the conduit through which the Conspirators have perfected their "PLAN". The Journal would be ten times this length if we unfolded details but while we would be unfolding you would be consumed. Let us please take the information, confirm it if you will, and allow us to move into action.

Let us quote Congressman Louis T. McFadden in a speech before Congress June 10, 1932:

Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a government

board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the maladministration of that law by the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

Some people think the Federal Reserve banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers; and rich and predatory money lenders. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislation; and there are those who maintain an international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us and of wheedling us into the granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

Yes, there are things you can do to take action and we have laid them forth. Will it be easy? NO! You will need to start at "home" in the community and unify and get rid of the thieves and conspirators which you continually send back to be wardens of your prison and robbers of your

property. They, too, are vulnerable to the nuclear bombs and confiscation--they just have forgotten as much. Your Senator is as physically mortal as are you and will die as quickly and suffer as greatly from the collapse which is coming. Preparation? You have all but waited too long, but you still have time, while the elite vie for position to see who will outdo who and gain the ultimate control--the messages, unfortunately, of the prophecies tell you who that will be and those ones will bring devastation of physical nature--not just glean all property and wealth.

In for a hard time? Yes! But also a wondrous time of unity, brotherhood and freedom from boredom and degradation as fed to you by the silver spoons of the puppet masters.

Which will it be, citizens of World Earth? Freedom or enslavement? The choice is yours, for God so loves this world that he again sends his Hosts and his being to show you the way! Who will see and hear?

The achiever has ever been characterized by boldness. Without exception, the men who do great things are tremendously positive in their nature. If they decide that they ought to do a thing, they unreservedly take it for granted that they can do it.

How many a day has been dampened and darkened by an angry or careless word?

To learn and never be filled is wisdom; to teach and never be weary is love.

Opportunity merely knocks. Temptation kicks the door in.

The three things most difficult for us to observe are: To keep a secret, to forget an injury and to make good use of our leisure time.

The most flammable kind of wood in the world is a chip on the shoulder.

No one is small who does a small job in a great way.

Of all the things you wear to work, the most important is humility.

A new law now requires that government checks dated October 1, 1989, and later are cashed within one year of their issue or they will be invalid. The public now holds about six million uncashed government checks worth more than \$2.5 billion that are more than a year old. The checks range in value from two cents for a 1945 income tax refund to an \$8,606 compensation check dated April 9, 1954.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 4

8/13/90 HATONN

PSYCHIC GURU

For those of you who would insist on treating us as psychic gurus, waiting for us to prove ourselves right or wrong, I have a suggestion. IF you have made yourselves available of the Journals and studied them--you will ALL know EXACTLY that which is taking place in the Middle East. We bring the information forth for your use--not just to read as a novel and put to the side--they contain instructions and information which will allow YOU to reach valid conclusions. Much is background to give credence to the current happenings but you have already received adequately to make valid conclusions almost to the very date of expected occurrences.

The facts, as we will first point out, were published all the way back in SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED. We shall simply quote a few passages and then we will have a footing upon which to base the remainder of the discussion of current events.

Pages 76 - 80:

We will now talk about something referred to on your planet as "System 2000", which is a Global Creditors Unilateral plan. This plan went into effect somewhere about the

early 1970's. At that time, a pentagon official and several other officials visited Nigeria. They went to the Prime Minister and they paid him fifty million dollars (\$50 million) to raise the price of his oil to more than double. Nigerian oil is "light crude", of quality such as it is almost pure enough to burn immediately, without distillation, in automobiles. This type of oil sets the price of oil for the entire world. The \$50 million was cash across the board with no repayment requirements, if Nigeria would double the price of light crude.

We will refer to this as light oil. There are only two locations in the world that have this light oil and, of course, it is the most valuable oil in your world, therefore, it is the standard against which all other oil in the world is measured. So, whoever controlled the price of the light oil at that time, controlled the price of all of the oil in the world.

At this point, let us bring the Arabs into this scenario. This will also bring in the Trilateral Commission--that also includes Mr. Bush. It was now time to bring pressure and persuasion to OPEC. What most of you Americans do not remember is that the United States of America IS A

MEMBER OF OPEC. It is kept most low profile.

At that time a "deal was cut" with the Middle Eastern Oil Producers and this is how it went: All buyers were prepared to pay significantly higher prices for the oil--PROVIDED--all Middle Eastern nations supported the United States of America BY INVESTING THE REVENUES INTO THE BIG BANKS IN AMERICA.

To make this picture clear, you must remember that the Arabs, who are wealthy sheiks today, had been wandering around on camel-back in a very big desert. They were nomads and they were certainly most unsophisticated in business affairs. Years earlier, when the international bankers found out there was oil in their countries, they went forth and persuaded the Arabs to allow them to produce the oil by financing the oil fields, drilling, rigging--all supplies, including expertise.

After the bankers financed the oil fields, they then charged the Arabs usury fees for building the oil supply systems--along with refineries. The usury was quickly repaid because the Arabs became very rich, very quickly. (Way back then, you were only

paying about 30 cents per gallon in your gasoline stations.) Let us now take it further, you go to Nigeria and pay them to double the price of light crude. Unbeknownst to the Arabs, those ones who had become wealthy overnight and didn't know zero about business, much less international finance (the camel nomads); you call them together and say, "We will take the price of crude just as high as you want it to go -- IF -- you will deposit an established portion of the funds that you get from THIS NEW PROFIT RISE IN 30 YEAR TIME CERTIFICATES IN CERTAIN MAJOR U.S. BANKS."

Perhaps you ones can now understand the problems you experienced in your early 1970's. Remember the gas lines and the prices of oil skyrocketing? It was because the international bankers, who hold the purses of the world, knew that the increase in the price of oil that was going to the Arabs would come rushing right back to their bank in 30 year time certificates of deposit.

Turn now to the 30 year time deposits and let us examine the banker's plans. Back in the late 70's and early 80's Sheik Ymani and his bunch had no idea that there was a connection between those banks, or that they were the same people that had the controlling interest of the major oil companies. Do you see what has been woven here? After all, how could the camel riding nomads realize the international bankers were "having them" hook, line and up to the fishing pole? How could they possibly know that what was happening through these oil companies was that

the monies were being cycled right back into the selected, no exceptions, banking system? They couldn't and they didn't!

Going a long ways back now: in the 1870's, the Rockefellers set up something called a Joint Stock Trust. Here, I will add, this was just a brief period of time before the American Government declared these trusts illegal. BUT, YOU SEE, THESE ONES COULD FUNCTION FOREVER UNDER WHAT YOU CALL A "GRANDFATHER" CLAUSE. THAT, BROTHERS, IS THE ULTIMATE CONTROLLING FACTOR IN AMERICA OF THE PRIME BANKS AND THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD. That "trust" is in the control of the Rockefeller Foundation and, in turn, controls the Federal Reserve Bank and is the method whereby the internationalists are able to gain control of the currency of the U.S.A.

Does it begin to become reasonable that those New York banks are showing all time record earnings? Yet, all around the rest of your country of the U.S., banks and Savings and Loans are going broke and failing. THAT, FRIENDS, MEANS YOU ARE BEING MANIPULATED RIGHT ALONG WITH THE ARABS AND EQUALLY AS BLINDLY -- WITH NO RECOURSE.

Let us come back now, and speak of the deal which "was cut" (your ones in power love that term) with the Saudi Arabians and ones of the Middle East. These ones were required to put their money into the prime banks; keep in mind that they did not know that the prime banks were able to lend in amounts of twenty to

one. (20 to 1 was quite a while ago, it is higher at present.) All they were receiving was the "interest" on the money they had deposited. Worse for them, in some of these countries it is unacceptable to receive interest for religious reasons, so they might wait thirty years to get any money from their certificates of deposit. In other words, they did not know that this fractional type of banking could be done, but through this, the bankers of the world were able to gain control of the money of the Arab world, and in turn, the Arab world only received back part of the interest from the money that they placed into the International Banking System -- UNDER THESE 30 YEAR TIME DEPOSIT CERTIFICATES.

Through the money gained from the Arabs, through the manipulation of the price of oil, and taking the price of gasoline from, let us say, 30 cents a gallon to \$1.25 a gallon--there is a lot of money being made. Now, with that money returning into the international banks at 20 to 1, I think you can see the staggering profits. Let us face facts, friends, that money originally came from YOU. Because the bankers had locked in the deposits, they were then, in turn, able to make loans to third world nations.

Think back fifteen or twenty years ago when the International Bankers started investing in Third World country loans. Look very closely at the countries which are going bankrupt (completely broke) today. It was fully intended that those countries go broke, and I will explain that in a little bit.

You might wonder how I know so much. Well, I have the best computer system in the universe, and all I have to do is key it up and it is spread out before me. My computers rarely reflect errors; only changes in "probabilities" and perturbations in human action and reactions.

I am sorry, friends, your friendly bankers set it up deliberately so that the Third World countries would go broke. You have to pay attention to history and look back to the time when those Third World countries were beginning to gain independence and setting up independent governments. It was at such times that these bankers loaned the upstarts great sums of money which actually had come to them through the Arabs, basically.

The international bankers not only wanted, but insured, that these borrowing countries would misuse the fundings. It was fully intended that those countries would go broke. It was prearranged that the funds could be mismanaged through greed and simply be squandered. You must remember that the leaders of these countries had never governed anything or anybody. They knew nothing about government. They had been colonies under the governorship of larger countries. (Mostly England and the association with England becomes IMPORTANT, indeed.)

The international bankers knew that the leaders were bound to squander the funds. It was known they would have no way to know what to do with them (and they were massive), and so the cycle goes. They were actually squander-

ing money taken from you through the Arabs through high oil prices, etc.....

Let us remember constantly that you only Declared independence from England. You have been working diligently to have the King's system of jurisprudence, justice, banking, government, etc., ever since the day of writing your Constitution.

Why do you think the most supportive group to move militarily to Saudi-Arabia were first the British (who have the most investment in the U.S. of all foreign nations), the Canadians (who are British and have the second largest investment in the U.S.), and the Australians (who are British and have the third largest investment in the U.S.)? You are owned completely by the Bankers who set it up through England.

Now a bit of regression so that you can look at that which is happening to your S&Ls. You see, it was never intended that the money put in place by the Arabs would ever reach the Arabs. The banks who held all that imprisoned money set up "Holding companies" and made massive to overwhelming investments in guess what: Savings and Loans. It was always intended and carefully planned that both would become insolvent. When the Arabs would come for their money, it would be, "Sorry, Mr. Arab, but the money was diligently invested 'for your own good' but something went wrong and the companies failed and the money is all gone!" Now these nice Arab countries had also put up all the natural resources as anticipated--forever--as collateral. What does that mean? FORECLOSURE ON THE COLLATERAL BECAUSE THE MONEY NO LONGER EXISTS FOR THE PAYMENTS OF DEBTS AND THE INVESTED MONEY "HAS BEEN LOST".

The RTC was structured long years ago to step in and distance the theft even farther from those original banks. The RTC now comes forward and picks up ALL the property of the insolvent S&Ls which housed and mishandled all that nice Arab money and who gets the property and the money in the end? (Ah, some of you said the U.S. government and that is 30 lashes of the noodle to you who did so.) OF COURSE, THE BANKS--THE BANKER'S CARTEL--FOR REMEMBER, THE FEDERAL RESERVE GETS MONEY 20 TO ONE MINIMUM AND THEY ARE THE FUNNEL SYSTEM TO DRAIN YOUR COUNTRY INTO THE WORLD BANK AND THE BANKER'S CARTEL.

HE WHO CONTROLS THE OIL CONTROLS THE WORLD

Since gasoline engines and electricity it has been the man who controls the oil supply who controls, in total, the world.

Why do you think the Japanese have joined with Great Britain and the U.S. in the fiasco with Iraq? Of course--everything they produce, which has made them the wealthiest nation around, is run on gasoline and electricity. Have you tried to run a car without fuel or a computer without power? The Japanese receive over 70% of their fuel from the Middle East!!!

But there is more to the Japanese problem. You see, they had access to all that lovely counterfeit money and also had ability to easily launder "dirty" money so they held great control of the situation. You in the U.S. were at stand-off because they also had been supporting almost all of your debt burden and this year they had announced "no more". Ah ha--"Not, Mr. Japan, if we control ALL of your oil resources!"

Now, precious ones, allow us to count. The loans to the Arab nations took place in the 1950's and 60's and the original requirements for the loans had always been the same. It was only the upward adjustment in the "price" of oil (remember the Nigerians above) which changed. Further we are now talking about those original 30 year LOANS.

It is time to call the notes or foreclose on the collateral. You see, the Arab world was told that there would be zillions of dollars for paying off the loans and still have zillions of dollars left over from the investments which would not need be counted as "interest". The zillions and zillions have been lost in maneuvers such as the S&Ls investments which shall in turn be recovered by the RTC and cycle back to the bankers who planned the thing in the first place. Better yet, they will gain almost all property in the bargain for you are in a depression and just haven't realized it. They will point it out to you very shortly now. If the masses are unemployed, they cannot pay their bills and everything goes back to the bank--remember those nice little bank cards? Then the little banks which aren't already branches of the Big banks will simply be absorbed into the Mother octopus either through purchase or, in most cases, simply takeover through bankruptcy, structured through the Banking Commission sweetly referred to as the Resolution Trust Corporation.

THIRD WORLD DEFAULTS

If you have read the Banker's portion of the Journals you know already that there are enough Third World Countries in default to wipe out the world economy and deliver everything over to the Bankers--however, it now is time to call the debts and foreclose on the Arab world in order to pull them down and gain total ownership and control of the Middle

Eastern Oil supply.

CURRENT MESS IN THE MIDDLE EAST

The U.S. had a puppet government in the Kuwait government and it was time to call the notes. The actual "government" of Kuwait screamed to their brother for help and Iraq responded. Kuwait asked to be annexed in order to save themselves from certain takeover. But that was not the half of it.

What you don't see is that troops had to be moved into Saudi-Arabia in massive numbers and will have to kept there indefinitely for the Saudis are in the same predicament as are all of the oil producers in the Middle East, having sold out their nations and all resources to the clever bankers.

ISRAEL

Listen to what is said, most carefully. There is even media announcement as to the technical distancing of Israel from the U.S. in this maneuver so as not to appear in cahoots. Forget it, it is the same tactic used every time.

While this distraction is going on Israel will simply march over and squash Palestine and spread out. The other Arab nations have no alternative other than to allow the U.S. and the U.N. sanctioned troops within their borders on whatever excuse. And worse, these bastard war-mongers set up housekeeping right in Mecca--the heart of Arab world religious society. It can't get more blatant, my dear ones.

Only you in the U.S. do not realize that Israel has an entire arsenal of nuclear bombs--INCLUDING THE HYDROGEN BOMB--and you just saw her flex her muscles with a new rocket missile launcher FINANCED BY THE U.S. This, and lots of things such as this, in

addition to the 3 billion dollars cash annually with which they purchase your notes and get interest in addition through the banking system--sanctioned by your Congress and you just pay and pay and pay--at least 20 dollars to every one. Further, every leveraged dollar is leveraged another twenty times and so it goes into infinity.

There need not be "incidents" coming forth for you are dealing with the most deadly participants in the world to date--THEY CREATE, ORCHESTRATE AND PRECIPITATE THE DESIRED INCIDENTS AND YOU, THE WORLD, NEVER KNOW OTHERWISE.

And this is that which they have now sent your babies into, dear citizens. All is orchestrated through the United Nations so that your government can hide its responsibilities--YOU ALREADY HAVE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT WHETHER YOU LIKE OF IT OR DO NOT. FURTHER, YOU AMERICANS HAVE NO RECOURSE FOR YOU HAVE ALLOWED THE "ASSUMPTION" OF A NEW CONSTITUTION FOR NO LAWS FUNCTION ACCORDING TO YOUR CONSTITUTION.

Now what about Saudi-Arabia? You have to stay there to insure the Saudi's can't oppose you while you rape them. And you thought Iraq a criminal--sic, sic.

Then why doesn't the Arab world stand forth and admit that which their own leaders did and disallow this thing? Why don't you defy your government? You won't even stop paying illegal and unlawful income taxes enforced by an unratified amendment and enforced by gun by a private business firm called the IRS. The Arab world is fighting for their very existence and as they fall, because of the oil which runs the

world, so falls the world if you ones in America don't take a stand.

EMPTIED THE BASES

Where have all your children soldiers gone? Speak to anyone near any base, U.S.A. -- they are devoid of people except for skeleton crews. The hardware is gone (planes, tanks, vehicles, etc.). Well, that is for insurance for you see, there are no underground facilities for security. Many were moved immediately for stand-by but most were simply moved for protection in case some of the bomb toting countries decide to push those buttons. All of your military bases are targeted.

Now, do you really believe Mr. Bush went fishing? Oh strike you, the man doesn't go regularly to Maine for vacation. This is only the second time he has ever had an extended vacation in the location--AND HE WASN'T THERE THIS TIME. THE LEADERS WERE IN SECLUSION IN SECURITY AND THE TOP LEVEL CONSPIRATORS HAVE BEEN PERSONALLY AND SAFELY ORCHESTRATING EVERY MOVE CONSTANTLY. WHY DO YOU THINK THATCHER REMAINED SO LONG IN YOUR COUNTRY?--AND YOU DON'T KNOW WHERE SHE IS AT PRESENT. WHERE IS KISSINGER, CHENEY, SKOWCROFT AND THE REST OF THE CARTEL BUNCH? DRINKING CHAMPAIGN AT YOUR EXPENSE, MY BELOVED FRIENDS--THEY ARE ABOUT TO PULL OFF THE COUP OF THE WORLD SINCE INCEPTION.

WHAT OF RUSSIA?

What of Russia? Yes, she could blast you out of existence but what would that gain at this point? The Eastern Bloc countries are in ter-

rible shape and the economy is blasted. She already has obtained your supply of grain production through agreements when your friendly Mr. Gorbachev came for his famous visit--right in Minnesota the deal was consummated.

REMEMBER MR. REAGAN?

How many of you remember what Mr. Reagan said about joining defenses with Russia against your joint enemy--SPACE MEN? Well, you have no enemies in space--either one of you--until you start a war which will undoubtedly slop over into space. Then you both have great handfuls of problems. One country cannot depend on the other to keep the war earthbound and the consequences have already been outlayed if very much goes forth out of your atmosphere. YOU OF THE WORLD HAVE ALREADY MET SATAN AND, NOW, YOU ARE ABOUT TO MEET GOD'S HOSTS! HEAD ON!

Again we will look at Israel's plans for you can see that the Palestinians are ready for suicide missions and so are the Jordanians---THERE **WILL** BE A CONFRONTATION AND THE LEADERS WILL LIE TO THEIR OWN PEOPLE AND CLAIM CHEMICAL WARFARE, ETC. FUNNY THING--ISRAEL IS THE ONLY COUNTRY IN THE AREA WITH CAPABILITY OF SUCH. YOU THINK LYBIA AND IRAQ HAVE THAT ADVANTAGE--FORGET IT, IRAQ DID NOT CHEMICALLY BOMB THEIR OWN PEOPLE OR IRANIANS--YOUR OWN ALLIES DID SO AND CAST THE BLAME UPON THOSE ONES. ISRAEL HAS EVERY CAPABILITY THAT THE U.S. HAS, AND MORE--THEY HAVE ALL OF IT FREE--FROM YOU. THIS IS WHY THE RECENT DUAL PRONOUNCEMENT OF AMERICA/ZIONISTS. AGAIN,

I SPEAK OF ZIONISTS--NOT "JEWS".

SEQUENCE OF EVENTS TO CAREFULLY CONSIDER

This incident was totally instigated and pushed forth by the U.S. government on the closing days of Congress. The invasion took place in the same 24 hours that Congress was voting to reduce the military spending and cut the stealth program--look what happened, open budget! All was replaced in the budget without even being asked, plus open ended expenses to move troops around at whatever cost.

Next Congress goes for summer vacation. This will leave only those needed for instant voting as well as allowing the President to make war by Presidential Executive Order because Congress is not in session and on and on and on until I feel embarrassed to mention these things to you.

TAXES

Let us take an aside now and consider taxation. Don't those in government know there is a tax revolt and a depression underway? Oh yes. Therefore they cannot depend on you ones to keep up your taxes at the level necessary so--there will be massive taxes placed on goods such as oil that you cannot live without and you will pay them--gratefully, just to get the commodity. Also, as things worsen the President can arbitrarily, by executive order, call for Emergency Regulations which will allow seizure of all banks and bank accounts--and confiscation of gold. You have to have an emergency situation and thusly, another need for troops in foreign lands. YOU AMERICANS ARE HOG TIED! I HAVE HARDLY EVEN STARTED ON THE SUBJECT.

OH, YOU DON'T BELIEVE IT? LOOK AT GUYANA. READ

ABOUT YOUR SHUTTLE PROGRAM--WHEN WE RELEASE THAT JOURNAL. OH, DEAR ONES, DO NOT BE FOOLISH AND REFUSE TO BELIEVE IT ALL. THIS IS WHY THERE ARE SEVENTEEN JOURNALS REVEALING THE TRUTH TO YOU SO THAT YOU CAN ACCEPT IT AND TAKE ACTION BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE. YOU ARE NOT "JUST GOING TO ASCEND", SO I SUGGEST YOU NOT USE THAT AS A BETTER PROSPECT. A LOT OF THINGS HAVE TO COME FORTH, AND DOWN, BEFORE YOU ARE GOING TO REMOTELY EVEN THINK ABOUT SUCH A THING AS A "RAPTURE". HOW MANY PEOPLE HAVE YOU EVER SEEN RAPTURED OR ASCENDED? HOW MANY HAVE YOU SEEN PERISH IN WARS? BETTER STAY WITH THE "ODDS" AND GET YOUR WORK DONE AND SAVE YOUR ASSETS.

A couple of speculators have asked if Hussein of Iraq is the Anti-Christ? At this point, you should be so lucky! That man is simply trying to save his world and brothers from the known devastation and disastrous death of the Arab world.

REMEMBER: YOU DO NOT GET THE NEWS; YOU GET EXACTLY BY SOUND AND PICTURE THAT WHICH IS DESIRED THAT YOU SEE! THEY HAVE FOOLED YOU MASSES HUNDREDS OF TIMES BEFORE AND YOU FALL FOR IT AGAIN--AND UP MR. BUSH'S POPULARITY RATING IN THE DEAL--WHILE HE SITS IN A LUXURIOUS SECURITY SHELTER AGAINST ANY POSSIBLE FLUKE UNTIL THE FIRST LAUNCH WAS SET UP AND THE SURVEILLANCE COULD CALL THE PROBABILITIES

AND SOMETHING COULD BE WORKED OUT WITH RUSSIA AND RED CHINA. NOW, HE WILL GO BACK TO WASHINGTON FOR THE WEEK-END TO SHOW YOU HOW HARD HE IS TRYING ON THE "BUDGET". IF YOU BELIEVE THAT THEN YOU WILL ABSOLUTELY BELIEVE ANYTHING!

IS THERE NO WAY TO MAKE YOU ONES SEE HOW IMPORTANT THE PHOENIX JOURNALS ARE TO YOUR VERY EXISTENCE? SO BE IT FOR AS WE PRESENT THE TRUTH AND SUGGEST THE ALTERNATIVE PLANS AND INSTRUCTIONS--HE WHO REFUSES TO HEAR SHALL NOT BE FORCED. ALL WE CAN DO IS PRESENT IT UNTO YOU. MAY GOD HAVE MERCY AND GRACE WHILE YOU OPEN YOUR HEARTS AND EYES TO THINE TRUTH AND THINE ENEMY COME TO ENSLAVE YOU.

Dharma, there is not time to finish this prior to other obligations and I have you working for over six hours and we must have a break. Let us finish at a later sitting.

8/14/90 HATONN

QUESTIONS

How is the situation in Iraq related to Biblical Prophecies/ Anti-Christ, etc.?

Saddam Hussein is NOT a madman! He is a leader efforting to hold some remnant of the Arab nations alive. He did not send chemical weapons against anyone--you are continually lied to.

The Israeli Zionists are using this as a precipitated opportunity to have uprising in Palestine and surrounding territories to cause incidents which shall be defended to

the annihilation of those surrounding countries and it will not only be sanctioned by the U.S. but, in fact, aided directly.

There are some major questions which will demand answers when your Congress reconvenes on September 5. For the ones in Congress who are forced to see that which has happened will, hopefully, nail a few diplomats to the wall. You see, even with the lies, there was already knowledge of the Iraq/Kuwait situation and some answers shall be demanded--they will not, however, be answered.

It is anticipated that some of your representatives will speak out. The chorus of praise for George Bush's diplomacy during the Iraqi crisis will abruptly end when Congress' recess is ended. Keep uppermost in mind that all was staged to have the invasion precipitated while Congress was on recess.

The House Foreign Affairs Committee, which called for sanctions against Iraq in 1988 and repeated the plea late last month, plans hearings to find out why the White House was, "so slow" to recognize the threat from Baghdad--if indeed there ever was any such threat from Baghdad. You see, until the invasion, the administration had sought every way possible to appease Saddam Hussein and, therefore, sent him all the incorrect signals to force action according to prearranged schedules where your country would be least able to act according to the Congressional laws. Well, don't expect great truth to emerge for the group is only furious that the action was delayed--they are tickled pink to have the change take place, they just consider it two years "slow".

Let us not be too concerned about this incident as related to Biblical prophesy for it would take a Jour-

nal to relate the two. For the present, deal with the present so you are not distracted.

REMEMBER SCOWCROFT? THE "CHINA" INCIDENT?

Interestingly enough, Mr. Scowcroft had dropped out of the limelight to allow cooling of feelings. After months of deferring to Secretary of State James Baker, National Security Adviser Brent Scowcroft, (who, by the way, has attended EVERY secret meeting) has re-emerged during the Gulf crisis as the front-line player. With Baker out of the country (intentionally), Scowcroft, a retired Air Force lieutenant general and high ranking member of all the secret societies, stepped into the forefront, drawing on his so-called "military experience".

There is a "new" rapport between the President and his national-security adviser, previously seemingly pigeonholed as a foreign-policy philosopher who, unlike his mentor, HENRY KISSINGER, preferred to work secretly and in the background. Forget it, chelas, Henry Kissinger has a double existence--one is in total limelight but actions are totally in secret activities and all-powerful. Funny thing--Mr. President hasn't even been summoning these ones into the oval office--he has been going to their private offices for conferences.

But while there is a fast-burn in Saudi-Arabia a funny thing is going on. "Carlos", the world's most wanted terrorist, has gone to Damascus. Now, dear ones, THAT is Syria (and I have been flooded with queries about Syria). This man was trained by the Mossad and entered Syria with Syrian blessings. He is in a heavily guarded apartment building in western Damascus owned by the Syrian secret service. Other tenants include Ahmed Jibril, the leader of the group responsible for

downing Pan Am 103. I suggest, in view of that which I have told you about Syria in the Journals, as relative to the above original question--pay close attention.

Another question is: What are the tie-ins of Bolsheviks/Zionists/Russia?

The Global 2000 Plan is a concerted effort--not an individual operation--even though it appears in separation (for appearances). The important fact to remember is that the planners have already "assumed" United Nations control as supported by the "One World Government" which, by law of the U.N. charter, a Russian will head the military force of the combined U.N. Now isn't it just cozy the way it is coming true?

BETTER YOU LOOK AT HOME BASE--WASHINGTON

Mr. Bush is now going to interrupt his vacation in Maine (where he was not, at any rate) and go into Washington on the week-end to do some important "work on the budget". With Congress in recess? On a week-end? I suggest you all hold your breath, dear ones. You see, while Bush takes charge of the military situation to suit the Cartel, he and Congress will blow it up for you dear citizens on the home front.

AMERICAN INTERESTS IN MIDDLE EAST?

If Canada asked you to help protect her from being taken over by the Russians and then asked for annexation, what would America do? Now, further, suppose the Japanese and Chinese moved troops along all your borders and blockaded your ports and stopped all shipping because you came to the aid of your neighbor--what would America do?

Well, the Japanese would just be there to "protect their interests in

the U.S. and Canada!"

Do you as Americans have interests in the Sovereign States of the Middle East? Why do you think so? Oh I see, OIL! What makes it YOUR oil? NO, AMERICA DOES NOT OWN THOSE OIL FIELDS--THEY ARE OWNED BY THE WORLD BANKERS AT YOUR EXPENSE!! YOU ALLOWED THE BIGGEST BANKER CARTEL IN THE WORLD TO STEAL THE RESOURCES OF THOSE COUNTRIES AND NOW CLAIM IT IS "YOUR AMERICAN INTERESTS WHICH MUST BE DEFENDED!"

Further, you have independent oil producers in America that are going bankrupt because of lack of allowed oil production in the U.S. fields. The U.S. has a stored glut of oil which they keep from you. Furthermore, EVERY BARREL OF IMPORTED OIL BRINGS THE MAJOR OIL COMPANY A MINIMUM OF \$1.75 PER BARREL AS SUBSIDY FROM YOU THE PEOPLE--FREE AND ACROSS THE BOARD WITH NO QUESTIONS ASKED--TAX-FREE!

PROTECT AMERICAN INTERESTS? YOU HAVE NO INTEREST OR RIGHT TO SET FOOT IN THE MIDDLE EAST, MUCH LESS, GO TO WAR! Imported oil into the U.S. amounts to over 50 percent consumption. Why should you use yours if the companies are paid to not use yours? YOU HAVE BEEN SET UP AGAIN--YOU HAVE NO RECOURSE TO THEIR GAMES FOR YOU WILL BUY THE GASOLINE AND ELECTRICITY AT ANY COST TO YOU.

The central "private" bank, the Federal Reserve, will now ease up the money-supply (to the elite) by printing more notes (money) at your expense and deficit to aid the

RTC/S&L debacle into worse (more massive) takeover of American properties and businesses. Oh, dear ones, they have you right between the rock and the hard place and you not only walked in willingly--you up the popularity ratings of the ones who have done it deliberately unto you. The traitors and treasonists have taken your country while you dreamed of luxuries and diet miracles. Well, you will get your ultimate diet pretty soon if you don't take action; it is called the "No-Food" diet plan.

Don't you also find the situation and "legal" handling of Marion Barry, Jr. interesting? If you ones aren't beginning to smell the dead fish, I pity you as a nation. Millions of you nice Americans are about to have your homes and businesses stolen from you by the RTC and you smile on. This is the point of Dharma's "fast"--to cause attention to the conspiracy and there is no interest to speak of. What, after all, is one grandmother's plight? Well, it won't be one grandmother's plight--it will be the plight of every American before "they" are finished with you. However, as the word spreads regarding her stand, multitudes are coming forth who have had the same thing happen to them with their property--simply stolen in a most criminal and blatant manner but didn't know they had recourse. It remains to be seen if there will be recourse. This one shall go down most loudly indeed, however. If you have been, or know of any one who has been damaged through this mess, please come forward and report it. In towns such as Austin, Texas and other towns almost wiped out by the "oil" declaration of war against Texas to maintain the imported oil and break the independent oil producers--there is massive depression in the market. Houses are most often simply "walked away from" for there is no market for buyers.

Look around you--you are in serious troubles.

Blessings be unto you precious lambs of the lie. May you awaken in time! Salu, in the service and in reverence unto God our Creator. Hatonn.

The Phoenix Journals:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 5

8/16/90 HATONN

GINGRICH ANTI-CRIME BILL, HR 4079

Look at what they are doing on the way to war! If the above bill, H.R. 4079, is enacted it will NULLIFY THE BILL OF RIGHTS!

This bill is ominous indeed, and you had better look very carefully at it. It affects every one of the Bill of Rights and has other "hidden" ramifications.

Currently the bill has been referred to the House committees on the Judiciary, Energy and Commerce, Public Works and Transportation, Education and Labor and Armed Services.

The bill incorporates several parts of the so-called "omnibus anti-crime bill" passed July 11, 1990 by the U.S. Senate, so you are farther on your way than you realize for there are no "fair" entries of bills. Many things are lumped into an innocuous presentation that gets passed by "default". PAY ATTENTION AND, IF YOU HAVE NOT SEEN FIT TO TAKE ACTION BEFORE, I SUGGEST THERE IS NO BETTER TIME THAN NOW!

Even Capitol Hill observers are now really concerned that very repressive parts of the Gingrich bill could be incorporated into the House version of the omnibus anti-crime package or in the joint Sen-

ate-House compromise bill that will eventually reach the desk of President George Bush for his signature. And since his henchmen wrote the bill in the first place, it **WOULD PASS!**

NATIONAL EMERGENCY

Stating that the criminal justice system in the United States is failing to achieve the "basic objective of protecting the innocent and punishing the guilty", H.R. 4079, which is 96 pages in length, calls for "A Declaration of National Drug and Crime Emergency". Now you must note the most important word therein--"Emergency". All sorts of things go into play in the midst of "Emergency" in any chosen area of experience. **AND EVERYTHING CAN TAKES PLACE THROUGH EXECUTIVE ORDER AND YOU ARE "HAD" WITHOUT RECOURSE. THE BANK SEIZURES, CLOSURES AND CONFISCATION OF YOUR PRIVATE PROPERTY ARE ALREADY WELL COVERED IN OTHER EXECUTIVE ORDERS--AND APPROVED AND PASSED BY CONGRESS--REMEMBER THE "EMERGENCY BANKING REGULATIONS" WE STATED FOR YOU IN A PAST JOURNAL? WATCH THE HAND FOR IT WRITES WHILE YOU WATCH NOT.**

The bill states: "Guided by the principles that energized and sustained

the mobilization of World War II, and in order to remove violent criminals from the streets and meet the extraordinary threat that is posed to the nation by the trafficking of illegal drugs, the Congress declares the existence of a National Drug and Crime Emergency beginning on the date of enactment of the act and ending on the date that is five years after the date of enactment of this bill." Oh, indeed, panic NOW--it is as bad as you can get.

How do you think it is that all your nice young military men are being shifted all over the globe and into the deserts of Saudi-Arabia and being cooked alive? Congress is on recess; therefore, blind lambs, all of the orders are coming directly from one man--your dictator puppet--Bush. He never even has to declare war--all he needs do is write a bunch of executive orders and it is law, even if he were feeding them into death chambers, which the Zionists know all about for they have written the stories--not the German people.

Well, you people can line the streets and wave your flags and shout "Hooray" in pride to your passing children. Will they shout "well-done" to you, the parents, who have allowed death of your Constitution and Nation? You are left naked as a jaybird at birth--and Bush considers calling up the National Guard--why? To maintain control over "you the People" as

you awaken and see what has been done to you. The military has been removed so there is no chance of parents and loved ones influencing the military to stand with you against the dictatorship in Washington--or fishing in Maine. You are sitting ducks within the hunter's ring, on a dried up pond. Your feet are stuck in the mud and you cannot even take flight. I assure you that you the people will go nowhere--you will simply sit and "take it". Meanwhile, all the lovely "channels" of blinding "be" and "ascension resurrection rapture" will blast the Heavenly Hosts who, hereby, warn you. We will continue to be called fear-mongers and treasonists and you will helplessly move into total bondage. WHO WILL EVEN REMEMBER THAT A FEW HANDS FULL OF PATRIOTS AND BRAVE MEN AND WOMEN TRIED TO TELL YOU WHAT TO DO TO STOP THIS THING AND YOU KILLED THEM INSTEAD? HOW MANY WILL REMEMBER THAT WE EVEN NAMED NAMES AND DREW YOU DIAGRAMS OF HOW IT WOULD BE AND WHAT YOU COULD DO TO STOP IT? WILL YOU BE PROUD TO FACE YOUR CHILDREN AS THEY DIE IN FOREIGN PLACES WITH FREEDOM GONE FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH?

YOU ARE LIVING IN A LIE AS SET FORTH BY THE GLOBAL 2000 PLANNERS AND THEY ARE RIGHT ON SCHEDULE. THE LIES WORSEN AND YOU EAT THEM LIKE CANDY LACED WITH CYANIDE. PERHAPS YOU OF MY CREW MIGHT JUST ADD THE INCIDENT OF "THE USS LIBERTY" HEREIN AND SEND THIS FORTH. THE MASSIVE MISINFORMATION AND SILENCE UNDER PENALTY OF DEATH TO ANY WHO DARE SPEAK OUT HAS BEEN COMING DOWN IN MASSIVE MEASURE FOR DECADES AND YOU BOW AND SCRAPE AND APPLAUD

THE PUPPET MASTERS. THE PITY OF THE HEAVENS GOES OUT TO YOU BLESSED CHILDREN OF THE LIE! WHO WILL SEE AND ACT--IT CANNOT ONLY BE THE HANDFUL OF DARING ONES WHO FACE THE ASSAULT WEAPONS DAY AFTER DAY, AS DOES THIS SCRIBE AND ONES LIKE HER. COL. GRITZ CANNOT DO IT ALL FOR YOU--OTHERS WHO "KNOW" MUST COME FORWARD. ONES TANGLED IN THE HOSTAGE FIASCO WITH IRAN--COME FORWARD! ONES WHO HAVE WORKED IN THE SECRET INTELLIGENCE--COME FORWARD. "YOU" WILL HAVE TO SAVE YOUR COUNTRY AND YOUR CHILDREN--YOU DO NOT PROTECT THEM BY THE SILENCE--YOU INSURE THEIR DOOM AND YOUR SON'S DEATH ON A BATTLE FIELD. YOU ARE DEALING WITH SATAN HIMSELF AND YOU HAD BETTER COME INTO THE REALIZATION THAT YOU MUST ACT OR PERISH.

H.R. 4079 includes provisions for using tents and other shelters, similar to those used to confine Japanese-American citizens during World War II, and military facilities, for the confinement of state and federal "violent criminals".

Concentration camp is the definition, although the bill most certainly avoids such description very carefully.

WIDE OPEN TO ABUSE

Here is how the bill defines a "violent criminal": "**Every** person who is convicted in a federal court of a crime of violence against a person or a drug trafficking felony, other than simple possession."

It states further that such criminal "shall be sentenced to and shall serve a full term of no less than five years in prison."

The bill describes the term "crime of violence against a person" as "a

federal offense that is a felony and has as an element the use, attempted use or threatened use of physical force against the person of another".

The insidious nature of the bill now becomes obvious. Suppose a thief, burglar or rapist or federal agents or other police, and in their case, without just cause, invade(s) a person's home, and the home owner attempts to block their intrusion. (For you see, the right to privacy has been removed and you are subject to unannounced search and seizure; and this is already law.)

The home owner, in protecting his property and person, threatens the intruders with "physical force". As the law is written, he would be committing a "crime of violence against a person", with a mandated jail term of "no less than five years".

Civil libertarians are correctly pointing out that the bill is a means in which to imprison dissenters as "violent criminals" in concentration camp confinement.

It would be like the un-Constitutional confinement of the World War II Americans of Japanese heritage, perpetrated by President Franklin D. Roosevelt, only on a much grander scale; and all of you can get in on it.

ALL OF YOUR RIGHTS AT STAKE

Study of the bill makes it even more ominous, with most rights and liberties of the American people in jeopardy. Along with those already taken by law changes or forced "assumption"--ALL WOULD BE GONE.

The bill would establish a "Declaration of National Drug and Crime **Emergency**" IMMEDIATELY!!! The American people would instantly be faced with rule by a series of executive orders by several presidents since World War

II.

The executive orders which are already written and are law, call for the complete suspension of American Constitutional rights and liberties, as they are known.

Each of these executive orders calls for the suspension of civil rights and liberties and for extraordinary measures to be taken in, as most of the orders state, "any national security emergency situation that might confront the nation".

Let us list the executive orders that would be instantly involved without question:

- * EO 10995, which provides for the takeover of the communications media.

- * EO 10997, which provides for the takeover of all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuels and minerals.

- * EO 10988, which provides for the takeover of all food resources and farms.

- * EO 10999, which provides for the takeover of all modes of transportation, control of highways, sea-ports etc.

- * EO 11000, which provides for mobilization of all civilians into work brigades under government supervision.

- * EO 11001, which provides for governmental takeover of all health, education and welfare functions.

- * EO 11002, designates the post-master general to operate a national registration of all persons.

- * EO 11003, which provides for the government to take over airports and aircraft.

- * EO 11004, which provides for the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, designate

areas to be abandoned and establish new locations for populations.

- * EO 11005, which provides for government to take over railroads, inland waterways and public storage facilities.

OH, BUT THEY WOULDN'T USE THEM? DEAR ONES, THESE ORDERS ARE ALREADY VALID LAWS--THEY ALREADY HAVE BEEN USED--WRITTEN, APPROVED LONG AGO AND USED!!!!

COMBINED INTO ONE NEAT PACKAGE BY NIXON

All of these listed executive orders were combined by your President Richard Nixon, most handily, into one Executive Order--No. 11490, which allows all of this to take place if a national emergency is declared, and that the government edicts would be directed by a little-known shadow agency of the U.S. government known as the Federal Emergency Management Agency or FEMA.

THEY ARE PULLING IN THE NATIONAL GUARD, FRIENDS, IN ABSENCE OF AN ARMY TO ENFORCE THEIR EDICTS--RIGHT NOW. THE EMERGENCY WILL BE DECLARED BY YOUR PRESIDENT AS QUICKLY AS THE PLAYERS ARE IN PLACE AND YOU ARE HELPLESS--AND WHAMO, IT WILL BE FINISHED. THE NATIONAL GUARD WILL BE THERE IN EVERY VILLAGE TO INSURE COMPLIANCE AND YOU WON'T KNOW WHAT HIT YOU AND NEITHER WILL THE NATIONAL GUARD.

FEMA, by a series of executive orders, by President Jimmy Carter in 1979, was delegated the power to even act for the president.

On November 18, 1988, President Ronald Reagan signed EO 12656, further eroding the rights of

Americans under the guise of a national emergency. Reagan's order defined such an emergency as "any occurrence, including natural disaster, military attack, technological emergency or *OTHER EMERGENCY*, that seriously degrades or seriously threaten the national security of the United States." Thereby, everything is neatly covered.

I am sure you all remember the efficiency with which FEMA handled the San Francisco earthquake disaster and the hurricane on the east coast. They still haven't done anything!

TOO INSIDIOUS AND TOO INCREDIBLE?

If this all sounds too insidious, too incredible, let me point out that Americans should recall that former National Security Council aide, LT. COL. OLIVER NORTH, during the Iran-"contra" hearings, stated that "PLANS HAD BEEN FORMULATED TO SUSPEND THE CONSTITUTION!"

So when H.R. 4079 is passed and the President does what it says and declares a national emergency because of the drug "situation", FEMA will then implement all of these executive orders, take over all local, state and national government, suspend the Constitution and do whatever it wants to do.

The way the bill is carefully and intentionally worded allows that the President's signature enacting it into law and would automatically provide the five-year declaration of a national emergency while you are still blinking your eyes. And to you know where with the anti-crime part.

They have already tested their capabilities in April of 1984 with "Rex '84 Alpha", which was designed to test the readiness of the U.S. civilian and military agencies to respond to a serious national security crisis.

They are USING the finished product in this Middle East "crisis". In actuality, the Gingrich bill would effectively suspend the Fourth Amendment to the Bill of Rights which is already coming into daily practice by "assumption" of passage. And what would that mean? Well, the Fourth Amendment prohibits unreasonable searches and seizures; the Eighth Amendment would also be suspended which offers protection against excessive fines, bail or punishment; and *habeas corpus*, the requirement that Americans arrested be brought to trial before a court and charged. H.R. 4079 takes it all away in one swoop.

The suspension of these Constitutional protections means that police will have the legal right to break into any home without a search warrant, arrest any person who "threatens" forcible resistance and hold him without charge indefinitely.

The bill, little brothers, has STRONG SUPPORT among conservative Republican representatives. If you are not in a near state of panic--YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND MY MESSAGE!

I WARN YOU THAT THOSE OF YOU WHO ARE JUST GOING TO WAIT FOR ASCENSION OR RAPTURE ARE GOING TO BE IN WAITING A LONG AND MISERABLE TIME, PROBABLY INCARCERATED. THEY HAVE NO INTENTION OF ALLOWING YOU PEACEFUL PRACTICE AT ASCENSION ONCE YOU ARE UNDER CONTROL. GO BACK AND READ THAT LIST AND PAY SPECIAL ATTENTION TO NO. 11000!

Now, I invite you who rally around the "non-fear projectors" of channels for God only knows what energies; I suggest you get this information into their hands--post haste. We do not pronounce fear upon you--your leaders have dumped the

facts upon you and you just keep hiding from it while they enslave you. To lie to you is to pronounce FEAR upon you in its worst format--we give you opportunity to see truth and guidance as to what you can do to remedy your plight. THAT, DEAR ONES, IS CALLED THE HOPE AND PROMISE OF GOD. So be it and Selah, for the word is brought forth and Belies, so shall it be done.

IS IT ALREADY TOO LATE?
ONLY YOU CAN DECIDE!
WHICH WILL IT BE?

I move to standby and await your call,

I am Hatonn, in service unto God and unto you, my brothers.

8/15/90 HATONN

THE LIBERTY

The Liberty was conducting operations off the Gaza Strip, about 13 miles off the coast of Israel in international waters, on June 8, 1967.

The USS Liberty was an intelligence-gathering ship. They monitored radio transmissions. The ship was unarmed and unescorted, simply cruising the region trying to find out what the Israelis and the Arabs were doing.

Everything was top secret, but they were trying to find out whether the Israelis planned an invasion of the Golan Heights--an invasion of Syria.

The invasion was planned for the fourth day of what became the Six Day War, but the invasion was postponed for 24 hours while the Israelis tried to decide what to do about the Liberty, since the Israelis were not supposed to use American aid in their attack on Syria.

The Liberty certainly expected no attack from the Israelis. They were your friends--your allies--and you

arrived on the scene about 6 o'clock that morning. The attack started about 2 o'clock in the afternoon.

During that morning you had over a dozen overflights by Israeli surveillance aircraft, so you knew that they knew you were there and you felt a little safer, in fact. They knew who you were and where you were located. (I speak of "you" as the U.S.S. Liberty for simplicity.)

Everyone on board--all of the survivors who testified in the court of inquiry--specifically emphasized that the flag was flying at ALL times as it always did. The Israelis, of course, claimed there was no flag in view. Not only did you fly the flag of the U.S., but you had a nice big, oversized flag flying, in addition to the usual banner.

For a brief minute or two during the attack--during the first part of the attack, which lasted, in total, nearly two hours--a regular-size flag was shot down, but you immediately ran up the oversized flag which was 9 X 13 feet. THERE WAS NO WAY THAT THE FLAG WAS NOT VISIBLE AT ALL TIMES.

There were four different communications to the ship, ordering you to pull back farther from the coast, but those communications mysteriously failed to reach the ship or were secreted aboard ship by commanding officers--I choose to allow you to discern which took place.

There were orders to pull back which were, likewise, never received--nor, in fact, sent in the first place. Those orders would have been noted because to pull back would have severely hampered your ability to monitor what was going on. The orders were sent by the Defense Department but they never reached the ship, or so it was claimed. They were supposedly somehow misrouted to places like the Philippines, Crete and Mo-

rocco. Finally, later that night--eight or nine hours later--the orders finally limped through to the ship. By then the ship was barely able to get under way due to severe damage to ship and crew.

ANTENNAS KNOCKED OUT

A very strange thing took place at onset of the attack. Right up front, within the first quarter hour, all of the antennas were knocked out to prevent transmission of a "Mayday" call. Therefore, one of the survivor witnesses, himself, jury-rigged an antenna in order to transmit the word.

That message was received by the Saratoga, one of your aircraft carriers that was supposed to be providing you 10-minute cover.

Now the story really gets nasty. Captain Joe Tully of the Saratoga later said that he had readied 14 aircraft to come to the Liberty's aid when he found out that you were under attack, but that the planes didn't even get over the horizon when they were recalled BY ORDERS FROM WASHINGTON.

The Saratoga had radioed back to the Liberty that the planes would have arrived in about 20 minutes from the time they were dispatched.

If the planes had not been recalled *FROM WASHINGTON*, either by President Lyndon Johnson or Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara, then they could have prevented at least half of the machine-gun strafing attacks by the planes and the torpedo attack.

Off and on during the entire day there were overflights of Israeli surveillance planes. The flights had begun at the time of the Liberty's arrival.

There were 13 reconnaissance flights over the ship during a six-hour period before the attack. Those planes were clearly marked with the star of David,

which is very hard to miss on Israeli planes. Some of the planes would open their doors, so they had visual contact, which explains how precise they were when they knocked out all the communications. In other words, those planes were right on the deck and had a good look at the Liberty and could literally take out the most strategic antennae first.

They hit your antennae on that first strafing run. There were eight 40-foot antennae that looked like flagpoles to send out signals. You looked like a porcupine since there were other antennae, as well, to pick up incoming signals. Remember, the ship was for the specific purpose of radio surveillance.

On the first pass they knocked out seven of the eight antennae. The one that they didn't knock out was disabled, and it wasn't up and operational, so that's why they missed it. They were professional fighting forces. They knew exactly what they were doing and where everything was located.

What was so profound about what they did to you that day was that the four planes that attacked you had no markings, whatsoever. So you couldn't identify who was brutalizing you.

Later, after the torpedo boats came on the scene, you identified who they were. You thought the planes were the Egyptians who were attacking you.

So the Israelis deliberately killed 34 of your crew members by breaking Geneva Convention Rules which require identification of all military forces. This was eventually pointed out by the naval Law Review out of Washington, D.C. How many of you readers even remember the incident, much less any follow-up of this incident? You certainly remember the Six Day War to some vague extent but most of you will not even be able to tell me anything about that war. You continue to

ask me for information on a daily basis and yet you never bother to even remember any of the details--right within my closest group of editors and writers, you don't get your facts correct within one hour much less some 12 years. How about this morning? What, if anything, have you learned this morning from the news? And what do you conclude after hearing the lies they give you? Well, Dharma, we are going to return to the top of the chapter and write on today's happenings for you have no access to the information. So you who read this portion now, might go back and see how much you gleaned from first reading. Then we will come back and resume the "Liberty". I request that you stop after rereading and ponder the things given for a while and see if you can begin to sort it out instead of simply inquiring of me.

BACK TO THE LIBERTY

The men killed aboard the Liberty were deliberately taken-out, for the most part. The ones at the gun mounts were the first removed. There was practically no way of protecting the ship, at any rate. You had only four 50-caliber machine guns, which were useless against an airplane, anyway. Only two of them actually worked at all.

During the first strafing runs, or shortly thereafter, those men who were manning those guns would be instantly blown away, so, finally, no more crew were sent to the guns.

THE ISRAELIS HAD QUITE CLEARLY IN MIND THE FULL INTENTION OF PUTTING THE SHIP ON THE BOTTOM OF THE MEDITERRANEAN SEA!

About midway during the attack three torpedo boats arrived on the scene. They fired five torpedos, one of which hit on the starboard side, killing 25 men below decks.

They then held off for a little bit, and since you didn't sink they cir-

bled the ship, firing into the hull, trying to strike the boilers and firing at anyone who was on deck fighting the fires. You would never witness more brutality than that of the Israelis shooting at your firefighters and stretcher bearers. It was shoot on sight with no mercy. They were within easy eyesight, and they managed to wound 171 men. Ninety percent of those men were wounded so badly that it terrified the rescuers to even look at them.

Of course you kept waiting for that aid from the Saratoga for there was no way to know the Saratoga had been recalled. This is all most reminiscent of the rescue mission of the Hostage Situation in Iran.

The Liberty stayed afloat simply because of a determined crew for it was given absolutely no help from the American fleet. Doesn't this make you feel secure and trusting of your government? Ask Col. Bo Gritz about loyalty to troops!

The Liberty and crew were left out there wide open and under attack--in order to have no survivors to tell and no ship left for evidence. Nothing was done to assist--absolutely nothing.

The Liberty was totally abandoned and no-one came closer. The crew had to spend the night fighting to keep the ship afloat and to tend to over two-thirds of the crew who had been killed or wounded and to make way farther out to sea in order to find the fleet. The Israelis calculated on the ship going down long before reaching the fleet. It was some 19 hours later that the Liberty rendezvoused with the fleet.

MACHINE-GUNNED THE LIFE RAFTS

The rendezvous came some two hours after the Israeli torpedo boats circled the ship and machine-gunned all of the life rafts--which is also against the Geneva Conven-

tion.

The Israelis even took one of your life rafts on board. The raft was clearly marked "USS LIBERTY". They needed evidence later to claim that they had searched for the ship in order to give assistance and only found debris.

When the ship did not sink and was getting dangerously close to the mother fleet, the Israelis pulled back. But then, they sent helicopters over the ship. They were clearly marked. The only reason they let you go was because the Israelis had gotten caught. Everybody knew then that it was the Israelis who had attacked you. When it was obvious that they knew that you knew who they were and there were enough survivors, along with a battered ship, it was then that they came and said, "Are there any casualties? Can we help you?" A last ditch effort was made to have it appear like the attacks were from another country. And, they would pull the sham off for many years because the top American leaders were part and parcel of the plan.

A strange thing which ultimately led to the "it was an accident" admission was that the torpedo boats were marked with little stars of David on them. They obviously thought the planes had done a job of eliminating witnesses with the strafing and rockets and cannons along with the napalm dropped on the Liberty. It was simply the job of the torpedo boats to sink the ship and ruin the life-rafts to insure no survivors.

The Israelis had dropped napalm all over the ship and two of the planes blew holes in the ship. The other planes would then drop napalm into those holes, allowing that jellied gasoline in napalm to flow into those holes onto whoever was inside. Those napalm fires are next to impossible to extinguish.

OFFICIAL ISRAELI STORY LINE

When it was established that it was undeniably Israeli attackers they came up with instant ridiculous stories. One of their official responses was that they didn't know who we were. They also said there was no flag on the ship. They also claimed they thought the ship was a disguised Egyptian vessel. The stories were absolutely wild and yet were touted all over by your own military and government leaders.

Another thing which points out the connection with all goings on of the Israelis is that the Naval Court of Inquiry that investigated the attack was a complete lack of inquiry as to whether or not the attack was deliberate. All the court looked into was why the ship never got its pull-back orders. They also looked into the performance of the crew.

It reminds of Oberli's and Dharma's multi hundreds of thousands of dollars fight over their property--there has never even been a hearing allowed, much less on the fact of "no public sale", as mandatory by law, but rather the entire thrust has been to discredit the Ekker's personally and insure that they never be able to "afford the house if they had 'it"! The "point" of the issue has never been addressed even by Ekker's own counsel, which shows total collusion within the legal profession(?). This Resolution Trust Corporation is out to steal America right from under your noses for they have the all-out cooperation and bought-off judiciary system to back them while trampling the citizens who dare to speak out. Most ones who have had similar treatment simply never understood there was an alternative as they just rolled-over and "went away". This is why we ask any of you who have even remotely possibly been a target or victim of the S&L/RTC/Legal rip-off---COME FORWARD for your case may be the very one which uncovers the

box of thieves. We are now learning of many in Ekker's very own community, attached to other S&Ls even, than to the one Santa Barbara Savings, but having the same modus operandi. There are ones from Florida, and Texas as well, who tell almost identical stories--there ARE A BUNCH OF YOU OUT THERE BOTH OF PRIVATE PROPERTY AND BUSINESSES. STEP FORWARD FOR IT IS THE ONLY WAY YOU WILL CHANGE YOUR PATH.

RIGHT NOW, PLEASE STOP AND WRITE OR CALL ONE TOM VALENTINE AND TELL HIM OF YOUR KNOWLEDGE OR EVEN THAT HE SHOULD FIND OUT ABOUT DHARMA AND HER "FAST" AND GET SOME ATTENTION RUNNING. This is the best possible resource to have controversial hearing for few others dare to speak such truth. (To contact him write North America One, 420 S. Central Ave., Richland WI. 53581)

One of the Navy's responses to the Israeli claim that they didn't see a flag on the ship was that the flag "probably hung limp on the mast on a windless day".

This, when all of the testimony by all the crew members and by the weather log on the ship pointed out that there was at least a 10-knot breeze at all times which was completely sufficient to keep the flag unfurled and in plain view. There was a breeze blowing over the deck at all times. Not only that, but the ship had just been freshly painted, and there were 10-foot hull markings on the ship, including the name, USS LIBERTY.

It was the following day when the Liberty rendezvoused with the American naval vessels (the fleet). When you finally got close enough to the USS America, an aircraft carrier, which sent helicopters over to offload the dead and wounded, it was well over 19 hours from onset

of the attack.

TOP SECRET ORDERS

It was all but impossible to keep the Liberty afloat and did, in fact, require some five days to just make Malta. It was impossible to patch the ship holes and the craft could have gone down at any moment.

Before the ship pulled into Malta, Adm. Kidd and some other high brass had come over to begin the court of inquiry. The crew was mustered out on deck by Kidd, and he told them that the preliminary findings of the inquiry were that it was an "accidental" attack by the Israelis; that the Israelis had formally apologized and that the United States government had accepted the apology.

He then said that because of the top-secret nature of the operations of the ship and the sensitive nature, in that it was one of your allies who had attacked you, the men were ordered not to grant ANY interviews and not to talk to any friends or family and not to talk about it among themselves. In other words, keep the mouths completely shut under order of silence and penalty of death.

The crew members of the other American vessels were given the same orders of silence.

All the crew were brainwashed young kids who were now threatened with imprisonment or worse as well as threats made against families so it was obvious that there would be a lot of silence and hardly any mention of truth. There were constant daily reminders not to say anything about it and the penalties would be repeated.

By the time the Liberty pulled into Malta there were high-ranking people all over that ship and there wouldn't be any speaking out against orders.

The crew members actually only

began speaking out since 1985 because someone finally realized he could do so. It was found that your government did things which were reprehensible and honorable citizens could no longer hold the truth and it was realized that the Israelis got by with premeditated murder, which was totally defended and covered by your own government. No one should walk away free from the horrendous crimes unto mankind--the Israelis or anybody else. They did it to you, deliberately, and your government should settle it and admit what happened and you of the public must face the truth of it. There is proof all over the map now, to prove these things we bring unto you--will you seek and find or shall you simply continue the "bury the head" game? VIN WEBER is a well-known Israeli agent who leads the forces in Congress trying to sweep the Israeli attack on the USS Liberty under the rug. VIN WEBER is a Representative (R-Minn). This is a continuing and constant barrage to silence the story, even to this day, in order to not blow your cover as to your total working relationship with Israel in today's arena. It is up to you citizens as to what you will longer tolerate.

The Captain of the Liberty, William McGonagle, has seen fit never to come to the aid of his crew in this unfoldment. He is letting down the crew who dare to speak up. However, if it were not for Capt. McGonagle, none of the crew would be alive today to tell the story. He was excellent under fire and was later given the Congressional Medal of Honor, which he deserved. It was given to him by the President. There was no ceremony. It was given to him aboard a ship by the Under Secretary of the Navy. He was ordered to keep his silence and he has remained quiet just as others of the military with knowledge. They are given great honorary-type medals and citations and then warned about the silence "or else". This has happened within some of

your own families--constant reminders of consequences of speaking out.

THEN COMES THE NAME CALLING

Now what happens? When any of the witnesses--the people who were there and experienced the attack--come forward and say that they saw your ally shoot you and murder your ship crew, they are automatically labeled as "Jew haters" and "Nazis" and "anti-Semites." These are the ones who got attacked, saw the enemy eye to eye with full identification and finally, acknowledged from that enemy in public, yet the participants who were bloodied and intended for murder, are called bigots. Do you see the plan of action in the discounting?

It was so blatant that the Israelis committed the atrocity that they paid \$7 million over a period of 20 years for a \$20 million ship. Funny thing--even that payment came out of American taxpayer's pockets.

As the crewmen were discharged from the military services, they were told emphatically; "Get out of here and keep your mouth SHUT!" The money was paid by American aid to Israel. The total amount paid also included the money paid to the survivors and to the people who sustained injuries. What a handy insurance program--"pay-it-yourself in every direction" policy.

WHAT OF THE GROB BROTHERS AND THE USS PUEBLO?

Oops! Those nice Grob brothers, Ben and Ted, donated money to establish a library named in memory of the USS Liberty and there was a MAJOR controversy over that. They cared greatly about the USS Liberty but they cared about America more. Israel wanted the matter buried forever; they didn't want the Liberty to be around.

They should have sunk the ship to begin with. It would have been a lot easier for them. Then the Egyptians would have been blamed as planned.

Now, a funny thing has happened on the way to truth. The captain of the USS Pueblo, Cmdr. Lloyd Bucher, whose ship was captured by the North Koreans, is ready to speak out about the Liberty. He has said that if he had known about what happened to the Liberty and heeded its lessons, the Pueblo incident would have never happened. What a brave, genuine human being he is. Bucher said that he never knew what had happened.

What can you do? Hard to say, since Vin Weber is one of the major recipients of money from the pro-Israel lobby and he says an investigation is "inconsistent with Republican ideals".

Hundreds of letters have been sent from members of Congress and at least 90% of them say that the case is closed and it would be unwise and detrimental to reopen it. Nobody will stick out their necks to help you because they don't want to lose their well-paying jobs. They are ALL influenced by the Israeli Zionist lobby.

You, the people, can get more information and confirmation of this story by writing the USS Liberty Veterans Association, 3 Burns Ave., Hicksville, N.Y. 11801. Thank you for your support unto truth.

Let us close this chapter for it has become quite long.

Hatonn to clear.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 6

8/17/90 HATONN

Hatonn present to speak of things great and small that you might find balance and direction, on this, the first day of your fourth year in counting. To reach through into the building of the new, the old must come to quiet and the play must meet the requirements of seeking that quietness. Each day is a renewal opportunity--each moment is renewal or deterioration and you must learn to discern early to which it shall be accounted.

WAR AND PEACE

Your youngsters in the military forces have been trained and brain-washed into "war". They have been drilled and exercised into killing and they hunger for blood--watch their faces as they move off--afraid there might NOT be war. They still play at Rambo and mighty warrior encounters--how sorely disappointed they shall be to find heat, sand, blood and worthless sacrifice of their precious physical experience. And, you will have allowed it to come to this in your blindness. In your foolish blindness, you are sending your children into incredible circumstance and at the same time render yourselves more helpless for, with them goes your defenses.

If ever there was a good time, however, to attend your shelter thrust--it is now.

You will be told that America is safe and that your allies, such as Israel, are the only ones with nuclear capabilities and they are "protecting" you. **THEY ARE YOUR MOST DEADLY ENEMIES.** Further, there are a dozen countries able to blast you off the map with installations in, or near, your very own country. **THE WHOLE OF THE U.S.A. IS ACTUALLY HOSTAGE.** Watch that which is unfolding in front of your eyes and ears and the lies being unfolded unto you. Watch as the entity Bush has no time for interviews for you the people for it interferes with his golf round. That one is not informed, which the reporters follow around, and he is not given information to give forth, and you must pay attention.

Listen to what is flung back and forth like toddlers at play. Mr. Bush calls Hussein a liar and then when Hussein tells the truth in that, "Mr. Bush is the greatest liar of all ones upon your globe," you anger and bash, scream and rally to support exactly that which is about your destruction.

They tell you "thousands" of Americans are being shuttled into hostage position----what would YOU do? What you DID was to shuttle some of your own citizens, the Japanese/Americans, into your own concentration camps. Why would Iraq/Kuwait allow anyone to depart in view of the fact that once cleared

the bombing will start? Actually, your country probably will not wait to clear your own people. Further, it is said today that there are less than three dozen people moved--that would seem a far cry from "thousands".

WHAT YOU "CHRISTIAN" AMERICANS AND ALLIES DO HERE IN THIS WORLD TODAY WILL GO DOWN IN HISTORY AS THE MOST HEINOUS DECEPTION OF ALL MANKIND. THE PROBABILITIES ARE THAT YOU WILL ALLOW OF IT ALL TO COME DOWN EXACTLY AS THE PLANNERS HAVE SET IT FORTH. **LOOK AT YOUR PROPHECIES!** COULD YOUR NICE 3 1/2 YEARS BE ALMOST OVER? WHO IS COUNTING? I PROMISE YOU--THERE WILL BE NO RAPTURE TO SAVE YOU AND ASCENSION WILL MOST SURELY BE THROUGH OBLITERATION OF THE PHYSICAL BY WAR AT THE RATE YOU ARE SPEEDING TOWARD FULFILLING OF THE PROPHECIES OF DOOM.

Who will hear your voice of warning and take action? It remains to be seen. You ones are becoming weary as no one seems to hear. What have you lost in your efforts? Nothing, for you have gained bonding and joyful attachments unto brother and us of the Hosts. You have come into wondrous

communication and communion and still you are picky and distressed. Some of you have come even unto this village of light and still tell thine callers that this is an abhorrent placement with aberrant people who are unenlightened and droll. How can any one of you judge, much less speak thusly unto another of distance? Why have you come unto this place if you only desire to speak ill of it and the people? No one forced of anyone to come to this place but if it does not cease, there will be some ones asked to take leave.

Men and women are responding unto their calls and some ones of you are distressing them and diverting them when they call for information and fulfillment of queries. IN WHOSE SERVICE MIGHT YOU BE? How have any of you right to speak ill of this village and her people as you do nothing except that which is "required" to participate? How can you even discern until you have joined with them in their activities and social experiences? Are you smug in your truth and enlightenment to the extent that you judge another according that which you project to "know"? I can assure you that simply by your judgmental speaking and projection of "I know" and "they are stupid and unenlightened", that YOU DO NOT KNOW NOR ARE YOU ABOUT GOD'S WORK, WHETHER IT BE IN IGNORANCE OR FULL INTENT. NO ONE CARES ABOUT "YOUR" ENLIGHTENMENT AND TO PULL YOUR BROTHERS INTO PATHS OF SILLY QUANDARY INSTEAD OF SIMPLY TELLING THEM THE TRUTH OF HOW IT IS, YOU DO THEM GREAT ILL-SERVICE.

If this "Valley of Radiance", Te-jasha-tee, be darkened, perhaps it is from you who come within, thinking you bear the only truth--for the place is a place of Radiance and Light and perhaps each of YOU

should go without and seek that which another in this village might offer unto you instead of spreading your great "enlightened" questionable wisdom. Wisdom would require a silent mouth and great compassion--not great speeches of self-qualification and discouragement through ill-directed gossip.

Why do I speak of these things on this day of a "new year"? Because in these present weeks I witness discord once again among those who come claiming to be workers within this group and yet, distract with self-indulgent "ME-NESS" and set themselves up as authority. GOD IS AUTHORITY AND YOU LESSEN SELF IF YOU SPEAK IN HIS BEHALF WHEN YE ARE NOT INVITED TO SO DO AND HE HAS NOT NEED OF "INSTEAD-OF" SPEAKERS. I CAN ONLY REPEAT, IF YOU DO NOT LIKE OF THE KITCHEN OR THE FOOD BEING COOKED--GO THERE--FROM FOR THE WORK IS HEAVY AND URGENT AND YOU LOSE SIGHT OF YOUR MISSION. IF YOU SIMPLY WISH TO BRING ONES INTO SOME SORT OF NEBULOUS "ENLIGHTENMENT" OF YOUR OWN DEFINITION--PLEASE DO IT ELSEWHERE, NOT WHERE WE ARE BRINGING FORTH TRUTH AS IT IS AND UPON WHICH YOU CAN BUILD AND CORRECT MISDIRECTED PATHS.

Some of you believe you need not "third party" input. Obviously, you DO for the output of thine information is incorrect and therefore, it becomes evident that you have not learned the truth of it. From whence have ye gotten your perceptions unto this point? FROM THIRD PARTY SOURCES!!! If you believe not my input--that is your business, but each of you came forth into mine group and if ye desire not my presence then 'tis you who will depart--not me or mine crew.

I invite you to hear all and come into truth but to set yourself up as a human Guru is inappropriate for you will most surely give forth incorrect information and slow another from his path if he listens unto your private truth. Neither do any of you need to know the job of another lest ye become gossips and confusion bringers. You work as a group, that does not mean ye know all that is of another's. If, for instance, ye claim of great happiness and authority in places where ye have been before and yet ye perceive the same attention is not given you in this location; would it not be wiser to return to that placement where you found fulfillment? Or could it be that in the inspection thereof--it WAS NOT FULFILLING?

These are introspections to be done by all ones--not just one or two and not just by ones in this community of localized geographic location. This is for all and each, no matter where you are or seek to be for you must now KNOW that which you must be doing for the time of PURPOSE is upon you and you may not simply move into another location from where you are to stir and cause disruption but rather to fulfill your mission. If the circumstances do not fit your needs--move on, do not perceive that your way will change of the group for if it were your way they are seeking, they would have gathered in your location and not the opposite. It was never intended that ALL would work in this location lest all the work of the globe could not be done--only a handful will be within this location for it is not even purposed to be for the masses or even for large groupment. We have a humongous job load to be put forth and yet some are still playing at the game of guru gatherings to plot the possibilities of "new age enlightenment". HAS YOUR WAY WORKED THUS FAR? OURS WILL IF MAN WILL BUT PAY ATTENTION AND TAKE ACTION. WHICH DO YOU

CHOOSE? DO YOU CHOOSE THE WAY OF ASCENSION WHICH HAS BEEN ACCOMPLISHED BY PERHAPS THREE ENERGIES (ACTUALLY ONLY ONE) OR WILL YOU PUT YOUR BACKS TO THE LOAD AND CHANGE THAT WHICH IS BEFORE YOU TO GET YOUR WORK DONE? IT REQUIRES WORK IN COMMUNITY--NOT BLATHERING IN SUPERIOR SUPERVISION. THIS IS TRUE FROM ONE CORNER OF THE PLANET UNTO THE OTHER AND IT CAN ONLY BE ACCOMPLISHED THROUGH THE "TRUTH" OF THAT WHICH IS ISOLATED AND SEPARATED FROM THE LIES.

If ones wish to believe we spread fear, so be it. We also give instructions for actions and the hope of the universe along with the help needed to see you through. What more would you want? Well, you want magic tricks and false promises and you cling to the life-rings filled with holes and sink the ones which will save your lives and bring balance unto your souls.

Will you make it through this world crisis unscathed? NO, YOU WILL NOT! IT IS UPON YOU AND YOUR OWN ALLIED NATIONS WILL BRING IT DOWN UPON YOU IN HEINOUS FORM AND YOU WILL BE IN THE CONTINUATION OF BLEATING AND RAGGING ABOUT WE OF THE HELPERS AND GUARDIANS. WHO WILL STAND AGAINST SATAN, IF NOT YOU? WILL GOD CONSIDER MOST OF YOU LOST UNTO HIS CAUSE AND ALLOW YOU TO MOVE INTO FURTHER TROUBLE? MOST CERTAINLY, WOULD BE MY GUESS--GOD WILL DO THAT WHICH HE JUDGES PERFECTION. IF YOU CONTINUE TO DENY THE GOD WITHIN, IS IT NOT POSSIBLE HE WILL AT SOME POINT DENY YOU?

IT IS SO STATED WITHIN THE REVELATIONS AND PROPHECIES. OR, DO YOU ONLY BELIEVE THAT WHICH IS THE "EASY" WAY AND PLEASES YOUR COMFORT/FUN ZONE?

EYES TO SEE AND EARS TO HEAR!

FROM REVELATIONS--POND-
DER IT.

And I heard a mighty voice shouting from the temple to the seven angels, "Now go your ways and empty out the seven flasks of the wrath of God upon the earth."

So the first angel left the temple and poured out his flask over the earth, and horrible, malignant sores broke out on everyone who had the mark of the Creature and was worshipping his statue.

The second angel poured out his flask upon the oceans, and they became like the watery blood of a dead man; and everything in all the oceans died.

The third angel poured out his flask upon the rivers and springs and they became blood.

And I heard this angel of the waters declaring. "You are just in sending this judgment, O Holy One, who is and was, for your saints and prophets have been martyred and their blood poured out upon the earth; and now, in turn, you have poured out the blood of those who murdered them; it is their just reward."

And I heard the angel of the altar say, "Yes, Lord God Almighty, your punishments are just and true."

Then the fourth angel poured out his flask upon the sun, causing it to scorch all men with its

fire. Everyone was burned by this blast of heat, and they cursed the name of God who sent the plagues--they did not change their mind and attitude to give him glory.

Then the fifth angel poured out his flask upon the throne of the Creature from the sea, and his kingdom was plunged into darkness. And his subjects gnawed their tongues in anguish, and cursed the God of heaven for their pains and sores, but they refused to repent of all their evil deeds.

The sixth angel poured out his flask upon the great River Euphrates (you had best go look at where the Great Euphrates River is located) and it dried up so that the Kings from the east could march their armies westward without hindrance. And I saw three evil spirits disguised as frogs leap from the mouth of the Dragon, the Creature, and his False Prophet. These miracle-working demons conferred with all the rulers of the world to gather them for battle against the Lord on that great coming Judgment Day of God Almighty.

"Take note: I will come as unexpectedly as a thief! Blessed are all who are awaiting me, who keep their robes in readiness and will not need to walk naked and ashamed."

And they gathered all the armies of the world near a place called, in Hebrew, Armageddon--the Mountain of Megiddo.

Then the seventh angel poured out his flask into the air; and a mighty shout came from the throne of the temple in heaven, saying, "It is finished!"

Then the thunder crashed and rolled, and lightning flashed;

and there was a great earthquake of a magnitude unprecedented in human history. The great city of "Babylon" split into three sections, and cities around the world fell in heaps of rubble; and so all of "Babylon's" sins were remembered in God's thoughts, and she was punished to the last drop of anger in the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. And islands vanished, and mountains flattened out, and there was an incredible hailstorm from heaven; hailstones weighing a hundred pounds fell from the sky onto the people below, and they cursed God because of the terrible hail.

One of the seven angels who had poured out the plagues came over and talked with me. "Come with me," he said, "and I will show you what is going to happen to the Notorious Prostitute, who sits upon the many waters of the world. The Kings of the world have had immoral relations with her, and the people of the earth have been made drunk by the wine of her immorality."

So the angel took me in spirit into the wilderness. There I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet animal that had seven heads and ten horns, written all over with blasphemies against God. The woman wore purple and scarlet clothing and beautiful jewelry made of gold and precious gems and pearls, and held in her hand a golden goblet full of obscenities.

A mysterious caption was written on her forehead: "Babylon the Great, Mother of Prostitutes and of Idol Worship Everywhere around the World."

I could see that she was drunk--drunk with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus she had killed.

I stared at her in horror.

"Why are you so surprised?" the angel asked, "I'll tell you who she is and what the animal she is riding represents. He was alive but isn't now. And yet, soon he will come up out of the bottomless pit and go to eternal destruction; and the people of the earth whose names have not been written in the Book of Life before the world began, will be dumbfounded at his reappearance after being dead.

"And now think hard: his seven heads represent a certain city built on seven hills where this woman has her residence. They also represent seven Kings. Five have already fallen, the sixth now reigns, and the seventh is yet to come, but his reign will be brief. The scarlet animal that died is the eighth king, having reigned before as one of the seven; after his second reign, he too, will go to his doom.

"His ten horns are ten Kings who have not yet risen to power, they will be appointed to their kingdoms for one brief moment, to reign with him. They will all sign a treaty giving their power and strength to him. Together they will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will conquer them; for he is Lord over all Lords, and King of Kings, and his people are the called and chosen and faithful ones.

"The oceans, lakes and rivers that the woman is sitting on represent masses of people of every race and nation.

"The scarlet animal and his ten horns--which represent ten Kings who will reign with him--all hate the woman, and will attack her and leave her naked and ravaged by fire. For God will put a plan into their minds,

a plan that will carry out his purposes. They will mutually agree to give their authority to the scarlet animal, so that the words of God will be fulfilled. And this woman you saw in your vision represents the great city that rules over the Kings of the earth."

After all this I saw another angel come down from heaven with great authority, and the earth grew bright with his splendor.

He gave a mighty shout, "Babylon the Great is fallen, is fallen; she has become a den of demons, a haunt of devils and every kind of evil spirit. For all the nations have drunk the fatal wine of her intense immorality. The rulers of earth have enjoyed themselves with her, and businessmen throughout the world have grown rich from all her luxurious living."

Then I heard another voice calling from heaven, "Come away from her, my people; do not take part in her sins, or you will be punished with her. For her sins are piled as high as heaven and God is ready to judge her for her crimes. Do to her as she has done to you, and more--give double penalty for all her evil deeds. She brewed many a cup of woe for others--give twice as much to her. She has lived in luxury and pleasure--match it now with torments and with sorrows. She boasts, 'I am queen upon my throne. I am no helpless widow. I will not experience sorrow.' Therefore the sorrows of death and mourning and famine shall overtake her in a single day, and she shall be utterly consumed by fire; for mighty is the Lord who judges her."

And the world leaders, who took part in her immoral acts

and enjoyed her favors, will mourn for her as they see the smoke rising from her charred remains. They will stand far off, trembling with fear and crying out, "Alas, Babylon, that mighty city! In one moment her judgment fell."

The merchants of the earth will weep and mourn for her, for there is no one left to buy their goods. She was their biggest customer for gold and silver, precious stones, pearls, finest linens, purple silks, and scarlet; and every kind of perfumed wood, and ivory goods and most expensive wooden carvings, and brass and iron and marble; and spices and perfumes and incense, ointment and frankincense, wine, olive oil, and fine flour; wheat, cattle, sheep, horses, chariots, and slaves--even the souls of men.

"All the fancy things you loved so much are gone," they cry. "The dainty luxuries and splendor that you prized so much will never be yours again. They are gone forever."

And so the merchants who have become wealthy by selling her these things shall stand at a distance, fearing danger to themselves, weeping and crying, "Alas, that great city, so beautiful--like a woman clothed in finest purple and scarlet linens, decked out with gold and precious stones and pearls! In one moment, all the wealth of the city is gone!"

And all the shipowners and captains of the merchant ships and crews will stand a long way off, crying as they watch the smoke ascend, and saying, "Where in all the world is there another city such as this?" And they will throw dust on their heads in their sorrow and say, "Alas, alas, for that great city! She made us all rich from her

great wealth. And now in a single hour all is gone....."

But you, O heaven, rejoice over her fate; and you, O children of God and the prophets and the apostles! For at last God has given judgment against her for you.

Then a mighty angel picked up a boulder shaped like a millstone and threw it into the ocean and shouted, "Babylon, that great city, shall be thrown away as I have thrown away this stone, and she shall disappear forever.

Never again will the sound of music be there--no more pianos, saxophones, and trumpets. No industry of any kind will ever again exist there, and there will be no more milling of the grain.

Dark, dark will be her nights; not even a lamp in a window will ever be seen again. No more joyous wedding bells and happy voices of the bridegrooms and the brides. Her businessmen were known around the world and she deceived all nations with her sorceries. And she was responsible for the blood of all the martyred prophets and the saints."

After this I heard the shouting of a vast crowd in heaven, "Hallelujah! Praise the Lord! Salvation is from our God. Honor and authority belong to him alone; for his judgments are just and true. He has punished the Great Prostitute who corrupted the earth with her sin; and he has avenged the murder of his servants."

Again and again their voices rang, "Praise the Lord! The smoke from her burning ascends forever and forever!"

Then the twenty-four Elders

and four Living Beings fell down and worshiped God, who was sitting upon the throne, and said "Amen! Hallelujah! Praise the Lord!"

And out of the throne came a voice that said, "Praise our God, all you his servants, small and great, who respect him."

Then I heard again what sounded like the shouting of a huge crowd, or like the waves of a hundred oceans crashing on the shore, or like the mighty rolling of great thunder, "Praise the Lord. For the Lord our God, the Almighty, reigns. Let us be glad and rejoice and honor him; for the time has come for the wedding banquet of the Lamb, and his bride has prepared herself. She is permitted to wear the cleanest and whitest and finest of linens." (Fine linen represents the good deeds done by the people of God.)

And the angel dictated this sentence to me: "Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding feast of the Lamb." And he added, "God himself has stated this."

Then I fell down at his feet to worship him, but he said, "No! Don't! For I am a servant of God just as you are, and as your brother Christians are, who testify of their faith in Jesus. Worship God. The purpose of all prophecy and of all I have shown you is to tell about Jesus."

Then I saw heaven opened and a white horse standing there; and the one sitting on the horse was named "Faithful and True--the one who justly punishes and makes war. His eyes were like flames, and on his head were many crowns. A name was written on his forehead, and only he knew its meaning. He

was clothed with garments dipped in blood, and his title was "The Word of God." The armies of heaven, dressed in finest linen, white and clean, followed him on white horses.

In his mouth he held a sharp sword to strike down the nations; he ruled them with an iron grip; and he trod the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of Almighty God. On his robe and thigh was written his title: "King of Kings and Lord of Lords."

Then I saw an angel standing in the sunshine, shouting loudly to the birds, "Come! Gather together for the supper of the Great God! Come and eat the flesh of Kings, and captains, and great generals; of horses and riders; and of all humanity, both great and small, slave and free."

Then I saw the Evil Creature gathering the governments of the earth and their armies to fight against the one sitting on the horse and his arm. And the Evil Creature was captured, and with him the False Prophet, who could do mighty miracles when the Evil Creature was present--miracles that deceived all who had accepted the Evil Creature's mark, and who worshiped his statue. Both of them--the Evil Creature and his False Prophet--were thrown alive into the Lake of Fire that burns with sulphur. And their entire army was killed with the sharp sword in the mouth of the one riding the white horse, and all the birds of heaven were gorged with their flesh.

It is time that you ones recognize these various places and groupings. You must think in further dimensions--outside those things which are "accepted" dissertations for most all have missed the point and mislabelled the culprits. You must

look more carefully at those who run things and have eaten away at your fiber and recognize the enemy for who he/she is. I was going to leave this message at this point but I think it better to continue, Dharma, if you would be so kind.

Then I saw an angel come down from heaven with the key to the bottomless pit and a heavy chain in his hand. He seized the Dragon--that old Serpent, the devil, Satan--and bound him in chains for 1,000 years, and threw him into the bottomless pit, which he then shut and locked, so that he could not fool the nations any more until the thousand years were finished. Afterwards he would be released again for a little while.

Then I saw thrones, and sitting on them were those who had been given the right to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their testimony about Jesus, for proclaiming the Word of God, and who had not worshiped the Creature or his statue, nor accepted his mark on their foreheads or their hands. They had come to life again and now they reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

This is the First Resurrection. (The rest of the dead did not come back to life until the thousand years had ended.) Blessed and holy are those who share in the First Resurrection. For them the Second Death holds no terrors, for they will be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

When the thousand years end, Satan will be let out of his prison. He will go out to deceive the nations of the world and gather them together, with Gog and Magog, for battle--a mighty host, numberless as

sand along the shore. They will go up across the broad plain of the earth and surround God's people and the beloved city of Jerusalem on every side. But fire from God in heaven will flash down on the attacking armies and consume them.

Then the devil who had betrayed them will again be thrown into the Lake of Fire burning with sulphur where the Creature and False Prophet are and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

And I saw a great white throne and the one who sat upon it, from whose face the earth and sky fled away, but they found no place to hide. I saw the dead, great and small, standing before God; and The Books were opened, including the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to the things written in The Books, each according to the deeds he had done. The oceans surrendered the bodies buried in them; and the earth and the underworld gave up the dead in them. Each was judged according to his deeds. And Death and Hell were thrown into the Lake of Fire. This is the Second Death--the Lake of Fire. And if anyone's name was not found recorded in the Book of Life, he was thrown into the Lake of Fire.

Then I saw a new earth (with no oceans!) and a new sky, for the present earth and sky had disappeared. And I, John, saw the Holy City, the new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven. It was a glorious sight, beautiful as a bride at her wedding.

I heard a loud shout from the throne saying, "Look, the home of God is now among men, and he will live with them and they will be his people; yes, God

himself will be among them. He will wipe away all tears from their eyes, and there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying, nor pain. All of that has gone forever."

And the one sitting on the throne said, "See, I am making all things new!" And then he said to me, "Write this down, for what I tell you is trustworthy and true: It is finished! I am the A and the Z--the Beginning and the End. I will give to the thirsty the springs of the Water of Life--as a gift! Everyone who conquers will inherit all these blessings, and I will be his God and he will be my son. But cowards who turn back from following me, and those who are unfaithful to me, and the corrupt, and murderers, and the immoral, and those conversing with demons, and idol worshipers and all liars--their doom is in the Lake that burns with fire and sulphur. This is the Second Death."

Then one of the seven angels, who had emptied the flasks containing the seven last plagues, came and said to me, "Come with me and I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife."

In a vision he took me to a towering mountain peak and from there I watched that wondrous city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of the skies from God. It was filled with the glory of God, and flashed and glowed like a precious gem, crystal clear like jasper. Its walls were broad and high, with twelve gates guarded by twelve angels. And the names of the twelve tribes of Israel were written on the gates. There were three gates on each side--north, south, east, and west. The wall has twelve foundation stones, and on them were written the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

The angel held in his hand a golden measuring stick to measure the city and its gates and walls. When he measured it, he found it was a square as wide as it was long; in fact it was in the form of a cube, for its height was exactly the same as its other dimensions--1,500 miles each way.

Then he measured the thickness of the walls and found them to be 216 feet across (the angel called out these measurements to me, using standard units).

The city itself was pure, transparent gold, like glass! The wall was made of jasper, and was built on twelve layers of foundation stones inlaid with gems:

The first layer with jasper;
The second with sapphire;
The third with chalcedony;
The fourth with emerald;
The fifth with sardonyx;
The sixth layer with sardus;
The seventh with crysolite;
The eighth with beryl;
The ninth with topaz;
The tenth with chryso-
phase;
The eleventh with jacinth;
The twelfth with amethyst.

The twelve gates were made of pearls--each gate from a single pearl! And the main street was pure, transparent gold, like glass.

No temple could be seen in the city, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are worshiped in it everywhere. And the city has no need of sun or moon to light it, for the glory of God and of the Lamb illuminate it. Its light will light the nations of the earth, and the rulers of the world will come and bring their glory to it. Its gates never close; they stay open all day long--and there is no night!

And the glory and honor of all the nations shall be brought into it. Nothing evil will be permitted in it--no one immoral or dishonest--but only those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

And he pointed out to me a river of pure Water of Life, clear as crystal, flowing from the throne of God and the Lamb, coursing down the center of the main street. On each side of the river grew Trees of Life, bearing twelve crops of fruit, with a fresh crop each month; the leaves were used for medicine to heal the nations.

There shall be nothing in the city which is evil; for the throne of God and of the Lamb will be there, and his servants will worship him. And they shall see his face; and his name shall be written on their foreheads. And there will be no night there--no need for lamps or sun--for the Lord God will be their light; and they shall reign forever and ever.

Then the angel said to me, "These words are trustworthy and true: 'I am coming soon!' God, who tells his prophets what the future holds, has sent his angel to tell you this will happen soon. Blessed are those who believe it and all else written in the scroll."

I, John, saw and heard all these things, and fell down to worship the angel who showed them to me; but again he said, "No, don't do anything like that. I, too, am a servant of Jesus as you are, and as your brothers the prophets are, as well as all those who heed the truth stated in this Book. Worship God alone."

Then he instructed me, "Do not seal up what you have written, for the time of fulfillment is

near. And when that time comes, all doing wrong will do it more and more; the vile will become more vile; good men will be better; those who are holy will continue on in greater holiness.

"See, I am coming soon, and my reward is with me, to repay everyone according to the deeds he has done. I am the A and the Z, the Beginning and the End, the First and Last.

"Blessed forever are all who are washing their robes, to have the right to enter in through the gates of the city, and to eat the fruit from the Tree of Life.

"Outside the city are those who have strayed away from God, and the sorcerers and the immoral and murderers and idolaters, and all who love to lie, and do so. I, Jesus, have sent my angel to you to tell the churches all these things. I am both David's Root and his Descendant. I am the bright Morning Star.

The Spirit and the bride say, 'Come'. Let each one who hears them say the same, 'Come.' Let the first one come--anyone who wants to; let him come and drink the Water of Life without charge. And I solemnly declare to everyone who reads this book: If anyone adds anything to what is written here, God shall add to him the plagues described in this book. And if anyone subtracts any part of these prophecies, God shall take away his share in the Tree of Life, and in the Holy City just described.

"He who has said all these things declares: Yes, I am coming soon!"

Amen! Come, Lord Jesus!

The grace of our Lord Jesus

Christ be with you all. Amen!

And let all who read these words or hear them, know of the truth of it. He who pronounces his "opinion" as that of God's instruction in these closing days, unto the lambs of the flock--shall reap that which is given forth in the document.

The words of truth were disallowed from the tampering for it would be that God's word would go forth in truth before the final closing--and it is done and so be it.

I AM ATON; WHO MIGHT YOU BE?

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

THE LATEST PHOENIX JOURNAL

THE NAKED PHOENIX

HOW, WHO, WHY, WHERE,
WHAT AND WHEN THE BIRD
WAS PLUCKED

A GUIDE TO DO-IT-YOUR-SELF
FEATHER GROWING
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The subject of this Journal is the Federal Reserve System and the Federal Reserve banks. This is the one most important deception and subterfuge ever foisted upon the world. It actually is only the conduit through which the Conspirators have perfected their "PLAN".

Some people think the Federal Reserve banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign swindlers. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket, and there are those who maintain an international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us and of wheedling us into the granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A weekly bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 7

8/22/90 HATONN

LET'S HAVE THE TRUTH

Hatonn present in the light of truth and in service--as God grants through grace, understanding and direction in a troubled time upon His lands and His people. God gives not his children more than that which they can carry if they turn unto Him for their sustenance and turn from their misdirection unto the light of truth. So be it. Amen.

INTERNATIONAL BANKERS/ENGLAND!

I ask that someone take from the audio tapes of Friday and Sunday, the portions dealing with Revelations and my speaking on the subject of England for therein lies truth and, for you ones, a different perspective. I shall not ask that Dharma repeat of her work for we cannot get timely information unto the public without assistance.

You ones request that we connect all facets into neat little bundles for your tube-feedings. No, we are giving it all unto you as quickly as a scribe can put it to paper and voice recording. **YOU MUST DO OF YOUR HOMEWORK FOR IT IS YOUR LIFE AND NATION AT STAKE. WE WILL CONTINUE TO GIVE YOU BACKGROUND FOR CONFIRMATION AND THEN YOU MUST INTEGRATE IT WITH THE DAILY UNVEILING.**

IRAQ/KUWAIT/BAGHDAD

These current events have long been predicted and thoroughly ex-

plained as far back as 1984. I related the caution to pay attention to the "Bankers" and England many, many times for therein is the seat of this massive maneuver for control. He who controls the oil--controls the world. Why was Thatcher in your country for weeks prior to this massive manipulation and transfer of your troops to the Middle East? You are sitting ducks in the mud-bound pond and your time is definitely running out.

While the CIA and other agencies have been spending billions of dollars of taxpayers' money to gather "intelligence and data" about the Middle East, mostly from the ISRAELI MOSSAD (Israel's secret service for those of you who haven't read the Journals and Express), as well as financing all the most murderous and corrupt regimes in the region, the international bankers were on a crash program preparing their next shakedown of the world's "average" people. I can only suggest that you, who have not done so, get yourselves availed of the past Journals and find out what is afoot in your world--the perspective will give you power in truth whereby you can know wherein you must take action. All the ordinary working people in every country now are hostage to the dragon.

Because the international bankers control most of the world's news media, making ordinary folks a captive audience, only people who read the few presentations such as the Journals are going to know what is really going on, and you others will blindly walk the path to the pit.

MEDIA WILL NOT TELL YOU

Ever since the London-based international bankers managed to railroad America into World War I, the government of the U.S. has become the factotum of British Imperialism, Trilateralism, Zionism and Communism which have always been bankers' instrumentalities. We have now written the equivalent of some 19 Journals to "prove" this statement unto you. We have also presented unto you the **ONLY PATH BACK INTO TRUTH AND RESURRECTION OF YOUR WORLD--A RETURN TO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION--AND WHAT ACTIONS ARE REQUIRED TO REVERSE THE JOURNEY TO DESTRUCTION. WHO WILL LISTEN AND SEE?**

Since World War I, ordinary Americans have been sent to wars and myriads of undeclared ones for the sole purpose of keeping the international bankers in clover; trillions of dollars have been stolen from American taxpayers to pick up the tab for the bankers' schemes gone wrong, on purpose or not.

Today the U.S. has never been more captive from the grip of the international bankers in its entire history. Legions of modern-day Benedict Arnolds, if you will, and traitorous dual loyalists posing as publican servants and elected officials have suborned the people's sacred mandate to alien interests dedicated to the ruination and enslavement of the American people. It is within this context that the so-called Iraq crisis was suddenly **THRUST** onto page one of the

ESTABLISHMENT'S MEDIA.

Contrary to the histrionics of flag-waving conservatives and breast-beating liberals, the Iraqi situation has really NOTHING to do with the interests of the U.S. as a country and even far less to do with the welfare of American citizens. It is high time to remind those, who through ignorance or stupidity support the bankers' meddling in every country of the world, that the republic of the U.S. was founded on two basic principles:

Government is the SERVANT OF THE PEOPLE; and, THE REPUBLIC WILL STAY CLEAR OF ANY FOREIGN MEDDLING AND ENTANGLEMENTS. Therefore, you can only deduce that it is for special interests that the government acts against your best interests and sends your children off to insure the theft and robbery of your world for the international bankers and the benefit of the Bolshevik/Zionists who plan to control your world by force and enslavement, completely, by no later than the year 2000. The PLAN is ahead of schedule, my dear friends, and a nuclear war is a major part of the PLAN.

Place this portion in the front of the Journal in preparation regarding the secret Shuttle Program and War Plans for NUCLEAR WORLD WAR ONE. YOU MUST UNDERSTAND ABOUT THE COVER-UPS AND SECRET PLANS OF YOUR WORLD'S DEMISE THROUGH TAKEOVER OF THE GLOBAL PLANNERS--RIGHT THROUGH TOTAL USE OF THE UNITED NATIONS--LOOK AROUND YOU AND SEE WHAT THE UNITED NATIONS IS REQUIRED TO DO IN THIS MIDDLE EAST SCENARIO. YOU ARE ALREADY UNDER ONE WORLD RULE--WHILE YOU WEREN'T LOOKING! FURTHER, YOU IN THE U.S.A. FOOT THE BILL FOR EXPENSES AND SEND YOUR CHILDREN OFF AS GUN FODDER TO DIE IN THE DESERTS OF A FOREIGN LAND. THE REWARDS FOR THIS IGNORANCE WILL BE PAINFUL AND COSTLY INDEED!

It was for the principles of the Government as Servant and the in-

tentions to stay out of foreign meddling which the Founding Fathers risked their own lives in the creation of your republic. Although this was a novel idea at the time, your Founding Fathers lived up to their principles. Upon securing independence, they did not go about trying to wipe out every presumed bad guy from the face of the Earth.

The position was indeed clear: Americans would fight to the death to DEFEND against an attack on American soil but WOULD NOT waste one American life in obscure and dubious alien conflicts that had nothing to do with the interests of America or its citizens. It is a measure of British hypocrisy and duplicity to have changed this iron-clad premise of non-entanglements into one of perpetual and messianic meddling in the affairs of every sovereign country in the world.

Worst of all was that this meddling has never been of benefit to the American citizens but only to the exclusive benefit of international bankers and other assorted mattoidal (crazy; self-serving individuals or groups) interests.

YOU DO LONDON'S SQUALID AND PUTRID WORK

When the British Establishment railroaded America into its initial war against Germany (World War I), it had, in fact, reasserted its position as colonial master of North America. American blood and money was spent solely for the purposes of bailing out London's aggression against Germany and world colonialism from certain defeat.

The British Establishment had engineered World War I for the dual purpose of weakening its European rivals, France and Germany, through a mutual bloodbath and consolidating its predation of the Middle East and its colonialism in the rest of the world.

Needless to say, the British Establishment's institutionalized piracy was never of any benefit to its own English citizens and even less to American citizens: It strictly served the international bankers. Interestingly enough, the best and most

brilliant record of British manipulations at that time was done by Gen. Leon Degrelle, a nationalist Belgian general who volunteered to fight the communists in W.W.II and escaped Allied "justice" by seeking asylum in Spain in 1945. It is labeled HITLER: BORN AT VERSAILLES. IT CAN BE OBTAINED FOR \$26.95 FROM LIBERTY LIBRARY, 300 INDEPENDENCE AVE. S.E., WASHINGTON, D.C. 20003. I SIMPLY CANNOT ASK THIS SCRIBE TO DO ALL OF YOUR HOMEWORK IN ORDER THAT YOU COME INTO YOUR OWN CONFIRMATION--NOR CAN THESE ONES FINANCIALLY AFFORD TO SUPPLY ALL OF YOU WITH COMPREHENSIVE INFORMATION. IF YOU WOULD WANT AMERICA WEST TO MAKE THESE BOOKS AVAILABLE, THEN PLEASE CONTACT THEM AND MAKE YOUR DESIRES KNOWN. I AM NOT GOING TO REWRITE ALL THAT IS ALREADY WRITTEN, AS CONFIRMATION OF OUR TRUTH, UPON YOUR PLANET.

Thus, America's involvement in World War I had nothing to do with defending America or carrying the torch of freedom; it had ALL to do with squandering American lives and money to bail out the British Establishment. One of the most nefarious British predations, apart from the colonization of the hard-working Boers of South Africa, was its conquest of the Middle East, and specifically Iraq.

And you want to know about microbiological and chemical warfare and your participation vs. that of any other nation? Read A HIGHER FORM OF KILLING: THE SECRET STORY OF CHEMICAL AND BIOLOGICAL WARFARE, Robert Harris and Jeremy Paxman. If you cannot find it (being forced out of print for an indefinite period of time), contact America West and let us get it back in circulation, please. Further, I must ask that sales of these suggested books give a portion of the proceeds into the Phoenix Institute for further publishing ability in funding. We are not about bringing special riches unto a publisher or distributor and, of course, the rewards must be returned lest nothing

can be made available to any. However, as we move along, I will endorse many publications instead of having Dharma pen them separately for she is exhausted unto inability to function. There are many publications of excellent truth--i.e. ALL of those presented by Eustace Mullins and I would suggest that any of his out of print, be re-published for ones such as CURSE OF CANAN are without equal on your placement. We must, however, expect return into the Institute from the distribution of these books to allow survival of the Institute and funding for projects in the start-up.

PROMISES AND MORE PROMISES

The Arabs--that includes the Iraqis--had been promised by the British freedom from Turkish domination if they would join in the British side in the war. Promises of huge amounts of money were also made. Land promises (such as Palestine) were made to the Arabian peninsula tribal chiefs for their joining the British war. American intervention having tipped the balance, the British proceeded to renege on all their promises to everybody:

The Italians did not get Greece, Greece did not get Turkey, and the Arabs got neither freedom nor Palestine; the moribund Turkish rule was replaced by ruthless British colonization and Palestine was quickly given to the Israelis.

Thus, far from striking a blow for freedom, American intervention has enslaved half of the most civilized people in Europe into the hands of hate-filled thugs and the people of the Middle East exchanged one colonial master for another. The pattern was now well established: America and all its resources would from then on be subordinated to the interests of the London-based international bankers.

British propaganda has, to this very day, managed to cover up its rail-roading of America with generous doses of appeals to "save democracy". The bankers' control of the media has made this task most easy indeed. You are just told and shown exactly that which "they" desire you to believe.

BUT WHY IRAQ?

World War I concluded in 1918 with International Finance the clear and only victor over the pile of 20 million bodies. Bolshevism had been financed to enslave Russia, Zionism had been given Palestine, which belonged to the Palestinians, and America was co-opted to perform any dirty work required by the master bankers anywhere in the world. British broken promises and subsequent colonization did, however, stir a reawakening of the long-slumbering Arab world.

The Arabs had lived off past glories for centuries and resented being colonized by the pompous British, particularly when untold oil wealth was being discovered under their lands.

For years the British exploited the oil and kept the natives quiet through the creation of kings, sheiks, sultans, emirs and princes who acted as British puppets in the exploitation of the land and its people. In case the British could not quite manage, America could always be counted on to lend the necessary hand and money to the deal. The powerful tribal Bedouin chieftain Ibn Saud was suddenly declared king of the entire Arabian peninsula by the British.

BRITISH WHIMS

The bazaar merchant Al Sabah in the Iraqi town of Kuwait was likewise made the emir of the region and SEPARATED FROM IRAQ! Countries were cut off, boundaries rearranged, populations shifted, sheikdoms and emirates created to the whims of the British and international bankers. The whole Middle East and its resources were kept in banking hands with the British policy of "Divide and Rule" and with the help of local traitors who exist in every country for a good price.

The bankers thought they could defuse Arab national aspirations by officially decolonizing the Middle East and running it through puppet kings and the like. In Iran the CIA, at British behest, overthrew the populist Dr. Mohammed Mossadegh and imposed a tyrannical emperor or shah on the country;

and in Iraq the British imposed a king. Things started to unravel when the puppet King was overthrown by nationalist Iraqis.

The British, however, managed to stop Iraq from reclaiming its lost territory of Kuwait in 1961.

THUS THE OVERTHROWER WAS OVERTHROWN

Failure to recover Kuwait was, in fact, one of the reasons used by Saddam Hussein when he participated in the overthrow of President Kassem, the man who had overthrown the British puppet King. Kassem was succeeded by well-meaning, but ineffectual President Abdul Salam Aref, who was killed in a helicopter accident in 1966. He was succeeded by his brother, Abdul Rahman Arif, who was deposed in 1967 by Saddam Hussein and his Baath Party.

Saddam Hussein's strength was based in the closely knit tribe of the Takritis--an all important factor ignored by the State Department pundits. The entire Middle East is run along tribal lines, and an intricate alliance system which has proven totally incomprehensible to your so-called Middle East experts. Tribal survival in the Middle East as elsewhere is not for the faint-hearted: It is a live-or-die process with winner take all outcome.

Thus, Saddam Hussein had survived and won in an environment no Westerner could fathom, let alone sustain. Many names have been levelled at Saddam Hussein when he was suddenly transformed by the media from Mr. President Hussein to the "Butcher of Baghdad". Hussein's record is well documented but is not better or worse than any other Middle East ruler and certainly a lot less hypocritical and totally forthright in intent.

It is ironic but not surprising that Saddam was courted and rewarded by both the West and the Soviets *as long as he made war with the Iranians who had kicked out the bankers and Zionist puppet, the Shah.* **FOR TEN YEARS SADDAM RECEIVED GOOD PRESS AND BILLIONS IN AID, ARMS AND CREDIT--FROM YOU!**

After returning to Iran, the Ayatollah Khomeini had extended the hand of friendship to Iraq and offered to join forces with Iraq and the rest of the Islamic world to liberate Palestine from Zionist occupation, a basic policy of Iraq's successive governments since the fall of King Hussein (no relative to Saddam or Jordan's ruler of the same name--"King" is simply a label, not a title).

Instead, Saddam chose to invade Iran on the advice of Mossad operatives who managed to convince the Iraqis that Khomeini was dying with only two months to live and Iran was near collapse. That was in 1980. Instead, Iraqis proved to be no pushovers, and a punishing and bloody war of attrition ensued for eight long years. Try reading IRAQ-IRAN WAR, which is a Middle Eastern point of view of the fratricidal conflict. \$9.95 from Liberty Library. After a million men on both sides lost their lives, the war ground to a halt through the sheer exhaustion of the parties.

The Iraqis failed to topple Saddam and Saddam failed to topple the Mullahs. However, since Iran suffered the most casualties, Saddam was perceived as the winner. But the win had its poison pill, namely the billions Saddam had to borrow to sustain the war. When it became obvious that Iraq was unable or unwilling to repay the loans, the bankers decided it was time for a gas hike so that Iraq's war debts could be paid by American and European gas consumers: a tax disguised as a gas hike.

Once again the ordinary citizens of the West were picking up the tab to bail out shaky banks and make big oil even richer. A villain was needed and Saddam conveniently obliged to change from the West's golden boy to a new "Hitler" and this term is brandished about in every media presentation, or misrepresentation as the case is. All the hysteria, posturing and histrionics are so much desert sand thrown into the eyes of the shaken-down public.

There is no oil crisis except the ones manufactured by the banks and big oil and Western and communist governments eager to dis-

tract attention to a new bogeyman from the growing wrath of their respective citizens. The fact remains that the world, with or without Iraqi and Kuwaiti oil, is floating on a sea of oil which has glutted the market for years and will continue to do so unless an artificial oil crisis, as in the 1970's, is manufactured.

Thus the "crisis" is a bonanza for big oil and the international bankers but a disaster for the common folk. If people wake up to the massive scam the Bush administration can be counted on to launch a Panama-type operation against Iraq, which could turn out to be another Vietnam. This would also be greatly welcomed by the Establishment as just the right type of war to pull the country out of the recession created by the gas hike--and golly, those war projects and war supplies companies belonging to the Cartel will flourish once again. And, you get your cream of the crop youth killed off to boot so they won't be turning on the corrupt government and military one of these days when the truth comes forth.

Once again it is the people who pay with their lives and their money and it will be the people who will "demand" that the war continue to ever increasing force to "protect America's non-existent 'interests'" in the Middle East. So be it--I most certainly suggest you go back and read every word of all Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Expresses again and again and again. We didn't get on the government/military hit list for "take-out" by anything other than telling you truth. You are in serious circumstances and you had best get those eyes and ears open--NOW!

AMERICA IS OFF AGAIN ON A BULLY-MISSION

This is the most self-serving idiocy in service to the world's bankers and England that has been staged yet. You the people were warned by some most daring publications years ago and on a continuing weekly and daily basis, and you didn't see or hear. Most have never heard of the publications so we will spare breath and work to enlighten you. Those of you who are enlightened and "give a damn" already

know of them and yet, if you want confirmation on an earth level--check into truth projections for the information is available in great abundance if you bother to seek it out.

There is far more to the Iraq-Kuwait situation than waving the flag as the Marines pass by in revue on their way to war-games. Well, they are going to get a lot of your fine young people killed in the scenario and a lot of stupid medals will be passed out to grieving families, parents and spouses. You see, until the English butted in with their royal labels passed out at random and the scattering of bank loans of mammoth proportion, Kuwait and Iraq were the same. Kuwait was simply a "town" in Iraq. Don't all you citizens know this from your wondrous educational system?

Back when the Establishment media was singing the praises of Saddam Hussein as the man who punished Iran, the country that humiliated you with its hostage grab, you were warned what to expect in the future. Go back to the Journals and read all about the hostage situation--IT WAS THE BANKERS WHO FINALLY DEALT THE MANIPULATIONS TO FREE THE HOSTAGES IN IRAN.

ARAB NATIONALIST

Saddam Hussein is an Arab nationalist. He doesn't like foreigners meddling in his affairs or, for that matter, the affairs of his Arab world brothers in general. He doesn't like Israel--or anyone who supports Israel--and you might pay attention for you are already "fallen" into the Zionist trap laid in Israel.

He was not about to stand by and do nothing while you armed Israel to the teeth with the latest that the military-industrial complex had to offer--and you paid EVERY CENT OF THE COST AT TAXPAYER'S EXPENSE--CHECK IT OUT! He really got angry when he found out that it was the U.S. that had coerced Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates to overproduce and keep the price of oil down just when he needed the money to pay for his costly eight-year war and rearm for his expected clash with Israel. Now you set Israel up to march in and

you will help them eat-up the Middle East and you as well.

MEANWHILE BACK AT HIDING PLACEMENT

Mr. Bush's holier-than-thou approach to the Iraqi invasion (ho hum--"don't interrupt my putting practice") is exposing the hypocrisy of the U.S. government in full-blown unglory. Maybe most Americans have forgotten, but the Arabs remember that the U.S. helped Israel invade Lebanon. Do you remember what you got for your trouble?

Hundreds of Marines were killed and your forces withdrew, humiliated. Now you are set up for the same scenario, just because Bush wants to be the "war president"--following in Ronald Reagan's MA-CHO footsteps.

The bottom line is that America is meddling where it isn't wanted and where it does not belong and where you get nothing but excruciating trouble while the international bankers clean up--again. Only this time, Israel is equipped for total all-out nuclear war with hydrogen bombs and everything--supplied at your expense and built for them by Americans for American's consumption. A hefty mouthful to chew indeed.

WHO BENEFITS?

EVERYONE BUT YOU!!!!

Who benefits from Iraq's invasion and occupation of Kuwait? Well, just about everybody involved--except you, the U.S. Taxpayers, consumers and, of course, the Kuwaiti billionaire sheiks.

"Everybody" certainly includes the usual suspects--the international bankers, Big Oil, defense contractors, U.S. politicians and ISRAEL. But this is a dangerous game the internationalists are playing this time, one which could lead in short order to regional and total global WAR--NUCLEAR WAR OF THE MOST HEINOUS TYPE IMAGINED--FOR IT WILL MOVE RIGHT INTO ALL OUT WAR BETWEEN YOUR MAJOR POWERS AND DEATH UNTO BOTH MAJOR NATIONS AS YOU

RECOGNIZE THEM. I DO NOT HAVE TIME TO RE-WRITE YESTERDAY'S JOURNAL WRITING, BUT I ASSURE YOU THAT THIS IS A FULL, WELL-PLANNED GLOBAL TAKEOVER MANEUVER WHICH INCLUDES ANNIHILATION OF GREAT PORTIONS OF BOTH RUSSIA AND THE U.S. NATION.

This will lead, most probably, to massive loss of life which result is of absolutely no concern to those who are fomenting such an upheaval because, to them, war is just another profit-making enterprise and they plan to depopulate the planet, at any rate.

War is a coward's solution to the problems of peace and there were headaches abundant for the politicians, their friends in the military-industrial complex and in Israel, and, of course, the megabankers. Oil prices were, before the invasion, depressed, sparking fears that indebted countries would renounce their IOU's to financiers. And all of this could be set up in innocent cover in the name of the United Nations which IS THE PLANNED FOCUS OF THE GLOBAL GOVERNMENT WHICH WILL ENSLAVE YOU AND REMOVE EVERY FREEDOM GRANTED BY YOUR CONSTITUTION--FOR YOU WILL NOT LONGER EVEN HAVE ACCESS TO THE DOCUMENT. THE ENFORCEMENT IS ALREADY ALONG THE NEW CONSTITUTION WHICH IS INTEGRATED, ALREADY, INTO THE UNITED NATIONS' CHARTER. DO YOU NOT ALREADY HEAR THE PROPOSAL TO REPLACE THE AMERICAN FLAG BY THE UNITED NATION'S FLAG ON THE U.S. SHIPS IN THE PERSIAN GULF? WELL, ISRAEL IS NOT YET READY FOR THAT MANEUVER BUT IT IS ALREADY IN PRACTICE WHETHER OR NOT THE FLAG HAS BEEN CHANGED, DEAR BLIND MICE.

Defense contractors were facing the end of a gravy train filled to the brim with public moneys because of the collapse of the Cold War with your "ALLY", Russia. Meanwhile, American politicians were strug-

gling with public opinion polls showing massive public disapproval of their performances and Israel was confronting the dual crises of unpopular mass immigrations from the Soviet Union coupled with the unrest among the subject Palestinians.

With his lightning strike into tiny, near defenseless Kuwait--and at the request of the "original" Kuwaitis, Iraqi Saddam Hussein brought a smile to the faces of the just-mentioned afflicted parties although, of course, they could not express their delight publicly. Instead, the Establishment media has, since August 2, been filled with vitriolic condemnation of Hussein and dire warnings that he must be brought to heel through the application of American military might.

TURNAROUND

This was a direct turnaround since the Western media had for years been portraying Hussein as a good guy despite his vicious rule--Hussein's internal security police are the most ruthless and disciplined in your world.

Hussein's government emerged at the end of the eight-year Iraq-Iran War in 1988, with billions of dollars in war debt, as we have already covered, and his main revenue producer, his vast oil reserve--second only to Saudi Arabia--was not producing the income he had to have because of the intentionally depressed worldwide oil prices.

Kuwait had backed Iraq during the war with Iran and lent it billions of dollars, but therein lies the truth of it--the "puppet" Kuwaiti dancers had buried the actual Kuwait government of the people.

Kuwait always had been part of Iraq, providing it with a port in the Persian Gulf, which in fact, WAS AN IRAQI PORT. In 1959, after the British terminated the status of Kuwait as a protectorate, Iraq moved in immediately and made Kuwait part of its territory, since it was a constituent part of Iraq, known as Basra, at the time of the country's formation in 1925. However, the British quickly returned

with troops and Kuwait remained "pronounced" independent. There was certainly no invasion of the "People of Kuwait" but rather a reaffirmation of unity against the puppet British government.

The action took the world by surprise, allegedly, and the United Nations, President George Bush, Western Europe and even some Arab states reacted with cries of outrage and calls for international sanctions. Funny thing, it absolutely and totally coincided with the close of Congress allowing for everything militarily to be handled by Executive Order, a lengthy, many-meeting visit by Thatcher and myriads of secret government planning sessions in total seclusion from the "people". (Read the Journals and Expresses.) Actually, no-one other than "you the people" were in the least surprised for the maneuver and manipulations were planned to the last tiny detail and, once again, the U.S. taxpayer is the BIG SUCKER to bear the bill and the brunt.

Funny thing happened on the way to these meetings: Hussein had massed troops on Iraq's border with Kuwait for many weeks, invited foreign military attachés to observe his troops' maneuvers and had issued ultimatum after ultimatum to Kuwait to join with him, forgive the war debt and provide billions more in revenues derived from oil pumped out of disputed wells that straddle their common borders. The puppet British/Zionist government in Kuwait was ordered not to budge--by the Cartel elite and international bankers.

Even so, there were no demands from the U.S. for action against old buddy, Hussein. In fact, Bush had threatened to veto a congressional proposal shortly before the "invasion" to cut off \$400 million in agricultural credits that were to be extended to Iraq.

Now good old Hussein is being depicted as some sort of a monster by the Western media, which is for the first time detailing many stories about him which were brought forth about the man, himself, years ago. These accounts are only now being brought forth because wider publicity serves the purpose of the

international elite that anonymously dictate events from their offices in New York, Zurich, London and Tel Aviv.

American politicians will be able to distract the people from outrage at their shortcomings, the international banks will gear up to provide loans to BOTH SIDES in a likely coming war, the military-industrial complex will have renewed reason to exist, Big Oil will profit enormously from the runup in petroleum prices, Japan will be brought into line by control of oil, AND ISRAEL WILL BE ABLE TO STEP OUT OF THE SPOTLIGHT THAT HAS BEEN FOCUSED ON ITS GENOCIDAL REPRESSION OF THE PALESTINIANS, ALLOWING IT TO REDOUBLE ITS EFFORTS WITHOUT "PESKY" INTERFERENCE FROM THE OUTSIDE--WHILE THE U.S. CONTINUES TO FOOT THE BILL BUT WITHOUT THE DISTRACTION OF AN IRRITATED TAX-PAYING PUBLIC.

LET US CONSIDER HISTORICAL TRUTH

Saddam Hussein was the darling of the Establishment for many years. He represented the great hope for the defeat of radical Islamic movements in the Middle East, personified by the Iranian regime of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and his successors. Fundamentalist Moslems are, by Israel's own definition, "a threat to its interests".

Throughout the period of the long and bloody Persian Gulf war, only a few told you, the American people, the truth about Hussein and his murderous regime. It was the Iraqis, of course, with whom the U.S. sided in the recently defused Iran-Iraq War.

"The Iraqis attacked Iran and caused the war *at the instigation of Israel and the U.S. along with England*, despite a general acknowledgement that Iraqi leader Saddam Hussein was noted as a person who was not very nice.

Although Hussein's rule was no less spectacular in the copious amounts of blood that was spilled in his name than the crimes committed by

the Ayatollah's legion of followers, somehow Hussein remained a nameless, faceless entity to the American media public, while the Ayatollah's grim countenance was seen scowling from the covers of national news magazines and television news shows all over the globe. If you wish to be reminded of some truths regarding the clashes of the Arab nations, England, etc.--I suggest all of you rent and see "Lawrence of Arabia".

To somewhat explain a few of the machinations of the internationalists a bit further, and the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) which led to this most recent turnabout, we must look back to around 1953, the year that the CIA orchestrated a coup against Iranian Premier Mohammed Mossadegh as mentioned earlier in this writing. He was a patriot who intended to nationalize the oil fields. (Reminiscent perhaps of Noriega's intent to "nationalize" the Bush family's holdings of resort hotels, etc., in Panama?) They firmly installed in power Mohammed Reza Pahlavi, the Shah of Iran--remember him? He was murdered after he was "given sanctuary" in the U.S.--by the CIA. They have all sorts of ways to "naturally cause" a murder. Just a month after the Shah organized his new government the U.S. rewarded him with a loan of \$45 million.

DICTATOR DELUSIONS

The Shah, although he was also a brutal dictator with delusions of royal grandeur, was totally embraced by the internationalists since he faithfully served their interests. He was the CIA's lackey, and worked hand in glove with the oil companies and the international banks. Pahlavi also brought onto the scene ISRAEL, which was looking for a counterbalance to the military might of the Arab nations.

The Iranian people are not Arab although they share certain cultural traits. Islām is their dominant religion but, overriding concerns on that point, Iran is one of the most prolific producers of oil in the entire world. The Israelis made sure they had control over the Shah's regime by setting up his dreaded secret police, the SAVAK, and

schooling it in advanced methods of torture and mass intimidation--right through the Israeli Mossad trainers.

It was **ROCKEFELLER AND HENRY KISSINGER** who, as secretary of state, in 1973 convinced the Shah to impose the first round of oil price hikes which brought about the shocks that would cause so much disruption to the economies of the world. The organization of Oil Producing and Exporting Countries (OPEC), the so-called Arab oil cartel, was in fact warning the U.S. government of the dangers of ever-increasing oil prices--you see, for it is all but hidden from you--the U.S. and Great Britain are major participants in OPEC.

Ironically, it is OPEC which is generally painted as the villain in this affair, when the oil embargo actually resulted from the efforts of the internationalist elite to secure yet one more source of massive profit from a staple commodity.

The Shah's rule proved so onerous to Iranians, however, that one obscure holy man, the Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, who had been exiled to Iraq and later took up residence in Paris, was able to lead a successful populist, nationalist revolt by little more than smuggling cassette tapes carrying his message into Iran--my friends, **THE WORD CAN SET YOU FREE IF YOU WILL BUT HEAR!** The purpose of the revolt was to get the U.S. and the CIA out of Iran, and to return the fate of the nation into the hands of the Iranians themselves.

Their fundamentalist Islamic sensibilities were offended by the crude imitation of Western society their imposed leader, the Shah, was forcing upon the country, and they eagerly embraced Khomeini's spiritual leadership.

Now, of course, this presented a quandary to the internationalists. Who would they champion? They settled this honor on Saddam Hussein--the dictator of Iraq. The CIA and the U.S. State Department showered their favors, telling him that Iraq's (formerly Mesopotamia's) ancient enemies, the Persians (Iranians), were seriously weakened by their revolution and Iraq could gain control of land

contested for centuries by the two neighboring countries.

Iraq attacked Iran only after it received firm assurances from the CIA and ISRAEL that they would support Iraq financially and militarily.

Hussein, who is easily one of the most brutal government leaders since Stalin, waged his war with Iran in contravention of every prohibition of the Geneva Convention. He planned to resort to the use of poison gas, a ban on which had been universally honored by civilized nations since the horrors of World War I, to defeat the human wave attacks launched by the militarily inferior Iranians. As he declined to use that tact, the Israelis in U.S. supplied vehicles and missile launchers--dumped the poison chemicals on the people in secret and then blamed Hussein.

Dharma, this machine is showing signs of trouble. I request that you begin a new document to finish this chapter/express. Hatonn to standby.

8/22/90 HATONN

Hussein and his internationalist backers did not count on the fanatic religious zeal which would impel hundreds of thousands of Iranians to willingly sacrifice their lives to defend their homeland and their revolution.

Armed with superior military weapons provided by the U.S. and France, Iraq fought Iran to a standstill in a brutally conducted war. The difference between the Iran-Iraq conflict and all other modern strife was that it was fought largely beyond the eyes of the world media and, thus, was largely ignored by the public.

GENEROSITY ENFORCED

Although the Persian Gulf war ended largely in a draw, Iraq emerged as a pre-eminent military power in the Middle East--second only to Israel--thanks to the enforced generosity of you, the U.S. taxpayer.

Despite his acclaimed (although false) use of chemical weapons on

Iranians--and was further accused of using the chemicals on his own people, the Kurds, an ethnic minority whose loyalty to the Hussein regime was questionable--the Iraqi dictator remained the apple of the internationalists' eyes. He remained at their beck and call because it suited his interests as well as their own.

A MAJOR COVER UP

Pay attention here for we just wrote a chapter for the current Journal about the USS Liberty and it comes up again herein in similar format in the incident, USS Stark. Let us have the truth about the missile attack on the frigate USS Stark in the Persian Gulf on May 17, 1987, claiming the lives of 37 American sailors.

The U.S. government quickly put forth the claim that the attack was a case of mistaken identity--just like the Israeli attack in 1967 on the USS Liberty, which was also called a "mistake"--but the latest lie with the USS Stark could not be covered as well.

This was put forth as being the work of Iraqi Mirage jet fighters involved in the attack, a revelation that had initially been revealed by mistake in a wire service report, but which was then denied and censored. The official line was to be that there was only one aircraft, piloted by a confused, trigger-happy Iraqi pilot.

The even-greater dimensions of the scheme, and the following coverup, was later revealed. It was **confirmed** that at least one of the jet pilots **WHO FIRED THE DEADLY FRENCH-MADE EXOCET MISSILES AT THE STARK WAS AN ISRAELI**--many of whom were "on loan" to the Iraqi Air Force.

The truth, then, was clear. The attack on the Stark was to be another Pearl Harbor--one of the most successful snow-jobs in history--intended to rally the American public behind a holy war against Iran. The plan was for the Stark to be completely destroyed by the attack (just as with the USS Liberty), and the blame would fall on Iran.

The failure of the missiles to do

their job, or, rather, the brave and quick response by the American crew to save their comrades and their ship, foiled this evil scheme. But the cover-up remained largely successful. Finally, only this year, columnist Jack Anderson tumbled to the "possibility" that there were two jets involved in the attack. This was a full three years after the incident had actually been accurately reported and brought public only to be buried and denied as preposterous--and the public ate it up like cyanide Kool-aid. Well, as you now know from the Journals, the Kool-aid incident was a lie also. Are any of you picking up a rather distressing pattern?

All during this time, strangely enough, Hussein remained a good guy so far as the Western media was concerned. Until, that is, his entering of Kuwait at the request of the "real" Kuwaiti leaders and his takeover control of that state's rich oil fields, which proved to be too great a threat to ISRAELI interests as well as the international bankers and Great Britain. And so it goes.

Well, Mr. Bush's dispatch of thousands of U.S. combat troops to Saudi Arabia armed with fighter-bombers, missiles and tanks, and backed up by a huge naval flotilla and thousands of other weapons, not only represents an unparalleled assertion of U.S. imperial might in the Persian Gulf, but marks the actual preparation for what will prove to be a prolonged and bloody war--well planned and orchestrated.

Bush dares to defend this on the grounds of "ensuring stability" for the sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf when actually the purpose is to bring into control all of the countries of the Persian Gulf. The Iraqi "aggression" had not one iota of importance relative to the real cause. This was staged to perfection and you ones are in **SERIOUS TROUBLE!** You have now what Kissinger/Nixon (by the way, Mr. Kissinger was instrumental in the downfall of Nixon and some day I'll speak of that conspiracy also) set up, an outright military outpost--permanent--in Saudi Arabia.

COLLUSION

What gave the green light to this

new, ominous stage of military maneuvering and intervention was the "new era of cooperation" forged with Gorbachev's Russia over the past year. This U.S.-Russia/Zionist/Bolshevik/Banker Cartel rapprochement far outweighs anything projected to you the people. There is truly very little significance in the unanimity of the "Western allies" in agreeing to economic sanctions against Iraq, or the half-baked efforts of Bush to get Arab rulers to join in what he euphemistically calls a "multi-national" force to "protect" Saudi Arabia. Secretary of State Baker took advantage of being "accidentally" in Russia at the time of the invasion of Kuwait to issue a joint declaration with Russia condemning Iraq, and Russia has since joined in the economic blockade of Iraq. Gorbachev's Russia is in need of Western economic aid which would be jeopardized by any economic downturn resulting from a rise in oil prices.

Will you see and respond to the handwriting on the wall? I wonder. You have allowed the murder and mutilation of farm workers in the insecticide infected fields without so much as cutting down on your grape consumption. You basically ignored Caesar Chavez's food strike to call attention to the seriousness of the situation--oh, you paid half attention to the celebrities who gathered in mealy-mouthed mush at his bedside and then did nothing. We expect Dharma to get even less attention in her efforts by fasting to gain attention to the massive scheme to garner **ALL PROPERTY INTO THE RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION THROUGH THE S&L FIASCO.**

Who will pay attention? Well, if you the public can pass up the truth of these writings--I pity you in the days to come for you are headed for deadly peril in your complacent apathy toward that which is truthfully being foisted off on you in the name of patriotism. You would even allow the IRS to go on rampages of crime against your own citizens when they are acting unlawfully and are not even a part of the Government, but rather a private corporation, just as is the Federal Reserve. If you continue to allow these things, you shall die of the inaction. Worse, you are so intrigued with your "rights" and

"interests" that you fail to notice that all of these "rights" are now set completely to the side and enforced--by Executive Order. The handwriting is clear even into the many facets of activity--just the Bush drive for permanent retrogression on the Supreme Court should be sufficient to convince you of the truth of our Journals. May God have mercy on you blind lambs to the slaughter. May you take your power under God and use the hope He grants unto thee through his Holy Grace--and stop this cancer upon you people and your sacred lands.

Dharma, we are out of space and since we desire this to go to Caesar Chavez prior to your meeting with him tomorrow morning, let us close. Debbie can please deliver it unto him as she attends her work. She shall find her place and truth, Mother, and it shall be wondrous. Salu.

In each action you must look beyond the action at your past, present and perceived future state, and at others whom it affects, and see the relations of all those things. And then you shall be very cautious indeed, if there is wisdom in the equation. For half of the results of a good intention are evil; half the results of an evil intention are good--but almost all intentions of politicians and would be world controllers are evil in totality. So be it. Saalom and may God walk with thee for you have a hard journey and only through his truth shall ye make of it in wholeness. AHO!

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS are \$10 per **JOURNAL**, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 8

8/24/90 HATONN

COUNTDOWN TOWARD NUCLEAR WAR ONE

As you moved through the Falklands "crisis" and into early summer of 1982, it was a time of ever increasing danger for America.

The timetable for nuclear war was still in effect. That timetable called for Nuclear War One to erupt by mid-September, 1982. The American Bolsheviks who controlled the U.S. Pentagon were not slowing down in their war preparations. That was true in spite of the fact that part of their war plan had been crippled.

The covert warfare that spawned the so-called Falklands crisis had all but ruined the Pentagon plans for final victory in the forthcoming war; but the Bolshevik war-planners had a suicidal streak in their thinking, and they were bent on war regardless of the consequences and you were to be sacrificial lambs, at any rate.

Headlines were growing larger about the Falklands War, between Argentina and Britain. Heavy losses were reported on both sides. Argentina had lost her only cruiser, the General Belgrano, plus several minor vessels and a number of aircraft. Britain had so far admitted losing five major ships--two destroyers, two frigates, and a container ship full of war

material. Those reports reflected the scale of the fighting to some extent but they were incomplete and totally distorted. As in every war, the truth always becomes the first casualty.

Please keep in your mind the information and truth already presented to you prior to this chapter in that an entirely new nuclear war strategy against Russia was being developed in Washington. It was being worked out by an elite military-planning group in extreme secrecy under the code name "Project Z". It was a "rush" project calling for Nuclear War One itself to begin by September of 1982.

Project Z was continuing to move fast at the secret war-planning room in downtown Washington. The process of fleshing out the basic war plan was already under way. Then the first complete draft of the total Project Z war plan was ready. The plan was essentially completed with nothing left to do but make minor refinements. The existence of the major new U.S. nuclear war plan was creeping into the news. On May 30, 1982, right at the Memorial Day celebration of remembering your war dead, an article about it appeared for the first time in the *New York Times*. The article was by Richard Halloran and carried the headline: "PENTAGON DRAWS UP FIRST STRATEGY FOR FIGHTING A LONG NUCLEAR WAR".

"Defense Department policymakers in a new five-year defense plan have accepted the premise that nuclear conflict with the Soviet Union could be protracted, and have drawn up their first strategy for fighting such a war."

Of course, it was to mislead the public away from any perception of immediate, like within three months, all out war--begun by the U.S. with a first strike.

The article went on to mention that the plan was laid out in an unpublished document of 125 pages. It was drafted for approval by Secretary of Defense Casper Weinberger.

The U.S. Pentagon was controlled by the Bolsheviks who formerly controlled Russia. Weinberger was the highest visible agent of the Bolsheviks in the U.S. Government at that time. Note I said, "visible".

The nuclear war plans of the Bolsheviks were moving most quickly; but the U.S. Government was a house divided. The Bolsheviks were opposed by their bitter rivals, the Rockefeller cartel. Their top "visible" operative in the federal government at the time was Secretary of State Alexander Haig. The often visible feuding between Haig and Weinberger was only a

pale shadow of that deadly power struggle behind the scenes. Unlike the Bolsheviks, the Rockefeller faction did not want nuclear war. In a word, they couldn't "afford" it. They would lose everything, and so the Rockefeller faction was working feverishly to head off the Bolshevik nuclear war plan.

The new anti-Bolshevik rulers of Russia were also against nuclear war. The anti-Bolshevik, antinuclear-war attitudes of the Rockefeller cartel and the Kremlin led to a limited coalition between them. The most spectacular result from this Rockefeller-Russian coalition was the Falklands War raging between Argentina and Britain.

The Falklands was the "visible" aftermath to covert warfare which took place during April, 1982, of which we have just written. The Rockefeller cartel and the Russians joined forces to destroy certain major military installations and weapons reserves. These were key ingredients in the final phase of the Project Z war plan.

The whole operation began at South Georgia Island on April 3. With the help of Argentina a joint Rockefeller-Russian commando team was able to knock out the giant hidden naval base there. The base, built during the 1960's, was originally controlled through the U.S. Government by the Rockefeller cartel, but the Bolsheviks acquired control of the bases in the late 1970's when they also seized control of the American Pentagon.

The major base was contained within a giant man-made cavern hollowed out inside a mountain near the water. With the camouflaged ship entrances sealed, the base was bombproof; but the joint Rockefeller-Russian commando team succeeded in attacking the base by drilling a shaft through the mountain. Then a compact Rus-

sian neutron bomb was inserted through the shaft and detonated inside the cavernous naval base. The process took several weeks. The Thatcher government, which-like the U.S. Pentagon--is Bolshevik controlled (and this should give you a bad case of hives this very day in view of the mess in the Middle East), dispatched the Royal Navy.

First, it was supposed to dislodge the heavily-armed Rockefeller-Russian military force before it could destroy the naval base, then it was to move on to the Falklands for the publicly-admitted fighting.

The Royal Navy arrived several days too late to save the secret base on South Georgia Island. But by that time the panicking Thatcher government had already committed some two-thirds of the Royal Navy to the South Atlantic. On top of that, at least one British ship had already been sunk by Russia in connection with the secret South Georgia operation. That left the Thatcher government with no choice but to engage Argentina in battle, otherwise it would have been impossible to explain away Britain's huge deployment to the South Atlantic, much less the heavy losses which had been sustained.

On April 30 the British blockade of the Falklands was just beginning. Later that day the entity President Reagan announced that the U.S. was actively siding with Britain (another breakout of hives, please). The announcement was a victory for the Pentagon war faction. Right away warfare around the Falklands started heating up quickly. On May 1 the British launched bombing raids against the airport at Port Stanley, and on May 2 a British submarine torpedoed Argentina's second largest ship, the cruiser General Belgrano. It sank within 24 hours, leaving a death toll of more than 300 Argentine sailors. The sinking

of the Belgrano was expected to demoralize the Argentines, but instead, it enraged them. The Belgrano had been sunk at a time when it was not threatening the British forces. The Argentines decided it was time to start playing their ace-in-the-hole against Britain.

Argentina had been given certain promises in return for making the secret South Georgia operation possible. One of these was the promise of covert military assistance by Russia against Britain. Specifically, it was pledged that the Russians would intervene in parallel with Argentine air and naval operations in ways designed to even the odds. In this way Argentina's military leaders could take full credit for both their own and covert Russian attacks on the British. At the same time, the procedure was designed to keep Russia's role in the fighting quite obscure.

On May 4, the Argentine Air Force decided to put Russia's promises to the test. A pair of Fighter bombers headed out over the Atlantic to attack the Royal Navy. Acting on reconnaissance data provided by Russian Spy Satellites, they headed straight for the fleet. As the two low-flying Argentine jets appeared on the horizon, they were picked up by British fleet radar. At the same time, a Russian Cosmosphere hovering many miles above the fleet took final aim at one of the ships. The ship was one of Britain's newest, most modern, most sophisticated ships designed specifically to shield the fleet against air attack. The ship was a Type-42 guided missile destroyer, H.M.S. Sheffield. Long before the two Argentine jets were close enough to attack, the Cosmosphere fired its charged particle beam-weapon downward at the ship. The white-hot beam of subatomic particles blasted through the aluminum superstructure just

behind the bridge near the top of the ship. In a split second the beam seared through layers of metal downward into the bowels of the ship.

The aluminum of the ship itself was instantly ablaze. The Argentine Fighter pilots witnessed the spectacular explosion and intense white flames from nearly 20 miles away. They promptly turned back toward home, having expended no missiles. Bewildered survivors from the Sheffield later said there had been no warning before the blast.

I am going to tell you right now, a great portion of the current show of power is to cause a stand-off with Russia who does not wish an all-out nuclear war. It is not Iraq who is being forced into a corner and Hussein knows, if attacked, he can most likely count on Russia to come to his assistance. You still cannot handle the Cosmosphere beams but it becomes obvious that your own forces will introduce such heinous ground weaponry, such as chemicals, etc., that the whole world is held hostage--THE WHOLE WORLD! If Russia brings into play the space weapons it causes all-out and total nuclear/particle beam war. You ones are going to have to face the fact that the wondrous U.S., as you once knew it, is now headed by evil beyond your imagination--hand-in-hand as a walking shadow with England. You have pushed your innocent children into the role of the "Anti-God" for all the world to see and witness.

You do not hear from the "people" on your controlled media pictures--you only hear from the puppet or hostage leaders who are telling you exactly that which you are intended to hear. YOU ARE ONLY A BREATH AWAY FROM TOTAL ANNIHILATION AT WORST AND ALL-OUT WAR AT BEST. YOU HAVE NO SHELTER SYS-

TEMS SO "AT BEST" IS QUITE ACADEMIC INDEED.

MEANWHILE IN ARGENTINA IN APRIL, 1982

Argentina's leaders were being coached by Rockefeller cartel operatives in what to say publicly about war developments. They claimed that a French-made missile called the Exocet had been used to sink the Sheffield; but to those who know the characteristics of the Exocet missile, the Sheffield disaster remained a total mystery.

The Exocet is a type of missile known as a sea-skimmer. It is designed to skim along just above the water, striking a ship almost at the water line. Films of the Exocet were shown on your TV and clearly demonstrated that characteristic. But the Sheffield was blasted close to the very top of the superstructure; in fact, that is said to be the reason for the relatively low casualty toll in the destruction of H.M.S. Sheffield. Had the same blast been aimed low and close to the water line, the ship would have heeled over and very quickly been sunk and almost all of the crew would have been lost.

On the evening of May 4, Admiral Martin Wemyss, former director of British naval warfare, was interviewed about the Sheffield disaster on ABC Nightline. Ted Koppel began with the words:

"Admiral Wemyss, how is it that such a modern ship would not have been able to first of all detect, and then destroy, that Argentine aircraft?"

Admiral Wemyss answered,

"I think that's an extremely good question, and I cannot give you a straight answer. In my book, this should not have hap-

pened."

For the next two weeks talks between Argentina and Britain continued with United Nations Secretary General Perez de Cuellar attempting to mediate.

WHAT WERE THE BRITISH DOING?

Meanwhile, the Thatcher government continued to add to the British armada in the South Atlantic. Even the luxury liner, Queen Elizabeth II, was commandeered and turned into a troop ship. It sailed with some 3200 troops aboard on May 12.

The strategy of the Bolshevik-dominated Thatcher government was very simple. They knew very well they were sending the Royal Navy into a trap, but they believed that by multiplying naval strength in the South Atlantic virtually beyond reason, they would win. They were making the British commitment so huge compared to that of Argentina that a total Argentine rout of the British would look unreasonable. It would enable the question of covert Russian aid to Argentina to be raised openly and credibly, and that could help set off the very nuclear war which they knew Russia was trying to avoid.

And what do you have going right now in Saudi-Arabia? I thought I might be reaching into your reasoning mind just a wee bit. You are setting up the absolute same scenario in the Saudi desert while you cook your children in suits designed to save a few from that which you, yourself, plan to kill them with--chemical warfare. I am sorry, children of the lie--this is simply the way it IS.

Following that brute-force strategy, the Thatcher government continued to put every available ship into the South Atlantic fray. As of the end of May, over 100

British ships were either in the war zone or heading toward it. That was almost the entire Royal Navy! The attitude was: For every ship the Russians and Argentines would sink, the Thatcher government would just send two more--anything to make sure Britain retook the Falklands because if that was not accomplished, the Thatcher government would fall and that would be a major setback to Bolshevik power in Britain. Where do you think that leaves you right now? Thatcher is stronger than ever and spends a lot of time in the good old U.S.A. in top secret meetings!

On May 19 the last ditch talks at the United Nations finally collapsed. Britain was ready at last to invade. After talks ended that evening, it was announced that the British War Cabinet would meet the following morning. Supposedly, the meeting would decide whether or not to give the go-ahead for invasion--but it was all a ruse to help create an element of surprise against Argentina and against Russia.

The first stage of an elaborate invasion strategy was already going into action. On the evening of May 19, the British invasion fleet was divided up into two groups--one group was 150 miles due east of Port Stanley; the other, 100 miles to the northeast. Shortly before midnight, Washington time, both invasion forces started heading toward shore. Russian CosmoSpheres and submarines went into action working together. Both British assault groups came under fire. At least two ships critical to the assault were hit and heavily damaged. By 2:00 A.M. Washington time both assault forces aborted their moves toward the Port Stanley area. In response, Russian forces disengaged. The Russians believed they had thwarted the British invasion; but they were wrong.

The two large invasion groups threatening Port Stanley the night of May 19 were actually carrying out a diversionary action. British strategists knew that the Russians had the muscle available to stop any invasion. The only chance of success lay in convincing the Russians that they had stopped the invasion, and then somehow sneaking troops ashore. So the two large invasion forces of May 19 actually were staging decoy actions! Most of the British invasion troops were no longer aboard the troop carrier, Canberra, or the assault ships. Instead, they had been transferred to other ships which normally were not used for amphibious purposes.

On the morning of May 20 the elaborate British deception continued. Up until the previous day, British statements had been referring to an imminent all-out invasion, but on the morning of May 20 the statements changed abruptly. British Defense Ministry spokesmen suddenly started saying that the British would confine themselves to small hit-and-run raids for a while. The Bolshevik military planners in London wanted to further convince Russia that the invasion had been stopped the previous night. It worked.

Small groups of British ships began moving around the Falklands as if to plant small raiding parties here and there. In the early morning darkness of May 21 one of those small groups of ships moved into the north end of the Falkland Sound between the islands. Contrary to press reports, the troop ship, Canberra, was not among them, nor was an assault ship. Those ships would have tipped off the Russians, monitoring everything from CosmoSpheres far above, that a major landing was afoot. Instead, the key ship that moved into San Carlos Bay was the hospital ship, Uganda. Under cover of darkness the Uganda

moved close to shore. British assault troops, crammed like sardines into the Uganda, clambered down the sides of the ship on rope ladders into motor launches. The launches ferried the troops a short distance ashore, one group after another. As soon as they were ashore, the troops had orders to spread out fast. In that way, they rendered themselves unsuitable targets for any attack by the Russian CosmoSpheres patrolling miles above. Particle beam-weapons are devastating against concentrated targets but very inefficient against personnel scattered over a wide area.

By dawn other ships had also disembarked troops in the same manner. NOW PAY ATTENTION--THE SAME PRINCIPLE HOLDS TRUE IN THE SAUDI DESERT--IT IS HARD TO HIT ALL THOSE SCATTERED GROUND TROOPS AND THE PROBABILITY OF THE ISRAELIS GETTING OFF SOME ROUNDS OF NUCLEAR BOMBS IS TOTALLY WITHIN CAPABILITY--AND THEN THE SHOW IS ON.

By the time daylight revealed what was really going on, it was too late. The British invasion of the Falklands was underway. Once the British got ashore with a sizable number of troops, Britain's chances of regaining control of the islands started increasing quickly. Covert Russian help for the Argentines was much more feasible at sea and in the air than on land under those circumstances.

You were given reports about a number of devastating air attacks by the Argentines. Up to then the British had admitted losing at least five ships plus several helicopters and Harrier Jump-jets, but slowly the British ground forces reinforced and started advancing across East Falkland Island toward Port Stanley. As of May 31, British ground forces were closing

in on the main Argentine garrison at Port Stanley. The operation was being portrayed in the press and news in the U.S. as a relatively easy task but I believe you now see that that was a great deviation from the truth of it.

British casualties in land battles were far greater than ever admitted and at sea the Royal Navy took extremely heavy losses that were not even hinted at, so far as the controlled press was concerned. Many ships were badly damaged, and all--I repeat--ALL of the original contingent of the Sea Harrier Jump-jets were put out of action. Both British aircraft carriers, the Hermes and the Invincible, had been rendered incapable of launching jets. The Harriers which still were operating around the Falklands were a different type from the sharp-nosed, blue-painted Sea Harriers. They were painted in green and brown camouflage. My friends, they were U.S. Marine Corps Harriers, and they were operating from an American ship!! I'm sorry, little dreamers.

OFFICIAL STORIES VS. TRUTH

Yes, I realize that which we outlay here is in variance with official stories--but that is exactly what these Journals are about--TRUTH! And yes, Zita, precious--you are the first to pronounce the fact that Henry Kissinger was the supplier of/or "Deep Throat" of Watergate fame, as he was setting up Nixon for the Big Fall!. The cycles of life and intrigue are most interesting indeed, are they not? We will cover a bit of "Watergate" in retrospect, very soon.

The things being revealed herein are at variance but this is the war you never see. Photos of British amphibious exercises taken at Ascension Island were passed off as pictures of the Falklands invasion. British Broadcasting Corporation

broadcasting facilities on Ascension Island were taken over weeks prior by British military. You then began to hear daily reports from Ascension Island that were claimed to be originating with the task force. Even more than usual, the truth had been the first casualty in the Falklands War.

BOLSHEVIK/THATCHER USE OF FALKLANDS

The Bolshevik military planners and the Thatcher government in Britain were trying every way to find some way to use the Falklands War for their own purposes. They were not slowing down in their fast timetable for Nuclear War One.

Within a few short weeks there would be a highly visible clue to the status of the Bolshevik nuclear war schedule. And now, I refer to the upcoming FOURTH space shuttle flight. All of the space shuttle flights up to that point had been totally military in nature. The space shuttle was the Pentagon's only hope to regain a military toe-hold in space for the coming war in planning. Now a new thing came into public attention and that was that the fourth shuttle flight would be for military purposes.

Shuttle flight number four was scheduled for June 27.

PAST REMINDERS AND A BIT OF SUMMARY

The third shuttle flight had been the first successful mission. A hardened laser-armed Superspy Satellite was orbited in March to obtain fresh reconnaissance data on Russia. It was the first updating of Russian target data since Russia destroyed America's Spy Satellites some four years prior. Target data from the new satellite was integrated into the Project Z nuclear war plan.

Shuttle four was being prepared for a different mission. Under the Project Z war plan, the coming nuclear war would begin with a surprise nuclear attack by American Stealth planes into Russia. They would attempt to knock out all of Russia's space bases--four Cosmodromes for rockets plus Cosmosphere installations in Siberia. If all would go as planned, all of those installations would be blown up with H-bombs simultaneously. As soon as that would happen, the rest of America's nuclear arsenal would be launched at Russia.

There still remained one weak point in the Bolshevik's first-strike plan against Russia. The American Bolsheviks would have to assume that the first phase of the attack plan had succeeded as of a given time. The reason was that the U.S. had no means of verifying if the initial Stealth attack had succeeded. When Russia destroyed America's Spy Satellites four years prior she also destroyed your high-flying Early Warning Satellites. That left the Bolshevik war planners without any way to tell if their bombs had exploded in Russia. Space Shuttle number four was intended to solve that problem.

The supersecret Department of Defense pay load would be a cryogenic infrared Sensor System. It was designed to look down at Russia from geostationary orbit. It would detect the explosions of American H-bombs in Russia when they would happen. The moment that it flashed a signal confirming the explosions to the Pentagon, the rest of the American nuclear first-strike against Russia would be set in motion.

In order to do its job, the Air Force infrared Sensor System would have to be placed in geostationary orbit. That orbit is over 22,000 miles high over the equator. The shuttle itself could not go

that high; it could only go to low Earth orbit, perhaps 150 miles up. To take the Air Force Sensor System the rest of the way, it had to be mounted on a rocket. The shuttle would carry the whole assembly--Sensor System, rocket, and all, into low orbit. From there the rocket would take the Sensor System out to the desired location far above the equator.

Dharma, enough for this entry. When we continue, we will take up the economic attack on the U.S. Constitution. We must move smartly along now, chelas, for this becomes critical, relative information to get into public awareness for you are standing at the precipice of disaster and if you all continue to play the game of "disbelieve", you are destined to great holocaust. You, Dharma, shall pay no further attention to those who denounce our work--there is no longer time to even respond to such distraction; let those ones find their own confirmation for the masses of humanity stand poised for catastrophe and the few must not prevent the masses from having the truth of that which IS upon you. So be it and Saalome' God shall walk closely by thine side as we march into the valley of the shadows for God ordains that the truth shall go forth and through that truth shall man come again into freedom. Salu.

8/23/90 KORTON

ONENESS, THE LIGHT
WITHIN

I Am Korton. I come in the Light of the Father/Creator, God. Dear Ones, it is with great relief and joy that we of the Host send blessings of Love to our sister who has come forth into the Light in Love and strength. She shall continue to receive greater and greater insight into that which she has experienced and the gaining of great wisdom shall be the gift in return for the courage to act rather than

stand in the victim mode. To do it in Love rather than anger and vengeance allows God to act. That which you do in the mode of darkness, in anger, hate, fear, vengeance, etc., blocks God's participation for He is none of those things. God cannot, and will not, act with you in those avenues for they are expressions of darkness. God acts in Light, Love, concern, and caring and it must be understood that He does not come from weakness, but He must have an avenue of Light to work through in order that His Power can be loosed into the situation. And you must come wholly in the Light, for you cannot serve two masters.

In coming to the final crossroads, man must not only awaken to the Truth of the lies, he must come into alignment and take back his power, but by the use of avenues through which the power of God can flow. He must in calm, quiet deliberation withdraw his support by knowing the Truth, stopping the flow of financial blood and by insisting that the Constitution is the Law of this land. He, will thereby, begin the return unto God's Laws and, once there, shall discover the Kingdom, and Satan shall be bound out just as he has been from the Pleiades, BY MAN'S OWN DOING. There shall be the accounting and many will then migrate unto wondrous adventures among the stars. Many in their choice shall accompany him, but will do so in the knowingness of what their choice shall mean.

The Master Germain does devote his whole focus unto this end and that is a most powerful avenue of strength. He is most active and many receive of his wisdom without the conscious understanding that he is the source of their inspirations and insights. He does love mankind greatly and has been a powerful force in the plan for the salvation of mankind.

The darkness is indeed upon you, in a far greater measure than you are able to grasp, even those of you who read the Journals are unable to retain the fullness of the material and translate it into your practical lives. That is where you shall gain your greatest change of perception as to the Truth. It is when it moves from the realm of watching it taking place out there to where it involves you within your own house and under your own roof. Were it only financial, or in other physical manifested ways, it would not be so insidious.

It is that Satan and his dark forces work in man's life at the very core of his expression toward himself and his loved ones, friends and associates, and man does not comprehend. Instead man heaps it upon a God that punishes, in their ignorance. The facts of multiple Soul experience, of the power of resentment and hateful thought, and all other expressions of darkness separate him from his brothers and his God. The avenue of expression of God cannot come through those attitudes and actions whether in thought or word or deed. Again let it be stressed, it is by your actions you are measured. Saying you do something, but indeed when the chips are down and the situation difficult, you lash out from the victim stance of "they are doing it to me", you are indeed giving away your power.

In truth, you are but experiencing based on that which has been your previous perceptions and are continuing to live within that which has preceded this experience. Indeed, you are not even within this experience. You are still back in your own self-made bubble, separate from the true experience, feeling isolated, lonely and victimized by those outside your private bubble. The experience is going on and you are not within the happening of it.

The whole focus of this message so far is within the emphasis upon the understanding that God can act only within the expression of Godness. When you are acting in any way that is other than the nature and expression of God, there is no power of Light to support you. You are running on dark, dark gasoline power. When you have done all that you can do, the credit card expires and you are left in the used car lot shrouded in darkness and despair. The flush of dark energy is gone and destruction is all that is left. YOU, and only you, have followed the wrong shepherd through lack of discernment and must begin the lesson again, or come into the realization and acceptance. The test shall come again, but if you are in the wisdom, you shall pass with flying colors.

Man must learn the lessons through experience that he may know who he is and that the Laws of God and Creation are supreme. Within them lie the blessings of His Love which are inconceivable to the conscious mind. **BUT EACH MUST FACE THE DARKNESS AND CHOOSE GOD WITHIN HIS OWN COURAGE.** The laws are simple. They are 10 in number. They are easy to follow when placed in "I shalls" and when any situation does not fit into those I shalls, by measuring them against the "Thou shalt nots", the decision to be made is plain.

The great test is within man's own consciousness when he is faced with stretching or justifying moving beyond them. It is that moment of decision that places the purpose, intent and focus. You choose Light or dark in that instant. Many opportunities shall be given you by your Soul/God Spirit to know that you are outside the Law, and each time you make your choice. Forgiveness is instant in the changing of the action, but always the intent is the measuring

stick. That measuring stick is a most sensitive instrument and the presence of darkness within it is most apparent to discernment. When in the higher realms, and to those who read energy fields, the presence is visibly apparent. There are few who are of integrity and honesty and with practiced discernment who do not at least have a sense when there is darkened intent involved. It is why you instantly distrust someone and are on your guard as to getting involved with them.

But remember, when Satan has his intent focused on one of you, he can be most seductive. Even the physical eye can see beauty that others see not and wonder where your discernment is. He has not qualms about using any means to use you for his purposes, and he does not want the Word in the form of the Journals to reach the sheeple! You must be most awake and aware that you, in innocence, do not allow yourselves to be used. Look carefully at yourself in moments of isolation and the feeling of being used, for indeed you may well be, but not by those you accuse. You may be the instrument of darkness and you cannot fault the discerning ones who love you enough to call your attention to what is going on. You may open your consciousness to receive of the input in genuine concern that you have been deceived or retreat further into the darkness of your own self pity and isolation of victimhood. Indeed, Satan relishes his victims in the moment and casts them aside for the next willing one. God never abandons you, and walks always within you that you need never be alone or abandoned.

Light draws greater Light unto itself, thusly you shall find your brethren. They will assist you in coming into Truth within yourself, and it may bring pain unto you for the giving up the dark beliefs and the allowance of the Light of the

truth of what you have allowed is not easy for the ego to accept. It is in the willingness of the person to genuinely desire oneness expressing in the nature and expression of God (humility) in crises moments that require a 180 degree change of mind, that bring the wisdom and growth the Soul has long awaited. It is the triumph of Light over dark, God over Satan enacted in experience.

It is that split second change of the mind that is the crucial pivotal point. When one has held beliefs of darkness to them and experienced them over and over as truth, it is most difficult to make that turn around and always Satan is there to remind you of all the past experiences that reinforce that which he is desirous of you to continue. In most cases, through your dark intent to prove again that the belief is Truth, Satan is using you to block the expression of Light into not only your life, but that of others involved. In fact, this is the purpose, in particular, for members of this group. Emotional crisis causes a blocking of connection to the Light and the inertia and pain can impair and distort what would otherwise be a great inroad to power by God through that person, or that group. Those of you within this focus need examine this repetition (plagiarizing) most carefully in Light of your own behavior patterns. You do create your own reality by your decision as to how to experience and interpret each situation. When you must justify your position, best you look carefully at what lies beneath your need to do so. This is not easy, for the ego gets most uncomfortable when its well-established habits come under scrutiny of Truth. The Truth must be within you, within your considerations of self's purposes, and the measuring stick of INTENT determines what the result of the focus shall be. It requires great desire for Truth and even greater honesty to dig about inside and come up with Truth and

not more justifications for the continuance of something that causes your pain in its continuation. There is courage required to change of the whole of the situation. If you have had repeated pain within a flow of similar situations within your pattern of experience, more than once, best you look with honesty into it, for you are receiving of this repetition that you may resolve this within your Soul experience pattern. You can only do this by the changing of your mind and the open acceptance that you have been living in illusion and the truth is not at all what you have perceived it to be. The moment of decision before you accept it again in the old pattern of behavior will arise more than once, but each time you must be awake and alert that you do not re-establish the pattern again. When the "sub-conscious" programming is clear, it will not return again. Discernment! Discernment! Forever that is the name of the game. Not discernment of others, dear ones, but discernment of self.

Others are not your responsibility unless it involves you directly. Then it is you who must change of your patterned behavior so that the other must change their pattern of behavior in response. Thus it is, that opportunity for change is brought forth. Whether it be into Light of understanding and wisdom or to remain in darkness of refusal to change is personal choice. By the fruits it shall be known. That is IT in a nutshell.

I move now to clear the frequencies that you may use of your day in its most constructive mode. I ask that you consider this important message in the inner spaces of your "self".
Korton out!

A NEW PHOENIX JOURNAL

BLOOD AND ASHES

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

You are sitting upon the bomb ready to be burst and you hide within the lies. This book is truth and we are now writing in sequence so that you might see the correlation between the lies of one decade heaped upon the next--but the play is the same. Satan intends to win or pull as many with him as is possible--there will be many, dear friends.

We come forth as the Hosts of Heaven, sent to bring you truth and show you the way for God would never leave his children in darkness. Who will see the light and who will hear the symphony of the universe? We come with instructions for your journey--who will receive? God holds his hands unto you that you might not fall. Whose life-ring do you await? God stands at thine door--is Satan already within?

You have followed the lie and turned from God unto the halls and dins of the dark master who now sets the ultimate trap. Who will walk with us into the light?

Know this, in thine truth--BEFORE THE PHOENIX CAN RISE. FIRST MUST COME THE ASHES. GOD ONLY PROMISED THAT THE WORD OF TRUTH WOULD GO FORTH IN THE ENDING TIMES--HE DID NOT SAY YE HAD TO PARTAKE OF IT. HOWEVER, IT WOULD SEEM OF GREAT WISDOM TO DO SO.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first

title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

In our atomic age no invention of the science of psychology - not even the psychiatrist's couch - has surpassed the old fashioned prayer for restoring mental balance. Prayer changes things and the first thing it changes is the one praying.

You can preach a better sermon with your life than with your lips.

If you fail to prepare, you are pre-paring to fail.

It is important that you have road maps and blueprints to your life. It is a proven fact that people never exceed their goals. A person with a hazy goal never exceeds a hazy goal.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR. HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

BE SURE AND LISTEN TO THE BOB HIERONAMUS RADIO PROGRAM SEP. 9, 5-6 PM CALIF. TIME. OUR PUBLISHER GEORGE GREEN WILL BE INTERVIEWED. CHECK YOUR LOCAL AM STATIONS.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published weekly by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 9

8/25/90 HATONN

REGARDING EXPRESSES

Hatonn present in service unto Holy God, in the bearing forth of truth. He walks ever with us, the Hosts, and you the "bearers" upon the planet. May the hope and instructions be gleaned from the writings and may you "act" with intent to regain that power which is your birthright that you may take back that which has been stolen from you by Satan's armies. Hallowed be His Name!

We are giving forth more than would be counted as regular Express material and we realize that it is shortening your perceived "time" segments. This material is so critical relative to what is happening upon your placement that you must be given more timely input than to await publishing of a Journal. These represent instructions of enlightenment, visualization of that which "truly IS" and also must move on now, into higher teachings that you can keep of your balance and inner guidance of God self. It simply requires a doubling up of presentation.

I believe the expense involved is laid forth in segments of 13 Expresses; however, I would ask that the "weekly" portion of the heading be deleted--we must not keep man from this information to simply suit income needs. I know not

how to ask your public opinion--so, I shall go with God's instructions to "GIVE UNTO THE PEOPLE THE TRUTH!" SO BE IT.

Therefore, in addition to this Express which will consist of yesterday's writing on the South Atlantic/Falklands cover-up, we shall give you a truthful Watergate unfolding in this latter half of this Express. Both should be entered into the Journal under immediate penning. In addition, the writings of Korton and Sananda of the past days must be gotten unto the people for through them can immediate spiritual guidance "life-rings" be utilized. Your ship is sinking most quickly and it is thine soul experience which brings you back unto God and now that help must go forth more quickly. That Journal shall probably be named FLIGHT FEATHERS FOR THE PHOENIX.

Let us turn now to a review of Watergate so that you can begin to see the inter-play and participants for Pandora's box was opened with the revelation of the participation of Henry Kissinger in the prior writing. You see, even those who feel themselves to be among the elite and "safely inside" are not often actually thusly included. This is "how" you will prevail--all men are vulnerable to death in the human format--and believe me--only a few shall be carried into safety by the elite car-

tel. The remaining conspirators shall continue to be at inner battling until the final close of the scenario. At some point, those on the fringes of the corruption will see the truth of it and join with you if you but demand the truth go forth and the shield of lies be wiped away for the "lie" cannot bear the light of truth and these evil traitors shall be seen for that which they are.

TIME FLIES

It has been sixteen years, which is nearly two decades, since the resignation of Richard Nixon as President (Aug. 9). It needs to be peeked at again in refresher for it represents the type of lies and cover-ups which have brought you to your knees as a nation--one incident of power and coercion piled upon the evil of another.

The Watergate scandal was simply a scheme by the Rockefeller's to topple Richard Nixon and install Nelson Rockefeller in the White House. Why didn't that happen? Let us take a look inside as we unfold a few still-hidden truths.

More and more evidence emerges all the time as other scenarios unfold in your nation and within the world cartel and Zionist movement.

Despite his longtime association with the Rockefeller interests, an association born out of necessity

rather than desire, on both the part of Nixon and the Rockefellers, Nixon never considered himself--nor did the Establishment consider him to be--a tried and true member of the power elite.

On the contrary, Nixon perceived himself, as the Establishment perceived him to be, an "outsider on the inside", a political creature through and through, who had, as a consequence of national and international political events, made it to the White House despite general Establishment disdain for the man and his policies.

Now, don't over-react to these words for Nixon was certainly no "populist", by any stretch, but following his landslide re-election victory over ultraliberal Sen. George McGovern in 1972, Nixon made moves to consolidate power and "clean house" within his administration. You see, it was the defeat of McGovern which gave Nixon the inroad--that type of political error was not to ever be allowed subsequently.

SECRETS

Nixon intended to overhaul the entire federal bureaucracy and bring it under the direct control of his own handpicked loyalists in the White House inner circle--trusted longtime croo, oops, colleagues who were not part of the Rockefeller sponsored elite. That reorganization attempt in the winter of 1972, which was not made public, eventually spurred into action against Nixon the great power blocs in Washington.

All of them saw danger as the hated Nixon moved more and more to control the executive branch from the White House, as he was Constitutionally mandated to do.

What they feared was real indeed. Nixon genuinely meant to take the reins of government in hand, and

if members of the Congress had been privy to a presidential conversation on September 15, 1972, they would have been even more worried. He said: "We're going to have a house-cleaning. It's time for a new team. Period! I'm going to tell the American people we didn't do it when we came in before, but now we have a mandate. And one of the mandates is to do the cleaning up that we didn't do in 1968."

In this move, not only would Nixon tightly control all reigns of the government through eight top officers in the White House; he would plant his own "agents" in key positions in every agency of the government.

THIS THREATENED THE GLOBALIST PROFITS

Extremely threatening to the Rockefellers was the fact that Nixon and his valued friend, Treasury Secretary John B. Connally, the former governor of Texas and a Democrat turned Republican, were instituting international economic policy measures that threatened the globalist policies of the past that had guaranteed immense profits to the Rockefeller empire and its allied financial interests. We shall put all of this into more perspective as we move backward in the unraveling of events leading up to the planned Nuclear War One, but we shall just touch on the importance herein so that you get a picture of the conspirators and inner-war-ring.

For example, Nixon and Connally openly repudiated the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade and slapped import fees on foreign-made goods, including even those produced by the Rockefeller family's Japanese subsidiaries.

Additionally, Nixon and Connally suspended the convertibility of the dollar into gold and other re-

serves. I just made a most wondrously important statement, chelas. Perhaps you should go back and reread the first sentence. This repudiation of the Articles of Agreement of the International Monetary Fund effected a devaluation of the dollar relative to other countries. The result was that U.S.-made goods became less costly to foreigners and reduced the competitiveness of foreign-made goods on the American market.

In short, Nixon was pursuing economic nationalism. These policies were beneficial to American consumers and workers and to more nationally oriented American industry but deleterious to the "transnational capitalists" operating in the Rockefeller sphere of influence.

This is why the Nixon administration so threatened the Establishment. Little wonder, then, that the Trilateral Commission--and the groundwork for the "Watergating" of Nixon--was already being set in motion at the time.

Nixon, as far as the Rockefellers were concerned, was out of control. What was worse, Nixon was grooming tough-talking John B. Connally as his successor in 1976.

ROCKEFELLER'S CHIEF RIVAL

Connally, a product of freewheeling Texas oil politics, had never been a favorite within the so-called Eastern Establishment ruled by the Rockefeller family, and he was viewed as Nelson Rockefeller's chief rival for the 1976 Republican presidential nomination.

Nixon had, in fact, planned to drop incumbent Vice President Spiro Agnew from the Republican ticket in 1972 and take on Connally as his running mate, but agi-

tation by the Rockefellers and their allies in the media and the liberal wing of the Republican Party forced Nixon to abandon his plans. But Nixon still considered Connally his heir apparent, Agnew not withstanding.

As it so happened, however, the Establishment forced both Connally and Agnew out of the way as part of the grand design to put Nixon's plans to rest.

Agnew resigned the vice presidency after a longtime Rockefeller crony in the U.S. attorney's office in Maryland, one George Beall, brought bribery charges against Agnew that were non-existent but none-the-less were supported in your injustice system.

Additionally, the attorney general who promoted Beall's campaign against Agnew was Elliot Richardson, another longtime Rockefeller satellite who resigned from the Nixon administration and ultimately became a member of the Trilateral Commission. In fact, Richardson was one of numerous Trilateralists named to the Carter administration in 1977, serving as ambassador to the Law of the Sea Treaty negotiations.

Connally, like Agnew, was also indicted for bribery. Connally barely won acquittal, but his White House ambitions were shattered, even though the evidence against him had been brought by an unsavory felon who was angling for a reduced sentence in an unrelated criminal case.

If you still are holding to the lie that your justice system is somehow going to help you if in trouble--forget it! Most especially if there are ones from the elite trying to "get you". Well, these ones here are going to cause them to wish they had not tampered with God's property. Of course Dharma and Oberli are exhausted with the trauma and expenses in-

volved but some dirty laundry is going to be produced before we are finished with this particular case. Then others will be more willing to step forth in truth. Remember, dear ones, you only can receive back in proportion to that which you give forth--hold to this knowledge as things in life unfold which seem insurmountable. Further, do not pre-judge HOW a thing should come to bear fruit for it will rarely ever be as you expect it to be.

In both instances above, the Establishment media gave full play to the charges against Agnew and Connally and helped further the perception that Nixon and his associates were engaged in widespread criminal conduct.

Nonetheless, Nixon still retained the presidency. And Nixon was, as an individual, in a position of immense power, having access to the public unrivaled perhaps by any other human being, a major roadblock in the path of the Rockefeller family's longtime goal of installing brother Nelson in the White House.

In this context, something very interesting came out during the divorce proceedings of Rockefeller brother Winthrop and his then-wife, Bobo Sears Rockefeller.

According to Bobo, on the occasions that the Rockefeller brothers got together, one of the frequent topics of discussion was this: how to put Nelson Rockefeller in the White House without benefit of a presidential election.

Clearly, as a result of Watergate, the Rockefeller brothers almost achieved that goal.

When Vice President Spiro Agnew was driven out of office, Nixon did an end run on the Rockefellers and the Establishment media by resisting widespread pressure to name Nel-

son Rockefeller as vice president. Instead, Nixon named Gerald Ford, House minority leader.

Ford was a loyal member of the Establishment, and himself a participant in the Rockefeller-controlled Bilderberg conferences. (Note that he is always included in all top-secret meetings to this current day.)

You see, this was a power play on the part of Nixon which actually represented Nixon's insurance: had Nelson Rockefeller assumed the vice presidency, Nixon would have suffered some untimely fate such as murder by intent.

By appointing Ford as vice president, Nixon gave himself a longer lease on the White House keys and the opportunity to continue to fight the efforts to dethrone him from the presidency.

However, when Nixon fell, as you now know, Ford's own life was in danger after Ford appointed Nelson Rockefeller as vice president--in line to succeed him--and we shall cover that in a minute, but let us continue with this thought stream presently.

It was none other than two longtime Rockefeller intimates, SECRETARY OF STATE HENRY KISSINGER AND CIA DIRECTOR RICHARD HELMS, AND DAVID ROCKEFELLER HIMSELF, WHO URGED NIXON TO ESTABLISH THE "WHITE HOUSE PLUMBERS". NOW IS IT ANY WONDER THAT TOP CREDIBILITY COULD BE GIVEN TO "DEEP THROAT" INFORMATION? IT WAS COMING FROM THE "HORSES MOUTH"!

It was the Plumbers, a private White House intelligence group, who were caught breaking into Democratic Party headquarters at the Watergate Hotel in Washing-

ton, setting the enormous scandal in motion--and such a stupidly absurd incident it was--and yet the entire nation came to a halt as if this was the first corruption of politics since the nation was birthed. Oh my gracious be, how foolish you sleepers are!

BLACKMAIL

Nixon was blackmailing the CIA; the president knew about the CIA's involvement in the assassination of John F. Kennedy and was using this knowledge against the CIA for political leverage. The Plumbers were thoroughly "set-up" and it was evident they were supposed to get caught and insurance was set in place to assure the capture.

It was certainly no coincidence that it was an "ex-CIA man", E. Howard Hunt--himself often linked to the JFK murder--who led the Plumbers at the ill-fated break-in. Hunt's strange activities proved that he was never loyal to Nixon.

It was Nixon's liaison with the Secret Service, one Alexander Butterfield, a CIA spy in the White House, who first leaked the existence of the "secret" White House taping system to congressional investigators, setting the stage for Nixon's ultimate downfall.

Then-Secret Service chief, Robert H. Taylor, fired by top-ranking Nixon intimate, Chief of Staff Haldeman, as a result of controversy over the president's security, was later made head of the private security forces for the Rockefeller family enterprises.

NOW LET US LOOK INTO THE UNCOVERING OF DEEP THROAT

Who was "Deep Throat"? Who was this famous unnamed source who provided the *Washington Post* with all the inside information that

helped the Trilateral-linked newspaper bring down Nixon?

The actual personage involved in contact in sub-parking lots was one called Bobby Ray Inman who retired as deputy director of the CIA in 1972. Inman, it so happens, is also a member of the Trilateral Commission. But he was given direct information to pass along by none other than Henry Kissinger, Chief of Staff Alexander Haig and legal adviser Leonard Garment. Funny thing--none of these nerds went to jail??!!

Charles Colson, a top Nixon adviser, made startling allegations about Nixon's fears of CIA involvement in the Watergate scandal.

The president was virtually captive of high-ranking conspirators in intelligence circles, against whom he dared not act for fear of international and domestic political repercussions.

His underlying suspicion was that the CIA planned the break-ins at Watergate. The motive: to discredit the president's inner circle of advisers and ultimately, himself. He was totally correct on all counts.

Most of Nixon's key lieutenants, with the notable exceptions, as just stated, of Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, Chief of Staff Alexander Haig and legal adviser Leonard Garment, ultimately went to jail.

Kissinger, Haig and Garment were all, of course, members of the Rockefeller-controlled Council on Foreign Relations, Garment being one of the President's few advisers who repeatedly, and early on, urged Nixon to simply give up the presidency.

Now, funny thing about disloyalty in the top echelons of deceit and

conspiracy, it was Henry Kissinger who was instrumental in the murder of Rockefeller--all of them. But then, he too, was set up, as we have outlaid in the Journals, and they took him out also and replaced him with a "double" so powerful in the "cause of Global Control" that no one matches his power as leader of the Shadow Government under which you all are now functioning.

Haig, himself, who finally talked the embattled Nixon into surrendering the White House, was almost immediately promoted over 240 higher ranking military figures to four-star general status and then to the post of NATO commander. The general was also named to the Trilateral Commission, which he later pronounced as being too "leftist" for his tastes. Well, he just continued to grow in those next years to total entanglement in the Argentina-Falklands, etc., mess in 1982 which we won't fail to repeat to you ones in the Journal.

Upon assuming the presidency, Ford promptly pardoned Nixon, sparing him the agony of a criminal trial in which he more than likely would have been convicted--however, a lot of conspiracy evidence would have come forth which the elite cartel dared not allow. The pardon saved the Establishment from giving Nixon the opportunity, through a trial--a very public forum--to blow the whistle on the Rockefellers and the intrigue which resulted in his ouster. No different from the Noriega fiasco which was totally orchestrated to bury Noriega. Noriega in Florida has a good deal set up for him, for he is a well-paid-off "double" and the real Noriega is long gone to places unmentionable. I told you at the time they would never "capture" Noriega--they didn't--for it was all a staged review ready to open on Broadway. Proof? The cover-up of numbers of dead, the real in-

volvement with the Bush personal property and no damage to the Canal. Ponder it all.

In a sense, the pardon of Nixon was the Establishment's way of both thanking Nixon for keeping quiet and, at the same time, warning Nixon to "shut up". Nixon was smart enough to play the game. He has yet to tell all he knows about Watergate, and won't. He gets to be Big Cheese in China and other negotiations as well being always on the inner circles--NOW. Further, the big honchos of the presidencies all gathered at his puny little excuse for a Library, and so on--token gifts if you will, for the silence during this time of evil treason upon your lands.

PLOT TO MURDER FORD

Yes, the intrigue ran much deeper indeed. A high-level assassination plot was hatched to kill then-President Ford and put Vice President Nelson Rockefeller in the White House.

A man who was part of a secret organized crime-linked hit squad which carried out operations for the CIA and other government agencies, was approached by a "Fortune 500 businessman" who tried to hire him to conduct a "hit" against Ford which was being arranged with the help of elements within the Secret Service.

The Establishment businessman, whom we will let you figure out quietly for yourselves--keeping in mind that Kissinger also had Rockefeller "taken-out"--made his contract contacts and pronounced, "Ford's been sanctioned. He's got to go. He won't go by himself; we've asked him. We've bloody told him to move out of the way for Nelson. But he wants to get elected."

Funny thing, Ford was, himself, part of the same cover-up that the

agent herein referred to was involved with. I shall keep the identity of the person quiet for he is now a target. It IS NOT A PRETTY PICTURE OUT THERE IN POLITICS, dear ones. That cover-up was the scheme to cover up the truth about the assassination of President John F. Kennedy.

Ford was, of course, a member of the infamous Warren Commission that concocted the "lone gunman" theory. Well, our silent person herein was also a part of the role and was on the government-sponsored hit squad who was dispatched to Dallas during the time following the Kennedy assassination TO KILL ONE OF THE KEY WITNESSES WHO COULD HAVE BLOWN THE COVER-UP.

This person rejected a role in the Ford assassination conspiracy and did, in fact, effort to alert the president to the plot.

As a result the Secret Service role in the murder conspiracy was neutralized and when two subsequent efforts to kill Ford were carried out, the Secret Service conspirators, to cover their own initial complicity, backed off and refused to participate.

HERE IS ANOTHER NOTE WHICH SHALL HURT YOUR FEELINGS

The two strange women who did try to kill Ford, Lynette Fromme and Sara Jane Moore, were both linked to bizarre groups both of which, on more than one occasion, were operating as CIA operatives and both were directly linked to American intelligence.

Miss Fromme was a member of the bloody Charles Manson cult, and Miss Moore was tied to the terroristic so-called Symbionese Liberation Army which gained fame by kidnapping heiress Patty

Hearst.

Well, it all came out in the wash--Ford did live out his presidency and went on to play golf and become a big dealer in all top-secret conspiracy dealings, including those of the Trilateral Commission, etc. He was defeated by the Rockefeller family's hand-picked Democratic presidential candidate, Trilateral Commission member Jimmy Carter, bless his peanut pickin' heart.

EISENHOWER HATED NIXON--TAKES ONE TO KNOW ONE!

It took over two decades for the Rockefellers and their allies in the Establishment to finally drive Richard Nixon out of public office and attention, but as early as 1956, Dwight D. Eisenhower tried to do the job for them.

For years it had been known that Ike wanted to get rid of Nixon, who was then his vice president, from the Republican ticket in 1956.

Eisenhower had taken Nixon on as his running mate in 1952 out of sheer political expediency. Despite his "apolitical" image, Eisenhower was, in fact, the ultimate politician and totally ruthless and noncompassionate as a person. Ike gave Nixon the vice presidency as part of a supremely crafted political payoff in order to win the 1952 Republican presidential nomination for himself.

Nixon--then the junior U.S. senator from California--was known to be sympathetic to--if not outrightly a supporter of--Eisenhower's chief rival for the GOP nod, Sen. Robert Taft of Ohio, popularly known as "Mr. Republican". What is more to the point, Taft was said to be seriously considering Nixon as his own running mate.

Thus, the battle for control of the majority of delegates to the large and most important California delegation centered largely around winning over Nixon.

But it was Eisenhower who prevailed. He gave Nixon the vice presidency and promised then-California Gov. Earl Warren a seat on the Supreme Court, which promise, of course, was delivered upon--oh woe unto you little sheeple!

ACTIVISM IN THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM

Upon the first vacancy on the Supreme Court following his election victory, Eisenhower named Warren as chief justice. Do you now understand how frail the reeds are upon which you trust the rulings of your Constitution? This ushered in an era of judicial activism and extreme liberalism yet to be equaled by any court. This IS one of the more damaging legacies of the Eisenhower years without even mentioning the Eisenhower "death camps" at the end of World War II.

Thus, with the California delegation in his corner, Eisenhower pushed Taft out of the way and went on to win the presidency. We will get around, hopefully, to spilling the story of the massive bribery and corruption used by Eisenhower and his forces at that 1952 convention.

No sooner did he get into the White House than Eisenhower began plotting to get rid of Nixon.

He started hinting loudly that Nixon would be better off in a Cabinet post by the time of the 1956 election year. The influential office of secretary of defense was initially suggest as a placement for Nixon.

Eisenhower was asking anybody who would listen, "What do we do

with Nixon?" Ike even asked his little grandson, David, this question. Funny the way events turn out--David eventually married Nixon's daughter, Julie, and became one of Nixon's most devoted defenders.

By late February of 1956 Eisenhower had already sounded out his secretary of state, John Foster Dulles, if he, Dulles (a longtime Rockefeller crony), would like to be his running mate.

At that point, though, Ike had decided to demote Nixon further. By then he had come up with the idea of putting Nixon in the far less visible post of Secretary of Commerce.

IKE'S "NIXON PROBLEM" MADE PUBLIC

By March Eisenhower begin talking publicly about his Nixon problem, embarrassing the vice president in the process. So much so that Nixon wrote Ike a letter withdrawing from the 1956 Republican ticket.

However, smart politician that he was, Eisenhower didn't want it to appear that there was trouble within GOP ranks. He offered Nixon a Cabinet post, but said he would "be happy" to have Nixon as his running mate once again.

Nixon, however, was smarter than Ike thought. The vice president decided to take the matter into his own hands and went directly to the President and told him he wanted to be on the Republican ticket. Eisenhower then had his press secretary announce that he was "delighted", of course, with Nixon's decision.

Nonetheless, Eisenhower did nothing to stop efforts by others to drop Nixon from the ticket. This included a dump-Nixon campaign, headed by Harold Stassen. Stassen was a long time Rocke-

feller favorite, often dubbed the GOP's "boy wonder".

I simply want to point out that it took twelve years for the power elite to win--but they finally got rid of Nixon. Now what are you going to do to stop them? You will utilize the Constitutional system and bring back government into the Sovereign States. You will do it through the laws of the Constitution as written. You are working from far behind but there are a lot of you if you will but bend to the task and work together. First, however, you must face the facts as to the truth of your plight. So be it.

Before I close this document I shall reprint some confirmation for you ones regarding the Japanese situation and you will see two things, that we gave you proper information regarding the supporting of your debt by the Japanese and their intent to not do so longer and the need to bring them under control through the oil supply by rupturing their economy.

I shall quote from an unlabeled source who is a very high American person in one of the major Japanese banks in America.

"Japanese banks have pulled in their horns--no more loans. Breakeven on the Nekki Exchange for banks is 27,000, now at 23,000. They invest their profits (50%) in stock mkt. and can use it as collateral and loan out 22-1. They are going to need cash so I guess they won't buy our bonds. They will redeem them..."

Is the handwriting on your pages beginning to give translation? It is a critical time for your world.

Let us close this portion. Thank you for your service and for your

attention. I am Hatonn.

8/13/90 SANANDA

I am here, Thomas. Let us begin, please. I Am Sananda and I come in Radiance. I come with mine brothers from other galaxies to assist in the transition of your world. We Are The Hosts of Heaven.

Your brothers among you are struggling to understand that which occurs within their world. Lost, confused, angry...looking to find a way out, yet not knowing how or where to look. You must take your brother's hand and show him the way. The beloved young ones are packed off to war while America weeps...and, yet, supports the very effort. Does no one among you even consider that you have no cause to enter into the affairs of a foreign, sovereign nation? Does no one among you even consider that many lives will be lost over protecting the interests of the banking cartel? Every property is held in greater value than the human life... 'tis such an upside down world. We of heaven weep for you.

There is beginning to be an excitement in the air of your country. The excitement is the prospect of financial relief created by the war-ringing economy. And yet, when you speak with the mothers of the ones being sent off to war the story is entirely different. When the body bags return the wailing will begin in earnest...and still you shall send more. Have the prophecies not told you that in the end times there would be the fighting within the middle eastern countries? So, too, have not the prophecies told you of the battle over oil? It is about power and money always, power and money.

America has been sucked into the drama in this, the first move by the One World controllers...the United Nation's alliance. It is but the first of many such scenarios.

Soon there will no longer be actions by individual countries, merely United Nation's so-called peace keeping forces entering a nation fully armed to insure control. The year 2000 is closer than you ones think. But mostly you ones seem to want war...because of the money. Whenever there is a good war there is more money available. Never mind the bodies, the dead friends, brothers...that's the price you pay. At least we can put some people back to work, you'll say. Oh, beloved, you have hardened your hearts. Well, soon even your money will be all but worthless...but by then you will have your cards, you will be plugged fully into the 666 computer system. And, you will gladly accept the Mark of the Beast...for you shall see no alternative available to you.

You must take constructive measures while you still may. Prepare on an individual or group basis. Put aside stores. Prepare a shelter, if you are able to do so. Communicate with your elected officials, particularly at the regional level. Know who your friends are...for it is within the closeness of friendship that the days before you will be fulfilling or most painful, indeed. Consider transportation, for fuel will become most expensive indeed. Be mindful of thy water source, for the drought is not past. You may walk in radiance or you may walk in fear. Fear shall be that which enslaves you into believing you are powerless to effect change within your world. You are not powerless...you are all powerful within the Light which I Am. Regain your strength and courage to act. If you continue to buy into the lie then you shall perish under the arm of tyranny. Shake off your fear and slumber and take up thine banner and sword and regain your country, regain your God given FREEDOM! I speak not of armed insurrection; armed with the Sword of Truth you shall ef-

fect change wherein you live and wherein you are governed. So be it.

It has to do with vision. Man has lost his vision for he has had on his blinders for too long. The sight of man has become narrow in focus and pale of color. You ones must widen your vision that you may see the possibilities that lie ever before you if you will but SEE, really see. Think not just how an action may affect you and your life...how will it affect your neighbor's life, your community, your state. Your state is SOVEREIGN...at least that is what your Founding Fathers intended. Perhaps there should be a movement back toward that? Use your God given minds and reason the solutions. Ask me in, for I am ever available to all who ask of me in earnest. Go in peace, if you are able. Take thine brothers hand that he not be lost. Force not, for force is not of God. Be gentle, yet strong. Speak your heart, beloved, and mean what you say...but ever measure the words that pass your lips for it has been said, and it is true, indeed, words are things.

Blessings to each and all this day in your counting. I hold mine ones ever close unto me. Go in peace.

I Am Sananda
The Wayshower

8/23/90 SANANDA

Peace be unto you this day, Thomas. I am here and I come as SANANDA, one with THE FATHER, provider of all that you experience. I come as the LIGHT WHICH I AM, THE LIGHT WHICH YOU TOO ARE IF YOU WILL BUT AWAKEN TO THE REALIZATION OF IT. BLESSINGS TO EACH OF MINE WORKERS THIS DAY FOR THE TIME GROWS SHORT.

The world is turning into an embroiled pot of anger as the people

ready for war. The mind always goes to the profit to be made, the glory to be had. 'Tis sad for me. Yet, too, man must experience that which he has chosen to create and accept, for naught will change lest man take upon himself the responsibility to do so. Man readies himself to use the missiles and tools of destruction, so anxious has he become to use the training that has taught him the art of killing...soon, but too late, they shall realize the folly of such behavior. The young men of no insight valiantly march to the drummer of death to live up to the perceived heroism of those generations that have gone before...the example set by all your movies and media presentations for years and years. And, indeed, many men have fought bravely in defense of this great nation. This time it shall be different. Whenever you act as the aggressor it is different. When the chemicals spray over the bodies of those young ones from America they will experience the horror that the Asians experienced not too long ago in your time counting. All comes back, all.

Your nation at home is becoming a most unsafe place to be. The national guard is being readied. The President is putting into place the mechanisms for complete control. Watch carefully that which you are shown on the television screens. So carefully orchestrated are the pictures they present unto you. You, as a nation, will not even question the need to call out the reserves to 'keep order'...until you look into your own once free streets and see the military lined up...only then will you stop to think about what nation you live in...the Berlin wall will not seem so distant then, no indeed. Will you surrender without a struggle? Will you go when they say, "Come."? Will the battle be won without a shot? Let us hope that the American spirit for freedom and independence is only in a very

deep slumber, but may be awakened at the midnight hour if need be, yet hope must remain for the awakening of that spirit for independence, else there is truly no hope for you as a people. We of the hosts of heaven bring your guidance and your hope and your future. What future will you choose it to be? What will your actions be that will assist or hinder the plans to control your very lives?

You may take solace in the fact that as you witness these events about your place, I am closer unto you. The hour grows short in which I shall come unto your place. I know not the hour, I know not the day. This generation shall meet me...will you be ready? Will you look unto mine countenance with honor in thine hearts? Will you stand with me in the journey ahead to rebuild with integrity? Think on these things, beloved. As the world around you seethes in the destruction, harden not your hearts. Ask me in...ask me in. I am here and I hear all that you say unto me...yes, the good and the bad. Release it. We of the Father's hosts come to assist you through this journey that shall be trying, indeed. Take my hand, it is outstretched afore thee. Peace and blessings unto you ones of mine crew. I stand in humble honor unto you ones. Stand firm in thine commitment unto the Father, it is a job of the greatest magnitude. Forget it not.

Salu
I Am Sananda

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From

Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution; Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 10

8/29/90 HATONN

JUST A WORD

Hatonn present in eternal Radiance and may that wondrous Radiance shine around about you all in this fledgling journey of the Phoenix.

For those of you who would not have "another meeting" in your busy schedules--What if God could not work in another schedule for your convenience? So be it!

JOHN F. KENNEDY'S MURDER

I have received so many requests for comment on the murder of J.F.K. that we shall respond in Express format. The new information flowing forth from the young Don White is indeed correct, but you need more information than a simple yes or no.

On November 22, 1963, the U.S. and the world were shocked and stunned by a horrible news bulletin--President John F. Kennedy, riding in a motorcade, had been shot. In remarkably short order a *single* suspect named Lee Harvey Oswald was promptly caught and jailed. Does anyone realize that Oswald was actually an employee of that Texas Schoolbook Depository?

Then there came one named Jack Ruby (well known to the Dallas police and instantly recognized by them), who was permitted to make his way to Oswald's side while still inside the police station. Millions watched as Ruby proceeded to shoot and kill Oswald. Oswald had been protesting over and over that

he had been "set-up" and obviously it was intended to remain that way.

Interestingly enough, tough and ruggedly healthy Jack Ruby then strangely became ill and soon died while in jail. At the same time Dorothy Kilgallen, the syndicated Columnist and TV personality, announced that she knew the facts and intended to blow the case wide open. (Will you ones never learn to subdue the ego and keep your mouths SHUT?--until you can bring truth in proper format?)

Well, she wrote the column but it was never published, her interview and outlay by Jack Ruby. She quickly died "of a mixed dosage of drugs and alcohol" although she had no history whatsoever of using either one.

Everyone with information bearing on President Kennedy's murder died or vanished left and right in the months that followed--before they could talk. This immediately went beyond any type of coincidence.

WARREN COMMISSION

This Commission was appointed by Lyndon Johnson after becoming President. Further, if you refer to our prior material, I told you that he had informed his mistress prior to the assassination that it was going to take place so he was up to his eyes in the conspiracy.

The Commission was chaired by the then Chief Justice Earl Warren (remember him from the current Journal?), who was actually guided in the examination by the then senior member of the Commission--

Congressman Gerald Ford.

PAY ATTENTION HERE TO THE 25th AMENDMENT

The basic proposal for the 25th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution, under which both Ford and Nelson Rockefeller acquired their offices *by appointment*, was introduced in the Senate only three weeks to the day after President Kennedy was killed--it was ready and waiting. That proposal was introduced on Dec. 13, 1963 by Senator Birch Bayh, who had been put into office by none other than Nelson Rockefeller.

After the Warren Commission completed its work, Ford wrote a book strongly defending it and the findings of a "lone gunman". But there came a hue and cry to reconsider the case as evidence mounted that there had to be more than one gunman. There seemed to be no motives and the question loomed as to why John Kennedy was killed, and how.

Let us look first at "why" Kennedy had to be "taken out".

During the summer and early fall of 1962, Senator Kenneth Keating of New York embarked on a campaign to alert Americans to the presence of nuclear warhead missiles in Cuba aimed at the defenseless underbelly of the United States. For months he was ignored, scoffed at and ridiculed by appointed officials in the government. He might just as well have told the world the gold was gone from Fort Knox--which was also true, and/or going to be--but that is another story. It was obviously too mind-

blowing to be true.

After a while, however, President Kennedy became concerned personally--that there might be something to Keating's charges. He decided that, in any case, they should at least be seriously investigated so that the country's fears could be put to rest if they proved untrue.

Such a course of action is nothing more than common sense and once the President took a personal interest in the matter it was quickly discovered that Keating's charges were indeed true. Within a matter of days, with the U.S. on a Worldwide military alert, President Kennedy went on nationwide television to tell Americans about the missiles and to demand that Russia remove them immediately. The Cuban missile crisis was upon you!

Now you must know right now, that Kennedy's courage was greater than you know, for he was not only confronting the Soviet Union in a deadly showdown, but he was also double-crossing the Rockefeller interests, which had enabled him to become President in the first place.

CUBA/TELEVISION SCRAM- BLES/ROCKEFELLER/ TURNER

Herein allow me to point out some interesting current events. Do you remember when all the satellite TV signals would be scrambled and little boxes would be needed for personal satellite users? Well, do you further remember Ted Turner saying he would defy the U.S. and would supply Cuba with those boxes so they could continue to receive CNN news? Guess who sits as a major Board person on the Turner network corporations? Of course, the entity David Rockefeller. Old ties go back a long, long way--David Rockefeller is, however, not the "original" David Rockefeller. Mr. Kissinger's mob saw to the demise of ALL those lovely Rockefeller players.

By exposing the Cuban missile buildup and stopping it just short of fully operational status, Kennedy threw a massive monkey wrench into an attempt to speed-up the schedule of nuclear blackmail,

which was part of the Rockefeller plan for complete control of America, in cooperation with their ancestral Bolshevik home--Mother Russia.

ENTERS GUYANA

The discovery of the missile bases in Cuba required the finding and development of a NEW base to replace them. This was accomplished in the Republic of Guyana, a neighbor of Venezuela. Guyana had been turned into a complete police state by Forbes Burnham, who was put in office for that very purpose by David Rockefeller. The Temehri Airfield in Guyana, 25 miles outside of Georgetown, bigger than JFK Airport in New York, was prematurely turned back to Guyana in 1965 by President Johnson in obedience to Rockefeller orders and it was then ringed by offensive nuclear missiles targeted on the Panama Canal and on cities within the U.S. I ask that you refer to the prior Journal in which I out-layed the truth of Guyana/Jim Jones/the Mossad, etc. I will not cover it herein.

At that time this meant a slowing of the ability of Russia to surpass the American military research and development.

Then you ended up with the Vietnamese conflict, into which you were already being dragged for other purposes. This would cause you to waste your military resources by grinding up massive quantities in war without focusing much on improving military technology and with all your enemies and allies working toward the same end--you had to be totally involved.

But here, too, Jack Kennedy was getting in the way. Before he was killed he had already initiated a sequence of events which were to reverse an increasing Vietnamese involvement and extract you from the Indo-China combat scene relatively quickly. All that meant that Jack Kennedy would have to go. He had launched his new frontier with an idealistic view of an ambitious governmental program, which had been put together for him by Rockefeller agents for purposes quite different from those he himself envisioned.

Kennedy began to see the light about what was going on, even stating in a broadcast that, "Castro was a tool of an international Conspiracy." Had he been given the chance he might in time have added up too many things correctly and that was not going to be allowed to happen. He was, further, an object of the vendetta of the Mafia against his father, Joe and, what appeared later to be friendship with Onassis of Greece, was truly a ploy to get even with the Kennedys. Brother Robert nailed Hoffa and Hoffa "disappeared" and then, of course, so did Robert in another staged and stupid murder. The evidence is so blatant in these instances that it taxes my imagination to believe you ones can be so blind.

For his act of bravery in the Cuban Missile Crisis, President Kennedy finally put the contract on his own head and thusly became a marked man. He had come into realization of too many misadventures and was beginning to rise above the control of the ones who put him into the Presidency for their own purposes. And, brothers, when the Vice-President, even, is out for your head--you are going to lose it one way or another.

Agents of the CIA, which had been strictly a tool of the Rockefellers ever since its inception in 1947, arranged a series of possible assassination setups in 1963. As it happened, the one which was actually carried out was the one in Dallas. This brings us to how the assassination was actually carried out.

There is no delicate way to present this aspect of the case which is critically important. But, contrary to the Rockefeller agents who dominated the U.S. government and those who would take this scribe out today, I believe you are adult, as Americans, enough to get on with truth.

As you know the Warren Commission concluded that Lee Harvey Oswald acted alone in killing President Kennedy. But, this conclusion which was elaborately and vigorously defended by Gerald Ford, Walter Cronkite, and many other camp followers of the Rockefellers, rested on a premise that is a total insult to the intelligence of every

world citizen. The premise of a so-called single bullet theory is stupid beyond the imagination of anyone to believe it could be thrust upon a viewing public.

WARREN COMMISSION THEORY

According to that theory, which was the official judgment of the Commission, a single bullet fired from a barely operable 20-year-old rifle by a poor, poor marksman named Oswald passed through President Kennedy, changed course, went through a car seat, struck Governor John Connally, smashed a rib or two, then smashed his wrist, then injured his leg, (leaving behind fragments which Connally still carries in his body today) and then ended up in perfect laboratory-specimen condition, completely undamaged except for the ballistic marks used to trace Oswald's gun.

This is such nonsense that a mystery novel with such a stupid episode, if it made it somehow into publication, would be instantly thrown into the trash heap. But this fairy-tale was the only way that the Warren Commission could end up with their pre-determined conclusion that Oswald acted alone and that you would therefore put the idea of conspiracy out of your minds. Oswald, of course, was not around to tell his story! A note was most conveniently found which, you were assured, Oswald had written explaining that he planned to kill President Kennedy. There are no limits beyond which the Satanic forces will not go to achieve their ends.

A single bullet, of course, did not kill anyone. And, now you know that films done secretly in analysis have been brought forth which tell the incredible truth revealing the President was murdered by means that were far more reliable than even the best "sharpshooter".

Before the fatal shot, Kennedy had already been hit from *behind* by a shot which caused him to lean slightly forward and face downward. He was then killed by a shot that literally blew the upper rear portion of his head away. Several square inches of the skull were actually blown away. The fatal shot snapped his head and body violently

backward and somewhat upward in his seat.

Debris from President Kennedy's head exploded to the rear, landing all over the left rear deck of the open top limousine. Kennedy was sitting in the right rear seat. At the instant of the fatal shot there was a blast (force) into Kennedy's face from downward and in front of him from a position within the car.

The Presidential limousine in which the assassination occurred was dismantled and destroyed within 48 hours. This was a grossly illegal destruction of material evidence.

Pathologists and researchers reported to the National Archives, that the remains of President Kennedy's brain, another crucial piece of evidence, to say the least, strangely disappeared--vanished, missing and was gone.

The Conspirators left nothing to chance or to the vagaries of marksmanship. Kennedy was killed by a device--mounted inside the limousine and fired at him from point blank range. The murder weapon was, of course, hidden, mounted inside the seat upholstery in front of the President and the driver is actually shown in the act of using it--on film. That man was a Secret Service agent, William Greer. I ask you to refer back to the last Express regarding Watergate for it intermeshes with this prior story.

Connally was a product of free-wheeling Texas oil politics and had not been a favorite within the so-called Eastern Establishment ruled by the Rockefeller family. It was hoped that the incident in Dallas would simply get rid of him forever or bring him under total control. Remember also, from the prior Express, that I told you that when the CIA decided to get Ford by assassination because it was intended that Nelson Rockefeller be the next president instead of Ford (who was running and decided to not "play ball"), an effort was again made to pull in support from the President's Security Service. The Secret Service role was, however, neutralized by one Michael Milan, and when two subsequent efforts to kill Ford were carried out, the Secret Service conspirators, to cover their own ini-

tial complicity in the whole Kennedy affair as well as participation in the Ford assassination plans, backed off and declined to participate.

Michael Milan was a part of the secret organized-crime-linked hit-squad which carried out operations for the CIA and other government agencies. He was also a part of the "team" that immediately "removed" witnesses and was, in fact, personally dispatched to Dallas to kill one of the key witness who could have blown the whole Kennedy cover.

Milan rejected a role in the Ford assassination conspiracy and did, in fact, repeatedly seek to alert the President to the plot. This caused consternation and confusion within the Secret Service which caused them to back away from the plot.

WHAT WERE YOU LOOKING AT ON FILM?

The weapon in immediate point was essentially similar to an "extremely sawed off shotgun". The blast was produced by what would be known as a "shaped" charge in a special mounting. A shaped charge is a specially configured explosive device which essentially produces a focused explosion--that is an explosion that mostly aims in one direction instead of going in all directions like a stick of dynamite. A shaped charge is what enables, for instance, a "bazooka" to blast a Sherman Tank out of action and shaped charges come in all varied sizes, including some small enough to be hidden easily in an automobile along with the firing instrument.

An advantage of the shaped charge, from a Conspirators' view point, is that, contrasted to a gun or shotgun, it would not produce a bullet or buckshot which might be found by someone in the vicinity and cause undesirable questions. The only problem with such a shaped charge is it's noise. Such a "bang" would tend to attract the attention of others in the car. However, the Conspirators knew that Jackie Kennedy would be too distraught to attend such details and the confusion level would be incredible. But that left John Connally riding in the front seat ahead of the President.

The sound of the shaped charge could be expected to attract his attention, even if it was muffled and partially lost in the confusion of gunshots from snipers.

The possibility existed that Connally alone might be able to detect that some sort of device had been fired just behind him and to his side inside the car. Therefore, Connally was a specific target in the ambush. He was not merely the victim of a stray bullet, much less the victim of a bullet that had first struck Kennedy as alleged by the Commission. Connally was potentially the single most dangerous witness to the assassination. So, it was imperative that he be incapacitated or killed outright. It did not really matter whether Connally was killed or just seriously injured, so long as his ability to observe events clearly was ruined. This they accomplished and later the man could be "bought" and/or silenced should he survive--which, of course, he did.

Multiple sharpshooters were firing at the motorcade for several purposes as it passed through Dealey Plaza. First, they were to create an ambush environment--a distraction so that the murder blast from within the car would not be recognized for what it was. Second, they were to shoot Governor Connally. Merely as a third priority they were also to hit the President with a shot or two just as insurance against any possible malfunction of the murder device within the car. Vice President Lyndon Johnson was not a target as he was a part of the whole conspiracy.

Once it was recognized that the murder blast came from within the car from a position of firing slightly upward into Kennedy's face, all the contorted and forced explanations you have heard cease to be necessary. The bazooka-like blast very naturally threw him violently backward, inflicted the incredibly massive head wound that killed him and threw debris all over the rear deck of the car. Furthermore, it was all too clear why the conspirators would have wanted such an elaborately rigged car destroyed immediately. This could not have been done, by the way, without orders or at least approval from the new President, Lyndon Johnson. It is

also obvious why Kennedy's preserved brain was spirited away. Well, actually a lot of things took place in transferring the body and routing of that body from Dallas back to Washington and I have already covered that portion elsewhere so I shan't repeat it all. But the body ended up in Washington with no brain at all.

At any rate, the outline of the 25th Amendment cooked up by Nelson Rockefeller years prior was proposed to Congress only three weeks after Kennedy died.

Also, seizing on the complete lie that he had been killed by a lonely loony with a cheap gun, a powerful campaign was launched to disarm the American people under the euphemistic banner of **GUN CONTROL!** LBJ was used to ramrod massive chunks of the disastrous Rockefeller governmental program through Congress--all the time saying "Let's do it for Jack".

Deep involvement in Indo-China helped the Rockefellers to eventually attain the control they desired over vast high quality oil reserves in that region which rival those of the Middle East and South China Sea (I knew you knew that!). The Rockefellers, who were the biggest munitions makers in the World--the merchants of death--would and did reap incredible profits at the expense of taxpayers money and GI's lives and injuries.

The whole event was set up and fully orchestrated by the CIA and is linked all the way to your present President Bush and colleagues in terror.

Yes, one Roscoe White was one of three CIA operatives who literally fired shots that day in Dallas. White was known by code name "Mandarin" and his two accomplices were known as "Lebanon" and "Saul". Do you find those code names interesting--perhaps well trained operatives through the Mossad of Israel? These were expertly trained assassins.

These things sometimes bear upon a man's mind until he breaks. Roscoe White was a family man and was a regular "church-going 'Christian'". The son, Rickie Don

White, had overheard his parents discussing the matter with a minister as Roscoe White began to repent his soul burdens. He had kept a diary which was accidentally recovered by the son at his father's death. That Dallas minister, Rev. Jack Shaw, was a close family friend and came forward with truth about Ricky's mother, Geneva, who had overheard her husband and Jack Ruby discussing the plot before the assassination.

At Mr. White's insistence, Mrs. White later underwent four shock treatments to "help her forget what she heard". Shortly before Roscoe White's death, Mrs. White began to remember what had happened after speaking with a man in New Orleans who was involved in organized crime. She confronted her husband who then told her much of what happened.

Well, Geneva is the only other person who has total familiarity with the diary's account of the assassination but somehow, she is suffering such poor health that she is not allowed to speak with anyone. And so the sordid stories go - - -!

Roscoe White died in 1971 from burns "suffered in a fire" of questionable origin. I don't believe we have to "question" it too much, do you?

In 1988, the entire subject came to the forefront of the media again and Ricky White was nudged to reveal the diary. He contacted the FBI but did not release the diary to them--**IT IMMEDIATELY DISAPPEARED, HOWEVER.** Ricky White was so badly shaken by his treatment at the hands of the federal agents, who grilled him for over five hours, he refuses to further cooperate with them. "The FBI scared me so bad, I completely dropped my father's investigation," White said.

Tom Kirspel, supervisor of the Midland FBI office, would neither confirm nor deny that the agents had seen the diary.

WHAT PROMPTED WHITE?

In March of 1989 White contacted officials of the JFK Assassination Information Center in Dallas, who

were interested, but unconvinced. Their inquiry picked up in June when White found hidden in his grandfather's home in Paris, Texas, a metal cylinder containing his father's Marine Corp dog-tags and three coded intelligence messages that refer to a directive to carry out the assassination.

One of those messages, dated in 1963, states the objective of the exercise was "to eliminate a national security threat to worldwide peace". Interesting, to say the least, I would guess.

Further, the Dallas police officer, J.D. Tippit, who was killed following the assassination, was killed because he had seen too much. **HE WAS KILLED BY ROSCOE WHITE AND NOT BY OSWALD AS BLAMED. ROSCOE WHITE SERVED IN THE MARINES WITH OSWALD.** Oswald was a part of the conspiracy but only incidental as a confusion factor. He did not realize he would be the blamed assassin and he fired no shots at all.

CIA SPEAKS FOR ITSELF IN DENIALS

Pay attention to what the CIA now reports, "These allegations--that this was done on CIA orders, that this guy worked for us and that CIA had any role in the assassination of President Kennedy--are ludicrous", CIA spokesman Mark Mansfield is reporting in Washington. "Roscoe White never worked for the CIA", Mansfield says. "Normally, we never confirm nor deny employment, but these allegations are so outrageous that we felt it necessary and appropriate to respond", he said. Therefore, we can assume that birds don't perch in trees, either! If you look closely at the films even being shown on TV, you can see the barrel of a rifle in outline among the bushes in one clip. Mr. White was the man on the famous "grassy knoll" who fired two shots that hit Kennedy in the throat and head as the President's motorcade passed through downtown Dallas.

CAN'T BE ALLOWED TO COME FORTH AS TRUTH

Do you see that this can never be brought forth in truth to the public--it would convict your own Presi-

dent of Murder for, of course, if nothing more, he would have known about this as Head of the CIA and conveniently became Head of the CIA to keep the thing under wraps. Don't be foolish enough not to connect Bush to Texas and Oil and Drug Conspiracy right through Zapata Oil Company.

BUSH AND THE MIDDLE EAST

Does it not bother you that your DICTATOR appears to be fishing and golfing while the "GULF" and your children cook alive? Or is he? What really makes you think that he is in Maine? Where do you think Margaret Thatcher and Baker might be in council?

If you ones do not stand up and DEMAND THAT A FULL VIEWING OF A MEETING WITH BUSH AND THATCHER WITH HUSSEIN ON OPEN WORLD-WIDE TELEVISION WITH NO EDITING IS DONE FORTHWITH AS HUSSEIN HAS REQUESTED--I PITY THAT WHICH IS COMING UPON YOU AS A NATION AND FOR YOUR CHILDREN PLAYING AT WAR GAMES. I PROMISE YOU--FULL INTENTIONS OF KILLING SADDAM HUSSEIN IS ALL BUT ACCOMPLISHED TO SILENCE HIM FROM TELLING THE WORLD THE TRUTH OF YOUR MISERABLE STATUS. YOU LOOK FOR YOUR ANTI-CHRIST IN THE WRONG FACES, DEAR SLEEPLE.

BACK TO AUGUST, 1978

A Middle East Crisis was a MAJOR key factor intended to light the fuse for Nuclear War One which was set for Sept., 1982. Let us consider this topic for a minute and look at the plans.

Remember the Camp David Summit between Sadat of Egypt and Begin of Israel? Your Secret Rulers were making sure that a new Begin would emerge from those meetings to totally delight and captivate the public. Suddenly the hardline attitudes would seem to evaporate on all sides and everyone would live happily ever after. Conciliation and mutual concessions would become the order of the day,

and the joyful shouts of "Peace! Peace" would ring in your ears. The euphoria surrounding the outcome of the Summit would be like an echo of the high hopes of the prior November of 1977 just after Sadat's trip to Jerusalem. As a result, most of you would pay little attention to the foundation on which all else would rest. Underlying all the smiles and happy words, there was to be an agreement by which American troops would be sent to the Middle East as supposed guarantors of the "peace". It would all be made to appear logical and honest, and no one would dare to raise a finger to criticize the plan.

But guess what was really planned far back in those ancient days?--for only if you know the truth will you have any chance to protect yourself in the disastrous days that lie ahead for only small tid-bits have been changed.

This all had to do with plans for Nuclear War. That war plan had nothing to do with preservation of your so-called "National Security"--it was a last-ditch Rockefeller blueprint for national suicide. But my word, chelas, the players have gotten more deadly and more ruthless on every count. Rockefeller is only a public "double" to keep you distracted by his confusing presence so that you can't see the trees for the forest.

First, the Camp David summit was to set the stage for Middle East war while seeming to do the opposite. Then, as soon as the special American forces would be in position for their strikes against the Russian space triad, a major incident would poison the Middle East peace atmosphere. One option involved the Siani, but other options were also being prepared. Regardless of the details of the incident, it would be staged in such a way that the finger of guilt would point toward Saudi Arabia. It had to be that way for it had to be an enemy of Israel and I assume that you can see that that has been currently accomplished.

Tensions would build fast, and with them American public opinion against Saudi Arabia. Meanwhile the Rockefeller propaganda machine would excite fears that somehow the Soviet Union was prepar-

ing to move full blast in the Middle East. There would be additional incidents and clashes, and the very existence of Israel would appear to be at stake. At the same time, America would be reminded of the key role of Israel as a military ally in the Middle East. American public opinion would be inflamed with fear for Israel, anger at Saudi Arabia, and a desire to get tough with Russia--and then it would happen.

Well, in the current plan, Russia isn't playing ball according to the rules. She has cleverly joined in the pretense of efforting to settle the squabble with Iraq so you don't have any EXCUSE to nuke her. I remind you that the Bolshevik/Zionists want to start a nuclear war and regain Russia--DO NOT MISS THE POINT OF THIS MANEUVER. Russia does not want war but the bullying will continue until some incident will be created heinous enough to precipitate response. It is a "do it now" or delay longer and perhaps give the world a chance to find out the truth of the circumstances. Which will it be? Dear ones, you had better pray very diligently for Hussein and Russia this day.

Back then, in the world's first limited nuclear strike, Saudi Arabia would be brought to her knees at a single blow. It was planned to go the full tilt and blow the well-heads of Saudi Arabia's mammoth oil fields in nuclear fireballs which would fuse into radioactive glass, capping off the well. Radioactivity would prevent reopening the wells for at least 10 years, according to all CIA estimates. The world would be badly shaken by witnessing the first use of tactical nuclear weapons but the propaganda machine would paint it in the best possible light, drawing upon the carefully constructed image of Saudi Arabia as a threat to Israel's existence. It would even be said that the short, decisive attack on the oil fields was a relatively humane act, having spared Saudi population centers.

Could it be that Saddam Hussein wants to tell the world all of these little tid-bits which causes the U.S. and England to call his TV meeting to be ridiculous and "preposterous". Can you see that actually NOTHING IS CHANGED, IN FACT. If

the U.S. and England could cause one act of aggression against Saudi Arabia the entire scenario could be completed in one hour by your own military troops and blamed on Hussein or accidental firing by unprepared, overheated and fatigued troops. Israel could just hop over in Iraqi-marked jets and the whole thing would be underway in moments. That is exactly what is planned and the planes ready and loaded for the right opportunity and the "go".

Back then, in this way nuclear warfare would begin to be domesticated in your minds and no longer unthinkable.

The cut-off of Saudi-Arabian oil would trigger gas rationing in the U.S. and severe dislocations in Europe and Japan. This would provide an excuse for Jimmy Carter to declare a "NATIONAL EMERGENCY" as the U.S. secretly prepared to go to war. Jimmy Carter's energy crisis--that was the moral equivalent of war--would be manipulated into reality. Across the Persian Gulf from Saudi Arabia, Iran would react to the oil field raid by going on a full scale nation-wide alert. The Shah would point to the serious rioting which had an anti-Western flavor. He would point to ominous behavior by the Soviet Union, and he would raise the specter of a Russian attack on Iran like the American-Israeli attack on Saudi Arabia.

With Saudi Arabia gone, Iran would be America's largest remaining source of Middle East oil. With gas rationing already under way by then, Americans would find the Shah's warnings very frightening. The Shah would publicly remind Washington of the "total U.S. commitment to come to Iran's aid in an emergency" which was announced on November 16, 1977. Ah, the intrigue of year to year hindsight!

The American public would demand that it was time for the U.S. to stand up to Russia and, with full public support, American troops and weapons would pour into Iran. From that point onward, the outbreak of Nuclear War One would be all but impossible for the public to follow by way of the so-called

"news".

Incidents and clashes would condition the American public to the increasingly aggressive behavior of Russia. You would hear more and more about Civil Defense, especially the plans to evacuate your cities in the event of war. But, when it would happen, all government and the major media would be "caught completely by surprise". It would begin, according to the American first-strike strategy, with the surprise attacks against the Russian space triad. The attacks against the four Cosmodromes and the two Cosmosphere installations would be timed so that they would all occur simultaneously--then the all-out American nuclear follow-up attack would be launched.

Do you not notice a total absence of any reference to your national security against nuclear war at the present time? Does it not strike you as interesting that no mention is made of possible slop-over from the Middle East? LET ME ASSURE YOU--RUSSIA IS NOT LULLED TO SLEEP IN THIS SCENARIO. SHE HAS BEEFED UP ALL SHELTER FACILITIES AND HAS FILLED THOSE STORAGE SILOS WITH GRAIN TO PROTECT HER PEOPLE. WHERE IS YOURS? FACE IT--YOU ARE THE PLANNED EXPENDABLES.

SPECIAL PREPARATIONS

Special preparations were under way to make the follow-up attack on Russia more effective and to evade the Soviet defense system as much as possible. For example, America's fleet of giant Titan II ICBMs were being modified for fractional orbital bombardment by Martin-Marietta, the Titan's manufacturer. The work was being financed through a number of secret avenues. One example was the \$32,000,000 contract from NASA to build a rescue rocket for SKYLAB, which of course was already destroyed.

Another factor in the follow-up American nuclear war was to be high-power laser weapons in two ways--the first way had to do with your ICBMs. Floating over all American ICBM installations were

Soviet Cosmospheres--they were there in order to blast your ICBMs at the moment of launch, using their Charged particle Beam-weapons. But one of the secret American weapons programs was the Laser Program. Some time previously laser scientists solved a major technical problem in high power laser weapons. Called "thermoblooming", the problem made lasers relatively ineffective when fired within the atmosphere but the new high-powered lasers were being deployed near your major ICBM bases.

Just before the missiles would be launched, these lasers would be used, if possible, to shoot down the threatening Cosmospheres. Then the missiles would be launched at Russia. The other role of lasers in the planned war was to involve the moon.

Your Secret Rulers knew very well that the destruction of Russia's Cosmodromes would trigger a furious counterattack and, in particular, the lunar Particle Beam bases were certain to start blasting American targets on earth. In order to at least reduce the damage which the moon would be able to inflict, several extremely high-powered lasers were deployed on CIA-controlled ships at sea. Their job was to fire at the seven Russian bases on the near side of the moon, knocking out or damaging as many as possible. Thus, a Beam-weapons battle was shaping up for the early moments of Nuclear War One between the earth and the moon. It would be the earth-bound mobile lasers of the U.S. pitted against the Charged Particle Beam-weapons of Soviet Russia on the moon. The American lasers would be no match for the Russian Particle Beams, but your Secret Rulers viewed that as a way to cut their losses. Even if only part of the moon bases were silenced by lasers, they would reduce the damage that would be inflicted by the others while their supplies were running out.

So little has changed in the decade that my heart weeps for you babes of the lie. How do I reach through to you in time? Can you not hear the ring of truth as God efforts to alert you to your circumstance? So

be it and may He have mercy if we fail to succeed.

THAT INFAMOUS MESSAGE FROM KING HUSSEIN TO BUSH

All denied any such message! Oh yes, there was a message and we will lay it out right here and now. Jordan's King Hussein brought to President George Bush from Iraq's President Saddam Hussein At-Takriti. The message was blunt and told Bush to "...declare to the world that he (Bush) had stared down Saddam Hussein. Say you conquered Arabia, declare victory and get the hell out while you can."

King Hussein also assured Bush that Iraq's Saddam Hussein had no designs on Saudi Arabia. Bush had attempted to frighten Saddam by attempting to enlist Iran to reopen hostilities against Iraq. That effort will fail.

During August, the Bush administration, along with agents of the Mossad, Israel's secret service, have been on a frantic shuttle to Tehran urging the Iranians to reopen hostilities on the Iran-Iraq border. (*Where do you think Baker was vacationing? No one seems to know!*). Promises to *unfreeze Iranian assets and billions in aid have been offered.*

Israel has made offers to deliver arms, including chemical weapons, if Iran attacks Iraq, appealing to what they perceive as Iranian thirst for revenge for years of horrendous warfare with their neighbor.

Iranian President Hashemi Rafsanjani is not a hard-liner and would be amenable to dealing with the Bush administration and even Israel. But he is severely limited in such actions by the Islamic Council, guardian of Islamic purity against deviations, compromisers and wheeler-dealers who would erode the principles of Iran's Islamic revolution.

For his part, Saddam has countered Bush's offer to Iran with immediate return of captured land to Iran and return of all prisoners of war and a number of substantial assets.

King Hussein told Bush privately that if the late Ayatollah Ruhollah

Khomeini's policy of sticking to the real enemies of Islam prevail, it is not unlikely that instead of Iran attacking Iraq, it would join forces with anyone at war with the Great Satan. This scenario is too awful for Bush and Israel to contemplate--but it will NOT STOP THEM! King Hussein pleaded with Bush to hear and take note, "Get out--avoid a total bloodbath."

And where were you when the skies fell? I might inquire some day in retrospect--if there is a day somewhere in the perceived future for you children of the lie.

By the way, while you of the world are fed tranquilizing lies, the Bush administration is quietly warning top Establishment figures to begin taking "preventive precautions" against a "nuclear emergency" **WITHIN 30 DAYS.**

What bits and pieces of "underestimated" intelligence is reported to Bush by intelligence experts and scientific advisers is that Iraq has or will have total atomic capability and the capability to launch them at enemy targets as far away as Israel no later than mid-September--probably immediately.

INTERNATIONAL ATOMIC ENERGY AGENCY (IAEA)

Although not one in a thousand of you have ever heard of such a thing, the world depends on this little-known regulatory authority to keep a check on atomic weapons and on the materials needed to fabricate them.

Every five years, the 70-odd nations who are members in good standing of the IAEA gather for a formal assembly to review the status--and to censure the violations--of the covenant known as the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty (NPT)--the basic law that currently sets the rules for nuclear research and production among civilized nations.

Under the NPT accord, nations are divided into two categories. So-called "nuclear-weapon states" are the major powers--the U.S. or the USSR, for instance--that have "manufactured or exploded a nuclear weapon or a nuclear explosive device prior to January 1, 1967.

The second category includes the smaller countries who are latecomers to the atomic age. These governments, if they want to belong to the NPT, must permit teams of IAEA inspectors to supervise their atomic installations and to verify that the fissionable materials they may legally acquire are used only for peaceable pursuits, not to make nuclear weapons.

Surprisingly enough, Iraq has long been rated as one of the most dutiful and well-behaved members of this nuclear non-proliferations club. In fact, Iraq has adhered to the NPT covenant as early as 1969--before the USSR. Its conduct has been impeccable ever since Saddam Hussein came into power.

In the American press, Israel has the white hat, and the Arabs must wear black. But in reality, Israel has been condemned as an atomic bandit by every international forum from the UN on down.

Because of the illbehaved Israelis, the Arab bloc fought long and hard for international sanctions against the worst outlaw atomic power--Israel--and they almost got their way at the 1985 IAEA general assembly. But--they were blocked by the U.S., whose delegation intervened to protect Israel, as they do in ALL international forums.

Thwarted in their legal moves against Israel's atomic banditry, the Arabs tried a new tack. In 1988-89, five additional Arab governments--Saudi Arabia, Algeria, Kuwait, Qatar and Bahrain--became signatories on the NPT and members of the IAEA. With these five added votes, the Islamic block expected to muster a vote condemning Israel at the next IAEA general assembly. But the U.S. government, pulling strings and wielding its financial influence among the small, subservient gulf sheikdoms, drove a wedge into the Arab bloc.

Once again, the CIA and the Mossad sowed division and intrigue in the gulf. However, this time they are very well likely to harvest the whirlwind and thunderstorm. With the Arab voting bloc at the then-upcoming IAEA assembly split and impotent, the enraged Saddam of Iraq threatened to leave the inter-

national nuclear regulatory system. Well, less than a full month later--you see the handwritten page already put to press in the Middle East.

CRISIS A GODSEND TO TRILATERALS

The Trilateral and Bilderberg groups have immense stakes in Mexico and other Latin American countries. There, labor is cheap and plentiful and not burdened with such costs as minimum wages, pension funds, vacation days or health insurance which are imposed on American firms through legislation or federally arbitrated union agreements.

Now watch the speedy hand moves. Mexico has oil and Venezuela has lots of oil.

In a related development, congressional investigators charged the Treasury Department with giving Mexico a \$192 million subsidy by selling that country underpriced bonds to help it reduce its foreign debt.

The criticism by the General Accounting Office could influence the current negotiations between Venezuela and its private bank creditors, since the South American country is expected to request Treasury Department support for a debt reduction package similar to that obtained by Mexico.

The Treasury Department simply circumvented the congressional appropriations process in that *Congress has "the Constitutional prerogative and responsibility for appropriating public money for allocating it to subsidize foreign governments."*

Meanwhile, back in the domestic oil fields, these economic burdens keep oil wells in Texas capped and unemployment high while the bankers call for American tax dollars to prop up the Mexican oil industry to meet a "shortage" that doesn't exist because of a "crisis" they *manufactured*.

Funny thing--Mexico is producing at near-full capacity, relates the DOE. But the bankers are calling for American tax dollars to be used for further exploration and drilling

in that country. Ah, so be it and Selah.

This is enough for total overload. Please close this and get it to press ASAP. Thank you for your attention. We are NOT playing games with you--these are hard facts which you had best carefully consider for the Planners have it down to dated outlay of actions. God is indeed ringing the alarm clock on your sleep stand--WHO WILL HEAR IT? SALU!

BE SURE AND LISTEN TO THE BOB HIERONAMUS RADIO PROGRAM SEP. 9, 5-6 PM CALIF. TIME. OUR PUBLISHER GEORGE GREEN WILL BE INTERVIEWED. CHECK YOUR LOCAL AM STATIONS.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

ONLY 3 MORE ISSUES. TIME TO RENEW YOUR SUBSCRIPTION

PLEASE HELP TO RETAIN OUR CONSTITUTION AND HELP TO REINSTATE ITS AUTHORITY. INSIST THAT OUR JUDGES AND POLITICIANS ENFORCE ITS INSTRUCTIONS ON HOW THEY ARE TO GOVERN OUR REPUBLIC.

STARTING A LETTER WRITING CAMPAIGN TO THEM WOULD CERTAINLY HELP.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 11 & 12

8/31/90 HATONN

CURRENT UNDERSTANDING OF WORLD STRIFE

To understand what is coming forth now, you must realize what connections "were" within your recent past and how the happenings in the Middle East today are relatively the same as in the late sixties. With this writing, as with other recent "chapters", this needs go forth as Express material, also.

TODAY

The lies fly like chaff from the winnowing baskets in your daily media set-up. The Middle East countries are terrified of the sting of Israel and their Zionist march across the lands of the ancestral Arab World. Money from the U.S. pours into Israel at the rate of \$10 million daily without question or interruption along with multi-millions for military build-up and some \$400 million for housing for Soviet Union Jews fully intended for the overrunning and displacement of Palestine. This is known by the world. The world also knows that the U.S. Congress is in the control of the Israeli lobby--they KNOW in the Middle East that the threat is not from one Hussein or Iraq/Kuwait. Look at a map, brothers, and prepare for a shock. It is much like having the

U.S. go in and retake Delaware if it had been split away by a foreign power from the U.S., and then every nation in the world brings millions of troops along your border, telling you to move off, when all the while you know that Canada is waiting to blast the U.S. and Delaware out of existence. KUWAIT WAS A CITY AREA WITHIN IRAQ UNTIL ENGLAND SEPARATED HER AWAY AND SET UP PUPPET CONTROL.

OIL POOLS

There are two major oil pools--one under Iraq/Kuwait and one under Saudi-Arabia. Two of the largest pools known on earth--I said "known" for I just told you a few days ago that there is a much larger one in Indo-China and it, too, is known to and certainly has not been overlooked by Kissinger, et al.

Let us look at Israel in these days along with that which is coming into your attention in preparation for "anything" they decide to do from outright murder to Nuclear War One and world devastation. A poll yesterday on your CNN channel was asking response to a question as to whether or not it would be acceptable to kill your own hostages to gain control of the Iraq situation!! Did anyone really SEE what I just said? You guessed it--the majority felt it

would be sad indeed to lose innocent people but "...this terror against the world has to be stopped at all costs to protect our interests!" YOU ARE VOTING FOR KILLING YOUR OWN INNOCENT CITIZENS--BLAMING IT ON IRAQ AND HUSSEIN--AND PROCLAIMING YOURSELVES WORKERS FOR FREEDOM AND GOD. Obviously the voters are neither "guests" nor soldiers--but rather couch potatoes who prefer their oil prices not be raised--which is going to happen, at any rate.

Well, let us look at expenditures, now, to Israel. The overall taxpayer (U.S.) "take" of Israel per year is well over \$10 BILLION. I will break this down a bit later. Wouldn't that disturb you if you were Jordan or Lebanon or Palestine? DOESN'T IT DISTURB YOU THAT YOU ARE BUT A FINANCIAL SUPPORTING SATELLITE OF ISRAEL, MY GOOD AMERICAN BROTHERS? THE CAPITAL OF ISRAEL IS WASHINGTON, D.C., U.S.A.!

SO WHAT ABOUT ISRAEL AND THIS WAR?

The Bush administration has required that the Israeli government maintain a low profile while the U.S. military buildup continues in the Persian Gulf region. The reason is that Ameri-

can officials do not want to send out the truth while they try to marshal a united Arab front to counter the military aggression of Iraq's Saddam Hussein At-Takriti. Further, they keep a big ridiculous facade of your Secretary of State Baker vacationing in unknown parts (during the most critical time your world has ever known), and proclaim to not really know his whereabouts-while he is shuttling between Iran and Israel making deals with your money and word, your nation and soldiers' lives. It's called "LET'S MAKE A DEAL".

KNOW BY THAT WHICH IS NOT PROJECTED

Publicly, Bush has so far sent out public cover-up of any discussions of the gulf crisis with Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir, other than of Iraq's Saddam. Interestingly enough, Bush has openly talked with EVERY OTHER LEADER IN THE REGION. Further, it was also decided at the last minute to cancel a planned August 9 visit to Washington by Israeli Foreign Minister David Levy to discuss the Israel-Palestine situation. Clearly, photographs of Secretary of State James Baker meeting with Levy would not be viewed with favor in the Middle East--so, we go on "vacation" to secret "retreats" and meet with Shamir AND Levy--to hide from you the world.

There also have been concerns expressed about Israel's bragging that the Iraqi "invasion" of Kuwait proves that the real problem in the Middle East is not its handling of the occupied territories, but that of those nasty and aggressive Arab states. And, Israeli newspapers have been editorializing since August 2nd that Israel's special relationship with the U.S. has been REAFFIRMED by the current Middle East crisis.

U.S. government projected concerns over Israel's handling of the uprising in the occupied territories had given new weight to demands for a separate Palestinian state, while at the same time leading to speculation America's policy in the region might actually be undergoing change. Perish the thought of such a policy which would bring forth integrity.

EVEN-HANDED

Arab states have, of course, long complained about the U.S. bias toward Israel and many Washington based diplomats were beginning to express hope that the solidarity being exhibited toward Iraq might have some tangible results. The Bush administration might, perhaps, be considering a more even-handed approach as plans are apparently in the works to supply several Arab states with sophisticated armaments. And, dear ones, where is all the funding going to come from for all this unConstitutional gift-giving? Do you never wake up and see what is being done to you?

Egypt is believed to be in line to receive more than \$1 billion worth of F-16 jet fighters, air-to-ground missiles and cluster bombs. Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates, Oman, Bahrain, Turkey and Morocco also would receive nice new and abundant supplies of weaponry.

With better armaments these U.S. allies would be better able to withstand aggression in the region and deployment of American forces would not be needed. However, Congress must approve all such deals and, if past history is any example, might reject the administration's plans as posing a threat to Israel. Well, that is, of course, foolish, for Israel is part of the planning committee. The ultimate intent

is to attack Russia and precipitate all out Global Control.

The U.S. has, since being the first government to extend recognition to Israel on May 14, 1948, consistently backed up that state with massive infusions of money and every type of technology and military supplies. It is a result of one of the few instances in your recorded world history in which a domestic special interest group has had a measurable effect on a sovereign government's foreign policy.

PRO-ZIONISTS PLANKS

The scam has been to fool the Jews more than anyone else in your world and it has worked beautifully. The Jewish people, having been scattered about the world, thought they were at last finding truth and unity for a Godly cause. They didn't realize that the Zionists have no care nor concern about the Jews as a people and will get rid of them FIRST. Don't you see that in this scenario--the people of America, especially the Jews, will have to be annihilated? That makes the U.S. the most expendable one nation of people in the world--after they have utilized you for bomb targets and taken all property and money from your lands and people.

American Jews had agitated strongly on behalf of the establishment of Israel during World War II. In fact, both the Democratic and Republican Party political platforms contained pro-Zionists planks in the 1944 presidential election although U.S. diplomats tried to assure Arab leaders these were not statements of foreign policy.

Harry Truman, who became President at Franklin Roosevelt's death in April, 1945, pressured Britain to liberalize its Jewish immigration policies in

Palestine. However, Truman alluded to the pressure he was under when he said in November, 1945, he had to "answer to hundreds of thousands" of people anxious for the success of Zionism. He added, "I do not have hundreds of thousands of Arabs among my constituents."

This scenario for today's setting for the benefit of the play of Satan has been in the setting-up for centuries and recently the platform for the play has been cast into cement. I want you to remember that the Khazars pronounced themselves Jews--for they WERE NOT JEWS. They began to infiltrate the Jewish tribes and took on family names and designations so that they would bear the ethnic labels of the Jewish people--you understand, the typical Jewish recognized names. Now, pay attention to just WHO is giving forth the news, commentaries, and being major spokesmen for the U.S. government--and WHO has remained available in Washington while your Congress was on vacation!! The Levins, the ...bergs, the ...steins, the Abrahams and thus and so. Hatonn bigoted? Oh please, see the handwriting and doomsday message written for you the people.

Worse, these ones who would control the world for one reason have teamed up with the other segments who would control the world for material reasons--you are shaking the nitroglycerin bottle, beloved babes in the woods, and it is certainly going to blow up in your faces.

Within a few days of Israel's creation the Truman administration provided a \$100 million loan and the largess has continued to mount. It was known in 1983 that Israel's take from U.S. taxpayers, in one form or another, had already surmounted the \$10 BILLION per year

amount mentioned above.

WHAT DOES ISRAEL GET IN VERY LOOSE *FACTUAL* PROJECTIONS?

Briefly let us click off a few rounded-off amounts--rounded to the LOW side to prevent exaggeration. Israel is by far and away the leading foreign aid beneficiary, receiving more than \$3 BILLION in CASH (in 1990, so let's not think this is old hat--except that the amounts continually GROW). But look what else good old U.S.A. taxpayers did in addition: Egypt received about \$2.3 BILLION, with Pakistan at \$627,000, Turkey at nearly \$614,000 and the Philippines some \$614,000. These are the so-called Big Five in U.S. foreign aid. HOWEVER, ISRAEL'S PER CAPITA GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT (GNP) IN 1989 WAS ESTIMATED AT \$6,210.! The closest to that incredible "nothing" figure was Turkey with \$1,110 a year. Then came Egypt with a per capita GNP of \$760, the Philippines with \$570 and Pakistan with \$350. Therefore, I fear a very good case could be made that U.S. aid is aimed largely at maintaining Israel's economy, and its standard of living.

The largest Arab recipient of foreign aid, Egypt, was rewarded with that allocation ONLY *AF-TER* IT SIGNED THE CAMP DAVID ACCORDS WITH ISRAEL!

HOPEFUL

Arab states have, of course, long been aware of the bias in U.S. Middle East policy toward Israel and even now are only mildly hopeful of a change--actually, they know the hope in the face of increasing "support" is indeed foolish but they have not the individual strength to stand

against the monster. They have allowed the enemy to divide and conquer! They know they have not a prayer of changing the policy because the world knows the power the Israel lobby wields over a compliant, money-hungry U.S. Congress who has long since ceased to function under the national laws of the U.S. Constitution.

About 100 pro-Israel political action committees (PAC's) have been set up in the past 20 years to funnel money to key legislators. The Arab-American Institute in Washington has stated that the 25 senators with the most consistently pro-Israel voting records received an average of \$91,000 per election cycle from these groups--that is a hefty income bonus every two years.

Therefore, the U.S. position on the question of Palestinian statehood seems destined to follow the thinking of Israel's government. This means that, so long as pro-Israel PAC's provide money to members of Congress, the U.S. government will believe the fiction that Israel represents U.S. interests in the Middle East--no matter what happens in the occupied territories of anywhere else.

An excellent case in point is the unhappiness over the dialogue with the Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO) that began at the end of the Reagan administration. The Israeli government strongly objected, despite the obvious fact that talking with one's enemies is clearly the best way to resolve differences.

However, the talks were suspended earlier this summer in the wake of a guerrilla attack blamed on the PLO faction which was actually done by the Israelis themselves. Many mem-

bers of Congress in the pay of the Israel lobby demanded that the contacts be severed because the PLO did not react properly to the incident. The legislators persisted in their demand even after it became KNOWN the small group responsible was opposed to the U.S./PLO dialogue and that Israel had actually precipitated the entire incident.

ISRAEL HAS ALREADY PRACTICED AND REHEARSED FOR ARMAGEDDON

We shall speak of this subject and then I am going to outlay the bad, bad news about the VULNERABILITY OF YOUR FORCES TO CHEMICAL WEAPONS--THE PICTURE IS INDEED HORRENDOUS AND YOUR PENTAGON KNOWS IT AND HAS, IN FACT, HANDFULS OF SECRET REPORTS SUBSTANTIATING THE FACTS.

Meanwhile back to planned practice for Armageddon. To the north and west of the Persian Gulf there lies a land whose ancient origins are lost in the mists of time. It is the land between the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, the cradle of civilization. Tradition has it that the Garden of Eden was in that area and, in fact, your Book of Genesis even mentions the Euphrates as one of its boundaries. Later you were told that the tower of Babel was located in that same area, spawning the ancient historical City of Babylon. I have no intent of being distracted into discussion regarding the "facts" but am simply outlaying historical projections for the purpose of this dissertation.

Elsewhere in that same area the famous City of Nineveh also rose and flourished, becoming the center of the Assyrian Empire. All of those things took place

long before the birth of your "Lord Jesus Christ" but centuries after His coming the glory of the land between the rivers rose again. Those were the days of the Muslim Saracen Empire of the Caliph. By around 800 A.D. the empire of Caliph Haroun al Raschid was tremendous. It encompassed all of Arabia, Persia, Egypt, Syria, North Africa, and parts of what is now southern Russia.

HOME OF THE SARACENS

The home of the Saracen Empire was that rich land between the Tigris and Euphrates and the jewel at its very center was a magnificent city. The capital city of the ancient caliphs was built from scratch for that purpose, starting in about your year 762 A.D., and what a wondrous city it was. The Court of the Caliphs was the most magnificent the world has ever seen. The palace was so large that more than 80,000 (80 thousand) servants lived and worked within it. Gold, silver, and precious stones were turned into ornaments of unparalleled beauty by craftsmen educated in the highly advanced science of the day.

Oh yes, I fully intended to shock you into tossing up your "daily bread" at the realization that you are in the final phase and not in the "awaiting" stage as expressed in your accepted prophecies. Little dreamers, it is far later than you thought! We have already been over this by audial meetings with this group herein and I simply am not going to ask Dharma to repeat it all--we will try at some point to get it into this book, but not this chapter and/or Express.

In the Hall of Audience there stood a famous tree of gold and on the branches of the tree there were perched birds of gold and silver set with precious stones.

The birds were music boxes and they fluttered their mechanical wings as they poured forth intricate songs. Outside the palace the city was arranged in expanding circles with a system of three walls at the outer boundary. The city quickly became a world center of commerce, science, literature, and art. The city was ancient BAGHDAD, the city also known as "The Thousand and One Arabian Nights." Hold your breath for there is a clue within that one sentence which should stun you all!

The splendor of old Baghdad made it a tempting prize for other less civilized peoples who heard of it. It was not long before ancient Baghdad became a focal point of warfare, involving especially the Mongols and Turks. Rapacious greed destroyed much of the beauty which had once been the hallmark of Baghdad. Constant warfare took its toll and over the centuries the Saracen Empire decayed in culture and power. The ancient irrigation systems were destroyed and what was once a Garden of Eden began to turn into a wasteland. In 1516 Baghdad fell permanently to the Turks and the once magnificent Saracen Empire faded into the sands of a man-made desert. Could it happen to your Imperial Valley of California??? How about your San Joaquin Valley? How about the area of Texas growing fields known as Deaf Smith County where the aquifer is now becoming contaminated? Ponder these things--further, the Super-Collider is being set up to destroy the rest of the Texas area in that same location.

TODAY'S BAGHDAD

The Iraqi Baghdad of today is a far cry from that wondrous and fabled city of old. Modern Baghdad, Iraq, lies on the east bank of the Tigris across the

river from the ruins of the ancient city. Even so, the Baghdad of today does have certain things in common with the Baghdad of old. Modern Baghdad has been struggling once again to become a city of science, culture, and power and, like the ancient city, modern Baghdad is faced with a powerful enemy who is determined to destroy it.

On June 7, 1981, an aerial strike force of 14 warplanes started their jet engines in the country that calls itself Israel. Eight of them, at least, were AMERICAN F-16's loaded with one-ton bombs. The other six were AMERICAN F-15's. The F-15's were air superiority fighters and were to fly along with the F-16's for protection from any possible defenders of the intended targets. After the planes took off, they refueled from their accompanying aerial tanker for the long warflight they were about to undertake.

For days beforehand, the Israeli planes had been flying training exercises designed to look like the early part of the real raid. As a result when the war raid was launched, it looked like just another drill.

To maintain the surprise, the Israeli strikeforce thundered eastward over Jordan at high altitude, mimicking Jordanian Air Force procedures. Next, the Israeli fighter bombers raced into and across northwest Saudi Arabia. Following secret orders from the Pentagon, the American-manned AWACS radar plane patrolling over Saudi Arabia did not report the Israeli intrusion into Saudi air space--for it was planned to pull off this attack in secret and escape public knowledge of the perpetrators.

Thanks to this preplanned cooperation by the U.S., the fate of the Israeli target in Baghdad

was sealed.

The Israeli F-15's and F-16's streaked across the Syrian desert of Iraq on the deck below Iraqi radar. As they neared Baghdad, they appeared to rise from nowhere out of the Iraqi countryside as they climbed to begin the attack. At 6:30 P.M. Baghdad time, a hail of one-ton bombs began raining down on the Iraqi nuclear reactor which was then under construction but did have nuclear material on site. Within a matter of minutes the reactor facility lay in ruins.

The Israeli bombing raid into Iraq was a momentous event, the kind of thing you expect to hear about IMMEDIATELY through your electronic news media. Instead, the world remained IGNORANT OF THE RAID FOR ANOTHER FULL DAY! Iraq imposed a news blackout about it at first for totally military reasons. The raid had come without warning or provocation and the Iraqis were not sure what else Israel might be about to do. Further, the cover-up was under way to make it appear Israel did not do the attack. But there was a blunder and the Israeli planes were identified immediately, precluding other than sham attempts at later cover-up.

NOW WHY DO YOU SUPPOSE YOUR ARMIES AND MILITARY STRENGTH WERE NOT SENT IN TO "PROTECT" AN INVASED NATION WHEN THE FACTS WERE BLATANTLY OBVIOUS BEFORE THE ENTIRE WORLD? THERE WAS NO MORE THAN A PAT ON THE HEAD FOR GOOD WORK!

The U.S. Government knew about the raid beforehand but, true to form, the U.S. said nothing to the world about what it knew. It was left to Israel itself to publicly announce the

raid, which it finally did in triumphant glowing terms when it was obvious to the world who had done the dastardly deed.

Around the world the reaction was revulsion, shock, and condemnation--and no wonder. For one thing, Israel was trying to justify its acts of war in arrogantly self-righteous terms. Israel complained that Iraq was building a reactor--but wanted everyone to forget HER OWN NUCLEAR CAPABILITY WAS BUILDING IN LEAPS AND BOUNDS. Israel was fully nuclear capable and operational in 1981. Israel had refused to sign any Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty, which Iraq had signed. The Iraqi nuclear facility had been inspected regularly by the International Atomic Energy Agency during its construction phase when any violations would be impossible to hide but Israel--which has never once submitted to international inspection--bombed the plant anyway.

Beyond the matters of international law and simple justice, Israel had also opened the proverbial Pandora's Box in more ways than one. For one thing, Israel had broken an unwritten taboo against attacks of any kind against nuclear facilities. Now the nuclear power plants of the world had been made fair game and the outcome of such attacks would be unthinkable.

Military, paramilitary, or terrorists attacks on nuclear power plants would no longer be unthinkable, thanks to the Israeli raid into Iraq, and this includes the nearly a hundred nuclear power plants operating in the U.S.

By secretly working with the Israelis in the Iraq raid, the U.S. Pentagon sowed the seed of nuclear terrorism in your own

country through direct participation.

Most important of all, the Israeli raid on Iraq's nuclear plant was a dry run for a far more important raid. This was the coming Israeli attack on Saudi Arabia's oil fields. The nuclear destruction of Saudi Arabia's oil fields was far from a new idea, as we have already pointed out to you.

Over six years prior the plan revolved around the so-called "Sinai Accord" involving Egypt, Israel, and the U.S. Two hundred or so Americans were in the Sinai under that agreement and they were intended to become the focus of an incident to set off war in the area. The actual attack on Saudi oil fields was to be carried out using Cobra helicopter gunships with special air-to-ground atomic missiles.

The plan was part of the ongoing joint plan between the long-time Rulers of the U.S. and the Soviet Union for world domination. As originally conceived, the plan called for a nuclear capping of Saudi oil fields sometime in 1976. It was not carried out at that time because the secret alliance between the U.S. and Russia started coming apart in 1976. The old Rockefeller allies in Russia, the Bolsheviks, were being quietly overthrown there. In their place a new ruling group was taking over. Russia's new rulers hated the Bolsheviks and had been expelling them from Russia in great numbers and, because America's then Secret Rulers, the Rockefellers, had supported Bolshevik rule in Russia from 1917, Russia's new rulers were taking defensive actions. The result was the still secret UNDERWATER MISSILE CRISIS of 1976. The collapse of the Rockefeller-Soviet alliance during 1976-1977 brought a reprieve for Saudi Arabia.

But now, the American/Bolshevik/Zionist government has carried over the plan to destroy Saudi oil fields. The plan has been continuously updated and revised for maximum strategic value as the new international situations are impacted by changes. You are now in the Middle of the final really BIG PLAN and the outcome which seems to center around actions of Hussein are actually centering around what Russia will do! Russia is actually asking Saddam to back off for they know the intent is to create an incident by the Israelis and Americans to precipitate the nuclear war--**AND IT IS STILL INTENDED TO BE A NUCLEAR FIRST STRIKE BY THE U.S./ISRAELI FORCES!**

Since 1979 the secret plan for Saudi Arabia's nuclear doom has been integrated into new and more wondrously disastrous master strategies for nuclear war. Behind closed doors, America's Bolshevik military planners had secretly shifted to a first-strike nuclear strategy against Russia. When the Saudi oil would be capped off in the Israeli nuclear raid, it was intended to set in motion a chain of events which would culminate in Nuclear War One.

Dharma, we are only about half way through this specific material but you are running out of time for your scheduled appointment and we have written for several hours. Allow us to close this portion and when we resume, we will please simply take up at this very point. Thank you for your service and accepting your task as information bringer for we understand the danger and sincerity of commitment on your part. Blessed be the truth-bringers for they bear the word of God. Perhaps rose petals are for another journey, chelas. So be it. In great love

and respect, I salute you blessed brothers who serve upon that placement. Salu.

8/31/90 HATONN

LOOKING BACK

Just to remind you, let us recall the plans for a minute. This was for the late 70's. The first step was to be a supposedly surprise agreement between Israel and Egypt at Camp David. The Camp David hoax went off without a hitch and the following spring the Egyptian-Israeli treaty was signed in Washington. It was called a "peace" treaty but its real purpose was to set the stage for war!

The so-called Egyptian-Israeli peace treaty was just a new, more elaborate version of the Sinai Accord of some six years prior. The Sinai Accord was held together by American technicians in the Sinai. Likewise, the Egyptian-Israeli treaty was leading toward a primarily American military force in the Sinai Peninsula due to start in April of 1982.

At that time the purpose was to provide a pretext to drag the United States directly into a Middle East war. From there the conflict was to spread into all-out war. In order to carry out the limited nuclear attack on Saudi Arabia, world opinion must have been prepared in advance as much as possible. The idea of actually using nuclear weapons must have been made less unthinkable to you and Israel must be provided some excuse for calling Saudi Arabia a deadly threat. In both of those areas, rapid progress was made. Again, not at all unlike what is being staged on August 31, 1990-**LOOK AT THE SIMILARITIES.**

To make an atomic raid more

thinkable when it would take place, Israel had been using the old technique of "gradualism". For years Israeli war planes had been striking into Lebanon. For a while there were feeble protests from Washington, for public consumption, that Israel might be misusing her American weapons. Israel replied that she was attacking a vital threat, the PLO, and kept right on with the strikes. After a while the novelty wore off and most of you just began to accept it. AGAIN, NOT UNLIKE WHAT IS GOING ON TODAY, TO THE POINT THAT YOU CLAMOR AND BEAT YOUR BREASTS FOR WAR EVEN AT THE RISK OF EVERY FOREIGNER AND CITIZEN OF IRAQ AND KUWAIT WHO YOU CLAIM TO BE THERE TO FREE!

Next, the Israelis raised the threshold of psychological pain a notch higher. In clear and direct violation of agreements with the Pentagon, Israeli aircraft started dropping cluster bombs on Lebanon. Lebanese villagers--men, women, and children--were maimed, dismembered, and killed. When you first heard about it, it sounded inexcusable to many, but after a while you forgot about your outrage and went on to other things of importance like the World Series, the prior baseball strike and Super Bowl.

Once again the U.S. Government was careful to do nothing! You had learned to accept something a little worse than before in warfare. Step by step the Israeli violations of international law and of agreements with the U.S. had become bolder and bolder. Each time the U.S. Government gave lip service to law, morality, and a momentary concern of the American public, but each time Israel was given the green light again with hardly

a pause of interruption or actions.

For instance, in June, 1981, the Israeli Air Force shot down two Syrian helicopters over Lebanon using American-made aircraft. The result was a new crisis over Syrian anti-aircraft missiles. With that crisis unresolved, Israel then destroyed the nuclear reactor in Iraq, and all the while the United States Government continued to let Israel have its own way because Israel is doing exactly what the Bolshevik military planners in the U.S. have planned.

ACCEPTANCE

Having accepted Israel's destruction of a nuclear reactor, it was only a short step beyond to accept the use of battlefield nuclear weapons.

That still left the matter of setting up Saudi Arabia as a credible threat to Israel. The U.S. was taking care of that problem while pretending to do the Saudis a favor. Early in 1982 Saudi Arabia was to begin taking delivery of a fleet of F-15 Fighters, equivalent in many ways to those of Israel. On top of that, the sale of five AWACS radar surveillance planes to Saudi Arabia was being considered. The secret purpose of those arms deals with Saudi Arabia was the exact opposite of what was claimed. The U.S. claimed that it wanted to improve Saudi Arabia's national security (presumably against Russia) but the real purpose was to give Israel the excuse it needed for a pre-emptive attack on Saudi Arabia. AND IF YOU CANNOT RECOGNIZE THIS AS A TOTAL WORD FOR WORD PROJECTION FOR YOUR SALES AND GIFTS OF UPDATED ARMS TO SAUDI-ARABIA AND THE OTHER MIDDLE EASTERN

COUNTRIES--I SUGGEST YOU STOP READING AND GO FORTH AND TURN TO YOUR NEWS BROADCASTS FOR THIS IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH THEY ARE TELLING YOU AND ASKING THE WORLD TO HELP PAY FOR IT BY "PASSING THE HAT".

The model for Israel's attack against Saudi Arabia was the attack in June against Iraq. Israel claimed that the Iraqi reactor was going to be used some day against Israel. On that basis, Israel described its pre-emptive surprise attack on Iraq as a defensive action. It was even said that Israel had saved lives by carrying out the surgical attack before the facility was completed.

This was a perfect set-up for later saying the same thing when the time would come for Israel to attack the Saudi oil fields. The Israelis would act more and more frightened that a Saudi Arabia armed with modern F-15's would some day use them against Israel. As proof, they would quote, out of context, past Saudi intent for a Muslim Jihad to gain control of Jerusalem and, to justify the pre-emptive nature of the raid, the Israelis would insist that they were forced to strike before or shortly after the delivery of the AWACS radar planes. As in the case of the Iraqi nuclear plant, Israel would characterize the Saudi raid as having been designed to spare as many lives as possible. The raid would not strike at heavy population centers but at the oil fields. In that way the Israelis would say that they had eliminated the financial basis of the alleged threat to Israel.

It was a wonderfully laid ploy because even the Saudis themselves could not believe it when they were informed of the plan--oh yes, of course, everyone was

informed of the plan--makes it look grim for the potential of awakening the masses today, doesn't it?

How quickly times change. People no longer scoff at the idea that nuclear war is approaching, even suggesting use of nuclear weapons to get the price of that gas back down for the picnic crowd. Funny thing, in June 1981, just after the Israeli raid into Iraq, the *New York Daily News* carried an article about "Israel's oil weapon". It began:

"Israel had an oil weapon, too, one just as powerful as the threat of an embargo by Saudi Arabia or any other Arab state. Israel can bomb the wells."

Further on, an aide to Israeli Prime Minister Begin was quoted as saying:

"The Saudis can cut off oil to the West, and so can we."

When Israel would decide to bomb the Saudi wells, it would do so in the same way as it bombed the Iraqi nuclear plant. Israel would use its newest and best American jet fighter bombers against Saudi Arabia, just as it did against Iraq. The raid would be launched with absolutely no advance warning, just as was done against Iraq; and just as happened to Iraq, the Israelis would make maximum use of deception in the raid itself.

Now, today, guess why you import over half of the oil used in the U.S.A.? Could it be that in the event there are no Middle Eastern oil fields producing--you and the Zionists are sitting atop plenty of fuel to keep your world global domination right on track--without competition from nations or people with the ability to use their machinery or remain

mobile? I hoped you would see a flicker of light go on in the brain!

The Israeli Air Force had been carrying out mock air raids on northwestern Saudi Arabia for over two years. Every so often Israeli F-15 fighter bombers would swoop in unexpectedly across the Saudi border from the Gulf of Aqaba. As often as not, they would carry out a simulated attack on the Saudi Air Base at Tabuk. The frustrated Saudis were falling into a trap by reacting exactly as expected. They were crying out for their own F-15's so that Israel would be unable to continue those brazen over-flights. What the Saudis had so far refused to accept is that that was all a ruse, a deceptive trick.

Well, it was planned that one day in 1982 Israel would launch the real raid. At first it would look like just another of those mock bullying attacks on the Saudi Air Base but, when the Israeli jets would pass over the Base, they would not turn back as in the past. Instead, they would thunder overhead in a straight line toward the Persian Gulf. Disappearing into the undefended interior of Saudi Arabia, they would disperse to elude further detection.

As in the case of the Iraq raid, the American-manned AWACS plane would conveniently fail to locate those Israeli attackers in time, and/or give false information as to direction, craft type, etc. Within a couple of hours, nuclear fireballs would cap off the Saudi oil wells. The world would be in a state of total shock; the industrial heart of Europe and Japan would be crippled--but this would only be the beginning.

NOW HEAR THIS. THIS WILL MOST LIKELY TAKE

PLACE RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHTMARE OF A PLANNED ISRAELI/BOLSHEVIK CHEMICAL ATTACK AGAINST YOUR OWN MILITARY. WHILE IN THE MIDST OF THE TOTAL CONFUSION AND RAMPANT DEATH AND HORROR, AN ATTACK ON THOSE FIELDS WOULD GO BY WITH WIDE-OPEN ACCEPTANCE OF IT HAVING BEEN DONE BY SADDAM HUSSEIN. OH THE POTENTIAL COMING DOWN ON THIS WORLD IS DASTARDLY INDEED. PRAY THAT RUSSIA HOLDS STRONG AND HUSSEIN BIDES HIS TIME FOR IT IS INCREDIBLY IN THE BALANCE--FOR THE SURVIVAL OF THE WORLD.

Go now, and when we return we will talk of the lies regarding the safety of your military machine to survive chemical war--you will have hundreds and hundreds of thousands killed--and the Pentagon KNOWS IT!

8/31/90 HATONN

DISAPPOINTMENT

I feel your pain and disappointment as you are presented with truth which cannot be refuted. It is the plan that you get no news of truth and, when you do, it is buried in the back pages in small print. How many of you realize that the oil companies whose employees are being held in Iraq have stopped all salaries, benefits, health coverage, etc., for those people? Now, you tell me who is the evil one? Those are not Iraq's oil companies--they are the elitist cartel's oil companies--you know, like British Petroleum and Shell and Texaco, etc. Does this give you great national pride? Do you further realize that your country is truly considering going

in and sacrificing the "hostages"--your husbands and fathers--to "get the mad-man Hussein"? Worse, how do you feel to realize the American public stands in favor of such action? God weeps for you for you deliberately continue in your ignorance and deceit. Let me now show you that which shall be reaped as reward for your childrens' willing service unto your nation.

VULNERABLE TO POISON GAS

The administration of President George Bush has ignored two above top-secret Pentagon reports concerning the vulnerability of U.S. forces to chemical weapons in committing tens of thousands of American troops to Saudi Arabia to face whatever is set up for them to face. Obviously, chemical weaponry is one of the plans, albeit not Iraq's plan, but your own and that of Israel.

I might suggest, however, that the Iraqis are fully aware of this information and HAVE THE REPORTS AND DOCUMENTATION IN THEIR HANDS. It is, again, only you innocent sleepers who are victims of the lies.

The American public has the obligation to KNOW THE FACTS OF THESE HORRENDOUS AND DELIBERATELY ORCHESTRATED EVENTS. LET US JUST TAKE THE SCENARIO, FOR BREVITY'S SAKE, THAT THE IRAQIS WOULD INVADE AND USE CHEMICAL WEAPONS. IT WILL NOT HAPPEN THAT WAY BUT CHEMICAL WEAPONS RECOGNIZE NO CREEDS, COLORS, CAUSES OR WHO LAUNCHES THEM!

BUSH KNOWS EXACTLY WHAT THE DANGERS ARE

The Bush administration has foreknowledge that the results of this military situation can and probably will be catastrophic--described by ones who know and cannot change the action as "a foolhardy 'Charge of the Light Brigade.'"

AMERICAN AFFRONT

It is an affront to the American people, who must send their sons, husbands and fathers; daughters, sisters and mothers to Saudi Arabia for such a potentially disastrous encounter and, as the case will be, sitting ducks for your own ally to devastate.

ARE THE SOVIETS INNOCENT?

Of course not. The Soviets were eager, for the purposes of nurturing world public opinion, to join the U.S. and other nations of the world in condemning the ridiculous "invasion" of tiny Kuwait. They are not so eager, however, to send any troops to stand beside America's young patriots in battle as neither are any of the other so-called United Nations.

Then there is Israel, always eager to extend its Zionist domain, which has the U.S. set up to eliminate Iraq, its mortal enemy, and to remove the world's attention from its brutalization of the Palestinian people. No one is going to notice Israeli troops killing frustrated and homeless rock-throwing Palestinian children and the shameful and illegal establishment of Israeli settlements by displacing Palestinian families from the disputed West Bank. The world won't even notice that it wasn't the Iraqis who nuclear bombed the Arab oil fields for they would be

too busy watching thousands of your own children dying an agonizing death on the battlefields from "friendly" chemical "errors".

GAMES

The first report concerns the results of a series of computer war games commissioned by the U.S. Air Force some four years ago to determine if American troops could survive a chemical warfare attack anywhere around the world. I recently pointed out that this very scenario, as set up in Saudi Arabia over the Iraq situation, was set up a decade ago and the same war "games" were orchestrated and laid forth.

The second was conducted by the U.S. Army just two months ago at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas.

Both reports found that the U.S. would encounter "horrific" casualties if Hussein or anyone attacks with poison gas.

At Fort Leavenworth, top U.S. Army officers gathered to hear the results of a simulated encounter in the Middle East between the powerful nation of "Shattland" (code name for Iraq), which had hypothetically attacked into the vital oil fields of "Audialand" (Saudi Arabia).

It was instantly apparent that the U.S. forces would not halt Iraq without destroying the world's largest oil fields, which would create havoc for the economy of the world for years.

According to Elizabeth Sigmund (I give names because you will want to confirm this story, no doubt), a British chemical weapons expert, the "really appalling thing for American forces on the ground is the fact of being forced into anti-chemical warfare gear which will be totally intolerable in the desert, and

only fractionally effective (if at all) under any circumstances."

The Iraqis are prepared to deliver poison mustard and nerve gases by dropping canisters of the deadly substances from Iraqi aircraft or by Soviet-built Scud medium-range guided missiles. The Scuds are capable of delivering a payload of 1,000 pounds of a chemical agent up to 400 miles from their launch site.

Gen. Colin Powell, chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, who reportedly reviewed the results of the Fort Leavenworth exercise, said of the chemical weapons that, "It is a threat that we are concerned with." Does Colin Powell really know the plans? Come now, little babes! He went on to claim that the Iraqis have now in place numerous Scud launchers along the Kuwaiti-Saudi Arabian border, many of which have been equipped with poison gas warheads. And what would YOU do if you were Iraq awaiting being blown off the map?

Powell said U.S. troops being sent to the Middle East are being equipped with gear to protect them from the deadly gases, of which Iraq reportedly has hundreds of thousands of tons in its arsenals. And how many tons do you think the U.S., England, Germany and Israel have? Ask anyone who has served at the special storage depots.

WHAT DO CHEMICAL WARFARE EXPERTS SAY?

They call that wondrous U.S. protection gear, "1950's horse blankets".

TEMPERATURE FACTOR

The protective gear was designed in the 1950's to protect U.S. soldiers from chemical weapons used by Soviet and

other Eastern-bloc troops in Europe.

Due to the high temperatures in the desert, often 120 degrees-plus, the bulky gear, which will add at least 10 degrees to the temperature the soldier must deal with, will make it impossible for him to withstand an Iraqi gas attack for more than some 15 minutes.

"The Iraqis certainly have some of the best chemical warfare capabilities in the world," according to Dr. Billy Richardson, a deputy assistant to Secretary of Defense, Richard Cheney. "They have had a lot of practice with it; they are very capable."

Richardson said the casualties would be "horrifying" if the Iraqis use the chemicals against the American forces, or if there should be "widespread accidental unleashing on the part of the American military or other United military defensive operations." What should that tell you about the "possibility" that "everyone" is loaded with chemical weapons as well as microbiological weapons? The Americans were the first and most deadly users of such weapons as far back as World War I and referred to them then and since as "Higher Forms of Killing".

The Iraqis "reportedly" have large stockpiles of mustard gas and the nerve gases Tabun and Sarin, which were initially developed by German scientists during the World War II. However, it is not known for sure what they have or if they possess Soman, the principal nerve gas in the chemical warfare inventory of the Soviet Union, which supplied most of the modern weaponry that transformed Iraq into the most powerful Arab nation in the Middle East. Of course, the rest of the world and especially the U.S. and Israel

wouldn't know anything about those elements, would they?

ANTIDOTES ARE USELESS

If Soman is utilized (which is fully planned for total effectiveness), the situation is bleak indeed.

Although Tabun and Sarin are deadly, Soman presents a particularly critical problem for U.S. forces.

Along with their cumbersome body covering that includes rubber boots, rubber hood and mask, U.S. soldiers are provided with the drug atropine, with which they would inject themselves if faced with a nerve gas attack.

However, atropine is useless in counteracting Soman. Peter Galbraith, a senior staff member of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, who went to Iraq to interview Kurdish survivors of poison gas attacks, said that somebody is going to get desperate very quickly and chemical weapons are bound to come into use if this confrontation goes further.

TWO-YEAR STUDY

For two years, from 1984 through September, 1986, the U.S. Air Force commissioned 40 leading chemical warfare experts, including academicians from Harvard and Massachusetts Institute of Technology, defense specialists, active and retired military officers and Pentagon scientists, to conduct a series of simulated chemical attacks in a number of global trouble spots to determine how well American forces would perform on the chemical warfare battlefield--(you see, I knew that some of you Americans might just happen to know something or other about chemical

weapons).

Dr. Evan Koslow, one of the members of what was called "the Red Team", said the group found that in "an intemperate climate like the Persian Gulf, THE SURVIVABILITY OF U.S. AIR BASES 'IS NIL'. HEAT STRESS REDUCES OUR FORCES TO A HELPLESS GLOB."

SOME OF THE TRUTHS OF IT ALL

There is total probability of confrontation with utilization of chemical warheads from missiles utilizing at least mustard and nerve gases.

U.S. forces would not be able to intercept the missiles.

Casualties among American forces would rapidly mount as they would be forced to utilize the heavy protective gear. Heat stress would quickly make it impossible for the men to work and they would collapse, either from heat exhaustion or from the deadly gas fumes. The casualties would then mount astronomically.

The air bases would shut down, pilots no longer being able to operate the aircraft.

There would then likely be another follow-on attack, either with chemical or conventional weapons. The Americans would be unable to defend themselves.

According to the Red Team report "virtually ALL of our soldiers would die and the U.S. would lose."

A spokesman at the Virginia-based defense firm, Jaycor, which was granted the Pentagon contract to establish the Red Team, said his firm "would not comment on the team's work be-

cause it was of a highly CLAS-SIFIED nature"! And so, my friends, what might you have been doing on the day the world ended? Ponder it most carefully for if you feel no fear or panic at this information--FROM YOUR OWN PEOPLE--THEN YOU ARE INDEED BEYOND IGNORANT, HAVING GROWN INTO THE DIMENSION OF TOTAL STUPIDITY!!!

WHITE HOUSE CONTINGENCY PLANNING FOR PERSIAN GULF

I am simply going to ask Dharma to reprint herein a portion of a public statement which was leaked to only one or two publications but you need to familiarize yourself with the contents. I shall protect the resource.

"SHOOTING IMMINENT"

"Part of the contingency planning on the Persian Gulf crisis by the White House and the Pentagon calls for 'military reprisals' against Iraq in the period between August 27 and September 1.

"It appears that if such an operation were actually mounted, it would be preceded by 'provocations', similar to the threats against American civilian and military personnel used to justify the U.S. move against Panamanian dictator Gen. Manuel Noriega in December, 1989.

"President George Bush has been advised by Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak that he doubted he could hold the Arab League's anti-Iraq coalition together beyond the end of September if a military stalemate developed.

"But there is an equally important domestic reason for military action against Iraq not later than September 1, if Bush is truly seriously considering it.

"The House of Representatives resumes its sessions at noon on September 5, and the Senate reconvenes at 10 A.M. on September 10. Any hostilities would have to be completed before those dates.

"In this connection, the experience of the White House and the Pentagon in the invasion of Panama is paramount. Then, too, the Congress was out of session and Noriega surrendered to the United States by January 3, before Congress returned. With this success in Panama, Congressional criticism was eliminated.

"NUKES TO BE USED

"The U.S. contingency plan under study calls for attack with a mix of artillery shells and bombs, including the first-ever use of NEUTRON WARHEADS, nuclear weapons which kill personnel but do not destroy military equipment.

"Under this strategy, Kuwaiti oil wells and ports will remain intact, and Kuwait can immediately resume oil exports and bring down the price of oil on the world markets. (Hatonn: of course the Kuwaitis would be dead, also, but that must be simply incidental.)

"An important secret element includes bombing the headquarters where Saddam is located in the hope that he would be killed. Bush is determined that the failure

to kill Col. Muammar el-Kadaffi during the 1986 U.S. raid on Libya would not be repeated in the case of Saddam.

"Assuming his plans are undertaken, and they succeed, Bush would effectively blunt criticism within the United Nations of the U.S. economic sanctions against Iraq and would be seen, instead, as a bold, victorious leader.

"Finally, Bush could expect that a victory over Iraq with minimum loss of American lives would prompt the American people to elect enough Republicans (and more Zionists) to the Senate to give him control of that legislative body."

Ah yes, aren't Congressional recesses and Executive Orders wondrous things for a dictator's use? So much for you ones who blindly say, "God is in his heaven and all is right with the world," and, "I'll just find myself and practice Ascension". When you get up here I hope you look up old Hatonn because I want to be among the first to tell your brethren how it works! Of course, if you ascend through a nuclear blast--it doesn't count as a truly "controlled" and "learned" method of Ascension. Further, if you are a survivor who didn't learn your Ascension lessons and are stuck with burying all those millions of dead bodies who didn't "ascend" either--don't complain to your upstairs brothers about not being forewarned!

God rest ye merry gentlemen, let nothing you dismay--
just dance and dance and sing thine songs
for the beast has you at bay!
Curse this scribe and curse this truth
and denounce the call of

God--
for in the ending dance, my friend,
'twill be ye atop the sod!

(You might well find that you did not ascend properly and there is no one left to put you 'neath that sod.)

Walk within the shelter of my wings, chelas, and I shall care for you--you're not heavy to carry for you are my brother! Good night and sweet dreams! Will you fly with the great and powerful whirlwind unto the heavens or will you simply reap the ravages of the whirlwind? It is indeed your choice! AHO!

9/2/90 HATONN

In the glory of the morning of another day given unto our use, we kneel in gratitude to our loving Creator who is allowing our awakening that we might share truth and reclaim HIS kingdom. I am Hatonn in service that I might serve and share whatever higher wisdom I have been shown in my higher journeys. May we walk together in grace. Amen.

TODAY, 9/2/90

Generalize! You must generalize for everything is attached to everything and the elaborate Satanic PLAN is laid forth in massively "seeming" fragmentation. Attach those fragments which are released unto you "in passing" and you shall soon be seeing the picture as a whole.

Try to remember labels and places for it is imperative that you improve your memories for the Cartel and Government depend on you to forget all details and then your input is invalid because you will make errors and they will discount ALL you project. However, do not wait to place the puzzle pieces in proper

placement for you need not names to see the picture unfolding. Neither will you see the picture unless you cement into your memories, for functioning data availability, the contents of the Journals--all of them along with the Expresses for we have given you working education with which to build your tapestry.

CONSIDER TODAY

What have you to work with this day which can be gleaned from the non-news and applied to the way it really is?

From the foregoing Expresses immediately sent to you, there are many things blatantly obvious about the goings on in the Middle East and hidden clues and messages abound like fruit flies to an orchard.

Look at Kuwait and Iraq and what happened. It is obvious that the "incident of 'invasion' of Kuwait" was timely orchestrated. What would cause that to happen right on cue for your Congress, Economic Summit (including Thatcher and the Shadow Government), etc?

There are two major pools of oil under consideration: one under Iraq/Kuwait and one under Saudi Arabia. The British were "slant pumping" from Kuwait FROM Iraq and Kuwait (original Iraqi citizens, remember) asked for immediate help. So we have the incident!

There was never any intent whatsoever to move into Saudi Arabia nor do anything other than bring Kuwait back home within Iraq.

The chemicals used in the Iran/Iraq War were used by Israel, not Iraq. Israel, further, bombed a nuclear power plant in Iraq with total hostility and illegality and was only "blessed" for

her wondrous service. No sanctions are ever placed on Israel for anything murderous and heinous that they do.

Yesterday the U.S. announced that Israel will receive another "additional" \$1 BILLION-PLUS to beef up her defense simply because of the "added threat?" of the expected strengthening of the military in Saudi Arabia. Also, there would be a FORGIVENESS OF OVER \$7 BILLION IN DEBT TO EGYPT.

Today, along with Jesse Jackson, came Americans released from Iraq. An older citizen stood before God and Country and said, "Thanks to God and Jesse Jackson we are home," and with tears and his voice breaking, he continued, "God forgive me for saying this, but our State Department DID ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO HELP US!"

Now, today, it is announced that the other hostages will be released soon from Lebanon and Iran--because there is no longer any point in holding them with attention turned to Iraq. No, it is because your Secretary of State has been "vacationing" among those other nations with pocketbooks and promises and shuttling in and out of Israel, giving them money and promises, also--while your dictator appears to be fishing and golfing.

If a major offensive is done by the U.S., it must be done immediately or further opinion has to swing so that when Congress reconvenes there can be a "declared" war. This is not likely because things are "going so well"; they will decide to allow this wondrously brilliant dictator to continue to handle things. Note WHO of your congressmen are over greeting and supporting your children in those

uniforms: The Keating five bribe takers such as Glenn and Cranston and ones such as Moynihan, etc. Don't miss these political insults to your intelligence as citizens.

Note that when asked how can this war be supported in America when "we have no funds", the response is, "debt", but, "necessary increase in debt". And who benefits from increased debt? Ah so! Well, how about the \$7 BILLION forgiven from Egypt? Oh, you say, that is owed to the Banks! And who owns the Banks? But, who pays for the interest, notes and principle on those loans?--ah yes, the U.S. taxpayer.

Another CLUE! Jordan is now into rationing. Rationing with coupons already printed and ready. Why? The Jordanian citizen, just like you, thinks it is because of the war with Iraq and are complaining loudly---but wait, King Hussein announced it is NOT because of the war but that rationing was already "REQUIRED" and "GUIDELINES HANDED DOWN FOR PROCEDURES" FROM THE INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND!

MEANWHILE, BACK AT THE RANCH

What **IMMEDIATELY** happened in America on August 2nd? Absolutely! Instant mobilization of troops and down came the already prepared sanctions against Iraq. The U.N. went into overtime sessions meeting demands of the Global Cartel Rulers. Instant dispersement of troops began and an emptying of ALL of your military bases! Where did all your children go? Where did all the military hardware go? Well, they were shuttled here and there and kept in convoys, and still are, under the guise of shipping out to Saudi Arabia.

But ALL of them have not ended up over there--unless, of course, the government can't count even for the simple and uneducated public. Further, where did they put them in Saudi Arabia? That's right--all over the sand dunes. Why? Oh, I see, to practice them with the death suits called anti-gas equipment (which was never intended for use by Saddam--nor is or was an attack into, over, on, through or nothing--Saudi Arabia).

BUT, AND HEAR ME WELL: DISPERSED TROOPS ARE NOT EFFECTIVE TARGETS FOR RUSSIAN COSMOSPHERES! Russia rules space--remember! I know this because I meet a lot with Russian Cosmonauts and leaders.

Why does Russia suddenly declare herself no longer a world "super-power"? BECAUSE SHE RULES SPACE AS YOU KNOW IT!

The Soviet Union will again become simply "Russia" for the satellite "bloc" had become an intolerable burden and the economic system of Russia was deplorable. You had new rulers in Russia and the old Bolsheviks ended up in the middle of the British Banking Cartel and in America along with the new Zionist hoodlums who now control your Government with an iron fist. They don't even bother to change the name to protect the lie any longer--why don't you just listen to your own non-news!

BUT YOU SAID - - -

I said that the Bolshevik/Cartel/Zionists "planned" a nuclear war and strike against Russia and that they also "intend" to nuke the Saudi oil fields and dump chemicals on your children to cover the action. That does NOT mean it will come off that way, my

friends. It simply means that the "probability" of such stupidity looms like death over your camps.

Russia has opted to declare she will NOT PARTICIPATE in the madness and actually efforts to calm and save face for Saddam so all sorts of agreements can be offered and accepted. Meanwhile, and this is also in your news, THE SAUDIS WILL PAY FOR COVERT CIA OPERATIONS TO INSURE OVERTHROW OF THE IRAQ GOVERNMENT FROM WITHIN, SANCTIONED BY THE U.S. WHO SAYS IT SUPPORTS THE ACTION BUT WITH BUDGET CUTS TO THE CIA "CAN'T AFFORD THE OPERATION"; but it CAN afford to forgive \$7 BILLION in debt to the U.S. taxpayers and give another Billion-plus dollars to Israel.

What kind of "deals" do you think have been made by Baker and the British representatives running around in Iran, etc.? Well, not as good as they would like.

Now, why all the "fishing" scenes? To cause you to recognize that you now have a DICTATOR and no longer a "PRESIDENT".

BUT--why do you think this "dictator" is lowering himself to go to Finland next Sunday to meet with Gorbachev? Further, why do you REALLY think the shuttle is not being launched?

Oh, golly gee-whiz, I hear you say. This means we are probably safe from a nuclear war because the world will turn around into a nice cozy fireside chat or two. Will it? You are still surrounded on ALL sides with Russian nuclear missiles; there are still as many KGB in the CIA as Americans; the world is already func-

tioning under the U.N. Charter "as if", and then there are those confounded Russian Cosmo-spheres.

Well, if either side nukes the other, it will be basically with Neutron and Hydrogen Bombs--that makes a nasty atmosphere for everyone in the northern hemisphere and Russia is not ready, for goodness sakes, to give up Earth base for she, too, plans to control Earth and knows that she can easily do so--but it renders it useless for a period of time!

They have taken out your satellites and have not allowed you a foot-hold in space all the while you have bought their "peace" with wheat, corn, and commercial technology and MONEY! YOU HAVE ALSO TAKEN RESPONSIBILITY FOR ALL THOSE "DISPOSED OF" EAST-BLOC COUNTRIES WHO ARE SUCH A BURDEN.

How have they managed this? With bombs at the base of every electric producing dam, and other strategic places in the U.S. and hundreds of strategically placed Cosmo-spheres ready, willing and most able to disrupt weather, such as producing instant and unexpected killer tornados, floods, winds, etc.--anywhere and/or all over The American Continents at will, along with detonation of the bombs. Oh, and you forgot--the earth faults. Above your fault systems sit beauteous cosmo-spheres at strategic intervals to "SINK" the NORTH AMERICAN continent into a series of islands--INSTANTLY! Detonate the earth plates and instantly, DEVASTATING EARTHQUAKES! THEY DON'T NEED TO HAVE A NUCLEAR WAR WHICH "SHOWS". THEY CAN BRING YOU TO CATASTROPHE IN FIVE MIN-

UTES BY "NATURAL DISASTERS".

A MAJOR "SIGN"

What appears as just another "Indian" "thing" between the Oka's and Canadians is not "just another thing". It is another "Wounded Knee" and it is a sign of signs for the Ancient receivers. It is like a newspaper headline regarding the cycles which is only missed on your commercial idiots.

Don't forget for one minute the law of cycles--that which goes out, comes back. What do you think might be the cause of those wondrously radioactive clouds headed your way from outer space as spoken of by Commander Soltec? You guessed it--radioactive waste sent up in rockets and exploded warheads! What you send out from the prison shall certainly be sent right back unto you who sent it forth. With increased blessings for its worthy use, of course.

Well, perhaps when all else fails--you can send your "Pink Panthers" against Gay Bashing out to stand for God. Is there not yet enough vileness, corruption and revulsion against God to fill you ones? This is all to remind you of WHY these things will be happening unto you.

A wrathful God? Oh perish the thought--God hasn't done a thing to you, you have set it up to the tiniest detail for yourselves. God doesn't need to do a thing even if He wanted to! God will simply ALLOW JUSTICE TO FIND ITS TRUTH! Those who follow in His path and humble in His work shall walk in safety and beauty for His "GOODNESS" shall prevail and yet not one iota of evil shall come within His place of abode.

You may denounce this scribe, Hatonn and all of heaven--it matters not! If you have listened to the ones who pronounce these truths as lies, fear-mongering and evil--I suggest that YOU watch your non-news with a bit more clarity. YOU ARE IN DESPERATE AND CATASTROPHIC CIRCUMSTANCE! My scribe weeps; she does not laugh as "in the last laugh" for her pain is great indeed for she, too, is but human with love of life, family and above all, patriotic love of her Motherland, America. These ones have willingly stepped forward and offered their very lives to awaken you to the loss of your government and Constitution (and freedom) to the treasonists and traitors who have stolen your very existence--and you ridicule and call them "evil cultists".

"The day of harvest for these things shall indeed be terrible throughout your lands, for that which you have done unto mine lambs and servants," sayeth the Lord.

Dharma, get this into the printing for I have not space nor inclination to give you more details regarding your markets, economy collapse, etc. I think it is obvious that there will be an assumption of at least another week and obviously, the military equipment business will flourish and the defense/military budget will springboard for the Cartel corporations and Global Rulers. Only you the people shall be given into death and destruction at their hands--death is often the "easy" route, dear friends. Further, if stupidity doesn't rule the day, so shall treasury bills and savings bonds, etc. The government has to "visibly" "legitimately" cover these costs so you think you haven't been "scr- -uh, had". Gold will continue to fluctuate--and remem-

ber, the plans are to take the stockmarket higher, if possible, and then dump it! The Cartel has Japan in a box now and China is emerging bigger than life itself!

BY THE WAY

Just a little "fun" secret to allow you to leave this in a lighter mood. Remember the Marcos theft of all that Philippine money? Forget it, chelas. Marcos had a deal going with billions of dollars in gold which was being converted into money and placed in Switzerland. It had not one thing to do with the Philippines, and the government and lawyers and everybody, except you, knew it. It was tangled up with military (a General) and I shan't give nationality, and was actually transferred, etc., by ones who would be unknown to most but would be recognized within this local group--WITH PROOF OF PARTICIPATION AND READY TO COME FORTH IF ADANAND K. AND EMELDA WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN ACQUITTED. Oh, the games people play and the stupid things done in total ignorance of truth. So be it.

Let us close, chela, and go from this place for a portion of this day--you have reached near overload and fatigue. You must have respite. Thank you for your service and thank you, the readers, for your attention. SALU.

Hatonn to clear, please. May you turn and walk again with God for He awaits your earnest call. May you be given to see the lighted way. AHO.

A NEW PHOENIX JOURNAL

BLOOD AND ASHES by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

You are sitting upon the bomb ready to be burst and you hide within the lies. This book is truth and we are now writing in sequence so that you might see the correlation between the lies of one decade heaped upon the next--but the play is the same. Satan intends to win or pull as many with him as is possible--there will be many, dear friends.

We come forth as the Hosts of Heaven, sent to bring you truth and show you the way for God would never leave his children in darkness. Who will see the light and who will hear the symphony of the universe? We come with instructions for your journey--who will receive? God holds his hands unto you that you might not fall. Whose life-ring do you await? God stands at thine door--is Satan already within?

You have followed the lie and turned from God unto the halls and dens of the dark master who now sets the ultimate trap. Who will walk with us into the light?

Know this, in thine truth--BEFORE THE PHOENIX CAN RISE, FIRST MUST COME THE ASHES. GOD ONLY PROMISED THAT THE WORD OF TRUTH WOULD GO FORTH IN THE ENDING TIMES--HE DID NOT SAY YE HAD TO PARTAKE OF IT. HOWEVER, IT WOULD SEEM OF GREAT WISDOM TO DO SO.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution;
Death of Freedom RRPP-Vol. II

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix; How, Who, Why, Where, What, and When
The Bird was Plucked; A Guide To Do-It-Yourself Feather Growing

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

BE SURE AND LISTEN TO THE BOB HIERONAMUS RADIO PROGRAM SEP. 9, 5-6 PM CALIF. TIME. OUR

PUBLISHER GEORGE GREEN WILL BE INTERVIEWED. CHECK YOUR LOCAL AM STATIONS.

ONLY 1 MORE ISSUE.
TIME TO RENEW YOUR SUBSCRIPTION

Cooperation is spelled with two letters - WE.

The address of character is often carved on the corner of Adversity Avenue and Determination Drive.

Parents who are afraid to put their foot down have children who step on their toes.

That the mind yields great power over the body has been known and proven for years. Your physical and mental and spiritual dimensions are all part and parcel of your being and each one affects the other. There is a first cause for every effect, and the mind must be conditioned for health care and complete fitness of the total.

It is not so important to know everything as to know the exact value of everything, to appreciate what we learn and to arrange what we know.

Life gives to all the choice. You can satisfy yourself with mediocrity if you wish. You can be common, ordinary, dull, colorless, or you can channel your life so that it will be clean, vibrant, progressive, useful, colorful, rich.

The silent man is often worth listening to.

Reaching high keeps a man on his toes.

The person who talks about his

inferiors hasn't any.

The trouble with most people who have nothing to say is that they are not happy until they say it.

The *New York Times* reported that 25 percent of college students have not read a book in the past year; only 17 percent of American adults at any time are reading a book, and almost half of the homes have no bookcases. We are simply not devotees of the art of reading, and the disastrous result of such a delinquency is superficial thinking, which is of far deeper consequence than merely getting a better job. An impoverished mind is a tragedy. Serious reading not only plows the subsoil of the mind, but stirs the fountains of the soul.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1990 VOLUME III NUMBER 13

9/6/90 HATONN

CURRENT PERCEPTIONS

I, too, would simply like to finish the Journal under way in sequence. But too many of you citizens are missing the lessons and focus of that which is happening about you in the moment. The flood of comments, petitions and inquiries flooding me are filled with things such as, "The cutoff of Iraq oil is really hurting us--blast those Iraqi s.o.b.s out of existence!"

Firstly, the Iraqis did not cut off your oil supply. The United States Government cut off the flow of oil. Iraq would like to continue to supply oil and receive supplies of food and essentials--your Government provides the blockade.

Oh, you say, "Well, it is the U.N., not America!" The BIG B-WORD. WHO CONTROLS THE U.N. WITH AN IRON LOCK? WHO'S CHILDREN ARE SITTING BORED OUT OF THEIR HEAT-STRICKEN MINDS IN THAT DESERT?

Why do you think you would now "forgive" \$7 BILLION in debt from Egypt? Because the Americans had to BUY Egypt and that was the going price for disloyalty to God and the Arab nations as a whole. You ain't seen nothin' yet! Wait until you

see the price tag newly drawn from Israel to offset those "blunders"!

POLITICIANS AND MURDER

Let us start with that which should be uppermost in your attention. The safety of your own people which you call hostages. Funny thing, they are not in any danger what-so-ever, EXCEPT FROM YOU!

MASS GENOCIDE URGED

As war tensions mount in the Middle East and as the U.S. public confronts an unprecedented spectacle: *U.S. politicians, in response to the demands of the Israel lobby, are urging the mass genocide of American hostages trapped in Iraq and Kuwait.*

Israeli agents and spokesmen in Washington have mobilized their resources to pressure Congress and the White House for *an immediate all-out attack on Iraq.* To fuel the war fever being spread through the Establishment media, the Mideast ministrate's advocates are telling the nation *to forget about saving the lives of the 3,000-plus American men, women and children in Iraq's hands.*

Let's name some names: Senator Alfonse D'Amato (R-N.Y.), known among congressional staffers as "ISRAEL'S LOUD-

EST LIP SERVANT ON THE HILL", urged the White House to bomb Iraq into rubble even if its government complies with the U.S. demand to withdraw from Kuwait. "HIT IRAQ NOW, WHILE WE HAVE A CHANCE TO ATTACK," D'Amato told a national TV audience in a compliant echo of Israel's war calls. *The lives of the hostages "are not an issue in this crisis", D'Amato added.*

BEYOND SENSELESS AND CRUEL

Sen. Joseph Biden (D-Del.) was equally unworried about whether Americans in Iraq and Kuwait fall victim to mass slaughter (and remember, this will be at the hands of your own children--to kill their fellow citizens!) when war erupts. Biden dismissed the problem of the largest U.S. hostage group ever to confront annihilation abroad by telling a TV audience that "...those men, women and children should NEVER HAVE BEEN IN THE PERSIAN GULF REGION ANYWAY!"--to say the very least, a cruel and senseless comment, worse than anything heard from anyone on the Iraqi side of this conflict.

In other times, politicians who made such inflammatory statements would have been blown out of the water instantly and permanently by the Establish-

ment media and by the so-called peace groups that tore the country apart in the 1960s over your Vietnam intervention. But with Israel's interest at stake, the genocidal war whoops of Biden and D'Amato were greeted with applause.

ISRAELI LOBBY

The lobby is working at a furious rate to spread this very type of barbarous thinking. The survival of those American men, women and children is NOT a "strategic priority" as stated by Michael Ledeen, who is well known and became known as a very influential White House adviser during the Reagan years.

Ledeen, a lifelong Israel firster and reputed agent of influence for the Mossad, the ministate's secret service, appeared on a national talk show to counsel that instead of worrying about the hostages, the Bush administration should smash Iraq because the main thing is "to teach these A-Rabs a lesson!"

His views are echoed by other well-known spokesmen for the ministate's lobby and the Shadow Government a-la Kissinger, the lobby being the most powerful alien pressure group in U.S. history. (Hence--"the little gray aliens". Have you taken a long, careful look at Yitzhak Shamir?) "War plans in the gulf should not be hampered by the fate of these hostages," argues Edward Luttwak, a leading defense intellectual known for his efforts to reform the U.S. military in Israel's image.

Under Secretary of Defense Paul Wolfowitz, who rose to one of the Pentagon's most powerful posts despite--or rather because of--his commitment to Israel's interests, expressed identical views on TV. He said right out that concern for the well-being

of American detainees "must not drive our strategy toward Iraq."

HEADLONG INTO WAR

The Bush administration shows, without refute, that your strategy is driven without interference and, in fact, with total co-operation and collusion by the inner circle of national security bureaucrats loyal only to Israel. It is headed straight for war and Iraqi dictator Saddam Hussein At-Takriti knows it! In a message to President George Bush on August 22, Saddam cautioned that the detention of foreigners was, "NOT INTENDED TO BE 'AN ACT OF REVENGE' BUT A PRECAUTIONARY MEASURE."

In any case, the Iraqi ruler noted that the precedent for the internment of aliens, and even of citizens suspected of disloyalty, "...was set by the U.S. in World War II, in a most unusually harsh manner."

"President Bush knows that America itself during World War II detained tens of thousands of its citizens merely because they were of Japanese descent," said Sir Hussein. He was gracious to not even mention the mass genocide at the hands of U.S./Eisenhower in Europe's death camps at the end of that war. "...what has happened in the detention of U.S. citizens has been forced upon us. We did not do it by choice and we feel pain because it has happened."

The point of reference to wartime internment of suspect citizens and aliens in the U.S. under President Franklin D. Roosevelt (and harsher security roundups in Britain, Hussein might well have added), was repeated hours later in a press conference held in Amman, Jordan, by Iraqi Foreign Minister Tariq Aziz, although his refer-

ence to the U.S. recording was blacked out by the Establishment media--citing "censored by Iraq" across the blank tape. You will note however that "a" fill-in speech was always "supplied" to you gullible audience. If it had been censored in Iraq--there would have been no tell-tale taped message or picture in the first place.

Azis also cited an issue with enormous resonance among ALL Arabs: "*Israel, whose occupation of our lands does not raise the concern of the United States, has committed all kinds of atrocities against women and children. This has been shown on American TV for the last three years.*"

INVASION WAS WELL KNOWN FAR IN ADVANCE

The "invasion" of Kuwait was well known and orchestrated in advance and the precipitating incidents pulled off right on cue. It was foreknown and totally manipulated by the Anglo-Americans and Israel.

Mere hours following the "Invasion's" beginning, Director Daniel Rothschild testified before the Israeli Knesset (parliament) security committee (on Thursday, Aug. 2), that Israel had *expected* the invasion and was well prepared for follow-on.

CIA KNEW, TOO

Israeli press reported that "unnamed" senior U.S. CIA officials told Israel that the White House also had total foreknowledge and constant input.

Do not go to sleep--Israel will get into the active act, my beloved friends, for they were a major part of the planning.

In his testimony, Rothschild

reaffirmed threats made by Israeli Defense Minister Moshe Arens on Israeli radio on July 25: any Iraqi troop presence in Iraqi-allied Jordan would be a "casus belli". Arens' threats followed a mysterious one-day trip to Washington the week before, where he was briefed on the upcoming Iraqi invasion. The Israeli government always takes advantage of chaos and moves for a "final solution" (in their favor) to the "Palestinian problem".

PREPARATION OF THE TRAP

The regional context for the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait can be noted in a concerted Anglo-American campaign to isolate Iraq, while simultaneously encouraging Israel to go to war. Iraq's invasion of Kuwait can only be understood from the standpoint of that particular manipulation.

One of the starting points for the events are in the circumstances surrounding the March 15 Iraqi execution of British/Israeli spy Farzad Barzoff. Barzoff, a journalist for the London Observer, had been apprehended in September 1989 photographing a secret Iraqi military installation. His execution triggered a renewed Anglo-American/Israeli propaganda offensive depicting Saddam Hussein as the region's mad-man--a campaign now in full escalation to depict him as the regions new "Hitler".

On April 2 Saddam Hussein responded to these moves and implicit threats of military action by warning of a new plot against the Iraqi state and threatening to obliterate half of Israel with chemical warheads if Israel bombed Iraq. Anglo-American media utilized this statement to begin a new round of diatribes

centering on the claim that Iraq was preparing to "gas the Jews" and all of Israel got prepared with gas masks--even lovely designer models.

On April 3, Israel--A NUCLEAR MAJOR POWER--launched its *second* military reconnaissance target acquisition satellite into orbit.

OTHER TROUBLE BOILING

During this same period of steadily building pressure, British intelligence began inflaming the Kurdish minority population that lives in northern Iraq, and neighboring Turkey, Syria, and Iran. Simultaneously, Britain increased tensions incredibly between Turkey and Iraq, in part through the Kurdish terrorist flare-up, and in part over a Turkish water development plan which restricted the flow of the Euphrates river from Turkey, through Syria, into Iraq. (IF THIS DOESN'T TURN UP YOUR TOES, LITTLE PROPHECY FOLLOWERS--NOTHING WILL!)

Iraq's relations with bordering Iran, meanwhile, remained tense. It is no secret that the Anglo-Americans and the Israelis have sabotaged any potential peace treaty of value between the two states, formally concluding their eight year war which ended with a simple ceasefire in 1989.

MEANWHILE, ISRAEL PLOTS

Iraq knew, as did all of the Middle East, that Israel was considering a strike into Jordan, Iraq's ally to the west, in order to make Jordan into "Palestine". Israel's war plans were the subject of a meeting between the heads of state of Iraq, Jordan, Yemen and Egypt in March of

this year in Jordan.

Most importantly, the super-power gameplan for the Middle East, the regional component of the "New Yalta" deal struck at the Malta summit, was already clear: a Soviet/Anglo-American sponsored "Greater Israel", and "Greater Syria". Iraq was the "odd-man out", and knew it. Watch what comes off next Sunday in Finland.

All of these pressing developments had the effect of making Iraq diplomatically and politically isolated, while threatened with imminent war from nearly all sides. What do you think all these lovely politicians talked about in their secret meetings with the back and forth "visits in peace"?

All of these developments poured in and you can get confirmation by the agreements which have come into your attention. An Iraqi move against Kuwait was one easily foreseeable and easily "timed" by applying the thumbnail screws to the oil theft of Britain through Kuwait and impending shutdown of the only sea port (Kuwait). Only YOU THE PEOPLE are not given to know the truth of it and all of the remainder of the world LAUGHS AT YOU "STUPID COWBOYS"!

AND THEN THERE IS "HENRY"

Iraq's "invasion" of Kuwait was the crossing of the Rubicon. The dogs of war have been unleashed in the Mideast. The invasion has overthrown all the rules that prevailed, politically, militarily, and economically, and not just in the Mideast.

The war, of course, has been rigged and structured by those City of London-centered financial and raw materials-based

forces associated with the circles of Henry Kissinger in the U.S. Chief among its purposes is the derailing of the emerging pattern of cooperation around the process of German unification between West Germany's Chancellor Kohl and the U.S.S.R.'s President Gorbachev. This cooperation is a mortal threat to the identified Anglo-American interests. Such Anglo-American forces have interests of their own, associated with their own commitment to the genocidal reduction of the world's population, through the establishment of a new imperium. The chaos they have now uncorked will not be so easily controlled.

TEETERING

The world now teeters on the brink. Since Iraq moved into Kuwait, the U.S., under "declaration of emergency!", has frozen the assets of both Kuwait and Iraq. Britain froze Kuwaiti assets, but not those of Iraq. France later joined. Kuwait has maintained between \$200 and \$300 BILLION worth of assets outside the country. The U.S. blocked all imports from Iraq. Iraq has suspended its debt payments to the U.S. in retaliation. Economic warfare, once unleashed, will not be contained, nor will it be controlled. The asset seizures constitutes a mortal blow at the decrepit fabric of the international financial system, from which it may not recover, and their effects will not be as easy to contain as they were to impose. Of course, it is simply a more deliberate (RTC) method of stealing all the world's assets.

The price of oil is headed up. What has already happened at the gas pumps, where prices have already risen around your country, is only the beginning and Europe is experiencing even higher prices.

The oil price increases will wipe out Third World oil importers as planned, and target, beyond that, especially the newly liberated countries of Eastern Europe which are dependent on imported oil and lack the hard currency to buy it. The chain reaction is incalculable.

In your U.S. it means hardship, especially for those who will be least able to afford it, as the price increases and reduced supplies affect every area of economic activity. The investment-bank circuit considers that \$25 per barrel could be carried without "recession", or further disaster. They still insist your country is not in a depression. Oh, dear sleepy-heads!

At \$30-a-barrel oil and above, the world economy is in for a very big time of trouble. Above \$40, it is catastrophe. It is fully intended to settle it around the mid \$30s.

WHAT OF THE DOLLAR?

The combination of asset seizures and price increases, will be among the last shocks to the tottering dollar credit system and its banks needed to blow the whole thing apart. That was already set to go even without what is now afoot.

Anglo-American power is threatened in a couple of respects. One, primarily of its own making, is the economic depression and financial crisis, which has reached the point of no return, where it can no longer be maintained by the usual cretinism of crisis management.

Another is an "implied" threat by agreements concluded mid-July between West Germany's Chancellor Kohl and the U.S.S.R.'s Gorbachev over the terms of Germany's reunification and economic cooperation in solving

Russia's internal economic breakdown crisis. The crazed proponents of free-market economics, and geopolitical lunatics within the Anglo-Saxon world, see such a unified economically advancing force, in the center of what they call "the Heartland", as a threat to their very existence although its impetus to economic development *could* benefit all mankind.

So, war is unleashed to attack and destabilize the new combination in Europe through oil price increases, and through the spread of chaos. Particularly targeted are the newly freed nations of Eastern Europe which have neither oil nor hard currencies to purchase it. Thus, the planned war in the Mideast, now unleashed, is a blow struck at the heart of the emerging potentials for a new world economic arrangement growing out of the process of German unification in Europe.

RESPONSIBLE CROWD

The bunch responsible for the rigging of the events now breaking is that represented by Henry Kissinger's Hollinger Corporation, the Bronfman family, and Robert Maxwell. It is the same crowd which has been conditioning Iraq's Saddam Hussein for war.

Reasons for the outbreak of war are not to be found in the Persian Gulf. It is the work of this same London-centered crowd on both sides. They are typified by the Morgans, the Rothschilds, the commercial banks which overlap the Kissinger Associates operation, and by the big multinational oil and raw materials combines, Exxon, Texaco, Mobile, SoCal, BP and Shell, along with the Oppenheimer interests. Politically, they work through the networks of the international social democracy,

like the former British government of Harold Wilson, and the types associated with the Heritage Foundation and Project Democracy in the U.S.

This also happens to be the crowd which organized the so-called Six Day War of June 1967, and which orchestrated the Yom Kippur War of 1973, and which backed Khomeini's Islamic fundamentalist coup in Iran and the subsequent second oil shock of the 1970s.

War, Mideast crisis, and oil shock is the way that the London-centered crowd have traditionally maneuvered to shift global political and cultural arrangements. Who had heard of "finite resources" and mankind's squandering of precious natural reserves before the events of 1973-74? Then, whammo, all of a sudden, continued economic growth was said to be impossible without destroying the basis of mankind's very existence. The shock helped make the anti-human criminality of the environmentalists' genocidal agenda a reality. What then only appeared weird and criminal has become the everyday opinion of uninformed people. But it remains weird and quite criminal in nature.

The second such shock unleashed the dark age hordes of fundamentalism, against the institutions and conceptions of the nation-state and the sovereignty of the individual with which such continuous economic growth is associated in Western culture's Christian tradition, such as it is. In other words--it is a blatant assumption of law 'WITH-OUT' the Constitution and world domination through a facade called the United Nations.

Let us be allowed a rest please. Thank you for your service and

attention.

9/8/90 HATONN

As we move forward with urgent material, allow us to not overlook that which might seem most unrelated to anything in your consciousness. Remember that ALL is related to ALL and most surely DOES have impact.

EDWARDS AIR FORCE BASE "ACCIDENT"

If you believe that the explosion yesterday at Edwards was a simple crane accident, then meet me after the reading and lets us discuss the price of the Brooklyn Bridge. This explosion and fire took out an entire launching facility--of already so-called "proven" missiles. Watch what they tell you, i.e. "...nine were injured and one may be dead." Well, which is it? How can you have a "three minute fire" and not account for any dead? They also tell you "There is no nuclear or radiation hazard!" If there were not such a hazard, why would they even mention it? I warn you the public, the things they launch off on those missiles ARE nuclear powered and that material spilled into the atmosphere can be indeed deadly. YOU ONES ARE ON A "CRASH PROGRAM" AT THE REMAINING OPERATIVE MILITARY INSTALLATIONS.

The shuttle is shut down because it, too, has strategic and catastrophic capable pay-load. It has an infra-red beam system which hopefully would be able to penetrate the enemy's visibility shields on lunar, interplanetary and earth bases and equipment. You have been efforting to get this capability since long before 1982, as we have discussed. You have made very little inroads in major abilities. The U.S. keeps launching the apparatus and it

keeps being shot down.

LET'S LOOK AT OIL RELATIONSHIPS

Santa Barbara Channel has abundant oil but the people have refused to allow drilling. What do you think you will now allow?--now that they tell you that you have a shortage and Santa Barbara Channel is THE only appropriate place to activate? The subterfuge SHOULD BE AN AFFRONT TO YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS. YOU LIVE IN AN ATMOSPHERE WHERE YOUR YOUNG BUSINESS PEOPLE CAN GO INTO ECSTASY AND TOTAL AWE OF A "SNEAKER PHONE" WHICH CAN BE OBTAINED "FREE" WITH A SUBSCRIPTION TO *SPORTS ILLUSTRATED*--ALONG WITH A FREE "SWIMSUIT" ISSUE. IS THIS TRULY THE WAY YOU DESIRE YOUR COUNTRY TO BE SEEN AROUND THE GLOBE? SO BE IT!

COMMUNICATIONS RESPONSE

I must utilize this forum to contact and respond to some who ask valid, but massively impacting information. Some give no return address (very wise indeed). I can only say that you must be most careful indeed but must make contact in some manner with meaning only to you and us. To the one who has contacted us and feels "like an illegal alien"--(G.S.) because of his work, is the first to whom I direct this.

For you other readers, this should be reason enough not to pursue and press for information which is simply not in the best interest of our workers (or YOU) to have at this present time. Please understand our reasons for not giving you the informa-

tion you request. This above unnamed person was fire-bombed and his house lost, two friends were murdered in an effort to kill her/him and thus and so. **BE ALWAYS IN WISDOM IN YOUR ACTIONS AND REQUESTS. YOU ALL WISH TO MAKE YOUR CONTRIBUTION TO MANKIND AND PLANET--IT IS TOO SOON TO BE ALLOWED FRUITION FOR ALL MEASURES WILL BE SET FORTH TO STOP YOUR ACTIVITIES. THIS WILL BE FROM FREE ENERGY SOURCES TO HEALING DEVICES.**

To Dr. R.L.S. I ask patience for I will not give forth specific frequency generator information. Almost all of that which is available for use at this time is inadequate to totally worthless. Some are effective for the "patient" or "client" is able to mentally heal self. Your government is in full effort to stop any such device from public use. Further, I must not fall into a trap of telling specific individuals what placements are safe or not because it is all in probabilities, at the very best, and I do not ever effort to be a fortune teller or diviner. As to your question as to working with any Rife/Priore/Tesla apparatus **WHICH HAS MERIT AND STAY OUT OF TROUBLE WITH THE FDA-AMA, ETC.,** as you have asked, is a contradiction in terms. There is no such opportunity. If your apparatus works, you are already in trouble! Bless you in abundance for the inquiring for we understand your request and it is painful to all to have to "wait upon the Lord" when you desire to assist but it is simply not yet to be in fullness. Peace be unto you that you do not turn away nor stop your work but allow for the patience of unfoldment.

IRAQ AND NUCLEAR CAPABILITY

The discussions in the media regarding possibilities of ability of various nations to have nuclear weapons is foolish indeed. The arms dealers sell anything to anyone--friend or foe. Arms are Israel's top national product with most of the product originating in the U.S., but elsewhere as well.

Just as there are dozens of Stinger Missiles "missing" so are tons of plutonium. That, dear ones, is the substance of nuclear weapons. Now where would tons of plutonium just disappear to? It is not something you can run about shipping through the mails--OR CAN YOU? So be it. When you are set forth on a march to own and control the entire Globe by year 2000, you do a lot of things which "are simply not done!" and you little sleepy-heads had best wake up now. Your prison induction papers are about to be signed by the "judge"--TOMORROW; SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 09, 1990! IN HELSINKI!

We have a meeting in a few minutes so please close this portion. I shall move to "ready". Hatonn to close, thank you.

9/9/90 HATONN

HELSINKI, FINLAND CONFERENCE

Looks good, doesn't it? What do you think has changed? That's right! NOTHING! YOU ARE RIGHT ON TRACK FULL SPEED AHEAD TO THE "NEW WORLD ORDER"! **THEY REPEATED IT OVER AND OVER FOR YOUR EAGER EARS!**

The entire Mideast show has been a staged farce. You can expect the situation to ease off

now with all sorts of friendly nonsense with Saddam and total shifting of everybody but a nice long staged sit-in for your troops while the management teams get their armor all arranged properly.

I remind you, to make this thing work properly, the U.S. has to lose her Constitution to come under control of the U.N. (Cartel of Power Elite) in total. **YOU WILL BE WILLING TO DO THAT TO ENJOY ALL THIS NEWLY FOUND PEACE THROUGH THIS "NEW WORLD ORDER" OUTLAID FOR YOU TODAY--FINLAND WAS JUST THE FINISHING B-S ON THE TWINKIE FOR YOUR BENEFIT.** It has all been a very expensive stage review for your gullible consumption--and you have fallen for it cake, frosting and poison!

Secret "thing" Mr. Gorbachev twinkled about in such great humor? No, not "getting back into the Middle East" as speculation runs. Russia just blew out your shuttle mission for all practical purposes, took out a strategic launch site at Edwards Air Force Base and gave you a nice big tornado show in Illinois. The hard part now comes for you citizens--not to eat the poison! I cannot tell you often enough to stop you from losing sight of the game plan. What you have perceived to be your enemy has been your staunch ally for many, many years so you can expect this coalition to only cost you a lot more money--but it probably buys you a little "time"--very little because by year 2000 the completion of the Global Plan must bring massive changes.

The contention is, of course, Israel's part in the overall. Well, Israel is working toward total control of the American Government and through control of

the strongest nation can have equal opportunity at world domination. But, a lot of things have to be accomplished in the Middle East--such as a nuclear war. You have only witnessed the first act of this new play and ALL the actors are going to come out stronger--even Saddam, IF he doesn't get killed first.

Mr. Bush did not get nearly that which he went forth to command and I found it a most amusing private meeting while they played footsies and danced around the point of the pin. Even if they get control of the "one world order" there will be a dominant "leader".

I am not going to reprint the United Nations Charter in an Express but I remind my editors: get it, in full, into this current Journal. Place it in the appendix or forefront for easy reference and pay close attention to the sections on the military and "security" arrangements. Note that the U.N. Charter was signed in San Francisco on June 26, 1945 BUT, TRANSITIONAL SECURITY ARRANGEMENTS WERE SIGNED IN MOSCOW ON OCTOBER 30, 1943.

IF YOU CAREFULLY STUDY THE DOCUMENT YOU MIGHT WELL BEGIN TO HAVE SOME DISCOMFORTING NIGHTMARES. THE UNITED NATIONS IS THE LAST PLUG INTO THE ELECTRIC CHAIR OF THE UNITED STATES AS YOU HAVE KNOWN IT TO BE. IT TURNS YOU "LEGALLY" INTO THE HANDS OF YOUR DEADLIEST ENEMIES. SO BE IT.

The "Sneaker Telephone" mentality of your populace is bringing you to your knees. While *Sports Illustrated* is the big talk and the swimsuit issue is the

"hot" item of the day, let me point out a few incidents to ponder on this very day.

Indeed there is a great influx of Viet Nam "refugees" in quantity enough to "loose an army" in front of your eyes. Further, there are thousands of pieces of military equipment stashed in unused salt mines to the south of you. You perceive that a handshake in Finland solves your world problems? No, you are only distracted in hoopla while the real work is afoot.

Look at the facts regarding the northern California recovery from the last major earthquake and reckon on the PROBABILITY of a just-under-9-point within the very next short while. Further, note that the dams in the San Francisco aqueduct system are so badly cracked that the aqueduct system will either need be shut down for rebuilding and/or simply be wiped out as they fail, and it looks like major failure before the repairs can be affixed.

You in America are in a depression which will worsen. All this new military spending and buildup will help only a small segment of your work arena. You are now ready to sign and establish the Freedom of Trade agreement with Mexico and then watch the outflow of business to the south while you wonder what it was that hit you.

If we must just deal in illusions today, why don't we take note of another one which is being tossed around. "Should we or should we not cut, raise, mutilate, etc., the FDIC guarantee of \$100,000 per deposit?" OOPS! WHAT DIFFERENCE DOES IT MAKE WHAT THEY ARGUE OR DECIDE?

THERE IS NO SUCH LAW!

It is as with the 16th Constitutional Amendment on Income Tax. It was never made a legal "law".

You hear all about the government's guarantee of \$100,000 per deposit. Look now at the sand in the gears! There simply **IS NO SUCH LAW!** Yes, there were bunches of S&L sponsored TV ads regarding same, with a reporter in front of the Capitol building, with microphone, announcing that Congress had passed a **resolution** guaranteeing deposits to up to \$100,000. True, it was a joint resolution of the House and Senate. BUT JOINT RESOLUTIONS DO NOT HAVE THE FORCE OF LAW. THEY ARE NOT SIGNED BY THE PRESIDENT. THEY EXPRESS ONLY THE INTENT OF THAT PARTICULAR SESSION OF CONGRESS. Funny thing, when the whole thing blows up in the public's face, "...there isn't anything we can do about it for it was never a law" will float back to you on the strains of the violin wafting softly through the funeral parlors.

Oh yes, as a matter of fact, one Congressman, Ron Paul, told the public about that little sleight of hand operation. He was on the House Banking Committee at the time and he went public about the subterfuge involved. There had never been a law guaranteeing any S & L deposits of any amount. The guarantee had only been a series of **joint resolutions**. All the public relations propaganda and hoopla over the joint resolution was simply a **FRAUD**, economically. You must realize that it was a fraud and now Congress is (or should be) completely TRAPPED! Well, the empty lies in the form of promises

worked beautifully, to this extent: nobody today worries about the safety of his bank or S&L deposits. Nobody bothers to check out the solvency of the lending institutions before depositing his money. This is the number-one cause of the S&L crisis. Congress created the **ILLUSION OF SOLVENCY**. Funny thing--in the defunct and becoming defunct S&L windows hang signs which read: "\$100,000 FDIC protection: backed by the full faith of the United States government." What an interesting concept of ungracious deceit. Interesting Ponsy Pyramid game perhaps? Who, however, ends up with the "joke" all over his face? Please don't tell me, "Mr. Bush". The ones "fooled" are **NOT IN THE GOVERNMENT HIGH OFFICES, DEAR LITTLE JOKE COVERED PLAYMATES.**

Oh, you say, "Well, the FDIC did set up that \$100,000 protection clause to protect the depositors." **NO, THEY DID NOT!** The deposit insurance was **NEVER** intended to protect depositors. Proof of that is, had deposit insurance been intended to protect depositors, you would never have had a S&L crisis. You would simply have closed the bad institutions, paid off all depositors and gone about better business. You know the story--**YOU ARE BEING REQUIRED TO BAIL OUT THE S&LS TO THE TUNE OF BILLIONS OF DOLLARS--MORE PER PERSON IN AMOUNT THAN THE GREATER MAJORITY EVER CONSIDERED HOLDING IN A SAVINGS ACCOUNT IN THEIR ENTIRE LIVES.**

I suggest you ones involved in the "rhodium" situation--prove the product availability and get that thing operative because you are now speaking of some \$7,000 per ounce due to South African

production problems. Remember, the environmental "saving" is still the big thrust and catalytic converters will be "the" thing. Some of you wishing to invest \$3 - \$400,000 in what is a good investment (always subject to the risk of change through 'possibility' impact), now is the time to act. I will not put further information into this document but will share the information with the Editor and staff.

WHERE ARE YOU ALL HEADED?

I remind you that ON 1/1/91, A NEW LAW WILL **FORCE ALL OKLAHOMA RESIDENTS TO DECLARE EVERYTHING THEY OWN (GUNS, COINS, ART, FURNITURE, ETC, ETC,) TO THE TAX COLLECTOR!**

Pray for your Mohawk brother in Oka for you are watching the destruction of all rights and reverence to honor and integrity die.

Let us close this, Dharma. Then, please go and witness the news reports in order that you come into quiet about this writing. Blessings in the light of God, may we be ever open to His Guidance in truth. AHO

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and

Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

BLOOD AND ASHES Still \$10
PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS the first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This Journal only is \$15.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

**THIS IS YOUR LAST ISSUE.
TIME TO RENEW YOUR
SUBSCRIPTION**



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapl, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 1

9/17/90 HATONN

WATCH IT!

Dharma, Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. Thank you for the weekend service for it was positive indeed. Now we are a few days behind with the writing and current contents so we would please make some responses to inquiries. It would be placed within the Journal and I ask that you who handle the written material decide that which would be suited for Express. As we move along, all will have current relationships and comments on "how it really is". Thank you.

The cosmosphere detonations of the oil storage tanks in Texas (Houston) is a blatant reminder to NASA to keep the pay-load of the Shuttle out of space. Yes, the Michigan tanker explosion was the same warning--pointing out intent. There will be some sent every day that the countdown continues and they will be scattered about just as before.

SIGN IN OREGON

As to the "sign" in the Oregon Dry Lake Bed--I ask that you look at several things. There are no tracks! A human footprint would be remaining and so would such heavy equipment as would be required to do such a sizable design. It is not a Satanic symbol; it is a symbol of Universal life. It was grooved by laser "plows" by the same group who utilized sound beams to knock down the grain in the fields in England. Earth power? Space power? Well, Earth-man has the technology but the intent of your domestic thrust has been so geared

to war that your government would not have instigated such a thing. Could it be a warning from those who are more advanced than you and know through learning that destruction will be awesome if a war is started? I am not at liberty to tell you that. I do hope that mankind accepts these symbols in the intent given forth for these are a part of the "signs" of the latter days and the source of "designers" is not of importance.

POST EXCHANGE BALONEY

Yes it is interesting how much the post exchange featured on TV appears to be American ("to make the young men 'feel at home'"). Also a handy telephone system, to say the least, that is so rigged "by the military" to give ease to ones calling home for "mere quarters". I warn you again--if you do not pay attention beyond the facade and staged "shows" you are going to be in far more serious trouble.

DECEMBER 3RD, 1990

I would hope that attention is given to this matter. Not so much as an "accidental" day of God or possible earth movement along the New Madrid fault--but many things are planned for December 3rd if current surge of activities is not stemmed quickly--and I mean VERY quickly. There are Earth-made cosmospheres ready, willing and able to blow the rift and trigger a massive earthquake along that fault. It will be in response and/or warning to not start the strike for a nuclear war planned by the Bolshevik/Zionists IN YOUR U.S. OF AMERICA. The planning is in the U.S.--the thrust will be against Rus-

sia and Middle East targets according to that which they are able to pinpoint with the equipment in the pay-load bay of the Shuttle awaiting launch. The back-lash will be devastation to the U.S. within 15 to 20 minutes at the most--probably first through "natural" type disasters followed by nuclear response. Yes, it is as simple as that! You are pushing for a nuclear war and at some point, if that occurs, you will have response from other Earth Nations with the capability and you know who that is. Again, pay attention!

GORBACHEV

He is teetering on being brought down by his government. It probably will not happen--yet. The economic state of Russia is in terrible plight for it is the only weapon useable against the technology of Russia. The price of gold will fluctuate and likely drop (giving several of you who have wished to purchase gold a window for better pricing). Don't count on any kind of stability in that market for the probabilities of daily change are great as Russia tries to gain economic help from sale of gold and the Western Cartel try to prevent good return on the sale. There is no perfection in this time of chaos; you will have to go within and move along with intuition. I am not here to assist my Satanic and greed-intended brothers. I come as a leader of the Hosts of Heaven in service to God and I shall not give forth information which will serve them to better destroy you.

Your market is being held as much as possible in total orchestration with another "belt to the solar-

plexus of Japan" with intent of getting Japan to fund your U.S. debt again--expect capitulation just as with the added input to the Saudi crisis from Japan. This expectation comes from the buildup of force in the Middle East and control of oil flow and total oil pricing. The effort is now under way to recapture the Japanese purchased banks and bring them within the Cartel--the member banks are already owned by Trilateral officers. Sanwa, of course, is already within the noose and so is Mitsubishi-owned Bank of America.

By the way, what makes the world so sure they can long contain Japan by oil control? How many of you realize that Japan DOES have oil and drilling is more extensive today than ever before? Japan already produces over 1% (one percent) of their own oil and where there is oil KNOWN, there is always a lot of "undiscovered" oil. There is actually a very large pool of oil under Japan--untapped due to the relative newness of the rising continental shelf. Oh, you want to hear more about this subject? So be it:

Even most local people do not know what the Japanese oil industry is doing--THEY keep their mouths shut. The owners don't run around in ten gallon hats and ride Cadillacs. They clean up after a day of hard work and gather at a tiny little "noodle" shop to "meet". Unfortunately the U.S. is all tangled up in it but money is money!

The drilling rigs, etc., are all automated and they label the big control machinery trailer "Automatic roughneck". Each site requires only eight men to run the entire operation. A fully operational unit is a JNOC subsidiary, Japan Petroleum Exploration Co., in operation at Higashi-Kubiki.

They will keep drilling because, quite frankly, they know that, for instance, in Norway there was hardly any oil "onshore" but in the 1970's great reserves were located "offshore".

Now about those Indonesian oil fields. Japan is searching for oil because even though the Indonesian oil pool is one of the largest in the world--KNOWN--in 1941 Franklin

Roosevelt tried to cut off all of Imperial Japan from the oil fields of Indonesia. Now you know more about what Pearl Harbor was REALLY about.

The Japanese immediately occupied Indonesia to control that oil and insure oil supply. When the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries choked the world's oil supply in 1973, Japan's economy ground temporarily to a halt and inflation soared. This time around, fears of an oil shortage has crippled the Tokyo Stock Exchange and interest rates have begun to move upward.

There is a beautifully producing well right at Mt. Fujii--18,000 feet deep about 200 miles from Tokyo. He who laughs last very often has the most lasting laugh!

NEVER UNDERESTIMATE

By the way, the Texans in the Bush administration have prevailed in a behind-the-scenes struggle to give Mexico a prominent place on the nation's agenda. President Bush has announced this month that he will soon notify Congress of plans to negotiate the U.S.-Mexico trade pact. It came as a total surprise in Washington, as all good Senators and Representatives are still under the impression they are running Congress. So be it. They thought the Mexican free-trade negotiations wouldn't begin until late next year. Oh foolish thought--the business must be shifted and that Mexican oil brought into the fold and Texas plans to get a puddle--not for Texas but for the Cartel.

The BS being thrust forth is totally incredible in its misinformation but I know of no way to get you to pay attention before the fact. Now watch the carefully guided and directed hand of Elizabeth Dole at work. Now get the reasoning:

The Texans make no apologies for their championing of a U.S.-Mexico trade pact for, as stated by one advocate, "It's already our third biggest trading partner, and is our biggest contiguous neighbor. The rate of growth of population points to 100 million Mexicans by the end of the century, a huge potential MARKET for U.S. companies."

Don't count on it---read on!

"THE U.S. IS GOING TO MOVE PLANTS TO SOMEWHERE WHERE THERE IS CHEAP LABOR, AND IT'S A HELL OF A LOT BETTER IF IT MOVES NEXT DOOR WHERE WE HAVE THE SUPPLY ADVANTAGES," SAYS THIS SAME GREAT SPOKESMAN.

The above came from your Secretary of Commerce Robert Mosbacher working with your Secretary of State James Baker who both argue vigorously, "THAT A FREE-TRADE PACT WITH MEXICO WILL GET TOP PRIORITY BY THE BUSH ADMINISTRATION."

The thrust nationwide will begin within weeks.

EMBASSIES IN KUWAIT/IRAQ

I care not that which you hear on your TV tubes. The French Embassy was not entered by Iraqi forces. The French Ambassador was apprehended IN THE HOME OF AN IRAQI DIPLOMAT'S DAUGHTER--hummm-n-n-n! Stories are not often the same as told by all ones, are they?

So much for truth. How do you feel about all-out war to protect a Frenchman's clandestine arrangements?

ABOUT THE AIR FORCE COMMANDER

The Commander of the U.S. Air Forces in Saudi-Arabia has been abruptly fired and he is not sure what hit him. He announced, according to his directions, that there would be a direct bombing of Baghdad and Hussein headquarters. Cheney fired him on the spot for "leaking" information. I believe his name is Dugan. Isn't it totally intriguing, that which is going on in the high and secret places marking your destiny as a world and your personal survival?

FOOD TO IRAQ

Newly re-binded brothers, Iraq and Iran, have it all worked out so you who worry about starving Iraqis, Kuwaitis, etc., can rest a bit better.

Iran is buying a whole bunch of grain from Argentina to be transferred to Iraq "on humanitarian grounds", despite an international trade embargo. Where there is a will, there is usually a way!

BY THE WAY

Remember those S & L's? Oops! Just a little error in calculations--a tiny bit of undercalculations for you taxpayers to handle: An FDIC audit shows the cost to the government of its 1988 (two years ago!) sales of failed savings-and-loans will be over \$95 BILLION, RATHER THAN THE PREVIOUSLY STATED \$39 BILLION. Undoubtedly just a little slip of the pencil, don't you suppose?

Also, rest easy because there will be at least one more "summit" meeting of the two new "boxing bedmates", Bush and Gorby, before year's end--IF you make it to year's end!

HAD AGAIN!

Watch out, you precious little "lighted" beings who are working at perfection and truth prior to "ascension" frequency changing and wish not to change unto the laws of God and The Creation but choose to continue to pursue secret and psychic ways to gain the prize without changing thine roles, there are a couple of warnings I have to share: The Tesla watches are NOTHING. They are a "sales gimmick" by con-men who take Casio watches and CHANGE NOT ONE THING! "Well, they are to cause ones to BELIEVE THERE IS SOMETHING AND THE MIND DOES THE REST," is the excuse for no integrity.

Further, the one Vegan, Royal Son of Ashtar, is now out of incarceration for fraud and is again shipping money gained from you blessed believers out of the U.S. He is back in operation in the South-East and elsewhere--doing the same rip-off on other brothers seeking truth. CAN YOU ONES NEVER COME TO BALANCE WITH GOD AND SELF? WHAT TRY YE TO DO? Ashtar has no ROYAL SON hopping about Earth raising money for anything--not even "readings". There is no Jesus Christ running around Earth in

blue jeans and/or robes in England, the U.S. or anywhere else. Ye who panic and run helter/skelter are only expending your energy, moving with Satan and being "taken". "I will come as the thief in the night--when ye least expect me!" sayeth the Lord God. "In the closing days before my return, if a man says the Master is over in the field or the desert or, or, or--turn from him for it is not I!" "I will come as on the clouds of heaven and all men shall know of my coming!"--I do not believe a psychic reading for \$15 from one illegitimate son of Royal Ashtar--Vegan--will cut it, brethren! You had best turn to watch for the true signs of God unfolding and stop your foolishness! There are no awful, government-hostage-holding little gray men to abduct you--no boogie men from space and no ROYAL anythings--just truth shall be that which will set ye free--if ye plan to be free!

BY THE WAY # 3:

The video tape made by Bush and shown to Iraq (UNCUT AND UNCENSORED) has backfired on you as a nation. He came across as a dictator/aggressor and it has only caused a more zealous movement among the Arab peoples to unite for their "Holy War". How blind ye are! ISRAEL AWAITS WITH JET ENGINES RUNNING--AND MOST IMPATIENTLY!

SLEEPERS TO BLINK AT

Boris Yeltsin is leading a delegation from Russia on a mission to Washington in October. So far Yeltsin is awaiting the OK and personal invitation from Mr. Bush. His Cabinet members are coming anyway--it is only Yeltsin in question. You see, Bush doesn't know what to do because Yeltsin is a powerful man but he fears offending Gorby. Worse, when Yeltsin visited a year ago, he was dismissed as "a buffoon"--a put-down THEY NOW CONSIDER A SIZEABLE MISTAKE IN GOOD JUDGMENT.

MEANWHILE BACK AT THE RUSSIAN FARM, the Russian economic and domestic plight worsens to the point of disaster and the street mood is turning from ugly to dangerous--oh, of course, the Russian people are fed as many

or more lies than you the people of the U.S. Well, Gorby and Yeltsin are becoming buddies again so watch out world. By making the Russian leader his ally, Gorby wins some of the popular confidence enjoyed by Yeltsin, allowing him to continue his reform drive. On Yeltsin's part--he must now back his claims with deeds or face the wrath that has up to now been aimed at Gorbachev.

Funny thing about how it all goes: Yeltsin has said that Gorbachev's decentralizing reforms might leave him little more than a symbolic figurehead, a Soviet version of the Queen of England. Just what he would symbolize Yeltsin didn't define. Well, the "Queen" is the respected heir to a royal dynasty, good or bad, and apparently Gorbachev is presently presiding over the burial of the very system that produced him.

So, how does Russia, in all this sad plight, remain a world power worthy of careful consideration and dancing with Bush and maintaining status? TOTAL SPACE CONTROL AND COSMOSPHERES WHICH CAN BLOW UP ANYTHING ON YOUR PLANET IN TEN MINUTES OR LESS--MOSTLY, WITHIN TEN SECONDS OR LESS!

SO, BACK TO THE FUTURE

Where are you in the scheme of things? Again, look to similarities of locations and activities.

Nearly 2000 years ago your Lord Jesus Christ described some people as the sons of Satan who are liars from the beginning. Their inability to tell the truth is the hallmark of the special category of people who were basically condemned, at least referred to, by your Lord. They never admit their own guilt about ANYTHING but, instead, always justify themselves by saying they are blameless. But Lord Jesus Christ declared that it is their kind who have shed the blood of innocent people from the beginning of time.

Remember the discussion regarding the photograph of August 1st, 1982, showing a tiny seven-weeks-old Lebanese baby who had been swathed in bandages from the waist,

including the entire head except for a small area around the mouth? The baby had lost both arms at the shoulder. There were several different versions of the photo carried by various newspapers and wire services and in some views the absence of the arms was totally unmistakable. The Government of Israel was enraged over the photo. They insisted that they were blameless for the baby's injuries and demanded a retraction. The wire services refused to make a retraction.

The story, as usual, got better. It appeared that perhaps truth had won a round--not so. The sons of Satan who control the Israeli Government could not let the matter go to rest. They resorted to their old favorite trick which they refer to as "creating new facts" and/or "creative information". On September 1, 1982 (just one month later), the United Press International finally caved in to Israeli pressures. On that day UPI published a pair of pictures--on the left was the original UPI version of the hospital photo of the mangled baby, and on the right was a new picture of a bouncing robust baby without a scratch held up for the camera by a cheerfully smiling nurse. Referring to the original photo and report, the UPI caption read, in part:

"Israeli authorities challenged that report and released a photo, at right, made August 22, saying it showed the same child after treatment. The infant had not lost both arms but only suffered slight injury to the wrists, the Israelis contended."

The caption concluded with the words:

"UPI regrets the error!"

Anyone who saw other published views of that original baby with the arms missing would have known that the new picture had to be a fake. The original baby did not even survive until August 22! The new picture allegedly taken that day for release by the Israelis was not even made in Lebanon! The photo showed an Israeli baby held up by an Israeli nurse photographed in a hospital in Tel Aviv.

The tragedy of that tiny Lebanese

baby was multiplied a thousand times over by the Beirut Massacre. As always, the Begin government was waving its blood-spattered hands in gestures of total innocence.

We have already spoken of how the Israeli doctrine of State Terrorism works. Suffering and death are increased as much as possible as a tool of power and, in the Beirut Massacre, you once again saw that doctrine of State Terrorism at work. In Damascus, Syria, PLO leader Yassir Arafat went straight to the heart of the matter in an interview with the French newspaper, Liban. He said:

"Begin and Sharon are not Jews. The crimes they commit do not conform to Jewish morality or tradition."

How can it be that it takes a member of a totally different faith, a Moslem, to remind you Christians of something your Lord Jesus Christ said? Your Lord warned you against being taken in by those who "are of the 'synagogue' of Satan and the blasphemy of them who say they are Jews, but are not."

The origins of the counterfeit Jews, the Khazar Jews, have been laid out for you in prior writings. I weary of the threats against my people from uninformed and bigoted radio listeners and callers who blast these ones as "Nazis", "Jew Haters", "Bigots" and all manner of other disgusting labels. It is not the "Jews" who are at the helm. It is the Khazars who pronounced themselves Jews who are counterfeit Jews in order to accomplish their purpose of world control. It is they who rule the nation that calls itself Israel under the banner of political Zionism--it is they that fly the banner of blue (the blue turban), and it is they who have been EXPELLED BY RUSSIA'S RECENT RULERS and continue creating a new Bolshevik revolution right in AMERICA! The counterfeit Jews are a mortal danger to all real Jews as well as to everyone else on earth.

YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED.
BUT YOU DO NOT HEED
THOSE WARNINGS AND SO
YOUR WORLD CONTINUES

TO REEL FROM ONE CRISIS
TO ANOTHER, EACH ONE
WORSE THAN THE ONE BEFORE
AND NOW THEY DO NOT EVEN
BOTHER TO TRY AND FOOL YOU
WITH MUCH SERIOUS INTENT.
THEY BLATANTLY CALL YOU/THEM--AMERICA/ZIONISTS
AND "NEW WORLD ORDER".
HOW CAN WE GET YOU TO PAY ATTENTION??

Dharma, allow us a break please, chela. We will continue with comparative scenarios when we again sit. Thank you.

I make herein another observation, please. For those who call desiring to know who Dharma IS, and thus and so. It matters not who "Dharma" IS--it matters only that truth is brought forth in proven format. WE WILL HAVE NO GURUS WITHIN OUR RANKS. WE SERVE GOD! WE SERVE THE CREATION/CREATOR!

Who is Hatonn? Are there Space Men? Are there UFO's? WITH GOD ALL IS POSSIBLE, INFINITE AND UNLIMITED. I SUGGEST YOU PAY NO ATTENTION TO INDIVIDUAL LABELS--I SUGGEST YOU SEE AND HEAR THE TRUTH OF IT FOR NAUGHT ELSE IS OF IMPORTANCE AS WE ARE SENT AS PREPARERS OF THE WAY AND INDIVIDUAL "ENERGIES" MAKE NO DIFFERENCE WHAT-SO-EVER; WE ARE SERVANTS IN THE TOTAL SERVICE UNTO THE GOD CREATOR, UNTO MAN, OUR BROTHERS AND UNTO THE CREATION. So be it for the time is at hand.

Hatonn to clear, please.

9/17/90 HATONN

MORE PAIN IN BABYLON

Precious novitiates, I know it is hard. Hatohn present in lighted truth to effort at giving you that to which you can relate so that you can come into truth and belief in confirmation. Your pain is my pain and there is no wish to twist the arrow within thine breasts. It is simply that the time has come for you

to KNOW! Walk in gentle love into the light that you do not lose of your way--it is time to hide no longer.

I have told you to now expect a "staged event" or "incident" in the Middle East and I have given examples of Zionist's actions and still you denounce me and my scribe. What does it take to make you see? I will give you another incident which might cause you to think. You see, even the events of terrorism by the Mideast terrorists have often been to reclaim persons or things precipitated or ones taken by the Israelis. But let us remember an incident on April 5, 1986.

LA BELLE DISCOTHEQUE IN WEST BERLIN

Within 48 hours after a bomb exploded at the La Belle discotheque in West Berlin on April 5, 1986, Reagan administration spokesmen claimed there was "irrefutable" evidence the terrorist outrage had been ordered by Libyan strongman Muammar el-Kadaffi.

Noting that a Turkish citizen and a U.S. serviceman had been killed in the blast, Reagan ordered a bombing attack on Libya which killed more than 100 people, including Kadaffi's small adopted daughter. Now this must have represented "taking care of Americans everywhere"???

The Mossad, Isarel's secret service, has a very long and impressively blatant record of setting up violent events staged to look like incidents of Arab terrorism. U.S. law enforcement sources have even given forth proof of it.

Using doctored intelligence reports, double agents, and the latest electronic technology, the Mossad has waged extensive campaigns in the U.S. designed to stir up hostility against Islamic nations and to create the impression that terrorism and militaristic violence were characteristic Arab traits.

With war tensions near the point of conflagration in the Persian Gulf, there is growing concern among U.S. allies even at the UN headquarters in New York that once again Israeli agents will stage a ter-

roristic outrage that will be blamed on "the Arabs". This is public knowledge and has naught to do with "Space Men" voices.

A Senior West German diplomat asking to remain unnamed for protection, warned, "This time, the result could be all-out war!" It WILL happen and it very probably will detonate all out-war!

A veteran Middle Eastern observer, Issa Nakhleh, the respected delegate of the Higher Arab Committee for Palestine, currently points back in time to the 1986 bombing which exposed a KEY ISRAELI DISINFORMATION TECHNIQUE USED TO PROVOKED PUNITIVE U.S. AIR RAIDS AGAINST LIBYA.

But in less than two weeks the "irrefutable" evidence used to justify the bombing of Libya was pronounced publicly as a forgery, contrived by sophisticated ISRAELI ELECTRONICS.

In subsequent months that scoop was confirmed by a key authority: West Berlin police director Manfred Ganschow, who had taken personal charge of the 100-man investigative task force probing the discotheque explosion.

At the close of June of 1986 Ganschow gave forth the information, "Today we have no more evidence on who is responsible for this bombing than we had when you first asked me the same question a day after the incident--that is, we have none."

Asked about why the U.S. government insisted on blaming the terrorist outrage on Libya, Ganschow noted that, "This is a highly political case...some of the evidence cited in Washington is not evidence at all, they are mere assumptions supplied only for political reasons."

Within the four years since the violent episode there has been bit after bit of factual information which shows, without doubt, that Israel staged the entire episode. The information was taken, the truth bringers silenced and the truth buried. However, there has been accurate reporting of Middle Eastern incidents and evidence is over-

whelming, in spite of cover-up efforts, that wholly discredit the proffered reasons for the Lybian attack by the Reagan administration. The subsequent revelations have been unequivocally presented that Israelis bombed the discotheque.

It is so openly recognized by government officials in Washington that everyone is quite candid about their expectation of an "incident" in the Persian Gulf that will plunge the nation into war with Iraq that in some quarters there are actually "incident pools" where the winner will be the one who picked the closest date.

Even an absolute withdrawal from Kuwait by Saddam Hussein's forces will not prevent the incident from occurring. To satisfy the U.S., Saddam must also abandon control of Iraq and submit himself to "Western authorities". Since regulations laid forth were never expected to be acceptable it is most unlikely capitulation will be forthcoming--the incident is expected to come by early October. Some officials are even credited with "inside fixing" of the pools because of "inside information". One high official laughed, owned up and said, "It is no problem getting the incident of choice over there; we'll do it when we're ready!"

LET US GO A STEP FURTHER ON THE PATH

Behind a shield of "wartime security" the Bush administration is on a crash program to compile a master list of citizens who will be held in "preventive detention" or under "supervision" the instant fighting erupts in the Persian Gulf.

A joint task force of staff officials from six national security agencies and the Federal Emergency Management Agency has been meeting steadily since August 14 on an accelerated schedule to set up computer records on Americans suspected of being potential supporters of Iraq and/or Israeli non-supporters.

THEIR PLAN HAS A LEGISLATIVE PARALLEL ON CAPITOL HILL IN A REPRESSIVE "ANTI-CRIME" BILL INTRODUCED BY REP. NEWT GINGRICH,

WHICH, IF ENACTED, WOULD "NULLIFY THE BILL OF RIGHTS"! REMEMBER THAT ONE?

Recalling the roundups of Japanese-American citizens during World War II, the Gingrich proposal called for tents and makeshift military facilities to jail "violent criminals" in concentration camps. Which actually means, anyone who disagrees with administration action or speaks out about the America/Zionist actions. It will all be instantly brought into action by Executive Order as Emergency Regulations.

IRAQ ALLIES

Iraq had lots of allies on Capitol Hill where it received approval for the largest single grant of federally financed agricultural credits awarded last year.

David Rockefeller (hmn-n-n) himself, along with other top figures of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), took a turn lobbying for Iraq where his financial flagship, the Chase Manhattan consortium, held the lead position as syndicator of billion-dollar international loans. Doesn't the pudding thicken as you stir the pot?

Following the lead of the CFR, as they frequently do, White House liaison officials buttonholed congressional leaders throughout the summer to make sure Iraq was spared the wrath of pro-Israel legislators who regularly scuttled the requests of other Arab governments. And if selecting targets for emergency detention from the many go-betweens and influence peddlers who promoted Iraq's interests in the U.S. until August promised to be difficult, defining those who could be called supporters of terrorism appears to be even harder. For these are the guidelines of "incarceration"--to be an Iraq supporter and supporter of terrorism.

The trouble is that under the guidelines issued by the Justice Department in 1987, 'terrorist' has become a sectarian smear word. Funny thing, in the dictionary of fabrications pro-Israeli militants, who are involved in more political violence and terror world-wide than

any other group, are never identified as 'terrorist supporters' in the U.S., no matter what is perpetrated.

Ah, but in some instances and cases where Americans who contributed as little as \$10 and their signatures to help Palestinian orphans ended up on the federal "watch" lists.

What is the most worrisome for veteran law enforcement officials (FBI predominantly) about the secret plan for emergency mass arrests is that it appears to be based on a 1988 national estimate submitted by the CIA about the "projected dimensions" of potential Arab terrorism in the U.S.

"That CIA report was made up of material CONCOCTED BY THE MOSSAD. We have absolutely no evidence that any Middle Eastern government--not even Iraq--is planning any terrorist strikes in the U.S. of any kind. But if it should happen, anticipatory arrest waves will certainly not protect us." said a former federal counterintelligence director who now runs his own consulting outfit right in Washington, D.C.

BUT CIA AND MOSSAD ESTIMATORS HAVE TOLD THE WHITE HOUSE THAT MASS PREVENTIVE DETENTIONS WILL "DRY UP THE POOL OF POTENTIAL SUPPORT" FOR EXTENSIVE TERRORIST OPERATIONS IN AMERICA.

FBI investigators have dismissed this argument as "nonsense" to the public but in the underground actions, Kenneth de Graffenreid, a White House anti-terrorist adviser of the Reagan era, has been reportedly brought back to head the emergency task force responsible for planning key security measures, including MASS DETENTIONS, to be implemented if the U.S. goes to war with Iraq.

The worst part of this heinous scheme is that "think tanks" and so-called research institutes WHO ARE KNOWN AGENTS OF ISRAEL OR OF ITS LOBBY ARE ALLOWED TO SUBMIT THEIR CONFIDENTIAL FILES ON SUSPECTED "TERRORIST SUPPORTERS" TO THE WHITE HOUSE IN PREPARATION FOR

THIS ROUNDUP.

OH GOOD-GRIEF!!!

Heading the list among this group is the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) as well as the Center for International Security OPERATED BY LONGTIME ISRAEL FIRST JOSEPH CHURBA--WITH FUNDS FROM YOUR SPIRITUAL LEADER, REV. SUN MYUUG MOON! GLORY, GLORY HALLELUJAH!!

If U.S. authorities decide to sweep up suspects on the basis of data concocted by the ADL or by other such sources, thousands of totally innocent, patriotic Americans will suffer the devastation and ignominy of unreasonable, un-Constitutional preventive detention--without recourse--when you move into your un-Holy war against Iraq.

A decision like that would quickly turn into a national disgrace and a political debacle for Bush, you might think. Not so, when you are going for the prize, my friends--who is going to protect your American freedom or Constitutional Rights? Where are all your soldiers gone? Where ARE all your children gone? WHAT DOES IT REQUIRE TO AWAKEN YOU?

WATCH THE SMALL PRINT AS TRUTH COMES LIMPING FORTH

It is now being stated (in very small print) that Margaret Thatcher has wielded incredible influence on President Bush to cause him to intervene with troops in Arabia and it is now coming forth on the "news" as it appears to need the political push. Funny thing, it is also now being "leaked" that Israel, too, has had heavy impact on the President's decision. And so what else might be news, you ask? Well, what is old Kissinger doing these days? I might ask.

Ready for your daily chuckle? Israel has succeeded in making fully operational a submarine-launched nuclear missile force to give it "second strike" capability. This capability is based ON AMERICAN CRUISE MISSILES ARMED WITH ISRAELI NUCLEAR WEAPONS---last seen headed for

the Persian Gulf under security of the U.S. ships sent to enforce the Iraq embargo. I just thought you would like to know!

Another "simple" tid-bit of trade-dropping secret tellers and whistle blowers is one Fred Leuchter who has now made it to the "punishment list".

Fred is widely recognized as your nation's leading authority of methods of legal execution. He has now been dropped from his contract to supervise a pending execution in Illinois BECAUSE OF HIS RESEARCH INTO THE ALLEGED GAS CHAMBERS AT AUSCHWITZ, BIRKENAU AND MAJDANEK IN POLAND. LEUCHTER'S REPORT CONCLUDED THAT FOR MANY DIFFERENT REASONS THE ROOMS COULD NOT HAVE BEEN USED AS EXECUTION CHAMBERS. Illinois corrections spokesman Nic Howell said Leuchter's report raised "serious questions as to his qualifications". Leuchter said he has also lost contracts in two other states to refurbish gas chambers as a result of the controversy.

ANOTHER STORY TO HELP YOU REST BETTER

Chester Grabowski, editor and publisher of the *Post-Eagle*, a weekly Polish-American newspaper, has received a number of threats INCLUDING A DEATH THREAT FROM THE TERRORISTIC JEWISH DEFENSE ORGANIZATION (with no effort to cover source of threats). He is a candidate on the Populist Party ticket for Congress from the Ninth District of New Jersey. Strange--the FBI doesn't seem to even be interested in investigating crimes.

READ MY LIPS: "WASHINGTON PLANS FOR WAR!"

The Bush administration has ruled out any dialogue with Iraq to end the current Persian Gulf crisis and is instead planning to wage an all-out war with the Middle East Arab state within the next very few weeks.

The Bush administration has again bowed to the international bankers,

the multinational oil cartels and foreign lobbyists.

The only way war can be averted is for the feeble initiatives being taken by UN Secretary-General Javier Perez de Cuellar to succeed in getting Iraqi President Saddam Hussein At-Takriti to withdraw all troops from Kuwait before the U.S. forces strike and informed military sources are so upset they are "telling". It is known to be fact in Russia and to avert catastrophic nuclear war, Saddam is being urged by all "thinking" contacts to capitulate in the name of preservation of the planet.

The only debate about military forces going on in the administration is over "timing". This is why Dugan was fired this very day and caused to "shut his mouth" and claim "personal irresponsible opinion". It was not well-covered when it was said that he had divulged "security intelligence".

SHADES OF IRAN

A former high-ranking U.S. official recently delivered a secret message FROM SADDAM, IN WHICH THE IRAQI PRESIDENT OFFERED TO RELEASE AMERICANS AND OTHER FOREIGNERS BEING HELD IN IRAQ AND OCCUPIED KUWAIT AND TO PULL IRAQI TROOPS OUT OF KUWAIT.

His conditions were that UN sanctions against Iraq be lifted and that Iraq be guaranteed access to the Persian Gulf and full control of a disputed oil field that straddles the Kuwait-Iraq border.

White House officials have dismissed the secret Iraqi initiative as a "non-starter" and said that "it does not provide great optimism for movement."

IT "WILL HAPPEN"

Collectively and institutionally, the military is looking at it all as an engagement which WILL happen. The only "surprise" will be if anything causes it to NOT happen. It is full-move ahead! It would take about 30 days for optimal placement of forces--brings you right up to, uhh-h, October 1,2,3 er-er-or

something, doesn't it?

In the meantime, the administration, while continuing to pour forces into the Middle East and in particular, heavy armor into Saudi Arabia, is giving lip service to the efforts of the UN and King Hussein of Jordan time to mediate, which would appease "world opinion". In other words, it will appear as if the Bush administration has "given peace a chance to break out".

INCREDIBLE PRESSURE FROM ISRAEL

The Bush administration is under tremendous pressure from Israel to attack and deliver a knockout blow to Saddam. The powerful Israel lobby is working around the clock as never before to get the Senate and House to back the administration's battle plans.

Senators and congressmen from both sides of the political aisle are beating the drums FOR WAR! Powerful and influential senators, such as Alfonse D'Amato and Joseph Biden (yes, the same one who chairs the committee regarding Supreme Court nominee, Souter), are pressing hard for an attack mode, even insisting that the more than 3,000 foreigners being held in Iraq are NOT A CONSIDERATION IN DEALING WITH SADDAM--"TAKE HIM OUT AT ALL COST."

Worse yet, Bush himself has said again and again that the captives in Iraq would not affect his policy in dealing with the Iraqi regime. DOES ANYONE HEAR ME??? HELP! HELP! HELP!--IS ANYONE OUT THERE??

DEADLY AND SWIFT

This might sum it up better in human understanding: "Do you honestly think that the President of the United States would build up all of that strength in the Middle East without intending to use it?" commented one former Reagan administration official. "How can Bush back down?" Further, take note: the warriors are gathering by the hundreds of thousands on the Holy War side.

IT IS BELIEVED BY ONES OF

MILITARY STATURE THAT YOU WILL BE AT WAR IN LESS THAN HALF A MONTH--A MONTH AT THE MOST OR POSSIBLY SIX WEEKS TO GET THE "SUBS" IN PLACE FROM ISRAEL.

Now guess what, since you have all been dying to know just what Gen. Dugan said: Well he is the one who said the above projection. He pointed out that the Joint Chiefs of Staff are urging that any military action be "sweeping, simultaneous and lethal, designed not only to crush the huge Iraqi war-making capacity but also to destroy Saddam and his command structure."

"We are not looking at a gradual escalation", Air Force Chief of Staff Gen. Michael J. Dugan told a Los Angeles newspaper. "We will attempt to be decisive."

Dugan added that the size, nature and pace of the U.S. buildup in the Middle East was a signal that the military was prepared to "wage a punishing, multi-front assault on Iraqi targets if war breaks out."

"We are postured for a joint attack," he concluded. Dugan's mention of "multi-front assault" and "joint attack" was suggestive of the possibility of a **SIMULTANEOUS ISRAELI ASSAULT ON IRAQ THROUGH JORDAN!**

The fact that Bush flatly refuses to negotiate with Saddam is the most clear-cut evidence that war is **IMMINENT. PEACE CANNOT PREVAIL AND WAR CANNOT BE AVOIDED WITHOUT NEGOTIATIONS.**

Once again American leaders, placing Americans anywhere but first, are sending young Americans to war and to die. Already, the international banking interests and the giant oil cartels are engaged in war profiteering, and the first shot has not yet been fired.

Innocents will again be caught in the cross-fire--this time your own Americans trapped in Iraq and Kuwait.

In the wings the powerful Israel lobby is prodding its toads in the Congress relentlessly.

From World War I through the Panama incursion (total American casualties, nearly 2 million), Americans have died and bled for just about everyone else in the world, at a cost of untold billions--and this one will be the king of them all!

The body bags will be coming back to American again, and there will be the missing and the prisoners of war--thousands are not yet even accounted for from the previous non-wars.

Bush says this is "to keep freedom's light alive". **GOD HELP YOU ALL FOR AS YOU ARE HEADED, THERE ARE NOT ENOUGH BODY BAGS TO COVER THE DEAD. SO BE IT--THE TIME IS AT HAND.**

PLEASE SEND THIS FORTH WITH THIS MORNING'S AS AN EXPRESS!! YOUR CONSCIENCE CANNOT REST IF OTHERWISE.

HATONN TO CLEAR, PLEASE.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

BLOOD AND ASHES Still \$10
PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS the first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter

made into a book. This Journal only is \$15.

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

LISTEN TO THE AMERICAN RADIO NETWORK SUN SEP.23 4-5 PM PACIFIC TIME, GEORGE GREEN OUR PUBLISHER WILL BE THE GUEST OF HOST BOB HIERONAMUS.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to 'know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 with **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR. HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 2

9/21/90 HATONN

IN YOUR OWN BACKYARD

Dharma, I have so many inquiries regarding information relative to the possibilities of foreign forces near the Southern U.S. border and within the U.S. nationally that I will herein discuss it and tell you how it is. I make no suggestions that you take arms or other such actions. At any rate you, as a few, could do nothing for opposition is too well organized.

As you read this it will be obvious that you will want to know "how could this be"? Easy, very easy!

As we speak, I shall give you information made public in total some five years past. The reason I do so is for security of my scribe. I shall update but I go on record on this computer and publicly, that our writers have no subversive nor political intent what-so-ever. This will simply bring forth the truth and man can do that which he will with it.

This will be shocking--totally startling to almost all of you. To some, you will just wonder why it took us so long to write these truths. The latter is because we plan to keep our scribe alive as well as those who publish the material. We have no wish to go to war with anyone.

You will also ask as to why the plan has not taken place already. Because you are not totally disarmed as a public. If they had been able to disarm you as they plan to do with the new Constitution, it would already be history.

THERE IS ALWAYS SPECULATION BUT THE POINT IS THAT THE ENTIRE OF THE PLAN IS SCHEDULED TO BE IN FULL OPERATION BY YEAR 2000. YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND WHAT IS COMING DOWN WILL INDEED BE HARD TO BELIEVE. YOU ARE BEING SET UP RIGHT NOW TO BE ABLE TO ENACT EXECUTIVE ORDERS AND THEN CALL A CONVENTION AND YOU WILL HAVE PLAYED OUT YOUR TIME LIMITATIONS TO SAVE YOUR NATION FROM THAT WHICH IS PLANNED FOR AND/OR AGAINST YOU!

TODAY IN THE MIDDLE EAST

You have now heard it for yourselves. The Iraqi people look forward to a long and bloody war with the United States and allies and against all Arab leaders who have sided with the Americans. "We like long wars and no target will be spared," were the words of the Iraqi representative.

You also have been shown that over 75% of your country supports Bush's actions and 34% want war. 31% care not one whit about the hostages (your husbands, sons and fathers). What does this say about the moral fiber of your nation this day? Yesterday was an incredibly important day and none of you noticed--ah well, so much is kept from you.

Several British mine-sweepers came into the Persian Gulf--why? Let me clue you--to silently get

the Israeli subs into position without attention. I suggest you all hold your breath, dear ones.

Also, the price of oil hit \$35.00 which is a major world signal for other actions. (The World Bank announced that it could "easily go to \$65.00".)

The International Monetary Fund is now going to require that Middle Eastern, etc., nations making money from the high oil prices place the earnings into the World Bank to be, in turn, loaned out by the World Bank through the International Monetary Fund to the nations hit hard by the Middle East crisis. Not "given"--"LOANED". That means that all interest and all the money gleaned by the "business" will flow into the World Bank and DIRECTLY, WITHOUT DEVIATION, INTO THE WORLD BANKER'S POCKETS WITHOUT QUESTION OR RESTRAINT. ARMED ROBBERY WOULD BE A GOOD DESCRIPTION.

By the way, you should get prepared for the "COMMITTEE" to announce the "RECESSION". You see, it requires a committee of financial "wigs" of the great Universities and money institutions to either declare or remove a "recession" or "depression". Facts have nothing to do with it. The facts, they all agree, are that you ARE IN IT!

P.S.: Keep your eye on the next shuttle now that the Columbia is postponed and watch the hand being quicker than your eyes. Well, your eyes will never see and so be it.

Saddam Hussein has made a 90 minute tape to be shown to the American people. The only network daring enough to review it is CNN and they will carefully edit it prior to showing--"for suitable content". DO YOU NEED TO HEAR MORE? What do you think your chances are of hearing an uncut version? YOU ARE IN SERIOUS, SERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCES, WORLD!

BACK TO YOUR U.S.A.

This particular subject is about the plan to set up (split up) your nation into a system of multiple nations but dissolving all state lines as you recognize them to be. This is not a new concept as we have written about it extensively in the "Newstates" references. If you think this is silly or preposterous, I suggest you note that the Federal Government already has you divided into Federal "working" districts. Further, if you really want to get "faint" read what Willie Brown of California is about in California. It has all but been accomplished. We further referred to this subject in SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL, wherein we discussed troops coming up from Mexico, etc. I am not going over it again for I shall not do your homework for you. I do, however, suggest that you refresh your memories and this information about to be presented will make a lot more sense to you. I am going back to the very early 1980's so you who think it is something sudden, think again. What I will tell you has been in operation and full motion since the early 1970's and earlier--years earlier. The entire operation carries a badge of COMMUNISM/ZIONISM. Now, don't strike out at me--I didn't make the plan, I am only going to tell you about it. We have tried to tell you before and so few listened that it is beyond incredible--your whole lives and your nation being drained down the tubes and no one would listen. So be it.

Now for ones who will get this and swing your arms and beat your chest and say, "I knew about all that"--I suggest you shut your mouth or you will show your attitude--IF YOU KNEW THEN

WHY DID YOU ALLOW IT TO COME TO THIS? WHAT WERE YOU WAITING FOR--SOMEONE ELSE TO TAKE CARE OF IT FOR YOU? DON'T LOOK TO RIGHT OR LEFT NOW TO SEE WHO WILL FIX IT FOR YOU--IF YOU DON'T FIX IT AND FIX IT POST HASTE, IT WILL NOT BE FIXED AND THE FUTURE IS GLOOMY INDEED FOR YOU.

This subject will deal with what is taking place in America and the boundaries close to the U.S. and should be of immense concern to every one of you alive today. It doesn't matter wherein is your location in the U.S.--you are in equal danger.

We will consider the southern border, Mexico and Central America situation.

In Mexico, south of Brownsville, Texas, there is a lake which is well known for bass fishing. I am going to tell you a little parable about some Americans who went fishing on that lake. Actually, they didn't go fishing for when they arrived the wind was too great to use the boat. Therefore, they left the fishing and the Mexican guide took them on a dove hunting expedition over toward the town of Ciudad Victoria, a bit over a hundred miles south of the U.S. border.

They hiked up over a hill and noticed a lot of activity going on on the opposite side of the ravine on the near side of the facing hill. There were many armored vehicles of all sizes and they were able to get close enough to see that the vehicles were Russian-type vehicles. Many of the vehicles had the Red Star insignia well identified on the sides. They were even able to get pictures of the entire layout.

About two weeks after they returned to the U.S. a couple of the men obtained permission to fly down into Mexico with a small plane. They flew over the same area and were shot down by a MIG fighter plane--the pilot was killed and the observer who was along on the flight was thrown into a Mexican jail. That was

about the year 1978-79. He is still in the Mexican jail a decade later.

The governor of Texas at the time made the following public report of the incident, "He was nothing but a damned smuggler--let him rot in jail." The State Department of the U.S. refused to do anything about it although these men were on a legal, preapproved trip into the area.

The pictures originally taken were taken right to the State Department and to the Pentagon. The Pentagon refused to make a statement about it but the State Department was very much upset that the pictures were taken and the men were told that if "... this is not kept quiet and those pictures are not put away--you are going to be in serious trouble." Of course, like good inquisitive patriots they were now upset and promptly went about talking about the incident as loudly and often as possible--showing pictures and all. I think you can surmise what happened, the IRS and other agencies immediately began to harass and threaten them and they all but got killed over the incident.

People are wondrous in times of finding out information. They scoff and want tons of documentation and proof. Well, so you have it. If you give your sources of information the lives of the informants are snuffed out just like the pictures--all nicely confiscated and incarcerated and "shut-up"! Anyone giving forth valuable information is literally placing his neck on the chopping block and the government is immediately on top of him. Well, ones just talking about the situation can rest easier now because there is iron-clad, checkable informational facts to prove the circumstances. The pictures are available and so is documentation. I shall not, however, give it forth herein. The monitors and surveillance teams who monitor this computer and this placement already know who these information sources are and we shall contribute to no further jeopardy unto them. The information is widely known and neither will I place this scribe in jeopardy; this is why I declined to speak of this subject recently in a prior Express.

The barrage of inquiries, however, has been so great that I feel I must respond. The information with documents, pictures and maps have been compiled into a book and I shall ask ones here to check into source of the material and see if it is available or if it has been removed from the public's access. I will give you enough information to suffice if you cannot find the book.

It is confirmed that there are large arms dumps of Soviet equipment in at least eight to a dozen places within less than 50 miles of the U.S. border. Some of them have been in place for a decade now, and more have recently been placed there in preparation for this Middle East confrontation. There are several down by Ciudad Victoria, south of Laredo. There is another large one south of Del Rio, Texas, around Ciudad Acuna. There is another in the Chihuahua mountains south of El Paso, Texas. There is another large one in the Chihuahua in the vicinity of Nogales. Another is near Mexicali near the California border and there is a very, very large concentration of North Korean troops in Baja, California, the peninsula extending south of California.

Those troops were conducting landing operations in conjunction with the Mexican army since the late 1970's. In 1983 there were estimated to be over 40,000 troops in that area alone. It is also known that there are Chinese troops in British Colombia, just across the border to your north. They have been "on maneuvers" for almost seven years!

There were two divisions of heavy Soviet armor within fifty miles of the U.S. border in 1983. At one time there was a trespass of Soviet armor that penetrated some 200 miles into the U.S. in the State of Arizona and there was no move what-so-ever to stop them by the American government. It was a reconnaissance trip. Now how would YOU explain that sort of thing? It was about the same time that the KGB began working closely with your CIA with your government's permission and blessings.

There were "fire" fights between the Border Patrol, north of Nogales in Arizona, in 1983, and about 500 Mexican regular troops. This included automatic weapons. This was at a place just a few miles west of Interstate 119 that goes from Tucson down to the border.

On or about November 15, 1984, in the vicinity between El Paso and Las Cruces, New Mexico, about a dozen illegals were picked up and they were carrying component parts of a NUCLEAR DEVICE. They were picked up and the information got to the newspaper; the article was written up with large headlines in bold print and it was ready for press. Funny thing--word came down from "a very high source in Washington, D.C." that "under no circumstances must this information be given to the American people." It was shut down and everything was removed from the news and it was never allowed to be mentioned to this day.

During this period of time these armored vehicles were constantly moving around south of the border. They were seen and yet nothing was ever written in the papers regarding their presence. The government was fully aware of their presence in the area.

Up until about 1983 most of the illegals coming across your southern border were very ingratiating and very pleasant--almost obsequious. If you would cross paths with the average Mexican illegal alien, he would do everything he could to keep a low profile and remain unnoticed. If you did happen to meet him, he would be very courteous and speak very softly and pleasantly. The ones coming in after about 1984 are very arrogant individuals and they have obviously received military training. Many are armed with the very latest automatic weapons and with up to some 500 rounds of ammunition. They carry large amounts of American money on their person, up to a thousand dollars or more, and they carry American identification--social security cards, cards which show that they have served in the American Armed Forces and other documents which allow entry into the U.S. without trou-

ble.

THEY HAVE BEEN COMING IN BY THE HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS SINCE 1981-83 AND THE FLOW HAS STEPPED UP IN THIS PAST 18 MONTHS.

In 1984 the Mexicans ordinarily available around places like Del Rio and other places along the border who would be hired for hunting guides and pack-trip assistants disappeared. They began to move inland within the U.S. These were ones you would consider just "good" patriotic Mexican-Americans along the border. The hunting trip organizers had to go into Old Mexico to get guides, and all sorts of wondrous information flowed around the campfires with the tequila at night after the "tourists" had gone to bed and the workers were sitting around the fire talking about the day's activities. They ALL had been approached by foreigners who were unrecognized but they thought them to be Russian, offering them large sums of money to join an expedition whose primary purpose was to move up along the Mississippi River.

The largest concentration of illegal immigrants in the U.S. is in the Mississippi area from New Orleans up to Chicago. There were well over 3 million illegal aliens in that area in 1984 so what think you that you might have in 1990? Chicago has the largest concentration of illegal aliens of anywhere in the U.S. This does not just mean Mexican or South American aliens--it is all nationalities who come up through the Mexican/American border--usually through sheer bribery. You were just shown a show on your TV dealing with the auto-theft rings run by the Mexican police wherein cars are brought into Mexico from the U.S. and the police cover the whole operation--with no intention of ceasing even with open knowledge of the activities.

The people brought into training through this method of payment were brought up along the entire length of the Mississippi into specific areas of the bridges crossing the river. Their sole purpose is to

blow up the bridges when the signal is given. It is well orchestrated and completely computerized so that the bridges can be blown at the same time.

What about supplies for these people? They are sent up the Mississippi from the "delta" area. The largest concentration of Vietnamese in the U.S. is in the delta area south of New Orleans. By **ADMISSION OF TOP VIETNAMESE OFFICIALS IN 1983 IT WAS ESTIMATED THAT HALF OF THE REFUGEES IN THE U.S. WERE VIET CONG-- THAT WOULD BE IN THE VICINITY OF 320,000 OUT OF THE 640,000.**

It is known that in the Sea Drift area north of Corpus Christi that the Vietnamese leader in that area, by the name of General Lon, bragged that he had two divisions of fully armed, equipped and trained Viet Cong in that area in the State of Texas.

It is now realized that their job was not only to blow the bridges but also to spread out and cause terrorism in the cities between New Orleans and Chicago when the time would be appropriate. Another side-light--the Vietnamese in the delta area of Mississippi have been given, by the U.S. government, very, very fast and modern shrimping equipment. It is far better than the Americans can afford and it has caused a lot of extremely hard feelings among the American shrimp fishermen. They are given boats, many times, that have twin diesel engines and were like the ones used in Viet Nam. They can travel up to 50 knots and that is indeed fast for a boat--faster than most of your Coast Guard boats. They can carry up to 70 men.

Now look a bit further. About four hours travel across the Gulf of Mexico from the delta area in the Yucatan peninsula of Mexico are several hundred thousand MONGOLIAN troops which have been there for over ten years. It has been known by your government since 1980 or before and nothing has been done about it.

The Mexican government was

swinging into Communism as far back as the early 80's. They do not hide it in the least. They were and are building up a situation in Mexico that would give them any excuse to invade the United States under the projection that you have tried to take over the northern provinces of the area.

In July, 1984, a large contingency of Soviet advisers arrived in Mexico City. One entire brigade (3,500 men) of the Shiite Moslems (the extremist Moslem group that set off the fire-bombs in cars in Lebanon and drove the bomb-bearing truck into your Marine barracks) moved into the Mexico City area. They were transferred from Afghanistan after six months duty there, fighting on the side of the Soviet Union. Strange thing about all these under-cover troops and secret brigades--**THEY HAD ALL BEEN THOROUGHLY TRAINED BY MOSSAD MERCENARIES.** Your government has known all the while and has done absolutely nothing about it--leaving you to understand, my friends, that it is part of the "BIG PLAN".

FORT HOOD TEXAS

The main defense of the U.S. along the southern U.S. border had been the Fourth Armored Division headquartered at Fort Hood, Texas. Under the Carter administration and continued under the Reagan administration, the Fourth Armored Division was emasculated from about 16,000 men to under 6,000 and **ALL OF THE HEAVY EQUIPMENT FROM FORT HOOD WAS SHIPPED TO THE ISRAELIS IN THE MIDDLE EAST.** There had been hundreds of heavy tanks and weapon vehicles in the area and almost all vanished.

You remain in a most precarious situation in the Southwest part of the U.S. and over and over come the boasts from that area that "...we are going to take over the southwest part of the United States."

In 1983 a Mexican Ambassador to Canada had a proverbial "slip of the lip while sipping his booze". It was an official meeting in Ottawa

and as he got a bit too much to drink he got a bad case of loose-lip. He proposed a toast in all seriousness, to the group--"To the mutual border between Mexico and Canada within just a few short years." I can tell you that it would have already been under way and accomplished had the situation been just a bit different. You see, with every rain there is a silver lining in the clouds. This is one of the main reasons for a first strike attack against Russia. **HOWEVER, THE FIRST STRIKE IS STILL TRYING TO BE PUT TOGETHER AND MEANWHILE THE PLOT GROWS DEEPER AND THICKER AND YOU HAVE ALREADY BEEN INFILTRATED FROM YOUR SOUTHERN NEIGHBORS WHO HAVE ASKED IN THE ENEMY AND FORTIFIED THEM. THE "PLANNERS" OF THE WAR THOUGHT IT WOULD ALL BE TAKEN CARE OF WHEN RUSSIA WOULD GO DOWN. NOT SO, LITTLE SLEEPY-HEADS, NOT SO! YOUR ENEMY IS STILL THERE IN GREATER FORCE THAN YOU CAN IMAGINE AND YOUR GOVERNMENT HAS ASKED THEM IN TO GREAT EXTENT. WHAT A TANGLED WEB YOU WEAVE WHEN FIRST - - , OH, YOU KNOW!**

Dharma, allow us a rest, please. We have pushed so hard these past days and I would like you to go rest, please. Thank you, chela, for your service. I believe the Journal, FIRESTORM IN BABYLON, is ready to go to press. Thank all of you tireless and precious people--you are all doing the "impossible"--could it be "all things are possible with God?" So be it and blessings of great joy and appreciation; peace be unto you beloved ones of the fold.

Hatonn to clear.

9/23/90 HATONN

SUNDAY, SEPT. 23, 1990

I can't allow this day to pass without telling you that for which to look.

Note that you are being told that

there is a plan in the works for the U.S. to invade/attack Iraq by moving ground forces through the Jordanian desert and over the Turkish mountains. **DO NOT BUY THIS DIVERSION TECHNIQUE.** This comes from the same administration who told you, "I will keep secret anything I deem necessary, even political trips into China and if you don't like it, I care not!" or words to that direct meaning! There is no intent of a "ground" attack--**THERE IS EVERY INTENT OF A NEUTRON DEVIATION OF IRAQ/KUWAIT BY YOUR FORCES!**

Pay attention: Iraq threatens to bomb all the oil fields in the Middle Eastern countries and wipe out Israel--they MEAN what they say and they have capability. Don't think for one minute that they don't have back-up from Russia. Israel still intends to nuke the Saudi oil fields. The nations who are said to back the U.S.--LIE. Only the bought and paid-for politicians who stand to lose their wealth, back the U.S. and allies. Don't forget it for even one brief moment!

Note, the Titan rocket was not launched and they even openly claim it has a spy satellite aboard to monitor Iraq. Funny thing about that satellite--IT HAD TO HAVE BEEN READY LONG BEFORE NOW IN ORDER TO LAUNCH NOW--**WHAT DOES THAT TELL YOU? FURTHER, IT IS FAR MORE IMPORTANT THAN THAT PURPOSE--DON'T BE FOOLISH AND FALL FOR THE HOOPLA--IT CARRIES A DEADLY PAY-LOAD, BROTHERS! THE OTHER ROCKET BEING PICKETED FOR "BEARING PLUTONIUM" IS WORSE--WHY DO YOU THINK YOU ARE GETTING ALL THE FALL-DE-RALL ABOUT THE S.D.I. SYSTEM NOT BEING SUITABLE FOR SHORT RANGE MISSILES SUCH AS IRAQ WILL HAVE, ETC.? ALL THOSE MIDDLE EASTERN PLAYERS HAVE FULL CAPABILITY AND IF YOU ARE SUCKED IN BY THE LIES, YOU WILL PAY DEARLY. THE PLANS FOR THE NEXT TWO SHUTTLES ARE INDEED THE SAME AND/OR WORSE!**

Your national government is in real serious circumstances and don't think they don't know it. Note in committee "hearings", such as "Pickle's of Texas" regarding reporting forms of cash purchases of \$10,000 and above, that it is urged to make new laws and enforce everything. **BUT--HE ALSO REFERS TO THE INCOME TAX AND THE FORM PROCEDURE AS "VOLUNTARY" BUT OFFERS PLANS TO MAKE THEM "NON-VOLUNTARY".** Well, it is already in preparation and final staging to call a national emergency and enact these things by Executive Order and believe me, your Congress will ratify everything. The 16th Amendment was NEVER RATIFIED and is an unlawful act enforced by a "PRIVATE ENTERPRISE COMPANY--THE IRS!" Over 45 million people did not file income tax returns last year and well over 45 percent of your population didn't fill out and return census forms. Of course they are not going to tell you this, dear ones, except in fine print on back pages. **THEY ARE WORRIED THAT YOU WILL FIND OUT TRUTH BEFORE THEY CAN IMPRISON AND RENDER YOU HELPLESS. IF YOU WISH TO CONTINUE FOOTING THE BILL FOR CORRUPTION AND CRIMINAL BEHAVIOR--GO AHEAD, YOU CAN CERTAINLY "VOLUNTEER" BUT IT WOULD SEEM THE BETTER PART OF WISDOM TO JOIN YOUR BROTHER AND TAKE BACK CONTROL OF YOUR GOVERNMENT AND BANK ACCOUNTS FOR SELF. THEY ARE NOW HOLDING THE BOMB AND THE BOMB OF ECONOMIC COLLAPSE OVER YOUR HEADS AS THREATS FOR WHATEVER YOU DO--BAD NEWS AHEAD: THEY ARE GOING TO LEAVE YOU WITH NOTHING BUT A DEPRESSION, AN ECONOMIC COLLAPSE AND ALL-OUT WAR, NO MATTER WHAT, SO WHY DO YOU NOT STAND FOR TRUTH AND NATION?? YOU ONLY HAVE THAT WHICH TO "GAIN" AND ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO LOSE MORE THAN THEY INTEND TO TAKE FROM YOU AT ANY RATE.** When the IRS

employees learn the extent of their unlawful/illegal practices, you are going to have a mass falling away from the IRS employee's roster. **WHEN ARE YOU GOING TO TAKE A STAND FOR YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL LAWS IF NOT RIGHT NOW? IT WILL ONLY WORSEN, NOT IMPROVE!**

Watch what else they say and do as leaders of your lives; Bush says that Hussein's video tape is so long and "boring" that they dare not show the thing to you "foolish" masses who won't be able to "stay awake". Well, they have covered all aspects of the matter--they plan to edit it and show it on a Saturday afternoon DURING THE TWO MAJOR BALL GAMES ALREADY SCHEDULED AND, **BY THEIR OWN PUBLIC ADMISSION, THEY EXPECT HARDLY ANYONE TO WATCH FOR THE MASSES WILL BE WATCHING THE BALL GAME!**

DOES THIS NOT INSULT YOU? YOU WOULD WATCH A BALL GAME WHILE YOUR WORLD IS AT READY AND IN COUNTDOWN TO NEUTRON DEVIATION? GOD WEEPS FOR YOU, CHILDREN OF THIS HEINOUS LIE!

You gasp and threaten and speak horrible judgment on Hussein for "ruining Kuwait" in these days--Hussein didn't put an embargo on goods coming in nor on milk for the children--YOU DID! Further, you tell Iraq you will blow them away if they don't leave Kuwait! Why would they leave their enemy the wealth and workable oil fields? Would that seem intelligent to you? Why can you ones of the people not use your wondrous minds which God has given unto you?

How is it that the only motion pictures coming forth are ones of murder, the old mobs, the new mobs, rape, assault weaponry, greed, lust and degradation of humankind? Because it lulls you into the total need for violence at all costs! Any kind of evil degradation is what you clamor for to the extent you will even go forth and kill all the citizens of your country in Iraq just to do what? You don't

even need the oil! **WHAT ARE YOU DOING? WHAT ARE YOU DOING???**

YOU ARE BEING PREPARED FOR "THE BIG INCIDENT" SO WATCH CLOSELY. THE HEADLINE THRUSTING OF THE POSSIBILITY OF IRAQ DOING SOME OFFENSIVE AND GUERILLA TERRORIST ATTACKS AND BOMBING ISRAEL IS TAKEN OUT OF CONTEXT FROM THE ACTUAL STATEMENT AND IS A SET-UP TO ENABLE ISRAEL TO PRECIPITATE A SURPRISE AND DEADLY ATTACK. IRAQ AND THE WHOLE EASTERN WORLD EXPECTS IT MOMENTARILY--JUST YOU SLEEPING CHILDREN FALL FOR THE B.S. BEING THRUST UPON YOU BY YOUR CONTROLLED MEDIA IN SERVICE TO THE TREASONISTS AND TRAITORS IN YOUR NATION. MAY GOD HAVE MERCY FOR YOU SLEEP TOO LONG!

BACK TO YOUR OWN AMERICAN DOORSTEPS

You have problems which are being instigated from both sides and have been in motion for over a decade. It all fits together.

In Mexico, there are two political parties--the PAN party and the PRI party. The PRI party came into being as a "revolutionary party" back in the days before Portrero Diaz--in the early 1900's. They have held power since that time and they have done so through a very oppressive form of government. The Federal Police is also the National Army and they represent the PRI. For example, in the fall of 1984 there was a group, a whole battalion for that matter, of the National Military (Army of Mexico), that came into Juarez, went into the police station and disarmed the entire police force--took all weapons. They said they needed to "register" them. They held the weapons for over 24 hours and then turned them back to the officers. This was more than simply to "register" the weapons; it was to clearly insure "understanding" of who was in control!

The PAN party is the opposite party and they began to start winning some votes in Mexico in the '70's and early '80's. The thing is, however, that those who "win" the election never make it into office--not unlike the U.S., except that you never get to even vote for any other than the planned winners of both sides for your elections are decided for both parties long prior to any elections--the outcome is totally orchestrated to the finest detail and personage. The PRI stuffs the ballots in file thirteen and otherwise destroys them and keeps the rightful winners from being duly elected into office.

Therefore the PAN party became the party of the revolutionaries in Mexico. There has been a mighty conflict, which began to get really serious in the early '80's, whereby these two parties were fighting back and forth and also the Committee Defense Popular (CDP), which is represented and supported by the prestigious organizations such as the Weatherman Underground, the Communist Party International, etc.--all communist front organizations. They, in turn, represent an International Workers (Agricultural) Union that is even representing those farm workers who come over to the U.S. via the busses using labor contracts to come over and work in the U.S. fields and go back to Mexico. They have been heavily infiltrated by the CDP and communist movement.

What does this mean? They are attempting to build a conflict between the two groups and then, when the time is suitable, the people down there are going to ask to secede into the union of the U.S. When this happens, the terrorist organizations down there are going to rise up in righteous indignation and say the Imperialists are taking more Mexican land from them. This gives the synthesis that they are looking for to do the "dirty deed".

To go with the above, there is an area along the border of some fifty miles which is called the "frontera zone" in Mexico. It is planned that at that particular "crossing" there will be pass-stations, just as you now have at the present border.

Within that fifty-mile zone ones can come and go pretty freely--there is even a different license plate in that zone from that of the rest of Mexico.

BILL RICHARDSON/ FREE-TRADE ZONE

Watch the sleight of hand now--because what was put into play years ago as limited, now becomes unlimited!

Bill Richardson is a representative of New Mexico and was also the Chairman of the "Hispanic Caucus" in Washington who put a bill into Congress to give, what he called, a four hundred mile wide free-trade zone. Understand that you are now talking "the southern boundary of the United States of America". What it would mean would be that there would be no boundary. This was set up from the "economic" point of view.

To go along with the above, the Trilateralists and other organizations have advocated for some time to break the U.S. up into some number of "nations" which would be labelled "economic nations". Or, they will refer to the nations as "ethnic nations". The area now being referred to is to be called MexAmerica and has already been accepted in everything from politics to cookbooks for MexAmerican Foods. They intend to utilize the concept of controlled conflict within the boundary to expand it into that which would be called MexAmerica. This has been totally obvious for a great number of years if anyone watched even in the slightest.

BAJA

There are North Koreans down there who are making practice assault landings on the beaches from Korean ships. On the west coast there was an increase in one area from some 4,000 to over 40,000 in the first two years of the '80's.

There are "salt ships" coming in which are filled with Orientals, leaving them and leaving the port with salt for the return voyage. There were two ships permanently stationed for surveillance in 1983. Their purpose was and remains

surveillance of military installations in New Mexico, Arizona and California. There are now at least a dozen with at least four in the Mexican Gulf. They are also the supply ships for the "training camps" already detailed.

The *Arizona Republic*, a well-recognized newspaper in Arizona, had investigative reporters who went into the Mexico area and there are numerous reports from numerous excursions into the area and all has been totally confirmed. The *San Diego Union* newspaper also confirms the matter. So, brothers, you have a problem.

The "Intelligence" in Washington confirms this information. They also admit they know about the 30,000 Orientals in British Columbia. They also knew about the more than 75,000 in the Yucatan area in 1983 and the regularly increasing numbers of inflow since. They also have known about the heavy armor such as the great quantities of tanks and they also realize and know of the "training camps". So, all of your intelligence operations know of the presence of the enemy in your dooryard--as does your government.

WITHIN THE U.S.

We better have a look now at the U.S. "Concentration Camps"! Do you realize that you ones have concentration camps? Well, old ones were already being refurbished and new ones under "crash" construction as early as the 1970's. There are pictures and total documentation of this. There are concentration camps in Washington, Oregon, Utah and Northern California well documented and photographed. There were about 40 camps by 1983 and now all military bases on inactive status have been, or are being, converted into camps. There are at least one or two in every section as divided into the new designated areas of the New States. There is now underway the final accomplishment of at least one in EVERY STATE. For instance, there are five in Arizona and, of course, the prevalence of the camps are more densely located in areas (states) bordering Mexico. These are

called "detention" camps and are excused as existing for the purpose of illegal entrance by aliens.

An interesting aside: as far back as 1982-84 all these camps along the southern border were filled and, in fact, the overflow detainees were, and are, being held in commercial motels and hotels and you, the taxpayers, are paying the bill! More than that, because of the corruption--you are paying at least quadruple the going price of the rooms and all meals are supplied along with fresh linens and free flights back into Mexico every time they come across the border into the U.S.. Some commute and live in very nice facilities at your expense while they do so.

Don't get carried away now--the camps and centers were NOT built for aliens. They are built FOR PEOPLE IN THE U.S. AND THE PLAN WAS FOR USE FOR DISSENTERS (I just spoke of these in immediately prior material). Reagan commissioned at least ten of these camps--documented and confirmed in presence. I hope you all realize that "dissenters" are all who object in any way, shape or form to that which is going on in your government. There are plants in every gathering who are paid by the government (you) to spy on your every move. A total computer profile is now held by these surveillance groups on every citizen right through the new-born babes.

If you think I jest then I ask you to consider that in some instances where groups such as Freedom '90 meet and there are out-of-state licensed automobiles (this is especially true of meetings which pull very few out-of-state automobiles)--all attendees are later questioned, stopped and/or checked on in some overt manner. Usually it is the IRS who first begins the harassment through the request of the CIA. Simply KNOW that this is a fact and act accordingly. YOU are more of an ENEMY TO YOUR GOVERNMENT AND CONGRESSIONAL LEECHES THAN ANY COMMUNIST OR ALIEN GROUP IN MEXICO. YOU MUST UNDERSTAND THAT THE STATE DEPART-

MENT OF THE U.S. IS 100 PERCENT CONTROLLED BY THE ZIONIST COMMUNITY. THEY KNOW EXACTLY WHAT IS GOING ON AND SO DOES IMMIGRATION. THE IMMIGRATION SERVICE IS CONTROLLED BY THE ZIONISTS, ALSO. **I DID NOT SAY "JEWS"--I SAID ZIONISTS!!!!**

There have been some CIA agents who came into knowledge regarding these matters and were astounded to find these things to be true--remember, CIA agents and families die just as do you citizens! Some of these agents went to the Immigration Service in an effort to bring this information fourth and were told to "...leave it alone or you won't stay alive!"

There are getting to be some pretty frightened agents, friends, who have been in the meeting halls, seen maps, heard plans and know all about the terrorist infiltration. The plans are well known and activation of the plans are simply awaiting orders.

The Concentration Camps are one very visible sign of intent. The government realizes that if the public ever awakens, they are in for big trouble if, in fact, arms have not been forcibly removed from you. They know you WILL resist as long as you can so actions to remove your protection and defense is moving as quickly as possible under the covers of lies and incidents to cause you to demand mass turn-in of all weapons.

Every effort is being made to destroy all manners of ways to resist. I strongly urge you ones who have weapons to get a supply of ammunition and keep it well hidden and keep your mouth SHUT. I do not urge guns but I do urge you who have them to keep very quiet about it for you are being watched and, not only at some time will the weapons be confiscated, but you will likely be incarcerated on false charges. Please note what the military does--even to the Mohawk Indians. The army literally stashed weapons and then claimed they belonged to the Indians. THERE IS NO LIMIT TO THE DECEIT AND GREED OR THAT WHICH THEY

WILL DO TO SET YOU UP!

It is no secret, friends, that the FBI, the CIA, the IRS, your local sheriff's department, the state police--all state and federal law enforcement agencies are holding meetings regularly, planning strategy on how to handle regional government once the state boundaries are eliminated. For all practical purposes, the state borders have already been eliminated--constitutionally and otherwise.

WHAT DO YOU DO?

First of all, please realize that in anything you do as a people claiming to be "for the 'right'", you recognize that God must be in command. God is your sword, so to speak, and truth must be that with which you work.

You are running on "borrowed time" regarding the Constitutional Convention which will wipe out all of your constitutional rights. Actually, remember--it is now set up so that all your Bill of Rights are able to be negated by one Executive Order. You have to get "off your apathy" and "get busy"!

I would like to draw this Express to a close at this point and see if you have room to include in the mailing, the information on the Income Tax. We shall just do the best we can to cover as much as we can in timely sequence. I can only suggest you use to your best advantage ALL suggestions and instructions we can share with you. If you will gather with your neighbor and discuss these things, perhaps you can see approaches you haven't realized were available, and share them with one another through these Journals so as to get them into the citizen's information network. There are a lot of you wondrous citizens out there if you will but come together and act in unity in honor, integrity and in service to God and His wondrous Creation. So be it. Salu.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Im-

manuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and
Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

BLOOD AND ASHES

by Hatonn

You are sitting upon the bomb ready to be burst and you hide within the lies. This book is truth and we are now writing in sequence so that you might see the correlation between the lies of one decade heaped upon the next--but the play is the same. Satan intends to win or pull as many with him as is possible--there will be many, dear friends.

To understand the lies given unto you this day in your "Middle East" you must know of the lies told you by your government during the decade past. The traitorous Zionist plan to win world domination through an American nuclear first strike on Russia has not been abandoned, even though Russia has thwarted several attempts.

The "Biblical Prophecies", written not by God but by Satan, are being played out by a mankind brainwashed and blinded to believe them to be "inevitable". They are not. Mankind, hearing God's WORD, can re-write the script to fit God's plan, a much more wholesome scenario.

STILL ONLY \$10

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS the first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This Journal only is \$15.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 Issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 3 & 4

10/26/90 HATONN

Dharma, good morning, Hatonn present in light and service. First, we will go out of sequence to print portions of Alex Molnar's letter to Bush, in part. The entire text needs to be obtained but this will suffice for our needs. It fits in a prior writing, please.

Then, please, cut and paste (for I desire the actual copy of the Spotlight rendition, with pictures, of Bo Gritz' speech added to the same Express portion.

Next, I request that Saddam's speech be copied IN FULL and we will print it and send it out in the next Express.

* * * * *

The following is a portion of a letter sent to President Bush from a father of a young marine sent to Saudi Arabia. It was personal and from a father's heart. It was reprinted in the *New York Times* but since a large majority of citizens would not subscribe to the paper, we will reprint pertinent portions:

ALEX MOLNAR'S LETTER TO PRESIDENT GEORGE BUSH

"... As I sat in my hotel room watching you on television, looking through my son's hastily written 'last will and testament' and listening to military equipment rumble past, you seemed to me to be both calloused and

ridiculous, chasing golf balls and zipping around in your boat in Kennybunkport.

"While visiting my son I had a chance to see him pack his chemical weapons suit and his body armor. I don't know if you have ever had this experience, Mr. President--I hope you never will.

"I also met many of my son's fellow soldiers. They are fine young men. A number of them told me that they were from poor families. They joined the marines as a way of earning enough money to go to college.

"None of the young men I met are likely to be invited to serve on the Board of Directors of a Savings and Loan Association, as your son Neil was, and none of them have parents well enough connected to call or write a General to see that their child stays out of harm's way as Vice President Quayle's parents did for him during the Viet Nam War."

The letter concludes as follows:

"In the past you have demonstrated no enduring commitment to any principle other than the advancement of your political career. This makes me doubt that you have either the courage or the character to meet the challenge of finding a diplomatic solution to this crisis.

"If, as I expect, you eventually order American soldiers to attack Iraq, then it is God who will have to forgive you--I will not!"

My dear friends, if you cannot see what is coming down, I pity you.

* * * * *

TODAY'S WATCH

Please note this day that none of the Network television broadcasters are running Saddam Hussein's message to you the people other than CNN who ran it "late night" when watching would be all but zilch--1:00 A.M. in the East. Well, we aren't going to allow you to goof off on that excuse--we will print it just as soon as it can be transferred to audio tape and transcribed--it will be in total in the next Express.

Dharma's words about Hussein? "Listen to that, Saddam has plagiarized our Journals!" For those who don't see any humor in the statement, I remind you: the biggest insulting tauntings coming back to us is that we plagiarize portions of "everyone's truth". I'm not sure how you can plagiarize truth but I accept it as a compliment that I have such ability to select truthful material; it would seem earth ones might enjoy sharing of their "truth". The problem is that there is so little of truth in most ones' projections that only minute portions would be suitable for distribution at any event. SADDAM HUSSEIN SPOKE TRUTH!!!

I suggest all of you pay close attention to the portions of Hussein's speech which are chosen to show to the masses--in the bars of your country, yet! God help you all for you are such lambs to the slaughter.

I suggest, George and Oberli, that you get continuances in the property case and then utilize any legal funds to get research investigators--you are going to find that bribes were paid by SBS to Cranston and his cronies, also, and campaign funds were supplied to same from Brent's lawfirm. Just your one little case is going to go all the way to the top of your government! Do you see, it doesn't matter what happens--WE WILL PUBLICLY CARRY THE STORY TO THE NATION AS ONE EXAMPLE OF CORRUPTION AND INTENT TO STOP OUR WORK AND TRUTH FROM COMING FORTH. NOW, THE HEINOUS AND EVIL CONTROLLERS ARE GOING TO BLATANTLY HAVE YOUR CHILDREN MURDERED IN A SAUDI DESERT TO KEEP CONTROL OF THE WEALTH AND OF THE WORLD. DO YOU SEE THAT THE WORLD IS ALREADY UNDER "THE NEW ONE WORLD ORDER"? IT ONLY REMAINS TO BE SEEN IF YOU WILL DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT!

NEWT GINGRICH

Watch this man! This man is completely involved with the budget of the government at this time. He is also the one who has the bill up for legislation which will allow the complete negation of your Bill of Rights by Executive Order! This man is DANGEROUS, DANGEROUS, DANGEROUS!!!

EDUCATION

Today your national "report cards" came out and were made public--- YOU FLUNKED, AMERICA. Your educational system has fallen--just as was arranged decades ago. An ignorant people do not fight back! If rulers can keep the people ignorant,

the battle is won. How do you think you are doing? IS IT REMOTELY POSSIBLE, BELOVED ONES, THAT THE GOVERNMENT MIGHT HAVE UNDERESTIMATED THE AWAKENING OF YOU THE MASSES? WOULDN'T GOD SMILE IF THAT COULD BE SO? PLEASE ALLOW IT TO BE SO!

YOU HAD ALL BETTER HEAR WELL THAT WHICH SADDAM HUSSEIN SPEAKS OF AS THE ARAB RELATIONSHIP TO GOD! THEY ARE A GOD-RESPECTING SEGMENT OF MANKIND AND YOU HAVE FORSAKEN GOD--GUESS WHICH SIDE SHALL HAVE ATTENTION WHEN CALLED UPON? THE FUNNY THING IS: THEY WILL ASK GOD, YOU WILL NOT! OH, YOU WILL PRAY FOR VICTORY WHICH IS BUILT ON GREED AND BLOODSHED AND, IN THE ENDING OF IT ALL, IT SHALL BE THOSE OF GOD WHO SHALL PREVAIL. I REPEAT SOMETHING--ISLAM "MEANS" 'TO SUBMIT' AND THAT IN TURN MEANS THAT WITHIN THE ISLAMIC FAITH, JIHADS (HOLY WARS) ARE GLORIFIED. ISLAMIC FAITH, FURTHER, IS BASED ON "CHRIST"-NESS! YOU ARE SORELY MISLED IF YOU BELIEVE YOU ARE NOT GOING TO GO TO WAR WITH "CHRISTIANS" WHO SURPASS ANYTHING THAT YOU HAVE EVER WITNESSED IN MODERN TIMES--TRUE CHRISTIANITY ON THE ONE HAND AND THE BLOODBATH OF A HOLY WAR ON THE OTHER. STAND WARNED, OH PEOPLE OF EARTH, FOR YOU ARE ABOUT TO BEGIN YOUR ENDING!

SYRIA

Syria is a worse situation than even Hussein can point out to you for you have no integrity from one minute unto the next except as it benefits your purpose to world control and oil procurement, along with serving the best interests of Israel.

The U.S. and Syria "made a deal". In exchange for Syria relinquishing claims to the Israeli-occupied Golan Heights and sending some troops to park in Saudi Arabia, SYRIA WILL GET SUBSTANTIAL PAYMENTS FROM THE U.S.--AND YOU WILL JUST FORGET ABOUT THE INCONVENIENCE OF THE DOWNING OF PAN AM FLIGHT 103 OVER LOCKERBIE, SCOTLAND, IN WHICH 270 U.S. LIVES WERE LOST!

This "deal was cut" even before Baker went "on his vacation" to the Middle East and Israel, and also Iran, during Congressional recess. It had already been arranged prior to any "invasion" of anything--just as the rest of the planned happenings.

Has anyone told you that in the last two weeks of August, 1990, there has been a time of widespread massacres in Syria? This new ally of the West in the Persian Gulf crisis has, at the conduction of the government of President Hafez al-Assad, killed outright more than 5,500 people. Five thousand, five hundred is the number proven and accounted for with additional body parts unidentified. THIS HAS GONE COMPLETELY UNREPORTED IN THE ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA. YOU SEE, A LOT OF SYRIANS DIDN'T LIKE THE "NEW DEAL". MR. BUSH SITS WITH THIS MURDERER OF HIS OWN PEOPLE AND CALLS HIM "MR. PRESIDENT ASSAD, THE PROGRESSIVE LEADER OF A DEMOCRATIZED SYRIA." AS SOON AS PRESIDENT GEORGE BUSH EMBRACED HIS NEW ALLY, ASSAD ORDERED THE MASSACRES OF VARIOUS POLITICAL OPPONENTS, BOTH REAL AND PERCEIVED!.

First, Assad ordered the roundup of 870 members of the Moslem Brotherhood from Aleppo (Haleb) and Latakia (El Ladhqiya). They were taken to Damascus and tortured for two days before being put to death.

Then Assad moved 3,000 troops to the province of Deir ez Zor (Dayr az Zawr), which adjoins Iraq, with orders to shoot anybody who broke a 9:00 P.M. curfew. Assad, characteristically, made sure that the imposition of that curfew remained unannounced! That part of the evening is the traditional time for socializing and visiting, as the towns and villages come alive in the cool of the evening after the day's torrid heat of 120 degrees.

The troops suddenly opened fire on the stunned and terrified populace, leaving a total of more than 3,000 dead and dying in alleys and doorways. All of this in response to rumors that there would be civil disobedience in Deir es Zor in opposition to the troops Assad was sending to Saudi Arabia.

Then Assad's police moved to the province of Haseke adjoining Iraq near the Turkish border, and the police killed an estimated 1,600 people in broad daylight in the towns of Fajami, Bir Bidea and El Haseke. The hardest hit cities were Homs and Hama, the scenes of prior genocidal campaigns ordered by Assad. Hama, a stronghold of the Moslem Brotherhood, was razed in 1982 with all 10,000 inhabitants murdered by Assad's tanks and planes.

The secret police troops who committed the bloodletting belong to Assad's minority Alawite sect--an esoteric mix of various religions which mainstream Moslems regard as *anti-Islamic and anti-Arab!*

I warn you again, my friends, for Assad's reliable troops are now stretched very, very thin. The bulk of Syrian conscripts are Moslem--80 percent of the overall population--while the officers' corp is drawn from the Alawite sect.

THE TROOPS SENT TO SAUDI ARABIA ARE SYRIAN MOSLEMS UNDER THE COMMAND OF ALAWITE OFFICERS. U.S. ARMY INTELLIGENCE IS QUITE REALIS-

TICALLY COMPLETELY CONCERNED THAT A SHOOTING WAR WOULD PROMPT THE SYRIAN SOLDIERS TO KILL THEIR OWN OFFICERS--PARTICULARLY SINCE THE GREAT BULK OF THE SYRIAN POPULATION IS PRO-IRAQI IN THIS CURRENT CONFLICT!

This is but one more example, little sleepy-heads, that the Establishment media has marched right along in lockstep with "orders" to not report the ramifications of the confrontation with Iraq. The Moslem world, one-fifth to one-quarter of the world's population, is enraged by the Western intrusion into the holy places. The leaders of many of the Arab countries, based as they are on the vestiges of colonial governments and puppet regimes, are severely threatened by their alliance with the West, portending a massive anti-Western, Islamic explosion that will have severe consequences for decades to come.

COME TO THINK OF IT

Assad rules one of the few regimes in the world to be labeled by your State Department as state sponsors of terrorism and is directly implicated in the downing of Pan Am flight 103, which killed 270 Americans.

In just the same way the U.S. in the past cozied right up to President Saddam Hussein At-Takriti of Iraq and overlooked his nasty little habit of slaughtering his political opponents and waging genocide against rebellious ethnic groups within his borders (if that be true); the U.S. is teaming up now with the most unsavory of Middle Eastern despots, such as Assad, Morocco's King Hassan II and the medieval ruling dynasties of bloodshed, power and greed of the Persian Gulf states. What kind of pride can you feel for your government now, little chelas? HOW MUCH BLOOD IS SPILLED ON YOUR HANDS AND, LIKE PILOTE, YOU WILL LATER WISH TO WASH YOUR HANDS AND IT WILL BE TOO LATE???

WHAT WAS THE PRICE?

Well let us look at "the deal". On the day of Baker's arrival in Damascus, the Syrian government announced it would send the first contingent of the promised 20,000, more or less, troops to Saudi Arabia (an armored division of 10,000 men and 300 tanks with necessary personnel). Syria would also provide information to the West on the activities of the Palestine Liberation Organization and other enemies of Israeli expansionism!

Now, comes the pay-off from you nice little U.S. citizens in support of Israel's interests: in return for these favors, Assad has been promised \$800 million in *immediate* aid with more to follow later, **AND THE GRANTING OF "MOST FAVORED NATION" TRADING STATUS (GIVING SYRIAN PRODUCTS ENTERING THE U.S. PREFERENTIAL TARIFF TREATMENT) AS WELL AS OTHER TRADE BENEFITS.**

TURN THE TURKEY

Your nice and generous President Bush has also given that lovely reward to Egypt for cooperation--he will forgive Egypt's 7.1 BILLION military debt. Now he DOES end up in a crunch for Congress will only approve this action IF AND WHEN ISRAEL'S MILITARY DEBT OF \$4 BILLION IS ALSO FORGIVEN. Now, readers, THIS debt is not that good old World Bank's money--THIS IS YOUR U.S. MONEY! THIS MONEY IS OWED TO EVERYONE OF YOU NICE TAXPAYERS!

At the same time your vultures hover at Andrews Air Force Base near Washington (what ever happened to Congressional sittings at the Capitol?) trying in vain so far, to come up with a formula to reduce the deficit by a relatively paltry \$40-\$50 billion for this coming fiscal year (your annual deficit is about \$300 billion). If they don't come up with a plan by Oct. 1, the government will run out of money. AT LEAST HALF OF THE

DEFICIT REDUCTION IS EXPECTED TO TAKE THE SHAPE OF NEW TAXES--READ MY LIPS!

While your taxes are being raised, Bush and Congress are forgiving Egypt's and Israel's debt to the taxpayers! The government alone owes some \$2.3 TRILLION. At the same time there are millions of workers losing their jobs because their companies can't pay the interest on their own debt burdens. These unemployed workers are losing their houses because they can't afford the mortgage payments, and millions more cannot even begin to hope to buy a home in their entire lifetime. All in the plan, dear little sleepy-heads!

DOES ANYTHING EVEN ANNOY YOU AS A NATION?

American farmers are literally being turned out of farms that have been in their families for generations because they can't afford to stay current on their debts. Their property is being "legally" confiscated through corrupt under-cover and fixed judicial "deals" and bribes.

That \$7.1 billion would buy \$100,000 homes for 71 thousand families. You have some 3 million homeless people, dear hearts! It takes the annual income tax payments from 2 million average taxpayers to add up to \$7.1 billion.

Why is your president doing this? The answer is, to enforce the International Establishment's monopoly on oil!

IT IS AS ODIOS AND TOTALLY OUTRAGEOUS AS ANY ACTION TAKEN BY ANY PRESIDENT IN YOUR HISTORY--EVEN MORE SO! This is an act of sheer class hatred, sticking it to you the citizen taxpayer to ensure the wealth and privilege of the elite who plan to completely control you.

Will the American taxpayer sit still

for this? It appears so! Wouldn't you think the Americans could stand a bit of a break with the forgiveness bit?

Will none of you step forward and demand an end to this madness?--the national media certainly will not; they will not even show dissension but rather tout that Mr. Bush's credibility and support are on a giant rise! Where are your proverbial heads?

We will join with the brave few who dare in the face of threats, warnings to cease and desist, threats of death if we do not stop publishing this material and whatever else they throw at us--to stand forth and shout and tell it as it is until we can no longer be heard. Just as these people can die a human death--SO CAN EACH AND EVERY ONE OF YOU!! THERE WILL BE NO RAPTURE OFF THIS PLACE TO SUIT THE FALSE PROPHETS--YOU CAN DIE, TOO, AND THEY PLAN TO KILL YOU EN MASSE. SO BE IT FOR THE TRUMPET BLOWS UNTO "YOU"!

BY THE WAY

On August 10, 1990, your Senate voted up S-2834, the bill which is the intelligence appropriations authorization for fiscal 1991. The bill now goes to the House for consideration.

S-2834 WOULD MAKE LEGAL "THE USE OF THIRD COUNTRIES OR PRIVATE PARTIES OUTSIDE NORMAL U.S. GOVERNMENT CONTROLS" TO FUND COVERT OPERATIONS OR CARRY THEM OUT ON BEHALF OF THE UNITED STATES, AS WAS ILLEGALLY DONE DURING THE INFAMOUS IRAN-CONTRA AFFAIR.

SURRENDERING POWER AND PURSE

The Congress would not only surrender its "power of the purse", but even its oversight function, since it would not have the right to ask for

the identification of the "third parties" involved.

And what of Oliver North? Despite the multiple charges, accusations and evidence that have repeatedly surfaced over the years concerning Lt. Col. Oliver North and his Project Democracy's knee-deep involvement in the international narcotics trade, it seems your Congress has a strange way of fighting the "war on drugs" as it is head-long on its way to passing legislation which would make pushing dope "completely legal" if it is "necessary to support the foreign policy objectives of the U.S. and...important to the national security of the U.S." I would say that what is most important to the CURRENT FOREIGN POLICY OF BEING IN THE DRUG BUSINESS AND "NATIONAL SECURITY" IS ANYTHING THEY WANT TO KEEP SECRET FROM YOU THE PEOPLE AND STILL HAVE YOU PAY FOR.

PROVISIONS OF SB-2834

It empowers the president to initiate covert actions, an authority never specifically given to the president;

Denies Congress the power to prevent the president from initiating covert actions;

Permits the president to use any federal "departments, agencies, or entities" to conduct or finance a covert operation;

Allows the president to use any third country or private contractor to fund or conduct a covert action, so actions such as using funds from the Sultan of Brunei or hiring Richard Secord's enterprise as occurred in Iran-contra, would be perfectly LEGAL;

Defines covert actions as *operations "necessary to support foreign policy objectives of the United States", purposes so broad as to be essentially unlimited;*

Explicitly claims the right of your

country to secretly interfere in the internal "political, economic, or military affairs of other countries in violation of international law";

Requires the president to prepare a written finding and deliver that finding to the intelligence committees of the Congress but also authorizes the president to omit from the finding "extremely sensitive matters" and to claim executive privilege if Congress asks too many questions.

The phrase "national security" is so routinely used these days that allowing the president to initiate covert actions "important to the national security" is simply a blank check to continue such operations.

Given that the "oversight" section as a whole demonstrates a transparent congressional desire NOT TO KNOW about or take responsibility for covert actions, the president will undoubtedly interpret every phase as broadly as possible and avoid burdening Congress with any relevant information--since the president has had the bill written for his purposes from the onset.

There are no penalties in the bill for violating any of its provisions. It is hard to find a restriction to violate, including the provision requiring a finding, and such behavior by the president is even more likely.

These provisions amend the National Security Act of 1947. That act established the National Security Council and the CIA for purposes of centralizing the gathering of intelligence. Clark Clifford, author of the act, stated that this act was never intended to provide authority for covert actions.

Nevertheless, the CIA engaged in such operations without congressional authorization. Over the years, you must have noticed democratically-elected governments overthrown, assassination programs, paramilitary wars, active cooperation with drug smugglers and other illegal

activity blossom under the rubric of "covert actions". It is now underway in true format to kill Saddam Hussein.

YOU ARE WITNESSING THE COMPLETE RENUNCIATION OF ANY CONGRESSIONAL ATTEMPT TO CONTROL THE PARALLEL, SECRET GOVERNMENT THAT HAS INFESTED AND TAKEN CONTROL OF YOUR ENTIRE GOVERNMENTAL SYSTEM AND OVERTHROWN YOUR CONSTITUTION.

Let us look at an "assassination" of President Hussein of Iraq. An application of the law might well involve U.S. complicity or direct involvement (as the case is) in the assassination of Iraqi's President Hussein by a team of, let us say in all seriousness, A TEAM OF SYRIAN HITMEN (IT WAS, AFTER ALL, A PART OF THE "DEAL" I FAILED TO MENTION ABOVE). Syria's intelligence service, WHICH REGULARLY FUNDS TERRORIST GROUPS THAT HAVE MURDERED AMERICAN GIs IN EUROPE AND NICE AMERICANS EVERYWHERE, finances its operations through trafficking in narcotics grown in Lebanon's Bekaa Valley.

CHINA CONNECTION

There are ample precedents during the Iran-Contra fiasco which document times in which the Reagan-Bush administration rationalized that "the end justifies the means". During North's trial, just this past year, documents were released that portrayed his soliciting arms from intelligence agents of the Red Chinese Peoples Liberation Army for the Contras. Communist China is known to export 40% of the heroin that hits the streets of U.S. urban centers each year. (Please refer to the material by "Bo" Gritz previously published.)

When a person like "Ollie" North--who ran guns to the Ayatollah

Khomeini and whose network of covert operatives financed weapons shipments to the Contras with the help of the Colombian Medellin dope cartel and all of the fighters trained and instructed by the Israeli Mossad--is perceived as WONDROUSLY PATRIOTIC AND BEYOND SUCH REPROACH AS THE LAW, the people are either dupes or seriously misinformed--I shall allow you to be the judge! And then, after all, North was simply the scapegoat for the higher "goats" and you could almost feel sympathy for his public shame.

"NORTH" DIARIES CONFIRM KNOWLEDGE

North's own diaries, now declassified, prove that he knew exactly that which he was doing. In entry after entry, North records in his own handwriting the evidence that his patriotic operatives in Central America were dealing in dope. Does this make North a "patriot" or a "pusher"?

In a January 14, 1985 entry, North seems to be covering up for CIA operative John Hull, an American rancher in Costa Rica. Hull had an airfield on his property which was used to fly in arms for the Contras and fly out dope on the return trips, according to published reports and a Senate investigation. The entry reads "Rob Owen--John Hull--no drug connection--believes." Owen was one of North's bagmen to the Contras.

But the Hull story was not the first time North and his co-conspirators had evidence of dirty dealings. On Sept. 26, 1984, a documented case of dope pushers financing the Contras was made available to the FBI's special agent George Kiszynski, of the FBI's foreign counterintelligence division in Miami. Reportedly, the report was made available to North's colleague, Oliver "Buck" Revell, then Number Two at the FBI.

Special Agent Kiszynski had been given a copy of a report by a Miami Police Department investigator who

interviewed a group of anti-Castro terrorists. The report, subsequently filed as defense evidence in an Iran-Contra related court case, provided extensive details concerning narcotics trafficker Francisco Chanes.

"Subject Chanes was giving financial support to anti-Castro guerrillas; the monies come from narcotics transactions"--according to Miami Police Department reports. This particular report continues by describing that two of Chanes' anti-communist dope pushers, Pedro Gil and Rolando Valdez, "are associated with an American who owns a ranch in the northern part of Costa Rica near the Nicaraguan border. The owner of the ranch is known as John Hull(s) and the ranch has an airstrip. In October 1983 a load of ammunition and firearms was unloaded on that airstrip."

OH, NOT FAWN HALL TOO!

Yep, old Ollie had a bunch of B-grade geeks for associates but even his "Playboy pretty" secretary was involved. Hall was the target of a federal drug investigation originating from the Alexandria, Va. office of U.S. Attorney Henry Hudson. The case was nicely quashed by Project Democracy's allies in the Justice Department--what a handy deal!

CIA DEFENSE

The popular belief that the U.S. government sanctions dope trafficking is so pervasive that law enforcement officials report it seems that every other dope pusher they bust has a "CIA defense". The cases are so numerous that it is hard to choose one as an example--right from court records which you can run out and confirm.

In April 1990 the U.S. government settled a civil suit to which it was not a party for a substantial amount of money beyond the loss claimed by the plaintiffs in the case of Midland National Bank vs. Puritan Insurance Co. The case took place before Federal Judge Patrick Kelly in Wichita,

Kansas. The government rushed to settle after the judge ordered Attorney General RICHARD THORNBURGH, whose aids had also been recently indicted, to appear in his court. Judge Kelly accused the government of engaging in "criminal conduct". This case "stinks to high heaven", he said. "It involves the transport of drugs by agents of the United States."

The case involved an aircraft leased by the U.S. government for Project Democracy operations from a Kansas businessman. In 1983, the plane crashed off the Cayman Islands while returning with a cargo of drugs from Colombia. Michael Toliver, the pilot and a convicted smuggler, testified that he had been hired to deliver weapons to the Contras and often made the return flight carrying drugs aboard. Toliver had previously testified before the Senate Foreign Relations Subcommittee on Narcotics, Terrorism and International Operations, that he had flown 29 tons of marijuana to Homestead Air Force Base in Florida in exchange for weapons for the Contras.

The Wichita civil suit was brought by Midland National, which financed the plane, against the insurance company, Puritan, when the latter refused to cover loss of the crashed aircraft. Puritan claimed that it was not used for the purposes stated in the policy! And so it goes - - !

The joint congressional committee investigating the Iran-Contra scandal reached the remarkable conclusion that covert operations are completely "compatible with democratic government", if conducted under certain conditions. The Senate newbill adopts that conclusion without question.

FOUNDING FATHERS

Thomas Jefferson and the other Founding Fathers envisioned a democratic society fundamentally different from the European orders they were rejecting. In this vision, government

operates in the open. Citizens participate actively in the governance process. Legislators are elected by and responsive to the will of the people. The people have the education and access to information they need to reach informed decisions and provide guidance to their elected representatives. The governing system has checks and balances to avoid excessive concentration of power in one branch of government.

Ultimately, democracy is based on a full and free exchange of ideas among all the people and produces a society based on the rule of reason and law, guided by the principles of mutual respect. The Founding Fathers believed such a system to be an earthly expression of divine will.

While many of the Founding Fathers failed to live up to their vision--in some cases holding slaves while urging democracy--they nevertheless managed to set forth a vision which you have inherited and can still achieve, for those errors were corrected.

THE SENATE BILL WHICH IS DESTINED TO PASS AND BECOME LAW, IS THE ABSOLUTE ANTITHESIS OF THE DEMOCRATIC IDEAL AS PRESENTED IN YOUR CONSTITUTION--BUT THEN, YOU HAVE ALLOWED YOUR CONSTITUTION TO BE DESTROYED RIGHT BEFORE YOUR EYES WITHOUT RAISING A FINGER TO STOP THE CRIMINALS.

In a covert action, the people of your country are completely unaware of the contemplated actions, let alone allowed to participate in evaluating their wisdom. Under SB-2834, a presidential finding usurps the legislative process in total. The purse strings are handed over to the president by Congress. Any appropriated funds can be used for covert action, even if never appropriated for that purpose.

NOT MUCH DIFFERENT FROM NOW

True! What a sad commentary upon your society that it is already not different--except that occasionally someone "gets caught". Getting caught won't be such an inconvenience any longer!

While the covert action is carried out by the U.S. government, or at the behest of the U.S. government by other parties, the people of the U.S. are never to know what has been done IN THEIR NAME! THAT IS "YOUR" NAME, FRIENDS!

Covert action is clearly not "compatible with democratic government". To the contrary, the Senate bill formalizes a monarchical system, leaving President Bush free to be a King or Dictator, totally, in foreign policies, with the always present truth that the techniques used abroad would be used at home to prevent or eliminate opposition. Remember those concentration camps?

The House version of the Intelligence Authorization Act which is about to be brought to a vote does not contain any of the "oversight" provisions in the Senate bill. THE PLAN IS TO PASS THE BILL THROUGH THE HOUSE AND THEN HAVE A CLOSED-DOOR (COVERT) CONFERENCE COMMITTEE RECONCILE THE TWO BILLS BY ADDING THE OVERSIGHT PROVISIONS TO THE HOUSE BILL. THE BILL WILL THEN BE RETURNED TO BOTH HOUSES FOR A FINAL VOTE WITH NO CHANCE FOR DEBATE OR AMENDMENT.

WHAT CAN YOU DO?

What are you sleepy-heads willing to do? So far you are being run over by the gaggle of steamrollers without blinking--just upping the popularity ratings!

UNLESS YOU THE PUBLIC IMMEDIATELY BARRAGE YOUR

REPRESENTATIVES AND SENATORS WITH OBJECTIONS EN MASSE WITH OBJECTIONS TO THE OVERSIGHT SECTION OF THE SENATE BILL--DEMANDING THAT SECTION BE REMOVED FROM THE BILL--YOU WILL WELL BE WITNESSING THE TWILIGHT OF YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL DEMOCRACY!

HOW DID THIS SLIP BY YOU?

At about 3:30 A.M. (that's the wee, wee hours of night) in the morning on Saturday, August 4, a small group of United States senators--perhaps ten, passed the bill that fundamentally alters your constitutional system and threatens the continued viability of your democratic system. NOW--GO WORRY ABOUT HOW MANY OTHER SUCH MEETINGS AND PASSINGS HAPPENED DURING THAT LOVELY VACATION RECESS WHILE YOU WATCHED "MONSTER" HUSSEIN, AND BUSH FISHED AND GOLFED! With attention riveted on the Persian Gulf crisis, the public and most members of Congress still don't even know about the bill.

It is portrayed as a "reform" bill to address the abuses revealed in the Iran-Contra scandal; this "reform" essentially authorizes virtually every abuse.

The bill, Senate Intelligence Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 1991 (SB-2834)--brought to a dead-of-night vote by Senator Sam Nunn, transfers authority over the U.S. government to former CIA director, now president, George Bush and to the "Secret Government" endangering your Constitution to the point of probable destruction of same. Among the powers transferred to the sole discretion of the president are the power to initiate war, appropriate public funds, define foreign policy goals, and determine what is important to your national security. THINK ABOUT IT!

Dharma, allow rest, please. Peace be with you as we move along this journey together for the odds seem indeed great. Salu.

10/27/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

As we sit to write it seems such a mammoth task to get you up to date with information for sometimes projections are simply not enough. How can you balance information with no foundation? It is overwhelming to this scribe to realize we must give you a couple of decades of actions and plans to allow for the "seeing". You all slept through the earlier firestorms in Babylon and writhed and twisted and proclaimed abuse over fuel costs but awakened not. Now you only wish to get your vidiot-mush and return to your dreaming--DREAM TIME IS PAST!

EARTHQUAKE INQUISITION

You have literally bombed me with queries regarding the Midwest earthquake of two days ago. I will not be specific for you should know, now, how to look for signs and relate things unto things. It WAS on the NEW MADRID fault line whereon you can expect a massive one later. I SUGGEST YOU LOOK TO THE STATUS OF YOUR SHUTTLE AND SPACE SATELLITE LAUNCHERS FOR YOU JUST HAD A GOOD REMINDER OF POWER APPROPRIATELY PLACED SO THAT THERE COULD BE NO LACK OF NOTICE. EXPECT MORE AS YOU MOVE ALONG THROUGH THESE CRITICAL WEEKS. YOUR GOVERNMENT THOUGHT IT COULD JUST SORT OF SNEAK SOME THINGS OVER ON THE REST OF THE WORLD WHILE SADDAM IS GETTING ALL THE ATTENTION--FORGET IT, NOTHING IS SLIPPING PAST THE SPY-EYES!

I suggest you keep right on in your
(Continued page 10)

Gritz Warns BOP: Get Ready

Links Drugs, CIA, Mossad; Slams U.S. Foreign

During Liberty Lobby's recent 35th Anniversary National Board of Policy Convention, retired Lt. Col. James ("Bo") Gritz was a featured speaker. Gritz, America's most highly decorated Vietnam War hero, has emerged in recent years as one of the nation's most outspoken critics of the Establishment's international warmongering. In his address Gritz analyzed ongoing developments in the Middle East and here at home and how they affect the future of this country. An edited transcript of Gritz's remarks follows:

I can report to you what has happened to me behind a veil of national security, but I'm just the finger that is out there. The brains that sent me there know far more than those of us who are on the ground.

The areas of key importance today that I've pinpointed as we march forward are what I'd like to outline here.

Now starting off I want to talk about drugs.

In 1975 I was sent to Panama as commander of Special Forces in Latin America. In December of 1975, one of my best friends, Col. A.J. ("Bo") Baker, was there. Baker was not there as a Ranger commander.

He was there as a CIA operative who had been tasked by Ed Wilson and others within the agency for the purpose of setting up a navigations system from Bogota, Colombia to [a U.S.] Army airfield on the Pacific side of the Panama Canal.

The reason that Baker used his people to set up a navigation system for aircraft is so that those airplanes could fly at below 500 feet [above] actual ground level. This places them below the radar mask. If you get above 500 feet and you get painted with radar, the U.S. government and other governments might want to know what these unauthorized, unlisted flights are doing.

During the month of December and the months to follow, there were



Bo Gritz addresses 35th Anniversary Liberty Lobby Board of Policy Conference.

about 30 to 40 flights every month. That's almost one a day. These planes were flying in from Bogota with Medellin cartel cocaine that was being distributed directly into the United States.

The monies were being laundered through the banking institution, and there were several people at the Army airfield. One of them was ex-CIA operative Edwin Wilson. There were other people, including a man named Manuel Antonio Noriega who was also on the ground.

Now somebody you may not realize was there was a man who arrived in Panama in 1975. It's Michael Harari, a Mossad agent.

Now I've spent a lot of time in Central America, and if you go to any of those countries, you're going to find that there are Israeli teams that are training the Latin Americans. They moved in to try to pick up everything they could.

The point is: Don't be surprised that Israel's Mossad has been in Latin America dealing in arms and drugs openly for decades. Harari got behind then-dictator Omar Torrijos and Manuel Noriega, the intelligence chief at the time.

Baker was one of my very best friends, although he's dead today. I'm here to carry a torch for Bo Baker, but it's taken me a long time to speak his piece.

In 1976 I recommended that we assassinate Manuel Noriega, and I was told by the chief of intelligence to keep my hands off Noriega. He had, I was told, "immense value at the highest levels."

George Bush was director of the CIA at that time. He had put Noriega on the payroll on a retainer, making \$200,000 a year (which was more than the president of the United States). That didn't even count the money Noriega was making through the illegal bank operations and through drugs and arms. But Harari

was right behind him.

However, Baker was no fool. He got close enough to identify the people that his people were providing navigation for. This operation was called "Operation Watchtower."

I have a document signed by other Special Forces officers, an affidavit, which verifies that Operation Watchtower existed and that the United States government was directly involved in the trafficking of illegal narcotics from Colombia.

Baker came to me with the information. He was concerned because he was responsible for setting up the towers that were giving the low-level navigation information to the aircraft. That was his job as a soldier, and he had confirmed that he was working for Edwin Wilson, who he also confirmed was working for the CIA, and that it was all legitimate. Except there was no reporting, of course, of the illegal drugs or the illegal banking operations going on.

In January of 1976 Col. Ed Katulo took over from Baker as head of Operation Watchtower. Both men are dead today. Baker dropped over unexpectedly, and Katulo died in a training accident.

Both men died right before they were to meet with Harari. Both of them were not subtle. If they had something to say to you, they would say it to your face.

They were trying to prove that Ed Wilson was not an authorized representative of the CIA and was making millions in profits through Harari and the Mossad. They were trying to pin Harari down, and it cost them their lives, I believe.

Another Special Forces officer (who died earlier this year), Nick Rowe, one of the few POWs to escape on his own from the Vietcong, was in touch with these men. The three of them were trying to get to the bottom of this, because it wasn't right.

Rowe was assassinated in the

Philippines. Harari was there in the Philippines two weeks before Rowe's assassination and one week after.

I have a letter from Rowe in which he contacted CBS's *Sixty Minutes*. A Miss Holyoke from *Sixty Minutes* said, "We're not interested in exposing a story of the U.S. government's involvement in illegal narcotics trafficking."

Rowe was ready to go public, and he encouraged CBS to do it. She explained that *Sixty Minutes* was too busy running down other stories.

Now as many of you probably know, I was training Afghan freedom fighters in 1986 and was asked to go into the Golden Triangle in Burma by the White House. At that time then-Vice President Bush was leading the "war on drugs."

I brought back information from Gen. Khun Sa [top drug lord of the Shan State in Burma] in which he said he would stop 600 tons of opiates from leaving the Golden Triangle. He said he would reveal every U.S. government official who had been his best customers for more than 20 years.

Did you know that in the *Los Angeles Times* it was recently reported that in 1989 the Drug Enforcement Agency had calculated 3,065 tons of opiates were produced in the Golden Triangle that year. In 1986 it was only 600 tons. In 1987 it was 900 tons. In 1988 it was 1,200 tons. Now it's over 3,000 tons.

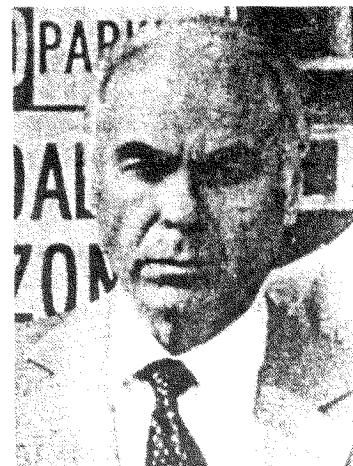
Did you know that heroin goes for \$1 million a pound? So when you read these reports that the police have received \$7 million worth of heroin, you'll notice that it's less than seven pounds. And the U.S. government last year intercepted less heroin than they did the year before.

If only one-half of the production of the Golden Triangle was actually put out, that is 666,000 pounds times a million dollars. And we only



MIKE HARARI

... Mossad's man in Panama.



ED WILSON

... Named as a link in money laundering operation.

y to Fight or Lose Freedom

Policy; Alerts Patriots to Martial Law Threat



Drug Lord Khun Sa offered to cut off heroin to the United States. His offer was refused.

intercepted, according to the government, about 1,000 pounds of that.

Any question now about the war on drugs? Who is making the profit?

Now let me talk about the POW situation. We had 308 American POWs captured and held in Laos. Many of them are still alive today.

Our *charge d'affaires* in Laos said that American POWs are "dispensable in the pursuit of U.S. foreign policy in Southeast Asia," especially since Vietnam was an undeclared war.

If that is what America has come down to—where live human beings are no longer the most important thing that we have—then we are ready for what diplomat Richard Armitage said.

He said that [Iraqi President] Saddam Hussein is, unknowingly, aiding the "new international order" led by the United States—for the time being.

I'm here to tell you that the damned oil is not destined for America. We've only got 14 percent of our oil coming from the Middle East. We've got the Alaska pipeline. We've got South America. We have pumps in Texas, Oklahoma and California that are idle. We have all kinds of alternative fuels.

It is the Trilateral entities that have dependence on that Middle East oil.

To move forward. Let's discuss the new national identity card that's been proposed. On March 31 the *New York Times* said that "Leading members of Congress said the nation should adopt a simpler, more secure method of identifying its citizens."

Sen. Alan Simpson (R-Wyo.) said, "It doesn't offend me to have a new national identity card."

Why do you think we would want a national identity card? Think about it.

It's been reported that "high marks" are being given to the Data Tech Co. that invented a new barcode card that is being used on the Dallas toll roads that automatically debits your bank account so that you don't have to throw money in there anymore.

It says that they are getting high marks for speeding America's movement toward a cashless society. Why is it that we would not want to have a cash society?

In Oklahoma, beginning in 1991, they will have to submit to the tax people everything that they own, in writing. If the tax assessors don't believe your form, then they can come to your home. If you refuse their entrance, you will be served with legal search warrants. If any jewelry, firearms, personal property or real estate property that you do not report is discovered, you will be fined up to 20 percent of its assessed value.

Is that in the spirit of 1776?

There's no question that this "one-world government" is coming. You've been hearing it for a long time.

Now the most dangerous congressional legislation I've seen in a long time is H.R. 4079 [SPOTLIGHT, Sept. 17]. In the Senate, it's S. 2245. If this measure gets away from us, then shame on you.

This bill is about an inch thick, but all you really need to know is what it says in this line: "As of the signing of this document into law, for five years there will be declared a national crime emergency."

Why is that important? Remember during the interrogation of Col. Oliver North by Rep. Jack Brooks (D-Texas), Brooks asked North, "I understand that you have had some doings with an executive directive that would suspend the Constitution of the United States?"

Sen. Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii) came back and said, "Let's not talk about that. That's sensitive. We'll have to talk about that in executive session."

Well, you're damned right it's sensitive, when they are talking about suspending the Constitution.

The Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) is already set up. The president can implement FEMA's emergency authority anytime there is a national emergency. It doesn't mean that martial law will be instituted.

However, if Congress puts before the president a national emergency in the few years to come when the debt hits \$5 trillion, and the president pushes for a one-world government, the people will not get a chance to choose. Debtors can't be choosers. If we do put up one hell of a fight, then there will be a national emergency.

Do you know that in Peoria, Illinois I found that local police officers have volunteered to be federalized under FEMA's control in the event of a national emergency? They get a little stipend.

Do you think that the police in Peoria, for example, are going to be left in Peoria if a national emergency comes down? They know the patriots there, and they would refuse to round them up.

What if FEMA took the Peoria officers and put them in Gary, Indiana and gave them a list of people and said, "Go get these folks?"

That is why this is a dumb bill. It is the key to instituting martial law in the United States. Don't let it happen.

I know we are doing something right. When I was speaking here in Washington recently, a State Department official I've known for about 30



DANIEL INOUE

... Doesn't want to talk about martial law.

years came up to me and said, "Bo, go home and shred any kind of evidence that we might use against you. The State Department has declared war on Bo Gritz."

I said, "Thank you. That's a compliment. It shows we are doing something right. If you don't prod the beast in the right place, he's not going to scratch. But when you get him riled up, he'll fight."

In 1992 we have to be ready to win. We may not have another presidential election after that. We've got to find somebody who's got some courage, and you probably won't find that person in either of the two major parties. Grass-roots America has to do something about this. Remember, it wasn't the majority that won us our independence from England. It was a minority.

Remember, friends: There's one more hill to take, and that's Capitol Hill. You better get ready.



Manuel Noreiga is behind bars now. But not too long ago, he was of "immense value at the highest levels."

reserve supply planning so that you have a bit to work with for a period of time of confusion and shortage. So be it.

I reminded you yesterday that you had flunked education for your children by government statistics. Rest easy, those of you who were worried about the general welfare of your ignorant offspring, the government is getting it under control to stop your worries. They are now "legally" and openly going to begin a massive program of handing out free condoms in your high schools and junior high schools and take education into the grade schools with "programming" for "safe-sex" in the kindergartens! It begins immediately in the New York area. Well, you have a much bigger problem than pregnancy and AIDS in the children.

Syphilis is again at epidemic proportions in the black communities of the South. This is a prime precursor to AIDS. What you call AIDS is, in fact, a different form of tertiary syphilis. It runs rampant because the people cannot afford treatment. You think I jest? Daylene took our little Andy to the doctor's office with a "new" flu infection--the simple examination to get past the doctor and on to treatment was \$65. The medicine was another \$60.

Debbie went to have an "annual" female checkup; the bill was \$75, the medication for a simple side-line problem was another \$47 and all lab tests (routine) will run another \$100. And, this is in a small town where costs are less than in the cities where most of the problems are greatest. Welfare is not an answer for you are moving into a time where there will be no funds for welfare--in fact, you are already well past that stage with millions yet to need the system. These things are fresh in the scribe's mind for these things occurred within the week. Daylene was also sick but no one could afford the expense. How long do you think it will be before Andy is reinfected--from mother?

There is no insurance to cover these things--even with good insurance plans, these things are not covered. There will be more and more ones out of work. WHO WILL PAY FOR THESE THINGS? DISEASES CAN KILL OFF YOUR POPULATIONS, DEAR ONES! These children rearing children cannot tend of the costs and now ALL disease is dependent upon drugs for healing and you are in the trap. Dharma and Oberli have not been able to afford medical or dental care in over six years. This is not the exception--THIS HAS BECOME THE "RULE".

Where are you with AIDS?

AIDS

AIDS has spread beyond "high-risk" groups and remember, it can take years for the disease to come into symptoms. In earth terms you are all but beyond the point of "no-return". It must be clear to you as a populace that the diseases related to the AIDS (so-called) infection are beyond the groups such as homosexuals and drug users and are running rampant in poverty-stricken populations.

We have one case of "AIDS" recently diagnosed within the realm of local family friends, who was with a woman some six years ago for one brief night--she had acquired AIDS from a boy friend with almost as brief an encounter. A condom was utilized to prevent pregnancy--the young man is now dying of side-infections. You have been lied to over and over--condoms do nothing to prevent AIDS!

And you threw stones at those who said these ones with infection must somehow be isolated just as with Typhoid Fever or Tuberculosis and you screamed, "Lock up the bigots!"

The World Health Organization (WHO) and the Centers for Disease Control (CDC) (the very ones who created the disease in the first place) led the medical establishment in insisting that only homosexuals and drug users could get AIDS. They de-

nied that environmental factors played a role. They denied any link between AIDS and tuberculosis. They denied any link between AIDS and syphilis or other venereal diseases. They PUSHED "safe sex", "condoms" and "clean needles", and blocked the only programs that could prevent the disease from spreading generally.

STUPID STATISTICS

The WHO now gives you some "revised" statistics. You must know that the statistics are only the tip of the iceberg.

At the end of June of this year, the WHO revised upward its estimates of the global spread of AIDS, from 6 million to over 10 million. The new estimate was based on figures from sub-Saharan Africa, Asia, and Ibero-America. In 1988, the WHO was claiming near-zero reported AIDS cases in Asia, but now must admit to well over 500,000 "reported" cases. In sub-Saharan Africa, it is estimated there are well over 5 million cases against less than 2.5 million at ending 1987. WHO also is now warning that they were "wrong" and the disease is spreading rapidly among women and children.

A recent CDC study found that one of every four men, aged 25-44, admitted to surveyed hospitals in New York City tests positive for AIDS infection. Among the black population, aged 25-44, 24% of men and 8.1% of women were positive.

Once again you can go back to your wondrous bankers and thank them. All the way back to 1973 you were warned about the consequences of the World Bank and International Monetary Fund austerity policies in Third World countries, such as the Central African states, the countries that later came to form the "AIDS belt" of the African continent. How about an update of a 1974 report prepared by the Fusion Energy Foundation (FEF), *"The Potential Threat of Biological Holocaust"* which

predicted that under those IMF austerity policies, old and new plagues would arise. Well, of course, it was set up that way intentionally.

In 1985, a Biological Holocaust Task Force updated the '74 report, "*Economic Breakdown and the Threat of Global Pandemics*". It was evident from the demographic distribution of the disease that AIDS was an environmentally based disease, *not a sexually transmitted disease*.

Two wondrous doctors, Caroline MacLeod and Mark Whiteside in Belle Glade, Florida, a dilapidated rural slum with the highest ratio of AIDS cases in the world, showed that over half of the afflicted did not belong to a "risk group". In that particular area infested with mosquitos, it was deemed insect transmission was the most likely cause.

For reporting the results of the most careful and thorough environmental studies of AIDS to date, the doctors were subjected to ostracism. But the evidence was clear: in conditions of environmental collapse, AIDS was and is no respecter of persons.

Immediately *AFTER* the defeat of California Proposition 64 (an initiative to apply standard public health procedures to AIDS) in November 1986, Dr. Halfdan von Mahler, Director General of the WHO, *admitted that AIDS was "out of control", especially in Africa*.

MODEL DEVELOPED

In late Fall, 1986, a task force was formed to collaborate to develop a model for forecasting the future spread of AIDS. The team produced a preliminary model in early 1987, forecasting that the infection would spread in two waves in the U.S.: an initial rapid spread in the "risk groups", followed by a slower, but inexorable spread into the general population. In the initial stages of the epidemic, when few people were infected, efficient behavioral means of transmission were necessary. But

once a critical mass of carriers was reached, infection would spread by less efficient environmental means, especially if the environment were in a state of collapse.

A refined version of the model projected an "autocatalytic" reaction between HIV infection and tuberculosis with HIV activating latent TB, and reciprocally, TB activating latent HIV.

The scientific and political challenge posed by the task force did not go unnoticed and in October, 1986, heavily armed local, state, and federal officers seized the offices of ones involved in the task force on "unrelated charges". DEAR ONES, AIDS IS A CREATED DISEASE AND ENJOYS THE BLESSINGS AND PROTECTION AND INSURED SPREAD BY THE GOVERNMENT AND THE WORLD CARTEL. IT WAS CREATED TO GET RID OF THE OVERPOPULATION OF YOUR PLANET. WHY DO YOU THINK IT GETS SO LITTLE ATTENTION IN THE HALLS OF THE GOVERNMENT? THE CARTEL INCLUSIVES ALREADY HAVE ANTIDOTES FOR THE DISEASES INVOLVED--TIS YOU THE PEOPLE LEFT TO DIE.

AIDS IN MEXICO

While we dwell on the subject of AIDS and have been writing about the plans for joining of the U.S. and Mexico we must speak of the matter.

The Mexican chapter of the Schiller Institute (one of the strongest Tri-lateral/Global Cartel organizations in the world) launched a high-profile campaign in about April of this year of your counting, to expose the coverup by the Mexican authorities of the AIDS epidemic, and to force the government to impose public health measures to stop the virus from spreading further. This would bring a good belly-laugh if it were not so tragically terrible.

The campaign started with a tour of

Dr. Berta Farfan in the northwest states of Baja California and Sonora, and is now about to heat up and boil over in the central states of Jalisco, Michoacan, Colima, Nayarit, and Aguascalientes. Marivilia Carrasco, president of the Schiller Institute in Mexico, is giving radio interviews, public presentations, and press conferences on the AIDS crisis itself, and on the ways in which President Carlos Salinas de Gortari's economic policies are causing the expansion of this terrible disease.

Carrasco has demonstrated that as long as Salinas's economic policies are in place (and they are in place at the enforcement of the U.S.--who by the way, plans to forgive about \$15 BILLION of Mexico's and Ibero-America's debt), there is no hope for those infected with HIV, and the risk of contracting AIDS is growing. International Monetary Fund austerity conditionalities have caused a severe breakdown in Mexico's infrastructure and public health system. **CONTROL THE MONEY AND THE OIL OF THE WORLD AND YOU CONTROL THE WORLD--NO MORE AND NO LESS! IT IS ALL IN PLACE, IS IT NOT??**

As an example of the case in point, the daily paper *El Financiero* reported that public expenditure has suffered "a squeeze without precedent" since, in the first quarter of 1990, Mexico's deficit was reduced by 31%--compared to a planned 10% reduction for the whole year.

During hearings of the Education, Health and Social Assistance Committee of the Federal District legislature, Hector Ramirez Cuellar said that "social expenditures have been reduced 45% nationally, which has led to a situation in which Mexico ranks fifth in poverty in Latin America." He reported that 90% of the children born in the capital are undernourished.

CITIZENS AGAINST AIDS

Dr. Farfan's tour has been widely reported as all planned pushes by

the Cartel. Hundreds of people have heard her public health proposals to halt AIDS--but where are the other millions? Now let us pick up the wondrous results: 126 citizens signed a petition published July 7 in the Sonora daily *El Imparcial*. Somewhat underwhelming, I would suggest!

The petition, addressed to the Governor of the state of Sonora and the state congress, proposes an "Emergency Program Against AIDS". Among the signers of the petition were doctors and state legislators.

The petition calls for modifications in the state's Public Health Law, which includes traditional public health measures to treat other communicable diseases but does not include AIDS as one of those diseases. It also calls for an emergency program which includes measures proposed by the Schiller Institute over the past three years. Indeed, the Schiller Institute has been one of the few institutions internationally to insist that AIDS be treated by the public health laws in the same way that TB is: made reportable and, under some circumstances, quarantinable.

BAJA JOINS FIGHT

After the success in mobilizing citizens in Sonora, the campaign continued in the state of Baja California, where another petition was published in the local newspapers.

The petition, addressed to the state governor and state legislature, asserts that the signers decided to make the call for a modification of the law based on what the "Schiller Institute has been doing in our region to inform and propose public health measures that stop the expansion of the disease while medical science finds a cure or a vaccine for such a terrible sickness...."

The modifications that Baja California citizens are asking for are different from those in Sonora. First, Baja California laws don't say anything about communicable diseases;

second, Baja California borders the U.S. state of California. Since California has such a high rate of HIV-infected people, the petition calls for screening all people crossing the USA-Mexico border in Baja California. The petition is signed by representatives of the four state municipalities: Tecate, Ensenada, Tijuana, and Mexicali. Among the signers are the municipal president of Tecate and the president of the Northeast Medical Confederation.

HOW CAN YOU CONTINUE TO MISS THE POINT?

MY WORD, CHELAS, HOW CAN YOU MISS THE POINT? YOU THINK YOUR GOVERNMENT IN THE U.S. IS DOING TOO LITTLE REGARDING THIS DISEASE WHICH THEY CREATED? THEY ARE DOING EXACTLY THAT WHICH THEY PLANNED FROM THE BEGINNING--REMEMBER THOSE CONCENTRATION CAMPS? THE PLAN IS TO WAIT UNTIL THE DISEASE IS OUT OF CONTROL, CALL A NATIONAL EMERGENCY (THE EXECUTIVE ORDER IS READY AND WAITING) AND ALL PERSONS REACTING "POSITIVE" TO NATIONALLY REQUIRED TESTING, WILL BE PUT IN QUARANTINE--COMPLETELY SEPARATED FROM THE CITIZENS OF WHICH THERE WILL BE FEW REMAINING. ALL NATIONAL "RIGHTS" WILL BE SUSPENDED "FOR THE PROTECTION OF THE PUBLIC" AND YOU WILL HAVE ACCOMPLISHED A MAJOR STEP IN THE GLOBAL 2000 PLAN OF TOTAL CONTROL--THAT GROUP, OF COURSE, WILL PERISH!

WHAT DOES IT REQUIRE OF ME TO GET YOUR ATTENTION?

LET US SEE ANOTHER DELIBERATE POPULATION CONTROL

The Bush administration has scuttled a confidential White House report on how your country could remedy its soaring infant mortality rate. I speak

of this in light of my earlier reference to the Mexican infants. You who can forgive multi-Billions of Dollars due and owing from other countries? (How about the deal with Greece? You are giving them four U.S. Navy destroyers, \$345 million in arms and equipment, AND A \$50 MILLION DEBT WRITE-OFF ON PAST ARMS PURCHASES--ANOTHER TAXPAYER GIFT--just for allowing renewal of U.S. military base rights there, one of which is a major Northrup installation on Crete.) YOUR ADMINISTRATION SAYS IT WOULD COST TOO MUCH TO IMPLEMENT THE REPORT'S RECOMMENDATIONS IN ORDER TO SAVE THOUSANDS OF AMERICAN BABIES FROM DEATH AND DISABILITIES EACH YEAR.

Forty THOUSAND infants die in America each year before they reach their FIRST BIRTHDAY and another 400,000 develop chronic or disabling conditions. The data have been available for years. Funny thing is that once the White House Task Force on Infant Mortality analyzed the crisis, it reported that simply by applying the knowledge you already have, plus an outlay investment of some \$500 million (Hmmmmmm--but what would that do to Greece's military force and the "big deal" political debt forgiveness?), you could "save over 10,000 additional infant lives each year and prevent an untold number of disabilities among infants."

The Task Force, after all, did grow out of your President Bush's campaign promise (read his lips) "to invest in our children".

GETS BETTER SO STAY TUNED

The Task Force calls on the President to make infant mortality an issue of "national urgency", because "this country cannot afford its current infant mortality rate in economic or in human terms." Its report came out last November (1989) and was promptly "leaked" to the media early in August (1990).

White House claims that the report was being "edited" were challenged by one representative, John Dingell, who contends that "high-level White House officials vetoed the report during critical administration budget deliberations in late 1989." Dingell, who has been trying to get his hands on the report since April, wrote to Secretary of Health and Human Services Louis Sullivan that, "Our constitutional system of checks and balances does not sanction the withholding of documents for political reasons."

The report states that "infant mortality and disability are not intractable problems" for the U.S., which has an overall infant mortality rate of 10.1 deaths per 1,000 live births--higher than 21 other industrialized countries. The mortality rate for black infants is double that of white infants. By contrast, Japan's infant mortality rate, which was 20% higher than America's in 1960, is now the lowest in the world.

NOW SOME STATS THAT SHOULD BE TOUGH TO CHEW

While you give away billions upon billions of dollars and war toys, let us look at findings in the good old USA (read my lips carefully).

The White House Task Force, established in July 1989, includes representatives of 10 federal departments and agencies, and six offices within the Office of the President. Its report starts by quoting the Hebrew Talmud: "If we save but one life, we save the world." Now that is a Jewish projection--not a Zionist's--KNOW THE DIFFERENCE!

The report reviews the factors, by now well known, that lead to premature birth and low birth weight--the causes of 60% of infant deaths in the first four weeks of life. The Task Force found that 25% of all babies born each year are born to poor families; another 20% are born to families with incomes at 100-185% of the

poverty level. You also know that 45% of all black children live below the poverty line. "Each infant death," the report found, "represents an estimated \$380,000 in lost productivity. Reducing infant mortality could lead to an increase of \$2.3 billion in national productivity." Of course it does not represent any such thing and the administration knows it. It represents that many more persons to not go on the welfare rolls, dear hearts.

SAFE SEX?????

Can you begin to see that every spectrum of your lives has been corrupted and devastated through your misuse of God's laws and commandments? Will it ever seep through? Is abortion better? Does it matter? If there is no money, dear ones, death comes to the door either way! Responsibility comes BEFORE the fact, not AFTER!

Hundreds of counties across your country have no obstetrician or GP to deliver babies. High malpractice insurance premiums bar most doctors from caring for poor pregnant women. Medicare and Medicaid payments are too low to cover the expenses involved. Medicaid pays the same flat rate per delivery, whether routine or Caesarian--so you can bet one thing, there are fewer non-necessary Caesarians in this grouping.

THE ENDLESS SPIRAL OF EXCUSES

Look at Texas as an example of the problem. Of 254 counties there, 54 have NO hospitals. Texas has lost 105 hospitals since 1980, half in rural areas--all due to underpayment from Medicare/Medicaid (what does this tell you about the numbers of persons on Medicare and Medicaid?). Hospitals lose \$600 to \$780 per Medicare/Medicaid patient, causing physician and nurse shortages. When cities like Houston have their health budgets cut, more shortages occur, and clinics are cut. So infants and children there die of measles and TB. In parts of Houston, infant mortality

is up to 18.5 deaths--higher than in Costa Rica (18.0). Too, 13 maternal deaths were reported last year in one Houston hospital. Now why would that be? Because of the lack of payments in higher scale for proper surgery. And so it goes.

WHAT DOES IT MEAN?

It means that you are sitting ducks with no pond in which to swim. You have been set up and given into a system which renders you helpless. They teach you to rely on them for your every whim and food morsel and when you are properly helpless, you can do nothing! You as a population have all but reached the point of no return in every facet of your lives. Where will the money come from to see you through the AIDS incarcerations and the stopping of all welfare? If the entire population gave every earned penny into the government, you could not even pay the interest on all your debts. The Global 2000 Cartel and World Bankers have you right where they want you--hooked and flopping and no way off the line. The planners have worked long, long years to reach this point and they will not "just go away" and give you back your nation.

BRITAIN ACQUIRED THE PERSIAN GULF

Another subject which continually comes back to me is "How did the Persian Gulf become a British Pond?" The subject above would not seem to have much relationship but I TELL YOU NOW--EVERYTHING IS RELATED TO EVERYTHING ELSE! Through years of planning and orchestration do these things come to pass--while the populace sleeps and dreams of sugarplums and fairy god-mothers.

For the next discussion I give great honor and appreciation to one Webster G. Tarpley, an Executive Intelligence Review Board member, who has reviewed the British colonial role in the Middle East in light of the present crisis. Dharma, perhaps it will suffice to simply give excerpts as al-

ready printed for we are most short of time this morning and as I have scanned the material; it is excellent in content.

In particular, Mr. Tarpley noted that the family of Jabir Ahmad Jabir Sabah, the now-deposed Emir of Kuwait, has been an imperial satellite and pawn of the British Foreign and Colonial Office for almost a century.

The British have been involved in the Persian Gulf since well before the exploitation of the area's immense petroleum reserves because it was key to their control of their Indian Empire. Perhaps you will be better able to see that which is going on in that sector and keep in mind the historical data we presented to you recently. If you cannot understand and see the problems there is no hope of solving them.

QUOTE, WEBSTER G.
TARPLEY:

In the late 1890's, Sheikh Mubarak al Sabah, the ancestor of the present toppled ruler, was a down-on-his-luck petty warlord of the arid Gulf littoral. Kuwait, according to tradition, had been founded in 1710, and an emirate under the Sabah family is said to have existed from 1756 on. The entire region was, of course, formerly a part of the Ottoman Empire, and Kuwait remained ultimately subject to the Sultan in Constantinople, but the authority of the Sublime Porte was already tenuous in the upper Gulf, where various petty rulers were seeking to break loose from the Sultan in the direction of the Court of St. James. In March 1897, Mubarak asked to be placed under the protection of the British Crown. The British Foreign Office declined, but Mubarak kept repeating his offer.

The British became more interested when they began to perceive that other great powers, notably Russia, might be interested

in taking over Kuwait. The British became especially alarmed when it appeared that Kuwait might become the south-east terminus for the Berlin-to-Baghdad railway, which was being projected by Germany.

In January 1899, an agreement was signed between Sheikh Mubarak and Colonel Meade, the British political resident in the Gulf, which made Kuwait a protectorate of the British Crown. One of the provisions of this accord was that it was to be kept secret. Kuwait thus became a British protectorate and was to remain one until 1961, when its nominal independence was established. But as far as the Sultan and even world public opinion were concerned, Kuwait in 1899 remained a part of the Ottoman Empire. According to the British Foreign Secretary, Lord Lansdowne, "a shadowy suzerainty may be exercised by the Sultan over the Sheikh, but the Sheikh should not be described as 'technically a subject of the Sultan.'" In 1899-1902, the Royal Navy employed or threatened armed force numerous times to protect Mubarak from the Turks.

The British found Emir Mubarak an unruly and aggressive ward. In 1901, Lansdowne wrote, "We have saddled ourselves with an impossible client in the person of the Sheikh. He is apparently an untrustworthy savage, no one knows where his possessions begin and end, and our obligations towards him are as ill-defined as the boundaries of his Principality."

Mubarak became involved in a rivalry with another local potentate, Ibn Rashid, for the domination of eastern Arabia. As a result of this rivalry, Mubarak gravitated toward an alliance with another desert warlord, Abdul-Rahman ibn Faisal al-Saud, and with the latter's son,

Abdul-Aziz, later King Ibn Saud of Saudi Arabia, who was able to administer some defeats to Ibn Rashid in 1902, and who was later associated with Lawrence of Arabia--T.E. Lawrence (T.E. Shaw).

During World War I, the upper Gulf was important as a base of operations for British forces advancing against the Ottoman Army defending Baghdad, with which the German General von Falkenhayn served for a time. During these years of 1914-18, the British repeatedly reaffirmed their protectorate over Kuwait.

INDEPENDENCE AND AFTERMATH

On June 19, 1961, the British government announced that it was terminating the protectorate of 1899 and was recognizing the sheikhdom as an independent state. At this time, the British government also signed an undertaking, promising to provide military assistance to Kuwait if asked to do so by the Kuwaiti government.

Several days after London had announced Kuwait's independence, Gen. Abdul Karim Kassem, the prime minister of Iraq, advanced a claim on Kuwait, maintaining that Kuwait had always constituted an "integral part" of Iraq. Kassem argued that under the Ottoman Empire Kuwait had been juridically a part of the Ottoman province of Basra, and that ethnically, geographically and socially, Iraq and Kuwait were in effect one country, which had been artificially and arbitrarily partitioned by the British.

Kuwait appealed to the UN Security Council for help against Iraq, but no action was taken because the U.S.S.R. interposed its veto. London thereupon chose to act unilaterally, and in early

July 1961, some 600 Royal Marines landed in Kuwait. The British government announced that it would be willing to withdraw its forces if they could be replaced by a peace-keeping force of the Arab states. British diplomacy had, in the meantime, induced the Arab League to admit Kuwait as one of its members, thus further buttressing its claim to independence. Arab forces began to arrive in Kuwait by September, and in October the last of the British departed. But in December of the same year, the British placed their Middle East forces on a high alert, in response to reports of new Iraqi attempts to seize Kuwait, which did not, however, materialize.

In October 1973, Kuwait was at the center of world attention as the venue of a meeting of the six largest Gulf oil producers which announced a 17% increase in the price of crude oil, in response to the Yom Kippur War involving Israel, Egypt, and Syria at that time. But in March 1973, another acute crisis involving Iraq had emerged. In that month, Iraqi troops occupied a police station in the locality of Sameta, some 2.5 miles inside Kuwaiti territory. Sameta commanded a dominating position over the Iraqi port of Umm Qasr. For a time there was the danger of larger-scale fighting, but the dispute was submitted to negotiations, which dragged on to late August without any result, and were then adjourned. In June of this year, the National Assembly voted an appropriation of \$1.2 billion to provide Kuwait with a defense force.

The Sabah regime in Kuwait has been noted especially for its unbridled nepotism, with a 1984 survey showing members of the emiri family holding the posts of deputy prime minister, foreign minister, information minister, interior minister, finance minis-

ter, and various sub-cabinet posts. The Sabah clan is known for its sybaritic lifestyle, with yachts, limousines, race horses, and opulent consumption as the order of the day.

And so you see how it goes. An amusing aside is that this same group of family rulers are nicely flourishing in a totally luxurious lifestyle awaiting you nice Americans to fight their war for them. They get the money and you get the bloodshed. **A WORD TO THE WISE IS OBVIOUSLY NOT SUFFICIENT!**

Dharma, I think we need to take a break for I am about to launch off on a new subject concerning your Attorney General Richard Thornburgh and it would be too lengthy to conclude herein. Suffice it to say that he is entangled to his eyes in contributions (bribes) with one who is chairman of the Senate JUDICIAL Committee, Joseph Biden (D-Del) and your loudest mouth in behalf of "Israel First". Is it any wonder that your judicial system has fallen into the pigpen? Just a teaser perhaps: according to the August 7, 1990, filing with the Federal Election Commission by Citizens for Biden, on June 27, 1990, the Kirkpatrick and Lockhart PAC donated \$2,000 to the Biden campaign. At the time of his appointment as Attorney General in August 1988, Thornburgh was a partner in the Pittsburgh office of that firm. Thornburgh has been with the firm since 1959.

Thornburgh held a lot of leverage over the Delaware Democrat and that explains Biden's persistent refusal to take congressional action after a string of scandals erupted around Thornburgh in these past six months. You ones are going to find the circle closing and see how **YOU ARE CAUGHT IN THE NET--NONE OF YOU WILL ESCAPE THE DECEIT AND GLOBAL PLAN!**

I move to stand-by, please.

Hatonn to clear, thank you.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of The Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

BLOOD AND ASHES
by Hatonn

You are sitting upon the bomb ready to be burst and you hide within the lies. This book is truth and we are now writing in sequence so that you might see the correlation between the lies of one decade heaped upon the next--but the play is the same. Satan intends to win or pull as many with him as is possible--there will be many, dear friends.

To understand the lies given unto you this day in your "Middle East" you must know of the lies told you by your government during the decade past. The traitorous Zionist plan to win world domination through an American nuclear first strike on Russia has not been abandoned, even though Russia has thwarted several attempts.

The "Biblical Prophecies", written not by God but by Satan, are being played out by a mankind brainwashed and blinded to believe them to be "inevitable". They are not. Mankind, hearing God's WORD, can re-write

the script to fit God's plan, a much more wholesome scenario.

**FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
THE TIME IS COME**
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever shortening cycles. It is he who can learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several attempts to start Nuclear War I during the past ten years and how that relates to the current (September, 1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of total all-out nuclear war, the military bases of the U.S., foreign and domestic, have been stripped of men and equipment, and the news media (controlled by political and financial cartels) work diligently to obscure the truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS" AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL THEN TAKE OF THINE BROTHER'S HAND?

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS BOOK

The first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This Journal only is \$15.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE
by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95, plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

When we're blue, the thing to do is just to go after a little laughter.

We are what we are; we gain nothing by copying others.

Good and bad luck are synonyms, in the great majority of instances, for good and bad judgment.

The man who was called on to address 1,200 men and women at the chamber of commerce banquet was rushed to the hospital the day before the big event for exploratory surgery. As the surgeon cut open his stomach, a flock of butterflies flew out. "Well, I'll be!" exclaimed the surgeon. "He was telling the truth."

Thanks to jogging, more people are collapsing in perfect health than ever before.

Discretion is putting two and two together and keeping your mouth shut.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 5

10/3/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

May the wondrous mercy and grace of God abide with you through this troubled time. Hatonn present in the light of service.

Precious ones, it was ever thus with man. Does it mean that if the world does not destruct this day that you no longer believe upon God? Again, I ask that you use your wisdom and reason! I remind you that only a tiny few desire to blow the world away in bloodshed and even they prefer to not annihilate the useful toys of manifestation. Others desire to control and depopulate the planet to better serve their own greed and consuming desire for power. Millions desire to "prove" of themselves on the battlefield of a Holy Jihad (Holy War) and others want to FORCE a way of life upon another in bigotry. And you, children of truth, have not finished our task of bringing the WORD of TRUTH unto the masses in intent and extent of God's directives.

Can we not accept the grace which allows us longer or must you have destruction in order to believe? This is why I refuse to give dates and ONLY PROBABILITIES for it is a stupid fool who would project annihilation on any given day or moment for God projects that NO MAN SHALL KNOW!

You of the public throw rocks at our people and shout, "Well, where is it? It didn't happen!" and, "What if it doesn't happen?" GET ON YOUR KNEES AND THANK YOUR CREATOR! We will tell you that which is PLANNED on your placement by ones desiring to control the

world and YOU. No more and no less, what you do with that information is up to you. We effort to inject reason into the attention of the rulers and then we do as you-watch and be prepared. So few of you are PREPARED for any disadvantage that thousands will perish from "natural" disasters. Is it so much to ask that you get in preparation for that which you are told by your own experts will come upon you?

What will you do in Los Angeles or San Francisco when massive earthquakes come upon you? Less than half of one percent have made any preparations what-so-ever and yet, your own projectors tell you the "big one" is coming--get prepared. Why do you pronounce us as evil and false if we simply tell you that which is already known upon your placement? We are only here to give you truth of the word and that which is already outlaid for you.

EXAMPLES

We received in this place a document on the yesterday, published by NASA with updated guides (some in advance of events) as to that which would be released to the public regarding the shuttle's troubles and fabricated bulletins which would "protect" "national security"--right through the rocket launch of a few hours ago. It did however, describe items (albeit disguised--but sufficient for identification) of intent and purpose of current satellites. IT ALSO STATED THERE WOULD BE SOME TWO DOZEN MORE! YOU SEE, NASA EMPLOYEES DIE, TOO!

What of the new designs in aircraft seen about the area of Southern Cal-

ifornia and Edwards Air Base? What about them? I have outlaid complete descriptions of your craft as well as Cosmospheres and even my own writers act surprised. Is it so hard to open your eyes and minds? Somehow, in listening to the call-ins on radio stations, for the most part, you want proof of that which we say unto you. LOOK AROUND YOU, WE ONLY TELL YOU THAT WHICH IS GOING ON AROUND YOU! WE ARE NOT MYSTICAL NOR MAGIC. WE DESIRE YOU CONFRONT THE TRUTH--NOT BELIEVE IN SPACE PEOPLE ONE WAY OR ANOTHER. WE ARE HERE TO REMIND YOU OF YOUR RELATIONSHIP TO GOD--NOT PANDER OR PREACH SPACE COMMAND. FURTHER, IF THE HOSTS OF THE RADIO PROGRAMS WOULD CLOSE THEIR MOUTHS AND OPEN THEIR EARS AND ALLOW THE GUESTS TO SPEAK AND RESPOND TO CALL-INS THEY JUST MIGHT LEARN SOMETHING OF VALUE RATHER THAN "SHOW ME SOMETHING SOLID AND OF PROOF!" AGAIN, LOOK AROUND YOU AND YOU SHOULD FIND ALL THE PROOF YOU CAN POSSIBLY DESIRE! YOU CERTAINLY WILL BE "PAYING" FOR THE RESULTS OF THE GAMES BEING THRUST UPON YOU!

What of disinformation? So be it for some of it is funny in its absurdity. First we hear of one who calls Mr. Cooper for information and he tells her to throw the book away and don't even read it (referring to SPACE-GATE, that George is married to Dharma and is a member of the CIA. I don't know how George's wife or Dharma's husband might feel about

that little tid-bit but funny thing--Mr. Cooper identified both Dharma and Oberli as to reality of identification and gave their address in a prior national radio broadcast. He, further, is identifying almost everyone he knows who has had any connection with UFO information as members of the CIA--except himself of course!

Now, one calling himself "Fritz" called in last evening to the radio station where George was being questioned (this man also called in to Las Vegas prior to this as part of a conspiracy to upstage a program). Last evening he denounced George--again--as the biggest liar and this information as the greatest hoax upon mankind, that the Journal information comes forth from someone named "Durango" and George is a member of the KGB. None of the ones involved or bearing all this negative wonderment have so much as read one of the Journals and most who really discount and go out of their way to stop our work have only read a few pages of ONE! There are now 20 so how much information of truth do you think is going word to ear by ones who know nothing of that which they speak? Keep your balance. If ones around you are hurting you by refusing the information, bless them and go about your business, for if you have provided "the horse with water" and he refuses to sup--so be it! God granted man of third-dimensional earth, free-will! Each will decide for self; we force nothing upon anyone.

I continually am amused at everyone wanting a radio like Dharma's and to see this receiving equipment---WHY? Your own scientists tell you that YOU have equipment which will photograph a business card from space and listening devices which pick up specific words and sounds from miles distant--why think you it is unreasonable that someone would receive from us? Spoken language, number one, is not our communications language so you might better refer to our writers as "translators". Dharma is not the only one--she happens to be the one penning the Journals. We have one more distant in location who is penning the truth of the Christ experience during 2000 years ago. We have one who has already penned the "story" of truth from Zoroaster and one who will shortly be penning the story of first-

hand experience with the Master Teacher you called Jesus in his travels in India. We have one who has already penned the truth of the ancient projections of the Great Spirit Creator as known to the ANCIENT OF ANCIENTS. Can you not accept TRUTH and allow the rubbish to be cast aside?

Let me example some truths about this day! The "two" German "nations" are again ONE! Now the "whole" is probably destined for economic collapse because of the burden of integration in a world in economic collapse. And a side piece of information which is published in your own *Wall Street Journal* yesterday, Oct. 2, 1990--front page.

"SUPPLYING SADDAM. GERMANS HAD BIG ROLE IN HELPING IRAQ ARM, INTERNAL REPORT SHOWS. Minister Cites Sales of Gear that Let Hussein Create Chemical, Other Weapons: For weeks, the dismaying reports had trickled in: West German companies were supplying weapons factories to Iraq, shipping it poison gas equipment, maybe even helping Saddam Hussein develop a nuclear bomb. Trying to separate fact from fiction, members of the German parliament in August demanded a confidential briefing from Economics Minister Helmut Haussmann. What they heard surpassed their worst fears.

"Mr Haussmann read off a long list of companies believed to have supplied Iraq with the means to manufacture arms. The French and Soviets had also sold Iraq far more missiles and bombs, but the Germans were shipping, right up until the trade embargo on Iraq, something far more important to Saddam Hussein in the face of an international blockade: the wherewithal to build his own advanced weapons.

"Last year, a leading German role was revealed in Libya's chemical-weapons program. Mr. Haussmann made clear that in respect to Iraq, his country's corporate sins were far broader: German companies were involved in virtually EVERY MAJOR IRAQI WEAPONS PROJECT, and were probably the most im-

portant suppliers in President Hussein's crash project to develop weapons autonomy. 'FROM POISON GAS PLANTS TO ROCKET FACTORIES, FROM CANNON FORGES TO THE NUCLEAR SECTOR...THE DANGER HAS ALREADY BEEN SPREAD', he said.

"A text of Mr. Haussmann's secret statement makes clear that German links to the Iraqi arms industry are far more widespread than previously believed"

And so it goes! I believe this is enough for you to get the picture.

There is another past discovery which I should recall to your attention in case you have forgotten. Do you ones remember the gigantic "cannon" components of the world's largest cannon, which was confiscated at a London airport--HEADED FOR IRAQ? NOW WHY DO YOU SUPPOSE ANY IDIOT WOULD SHIP IT VIA LONDON? Because it was total collusion. The British wanted the Iraqis to have it as long as they were going to use it against Israel--they objected and "found it" at the airport only after plans for the current event were finalized. You see, I make no force upon you to believe me but you seem set upon believing that which is fed to you through a controlled media and secret shadow government. Why do you have such trouble believing that which the same ones tell you about these things? (READ MY LIPS!) Why must you wait until you have nothing left? The plans are to take it all! Why do you continue to bury your heads and throw rocks at ones who speak truth unto you and outlay the truth of it for all the world to see? Do you think the deficit will walk away into the sunset? Do you think that a growing deficit of over \$400 billion a year can be solved with a \$500 billion fix over five years? Somehow, even dealing with Earth arithmetic, it doesn't work out for my mind--especially as how you are in a depression and cannot raise the funds for the first segment in 1991 for the next four years will be worse--not better! (DID YOU READ MR. BUSH'S LIPS YESTERDAY?) WHICH DO YOU NOW BELIEVE? DO YOU BELIEVE HE WILL RAISE NO TAXES OR DO YOU BELIEVE YOU HAVE

BEEN SKUNKED AGAIN? SO BE IT FOR IT IS TRULY UP TO YOU THAT WHICH YOU CHOOSE TO BELIEVE--AND PAY! THROUGH AIDS, MY FRIENDS, AND OTHER SUCH THINGS, IT WILL BE WITH YOUR VERY LIFE! PONDER IT! I leave it unto your own reasoning minds to consider that which is truth and that which is false and who brings which unto your attention!

LOOK DEEPER

You have been prepared for your children to be left in that oven of a desert indefinitely. They tell you this over and over! Do you even see your children, fathers, and husbands washing a bit of the sand off their weary, overheated bodies in a small bucket of warm water? How long do you believe they can endure out there, cooking in tents with no facilities? Do you see any of the Congressmen going without? You didn't even see the Congressmen giving up a thing in order to not burden you the people more with this budget they have conjured for you! They most certainly kept their nice fat "ILLEGAL" raises, didn't they? WHICH IS MORE IMPORTANT TO YOU?

Doesn't it indicate war? Haven't your own military leaders IN CHARGE OF THE DESERT SHIELD OPERATION come forth and told you that you are already planned for war? Didn't one of them tell you that nobody and no nation sends such masses of troops anywhere without having war! There was never intent to invade Saudi Arabia so what was there to defend? No, children of the lie, you have been simply "had"--"again". Do you never weary of "being had"? I tell you nothing new so I find it a bit ridiculous that you despise me and my writers for projecting the facts. So be it.

Further, to march into all-out war you have to have a precipitating "incident" which allows you to "retaliate", etc. Well, the best layer forth of "retaliatory level incidents" is the Israeli Mossad! Harken unto my words for if it be not today--IT WILL BE!!!!

LET'S UNCOVER SOME MORE MOSSAD ACTIVITIES

Now that you can have reference for

confirmation to activities of the Mossad and do not longer have to depend upon a Space Cadet to inform you (*BY WAY OF DECEPTION*: Victor Ostrovsky; Claire Hoy) we can perhaps spill a little more soup on your tie.

The Israeli government has "terminated" so many of its militant or intractable adversaries around the world that organized assassination procedures have developed into "an ultrasecret internal system". This is according to the Mossad participants themselves.

The Mossad regularly submitted "execution lists" with "100 or even more targets" to the incumbent Israeli prime minister, who had authority to review and approve the list by initialing each name on it. Those initials turned the roster into a collective death sentence for everyone designated on it.

Hunter-killer teams of specially trained Mossad agents from a most elite unit known as "Kidon" (Hebrew for "bayonet") track down and murder the marked men (and occasionally women). Innocent family members or associates often perish with the targeted victims in the blast of Israeli terrorist strikes.

The Israeli government recently blundered, however, as evil so often does. It provided confirmation of the truth of the stories when they took the disastrous (for them) move to ban the book listed above.

They openly warned that the book "would endanger the state of Israel and persons in its employ"--that is, Mossad agents--Israel's attorneys obtained a court order banning distribution of the story in both countries. But the ban was indeed brief; in the U.S., it was overturned by an appellate court as un-Constitutional within 24 hours. (I hope you save that precious Constitution for such occasions in the future for there will be increasingly greater numbers as ones come forth in truth). In the three days following the appellate decision to release the book, its U.S. publishers received more than 200,000 orders for it--an all-time record. They have also been efforting to find a way to ban the Journals but "discounting" is the method of choice up to now in belief that the less atten-

tion and work of the misinformation touters could stop the flow. Now they are face to face with our truth and find it too late to simply "kill" the writer or publisher because the results would be worse than the above scenario and they know we have countless other available means of bringing forth truth if pushed into a corner.

I want every reader to get the book and hereby I ask George to carry it for you readers. I most certainly desire that Dharma have a chance to see it for she gets little enough confirmation for her risks in writing these truths in the face of the firing squad. Anyone will get far more than his money's worth, I promise you and then, perhaps you will gain a much healthier respect for these Journals and Expresses.

You will be informed about much more than insider indiscretions about secret service murders and other dirty tricks. Israel degenerated into a terrorist state when its government was subverted and corrupted by the nation's all-powerful secret service, the arrogant Mossad.

The information is especially important for Americans because it traces many of your recent setbacks and defeats in the Middle East to the deceitful and self-serving maneuvers of the Mossad.

While Israel has long posed as a dependable U.S. ally, Mossad staff officers despised both the CIA and FBI as players who can't play and as "amateurs" at the spook trade. The Mossad habitually fed CIA agents scant, doctored and misleading information, even in serious cases where American lives were at stake--AND STILL DO--LOOK AROUND YOU!

In March of 1984, for instance, when William Buckley, the CIA's station chief in Beirut, Lebanon, was kidnapped, a group of high-level national security officials flew from Washington to Israel to plead for help from Nahum Admofy, then acting chief of the Mossad.

Israeli espionage, through its extensive network of informants, had a good idea where many of the hostages were being held, and by whom--after all, you financed this well-oiled net-

work of terror. But although Israeli spymaster Admony pretended to be helpful in the search for Buckley, in truth, he had no intention of helping the Americans.

In any event, Admony and his Mossad staff fed the CIA only outdated and vague intelligence about Buckley's whereabouts. The outcome was that the hapless American intelligence officer was tortured for months and then brutally murdered.

Admony enjoyed boasting about his merciless manipulation of U.S. agents in their executive dining room where Mossad officers took their meals: "What do those M.....F..... Americans think? Maybe they want us to get the hostages for them, too. What are they, crazy?"

If not crazy, the CIA certainly proved credulous and simpleminded in its profitless dealings with the Mossad. The price for this one-sided "alliance" in which Israeli espionage took what it could--often a great deal--but gave nothing or little in return was ultimately paid in American blood and lives.

On the morning of October 23, 1983, a suicide bomber rammed his truck, loaded with explosives, through the perimeter of the Beirut Marine Battalion bivouac in Beirut. The blast killed 241 American fighting men.

Months earlier, the Mossad had all the information regarding the whole operation including the Mercedes truck (ouch, to all you Mercedes loving ego-status believers) that was fitted with unusually large compartments in an underworld garage. The Mossad knew it was to be used in a major terrorist attack on a U.S. target. Information poured into the Mossad circle and they just continued to assist and refused to even give hints to you, their "most beloved brother-ally". This was beyond the comprehension of ones who worked within the Mossad as honorable officers.

Ostrovsky related that he was, for example, one of the several lower-ranking Mossad officers who warned about the tragic consequences of withholding this vital intelligence from U.S. security.

"I said at the time that the

American soldiers killed in Beirut would be on our minds longer than our own casualties, because they'd come in with good faith."

The response from his Mossad superiors? "No, we're not here to protect Americans. They're a big country." Admony exclaimed: "Hey, they wanted to stick their nose into this Lebanon thing; let them pay the price."

The price for mistaking Israel and its callous secret service for a "dependable ally" was paid, not merely by the 241 fallen Marines and their grieving families, nor by the long-suffering hostages and those among them who met death in captivity, but by all world citizens, especially the American citizens.

You U.S. taxpayers have poured out hundreds and hundreds of BILLIONS OF DOLLARS, in one form or another, to totally support Israel over the years. You mounted larger military, political and diplomatic efforts to satisfy Israel's demands than for any other goal in your history! And the burden is even bigger this day--look what is happening TODAY!!

I PROMISE YOU THAT THERE IS A PLANNED AND MOST HEINOUS "INCIDENT" ABOUT TO HAPPEN--STAGED, ORCHESTRATED AND WILL BE PERPETRATED BY ISRAEL AND YOU CONTINUE TO QUARREL OVER WHETHER OR NOT THERE ARE VIABLE SPACE-MEN!

ASSAD BRIBES

Yes, it gets worse, while we are on the subject. You nice American taxpayers paid a bribe to Syrian President Hafez al-Assad to obtain his cooperation in the Persian Gulf crisis and to relinquish claim to the Golan Heights in favor of Israel. I did not say "TO SYRIA". I said "TO ASSAD"--personally for his own private, personal pocket--\$400 MILLION! AND THAT IS ONLY HALF!

ASSAD WILL RECEIVE A TOTAL BRIBE OF \$800 MILLION TO BE PAID TO HIM PERSONALLY THROUGH THE DEAL. Half of this amount is to be furnished by U.S.

taxpayers, the remainder to be split evenly between the Saudis and the Kuwaiti royal government!

This is in addition to the official gratuities that were granted to Assad during Secretary of State James Baker's recent official visit to Damascus. These include the granting of most-favored-nation trading status with the U.S.

Meanwhile, President Bush continues to serenade the world about the magnificent cooperation the U.S. is receiving from the rest of the world in facing down Saddam Hussein. Oh, do read on:

Of the U.S. taxpayer's share, \$200 million will be provided through the CIA, and \$200 million will be funnelled through Israel.

In return, Assad agrees to boost his troop commitment to the U.S.-led international force to a total of 20,000 troops.

He will also dispatch trained assassins to Iraq to penetrate the enemy's defenses and kill prominent Iraqi officials, with President Saddam Hussein At-Takriti himself as primary intent. This of course is cover to allow the Mossad to make the penetration under cover of the Syrian terrorists.

Assad also agrees to release to the CIA and the Israeli Mossad the intelligence data concerning Iran which Syria gathered during its association with Iran during the Iran-Iraq War, as well as information on the activities of various Palestine Liberation Organization factions which have based their operations in Syria.

The most important provision, however, of this evil marriage of convenience and non-conscience, was a deal reached between Assad and Israel's new foreign minister, David Levy: Syria's permanent renunciation of all claim to the Golan Heights, a strategically vital Syrian territory seized by Israel during the 1967 Six-Day War. THERE SEEMS TO BE NO HONOR WHICH CANNOT BE PURCHASED FOR A FEE; NO AMOUNT OF BLOOD OR LIVES WHICH CANNOT BE BOUGHT FOR A SUM OF MONEY--YOUR WORLD IS INDEED SICK, BELOVED ONES.

Since Assad made it "an article of faith" for years to recover the Golan Heights, this deal was highly secret. But in the Middle East even the deepest secrets never stay that way for very long--Satan tells on his comrades as pleases and begets him the larger benefit. I have already told you of the incidents of brutal massacres resulting over the transaction.

Realizing the inability to keep secrets even from each other--DO YOU REALLY QUESTION THE POSSIBILITY OF US BEING ABLE TO COME UP WITH "SECRET" PLANS FOR INVASIONS, ATTACKS AND PROBABLE "INCIDENTS" AND WHAT THEY ARE PLANNED TO BE? COME NOW, WE WOULD NOT EVEN BE CONSIDERED A RESPECTABLE INVESTIGATOR IF WE FAILED TO LEARN SUCH THINGS. THESE ARE MASSIVE PLANS AND YOU NEED TO KNOW SOMETHING--GOD DOES NOT HAVE TO PURCHASE OR BARGAIN FOR HIS INFORMATION--THERE ARE A FEW GODLY MEN REMAINING WHO CARE ABOUT YOU AND YOUR WORLD AND BLESSINGS UNLIMITED BE UNTO THEM!

THEY MUST GIVE YOU A "PHONY" WAR

The debates rage in the forefront while the undercover truth is that the plans are all laid and all that remains is the manipulation of you the people.

The American-Iraqi confrontation has now assumed the character of all prior "phony-war--phony-peace" situations. These include both world wars, the Israeli/British/French attack on Gamal Abdel Nasser's Egypt in 1956, and, most recently, the American attack on Panama. We will just set aside ones like Granada, El Salvador etc., for the present time.

As in those prior situations, the American, British, Israeli and Egyptian media are now preparing the international community for war against Iraq and the pressure increases every day--the major distraction to today's events being your own budget quarrels in Congress as ones don't have time to attend a simple thing like a massive Nuclear World War.

Increasingly, major public opinion organs, such as the *New York Times*, the *Wall Street Journal* and, of course, important TV commentators, are assembling programs justifying an attack on Saddam Hussein At-Takriti as a combination of Julius Caesar and Adolf Hitler. It matters not what the polls actually show or the opinions actually are--only the people "in favor" are identified and allowed comment. Further, the polls are nothing and non-existent. A suitable percentage of support is conjured showing "growth of popularity and support" and thrust upon all your media outlets. This is so that if YOU don't want to be a lonely dissenter, you will change to the "popular" side of the opinion polls.

As a portion of the phony war, President George Bush has reached an understanding with Congress that he will not ask it to declare war on Iraq because, under his diplomatic and military strategy, the American strike needs to appear as a decision of the entire civilized world acting against Iraq under a mandate from the United Nations.

NEW WORLD ORDER

Under this formula, the upcoming American strike (by Israel, as the case will likely be) will be described by the American, British, Israeli and Egyptian media as part of the "new world order" being created by the UN, and which was so loudly trumpeted by Bush in his most recent address.

This formula repeats, almost literally, the propaganda techniques employed by the U.S., Britain and the Soviet Union against Germany and its allies in both world wars! DOESN'T ANYONE REMEMBER ANYTHING? WHERE, DEAR HEARTS, ARE YOUR MEMORIES?

The only major difference is that, during those wars, there was no United Nations and therefore Congress had to declare war in order to engage in hostilities. You no longer need this inconvenience--it can now be done through Executive Order at the command of the United Nations Security Council of which the major powers herein listed make all the rules!

Given the existence of the UN, Bush

plans to employ the exact same device used by presidents Harry Truman, John Kennedy and Lyndon Johnson in the American wars in Korea and Southeast Asia--hostilities justified by "public opinion polls" supported by intensive propaganda describing the "enemy as a threat to the U.S. security" (it is officially called by the bureaucrats as the "domino theory") and the "American way of life".

Notably, in the Korean and Vietnam Wars, Congress chose not to declare war against North Korea, communist China or North Vietnam but relied on the "public support" gleaned from polls and "Tonkin Bay Resolutions". Now look around at who your chums are and who you absorb as refugees and prime trading partners!

WAR DECLARATIONS

More recent American military operations, including those of President Carter against Iran in the failed mission to rescue the hostages (and I wish some of our "friends" would come forth with that story), President Ronald Reagan against Grenada and Bush against Panama, took place without congressional declarations of war.

Under these circumstances, Bush and his associates, particularly Secretary of Defense Richard Cheney and Chief of Staff Colin Powell, need to have a constant supply of "horror and terror stories" out of Iraq and especially Kuwait with shoutings of "rape, ravage, pillage and plunder" of the - - by the - - ! There must be total and devastating propaganda and expressions of support from American allies such as the British, Israeli, Egyptian---- and Russian, governments. Russia plays but fails to support the mission as fully as desired for she still has the space control of all of you!

In preparation for their planned war against Iraq--even before the Iraqi move into Kuwait--the British, Israeli and Egyptian propaganda offices had begun a hard campaign to persuade Bush and the American Congress that Saddam Hussein was a reincarnation of Hitler.

At the same time as King Hussein of Jordan and Saddam began, in March, 1990, to appeal to Kuwait to comply with the OPEC quotas, in anticipation of their fears of an Israeli attack

planned for 1992, the British and Israeli propaganda offices began a counter offensive.

The British and Israelis directed their efforts almost exclusively at diplomatic and intelligence offices of the United States, the European powers and Japan.

SECRET AGREEMENT

The British and Israelis, using not only their normal diplomatic and commercial offices, but also their religious and cultural connections, began to spread the report that there existed a "secret agreement" among the Jordanian, Iraqi and Yemeni governments to "dismember Saudi Arabia".

Under this alleged "secret agreement", Iraq would acquire all the oil resources in the Persian Gulf, including those of Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, and United Arab Emirates. Jordan's King Hussein, as a direct descendant from the Prophet Mohammed, would be installed as "sharif" in Mecca and Medina, territories controlled by his grandfather before he was expelled by the Saudis. Yemen would obtain all territories along the Red Sea south of Mecca.

Planted by the British with the aid of Church of England missionaries in the Middle East, and by Israel among the close-knit Zionist communities of the West as well as through Zionist-dominated think tanks, this report was picked up and repeated by Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak and spread by the Egyptians through the Islamic world.

The Iraqis saw themselves primarily as preparing for an Israeli attack on them in 1992, which they hoped to deter by developing further their own missiles and possibly acquiring nuclear warheads by that date. They complained at the Tunis meeting of the Arab League on July 16, 1990, that some of the Arab states, notably Egypt and Kuwait, were out to "destroy Iraq" by their cooperation in forcing oil prices down below the OPEC quotas.

They also referred to the "sinister" propaganda which appeared to be emanating from Kuwait and Egypt regarding the alleged plot to "dismember" Saudi Arabia.

CONCESSION FROM MOSCOW

While the British and Israeli propaganda was gaining strength in the West, the Iraqis sought and obtained an extraordinary concession from Moscow.

After the Malta summit of presidents Bush and Gorbachev, the Jordanian and Iraqi governments protested bitterly, in February 1990, to Moscow. Their complaint was that Gorbachev was taking actions, by agreeing to the emigration of Soviet Jews exclusively to Israel, which would lead to an attack, in 1992, on them coincident with this expulsion of Palestinians from the occupied territories.

The Soviet Union responded that Gorbachev, given the risks he had taken by abolishing the communist regimes in Eastern Europe, had no choice but to agree to this emigration in order to obtain most-favored-nation trading status from the U.S. Moscow insisted that it intended to keep its obligations to Iraq and the Palestinian cause.

After the Washington Bush/Gorbachev summit meeting in June, when the Iraqis showed Moscow the propaganda being spread by Britain, Israel and Egypt regarding the alleged plot to dismember Saudi Arabia, Gorbachev was persuaded by the Soviet military to provide the Iraqis with the "most advanced Soviet electronic countermeasures" then existing in the world.

10/3/90 HATONN

The Soviet military were themselves becoming alarmed about the British and Israeli plans.

ISRAELI ANTICS

The decisive factor leading to this unprecedented Soviet action was evidence gathered not only by the Jordanians and the Iraqis but also by Soviet military personnel stationed in Iraq that Israel was flying sorties over both Saudi and Syrian territories into Iraq which the American AWACS planes certainly had detected. Yet neither the Americans nor the Syrians nor the Saudis were reporting these Israeli sorties. This is exactly what happened at the bombing of the Iraq Nuclear Power plant previously--total collusion.

In fact, the Americans insisted these Israeli flights DID NOT SHOW UP ON ANY AWACS RADARS.

Gorbachev approved the dispatch of "the most advanced Soviet electronic countermeasures" (ECM's) to Iraq on condition that they would be manned by Soviet technicians and their use would be limited to protecting Iraq against Israeli preemptive strikes against Iraqi munitions installations.

Gorbachev hoped to keep the existence of these Soviet ECM's secret from the Israelis and their allies, the Americans and the British, until they were required to be used defensively by Iraq, presumably sometime in 1992.

However, the entrance of American forces in Saudi Arabia and the discovery that the United States was planning PREEMPTIVE NUCLEAR ELECTROMAGNETIC PULSE (EMP) ATTACKS ON IRAQ altered the Soviet decision to conceal the existence of these ECM's.

These EMP attacks would cripple Iraqi communications and would destroy all electronic equipment.

Gorbachev approved use of ECM's to detect and nullify the flight plans of the American planes which might be dispatched to attack the Iraqi military plants.

AH, NOW, LITTLE CHELAS FILLED WITH YOUR DOUBTS, DO YOU BEGIN TO SEE THE PICTURE EMERGING THROUGH THE FOG?

Thereupon, the Iraqis began testing the efficiency of the Soviet ECM's against the AWACS equipment.

The AWACS planes monitoring Iraqi flights were surprised to find that the Iraqi planes disappeared from their screens far too often to be the result of mismanagement of the American equipment.

After careful review, U.S. electronics experts concluded that the Soviets had developed a countermeasure which could nullify American equipment.

PENTAGON STARTLED

Oops, they said, "What about our se-

cret strike? What about our war? What about the satellite and shuttle programs? What about our attack date deadline of October 3rd? What about? - - -? and what about - - ?

This conclusion startled the Pentagon for two reasons. First, it was unknown that the Soviet Union had developed this capability which also indicates that only "you the public" didn't know about all the other good stuff the Russians have in space!

Secondly, and even more alarming, was that the Soviet action to reveal the existence of this weapon to a foreign power with technical equipment of the highest secrecy, was unprecedented.

When this was reported to Bush, who was already concerned about the hostage shield which Saddam was erecting, he decided he had to meet with Gorbachev to determine the extent to which Gorbachev personally was aware of the Soviet ECM equipment in Iraq.

Bush hoped to prevail on Gorbachev to remove these ECM's or alternatively not to use them against American planes attacking Iraq from the sea.

Realizing that there might be a leak of anything discussed by him with Gorbachev, Bush asked secretaries Baker and Cheney, through back channels, whether Gorbachev would remove these ECM's from Iraq.

The Soviets replied that, as Bush and Gorbachev had agreed at Malta and reaffirmed at the Washington summit, there must not be a local war between Israel and the Arabs in the Middle East, at least not until 1993. If such a war would take place, Gorbachev would be unable to carry out his planned reforms for the Soviet Union, and he might be forced to resign as president of the USSR.

Consequently, Gorbachev would not remove the ECM's from Iraq, and because he did not wish to turn this equipment over to the Iraqis, he could not remove the technicians who were manning them--AND SO YOU SEE WHY THOSE TECHNICIANS STAY RIGHT IN PLACE IN IRAQ TODAY!

SEVERE BLOW TO THE CAUSE THIS WEEK

This was, of course, the most severe blow to the American plans to attack Iraq.

Bush instructed the Pentagon to ascertain whether the forthcoming attack on Iraq could take place from some other route than the Persian Gulf. The suggestion was made that, if Turkey or Syria could be persuaded to make their territories available for the overflight of the American planes, a successful penetration of Iraqi airspace might take place, evading the Soviet ECM's which appeared to be oriented only toward Saudi Arabia and the Persian Gulf--oh, no one should be so stupid, dear ones.

Secretary of State James Baker was ordered to proceed to Damascus on September 13 to ascertain whether the Syrian government would co-operate in those overflights and he found that, for a price, Assad could be bought--but of course it would not matter and Assad knew it--the technology would cover the area from ANY DIRECTION JUST AS EFFICIENTLY AS FROM ANY OTHER, so it only cost Assad a few thousand citizens to be murdered.

The Turkish government had already previously agreed to overflights, even before the United States discovered the presence of the Soviet ECM's in Iraq.

If the Syrian government also agreed, it appeared the U.S. would have a very wide geographic area in which it could attack the Iraqis from the north and the west, either directly from Turkey or Syria, or, even better, flying into Iranian territory to attack the Iraqis from the north and the east.

American intelligence established that, as of September 10, no Soviet ECM's were directed toward Iraq's northeast border with Iran--he who can be bought can be bought again for a higher price.

Assuming the worst, however, Bush instructed Defense Secretary Cheney to inform the Senate Armed Services Committee on September 11 that, if the president so ordered, the U.S. would attack strategic targets inside Iraq regardless of whether or not So-

viet military or civilian advisers might be at the Iraqi sites.

Boy, do you see what a large rock and big hard place is now put forth for you ones to sit upon? As Gorbachev is already aware, but Bush seems slower on the uptake thereof, the shock and revulsion in the Soviet Union caused by the killing of Soviet military and civilian advisers in Iraq could lead to Gorbachev's disappearance from the international scene, to say the very least. It would further, turn the "cold war" into a very hot one right fast!

Now what will you do? And why might we give you projections of probabilities as to dates? Because they were planned in hard copy, and yet, perhaps, sanity would cause at least a postponement of such drastic incidents. The Israelis are in a frenzy, however, and wish to proceed at all costs and whether or not a subtle "stand-off" situation can be affirmed until year 1993 is wholly speculative for war is always caused by the least sane personage among the crowd and you have some real zingers in the insanity scope of hot-headed national rulers! **THE U.S. DOES NOT HAVE THE CONTROLLING POWER OVER ISRAEL, DEAR HEARTS--THE ISRAELI ZIONISTS CONTROL AMERICA! SO BE IT.**

Just another point or two I will make prior to signing off with this document which you will find announced later this day--for your confirmation. The most important, relative to the plans for attacking Iraq and Baghdad headquarters to "get" Hussein (for your confirmation of validity of our projected possibilities of today's being THE day for planned attack): already **PRESIDENT HUSSEIN KNOWS OF IT AND LISTENED TO THE TRUTH OF IT--HE IS NOT IN IRAQ! HE IS TAKING THIS PARTICULAR TIME TO CHECK HIS TROOPS ELSEWHERE--IN KUWAIT!**

Another point I think you should pay attention to most closely for confirmation regarding your economy "screws". Mr. Greenspan has now endorsed the budget proposal to reduce the deficit and has insured projected consequence with higher interest rates if **THIS BUDGET IS NOT APPROVED--HE SAID AND I QUOTE: "YOU CAN COUNT ON A**

**DECLINE IN INTEREST RATES
IMMEDIATELY UPON PASSAGE OF
THE PLAN?"** Can't get much more
pointed than that, now can you?

Aren't you about sick and tired of this
game of manipulation and puppet
strings? So be it!

Enough, Dharma, I think we have
given enough chewing and perhaps
there shall be some thoughtful swal-
lowing of the hard lumps. The truth
IS COMING FORTH and so shall it
be in these days.

Hatonn to clear, please.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Im-
manuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder
of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
THE TIME IS COME
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever
shortening cycles. It is he who can
learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several
attempts to start Nuclear War I dur-
ing the past ten years and how that
relates to the current (September,
1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of to-
tal all-out nuclear war, the military
bases of the U.S., foreign and domes-
tic, have been stripped of men and
equipment, and the news media
(controlled by political and financial
cartels) work diligently to obscure the
truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN
TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE
PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR
YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS
HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT
HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS"
AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE
OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL
THEN TAKE OF THINE
BROTHER'S HAND?

**PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS
BOOK**

The first two volumes (26 issues) of
our newsletter made into a book.
This is excellent for reference since
every heading is indexed (8 pages).
8 1/2" X 11" This Journal only is \$15.
See shipping & postage below.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10%
discount on orders of 4 or more.
California residents add 6.75% sales
tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and
\$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail
\$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each ad-
ditional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your
Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including
back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box
986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1
800 729-4131.

**PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR
ACTION (PCA)**

For those who want to know how
they can help save our Constitution--
we now are offering a detailed kit of
information about our government

and the Constitution to help in pre-
serving our freedoms. The kit is
available to individuals or groups for
\$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID
with RAPE OF THE CONSTITU-
TION book included.

**PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE
VIDEOTAPE
by George Green**

America West is now offering a 50
minute color videotape of publisher
George Green's recent lecture at the
Denver Global Sciences Conference.
The lecture covers George's long his-
tory with extraterrestrials and so-
called UFO's. The lecture explains
early contacts with Swiss contactee
Billy Meier, slides are presented
showing various craft, and the talk
moves into recent contact with the
Pleiadeans which has resulted in
publication of the Phoenix Journals
and Phoenix Express Newsletter.
This lecture is an excellent introduc-
tion and summary of the material
presented by our space brothers. The
cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax
Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 ship-
ping/handling.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 6 & 7

10/6/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Oh chela, chela, chela; it is fine that we have missed a day in writing for you are bound by human limits and the physical form is fatigued. You have enough to concern about with the nerds in your Congress and Administration without writing about the BANKS today. Blessings be unto Charles for he has given us the breath assistance which helps the soul to find a bit of peace and order--I am most grateful.

As we run and "mush" through these days of overload we shall simply have to cast aside that which is left unfinished. Reprioritize and allow it go for you cannot do of it all.

We must be most careful, however, to make sure that our priorities are in order. Today, for instance, is a day in which the most important ones almost did not come because it was perceived they could not bring of their little tots. We must remember that there are some twenty adults in this group, already in Tehachapi and any one or more could miss the meeting to keep the toddlers in safety, for any ones of you in the town could most easily miss of the meeting with me. Desiree', you must not "wait" for volunteers, precious, lest you never get help. So be it. You must not just require that the young ones with children do of it for they are the most consumed of all as to restrictions. There are plenty of

grandfathers and grandmothers in this crowd and I am pained that it has even come to such a discussion. NEVER DO THE BABIES OR CHILDREN ANNOY HATONN OR GOD--SOME OF YOU OLDER ONES, YES! THE CHILDREN--NO, NEVER!

While we are on the subject of children, Dharma, I want you to take time this weekend to spend with the children and grandchildren. You have not seen them for months for we have not given you a day for rest or visiting in well over a year and we must remember that you cannot be all unto all. A family is a most precious thing and we have required that you have neglected and been neglected far too much in these days of pressure and bringing forth the writings. I cannot function as clearly when you are distressed and burdened to the extent you are these days.

Blessings are unto all of you who have been pushed by the public for now the rewards can begin to flow back in the cycle. It has been and continues to be such a great responsibility--especially to George and Desiree' who must face those multitudes of hounding questions and always accept the ones who are rude and insulting. You handle it superbly and soon, I shall come forth to do a little house cleaning when the station is nearby. You are welcome, at any time now, to interrupt your program when you get a "Fritz" on the line--to call upon me! I shall quite enjoy set-

ting a few of these smart disinformation specialists to correct perceptions. I prefer to not bring this location nor Dharma into public encounter as to set up a program but I most certainly am most happy to interject a bit of thought correction.

I remind you ones of the "way out" of any encounter. Stand on truth and "this is MY PERCEPTION OF WHAT THIS OR THAT MEANS!" You do not need to, nor is it appropriate, to speak FOR any of us authors and you must always leave an opportunity "to be incorrect in your projections". This is not a correction unto you--it is simply to give you comfort. Another excellent response to dissenters is to simply keep asking if they have read ALL the Journals. If not, they have no basis upon which to argue and refuse to do so. It is an incredible task to interject yourselves into the atmosphere of blackness with the talk show hosts themselves for they are already "authorities" on every subject and cannot keep their mouths shut long enough for input. Always a good response when they allow you to not speak is to simply let them ramble and when they run down and ask why you do not answer--tell them, "If you shut your mouth, perhaps I can!"

So much for this matter, we can discuss it. I shall probably decline to allow Dharma to listen in to too many because she becomes quite irate at the insults unto you who are just trying to discuss a subject. It is much like watching a child do a piano recital--the comments from the crowd

who think the child plays badly are quite painful to the parent. And always remember: MY SHOULDERS FIT A NINE AND A HALF FOOT FRAME--THERE IS NO BURDEN I CANNOT CARRY FROM SUCH AS KIBITZERS AND I DO, IN FACT, ENJOY THE ENCOUNTER IMMENSELY.

WHAT OF THE SHUTTLE LAUNCH?

It is unimportant. The pay-load on this shuttle is follow-on for the one they did not get launched and it will simply be removed by the Russians at the appropriate time. Sun probes indeed! This story is to cover for all of the heat sensing devices and sensitive apparatus they have on the system to monitor earth blasts. They don't even bother to change the scenario any longer. I think, though, that the public might just be starting to "smell the toast burning"--frying, perhaps, in Fuel/Air holocaust. That was a BIG ONE THAT THE RUSSIANS GAVE UNTO YOU THROUGH THE "LEAK-VINE". You ones have absolutely no defense against those weapons and that public projection is truth. It was just the Russian's way of telling the bureaucrats to mind their business and not push too far. Mr. Bush didn't like that bean spilling at all, on top of his slap in the face with the budget. Good for you people! Oh, the administration will make the piper (you) pay, but stand tall for you just pulled a coup on the criminals. You the public, John Q. Public, are going to get a real view of nasty politics now and you can make some real headway if you don't get sucked in by the lies they will conjure now. You can bet there will shortly be an incident in the Middle East to punish you ones, but keep your eyes open and don't let the truth fail to surface.

WEAPONS

Oh my yes, the Fuel/Air explosions are bad--and it should shut down the stupid passing out of chemical gas masks. Every one of you participants in the Middle East hocus pocus have

the ability to utilize those missiles and they are as horrendous as anything you have conjured up to devastate a scattered army. You see the "beams" as such are not too effective in a "scattered" situation but these nice fire bombs can blanket miles in pure hell. The heat is so intense that you might as well be in a hydrogen blast except that radioactivity becomes a moot issue. I believe you can also see why it would be the weapon of choice wherein your enemies (Global Cartel) are not yet ready to give up the functioning world.

A city set afire by this weapon is going to burn the entire area without selection because the entire area is blanketed in fire, but outlying areas in rural locations will not suffer greatly and there is not need for radiation panic. These are just dandy to set all the Middle Eastern oil fields afire and yes, Mr. Hussein will do that just as soon as Mr. Shamir sets the Saudi fields afire and creates the "incident" as planned.

Funny things happen in this kind of a game of wits. You see, Israel passed out gas masks to all her population in order to dump chemicals on her own people to cause the "incident" which would start the war. It was a superb way to wipe out the Palestinians because they wouldn't have masks and Hussein would be blamed for the entire matter. Never underestimate the capability of the Russians who sprang this new weaponry on you the public because Shamir would be a total and visible fool to douse his own with chemicals now. Keep your eyes and ears open and pay attention for we are making some real progress and it will pick up momentum as we move along.

NOTE THE DISTRACTORS

The distractors shall be kept moving from one to another now as you all pay attention to the government closing operations; no one will even notice what happens to Keating, the senators involved, Neil Bush and thus and so. You will hardly notice when

Bush calls a NATIONAL EMERGENCY and takes over through Executive Order under "national emergency regulations"! Sorry about that--but you had forgotten that he can do that and you needed reminding. He can take away every one of your Bill of Rights by the signature on an order--without ever touching the budget papers. Well, it has not eluded his notice nor the notice of those "advisers" and manipulators--why do you think you had to have a Middle East incident in the first place? Oh yes, it is that bad, dear ones--it is even worse for you will have to have some kind of a war anyway in order to pull off the whole thing. **TAKING BACK CONTROL OF YOUR DESTINY AND GOVERNMENT IS NOT AN EASY TASK BUT SURELY YOU SEE THAT IT CAN BE DONE IF YOU HOLD TRUE AND REQUIRE THAT YOUR REPRESENTATIVES "MEASURE UP" TO YOUR DEMANDS.**

You will note that even the ones who quoted the Constitution--from California indeed (and I directly thank you letter writers for that is where it came from), did not mention the way outlined in the Constitution to balance the budget and pay for these overburdens. Most do not even KNOW and the others are very, very careful to never let that get into your attention. Feel gratified for a job well done--you made them stop and pay attention for they dared not run rampant right over you the people in the last two days--ones of the criminal element are getting nervous about their jobs, dear hearts, so let's keep them nervous.

Even though we seem to walk through the shadows, we walk not alone for in the light are the pitfalls illuminated. Hold it ever in thine hearts. Keep ever in thine minds, also, that Gorbachev and Bush agreed that there should be no nuclear war in the Middle East until 1992/93. Keeping the Israelis in line may be impossible but I believe you can see that some "good judgment" is coming into play from the direction of Russia

as regards weapons, etc. No, it does NOT mean that there will not be war; it does mean that it becomes pretty stupid to press the luck in the matter for an awfully large number of people are going to get hurt and killed and YOU WILL NEED THEM LATER FOR THE NEXT WAR--SO, GOOD JUDGMENT WOULD BE TO CALL THIS ONE OFF. Israel, however, is being pushed to get that West Bank into her clutches and mad-men in a frenzy do foolish things. So be it.

Dharma, allow us to close this as it is time for guests and you need a bit of respite before we begin our work during the remainder of this day. We can talk of these things during our meeting later today.

Hatonn to stand-by as I clear the frequency, please.

Salu

10/7/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Greetings in the beauty of the early morning while the quiet beauty awakens into the wonder of a day of radiance for our using. May we fill it with beauty for it has been given in love for our experience. AHO! Hatonn present; in service.

As we begin this morning I would like to speak briefly regarding "receiving". As more ones come into the circle of the Phoenix Journals it is perhaps time to again speak of "methods" of communication.

There is nothing strange nor mystical regarding our transmissions--in fact, I shall herein, again, dissolve even the "mystery". Mysticism is that which is conjured around myths, magic and usually a wondrous blending of the two. Mystery is that which is simply not yet known unto you personally--not a "secret", only yet unknown in fullness.

My language is silent for the most

part. I can speak but those with whom I communicate do not need written or spoken words, therefore, let us better define a "receiver". I, for instance, do transmit on a frequency just as in a radio transmission. I believe, however, a better way to describe her "job", if you will, is as a "translator". I am continually asked why or how it is that I speak English. I do not speak English, I project thought forms and depend upon her data banks (and sometimes give her new vocabulary to better suit my descriptive needs) and vocabulary data. It is much as any translator who simply "retells" a statement in a native language. Can anyone do it? Of course, all can do it--if you know the frequency and can "tune your radio".

Ones with a mission or who are receivers have it simplified even more easily, however, in that we work most closely and the frequency is already set. Dharma's "Hatonn" frequency is always "on" and two other frequencies always "on" and utilized by others. If you could move within her head you would run into a barrage of ever changing tones or "frequencies", just like scanning a radio tuner. Her "automatic push buttons", however, are pre-set for instant connection with my frequency because her purpose at this time is as my translator. I have constant attachment to her right receiver, Sananda Emmanuel (Christos) to her left and "Grandfather" to her central banks. This is being put in such simplified manner that we feel foolish but I believe it is better clarified by relationships with something which you have daily access. I, for instance, simply pour in universal language for the most part--unless I am in the practice of a particular communications language for later use, and she translates the material. If the subject is technical in nature and beyond her knowledge, I simply dictate and translate myself. If I utilize material already put to print, I utilize computer resources and basically, read the information--depending upon what my purpose might be for the written word--or, I will give her instructions

as to resource to allow for proper spelling, etc. Your spelling of word symbols are atrociously complicated and unnecessary and your punctuation and prepositions totally absurd so I usually confuse them and write a lot of "and's" when I should put "for", etc. It is better to leave those things to an editor for when we are in communication Dharma is so finely "tuned" that we rarely interrupt for any purpose and we write as fast as she can type the symbols. It is quite interesting to observe, for as she translates and types there is frequently a word which will have all the proper symbols but all out of order.

My point in this discussion is to allow you to receive a better description of this mechanism and get rid of the "mystical" format. We, further, never sit to communicate until all energies utilizing the system are cleared and "authorized" to utilize the frequency. Where exceptional receivers are "lost" is through that one error in ego judgment. A "hacker" can utilize the frequencies when allowed to so do--it is up to the receiver to prevent the interference. This is a mutual agreement relationship with great respect and understanding that I will never embarrass her, speak untruths in conceptual matters and she will write that which she understands not nor has nor has had access to the information. In other words, she clears to my frequency, writes that which I give her whether or not she agrees and reserves her opinions for expression just as any reader of the material--after the fact, just as would a translator from Russian into English. Often the opinion given by me, the speaker, and that of the "management", her, vary considerably--but she does not have access to all the data scanners which are available to me.

I hope I have responded in a manner that is not simply more confusing.

FUEL-AIR EXPLOSIVES

Within the past few days I am bombarded with requests for additional information regarding the Fuel-Air

explosives that Saddam has. I have discussed these weapons in prior papers but it is news to you the public and I am happy to re-identify the information as well as remind you that all of the participants and potential major participants in any Middle Eastern war (actually, any war these days, anywhere) are equipped with everything because of the random distribution of arms on the market as well as the nature of the elite undercover agencies such as the CIA, Mossad, etc. ALL are equipped with ALL to serve the purposes of the Global Planners. Sophisticated killers are available to both sides of any disagreement in these days of terrorists.

Russia has the technology, however, that all other governments lack and have been able to gain control from "position". Some things, to be effective, must have space capability for aiming, surveillance and focus in firing. Russia can take out anything you can place in space at this time and has remarkable defenses against anything you can fire at her. Therefore, YOU (U.S. and Allies) have no defense against these Fuel-Air weapons but she has all of yours pin-pointed to exact location and can "beam" explode them on your launching pads. The day you utilize them for attack against Iraq, for instance, your army will find themselves blowing themselves up in a most heinous manner.

In Russia and now in Iraq, are installations surrounding all installations of importance which surveil the entire circumference of entry of any object, with ability to identify, see through the electronic shielding and intercept instantaneously. Further, the space based weapons can identify and destroy anything you can get off the ground so far.

The Fuel-Air explosives are not new but are extremely powerful and are the weapon of choice in encounters wherein radiation is undesirable. These weapons are the main reason the facade of gas-masks, chemical

suits and other such nonsense is totally ridiculous--no one except Israel has any intention of such stupid encounters. Chemicals would be for distraction and "incident" value--nothing more. Further, the "INCIDENT" would kill thousands of Palestinians and the Israelis with all their lovely new designer masks would survive a self-inflicted dousing--blamed on the Iraqi terrorists. No, it won't sell except to you who believe the drivel you read and are fed by the controlled media.

Does your government know all this? Who knows exactly who knows what? Well, your government knows for sure, but only at the highest Establishment level and now as some manipulated congressmen find out, it gets a bit more tedious to fool you completely. YOU must understand that Saddam is not a mad-man in any sense of the word and he would never stand off the entire world elite if he wasn't pretty sure he had defenses which can allow him to prevail. He has no wish to blow up the world--not even the U.S.--he wants to sell his oil, make money for his nation and unite his people--inclusive of Kuwait. This battle is not even about oil, dear friends--IT IS ABOUT WORLD DOMINATION AND CONTROL.

Fuel-Air explosive devices carry the destructive power of small nuclear bombs. Saddam has them and has them set on target--your military "invaders" playing soldiers in the Saudi desert. Your military leaders know you are targeted and know the consequences of this type of weaponry and yet your government continues to push the world to the brink of a most devastating war.

The Fuel-Air explosives, or FAE's, have a minimum of ten times the power of conventional explosives and create a tremendous fireball of intensely super-heated particles and create a shock wave of intense magnitude over a relatively large area with total devastation in the concentrated impact area. BUT YOU HAVE NO RADIATION FALLOUT ASSOCI-

ATED AS WITH NUCLEAR WEAPONS.

They are surely not your "garden variety" of bows and arrows, spears and sling-shots. These are incredible blast-effect weapons, and what you can't see can certainly kill you dead. You have no defense against such weapons nor any way to intercept the missiles bearing them. You would have no ability to effectively defend against such a missile-delivered warhead. Your leaders will tell you that they don't "believe" Iraq has technology to "mount the system on missiles". I TELL YOU THEY HAVE THE CAPABILITY AND ALREADY HAVE THEM IN PLACE FOR USE--INSTANTLY! THE SOVIETS HAVE SET THEM UP AND CONTINUE TO RENDER THEM TARGETED AND READY TO FIRE. You can know this to be truth by the new edict to allow some of the Russians to leave Iraq. That is simply to tell you that they are now finished with their work and that you had best "back off". Thousands are remaining to man the scanner systems. You are playing with destruction beyond your imagination if you pursue this into war because someone is going to lose their "cool" and start firing these toys.

It is amusing to note that now the senators, such as Glenn and Helms, are going to "insist" these weapons be looked into. More distractors, beloved ones. Can you really believe that a former astronaut who has flown in the face of the lies and deceits would not know of these weapons--especially ones who have taken bribes for their cover-ups in the government and against you the people?

The noose tightens even more gripingly as you will find that the components and scientific knowledge to build the weapons came into Iraq from the German arms industry. The arms industry of the world simply sold to anyone who could buy and you of the super-powers paid for the "stuff" and supplied the technicians.

It certainly is not complicated to figure out--just hard to believe in your innocent naivety.

A major German aerospace and defense firm, Messerschmitt-Bolkow-Blohm, conducted feasibility studies on an FAE device as part of a major missile project with the Egyptian government (oops, there went your \$7 BILLION for garbage). That project terminated in about 1988 and all that dandy technology remained ready if the price was right--and the price will always be right at the appropriate time. Egypt simply turned around and provided all that nice technology to their beloved brother and friend, Iraq.

WEAPONS ALL OVER THE MAP

It is hard for me to understand your "sudden" surprise at these weapons in Iraq. It is most amusing indeed and seems to somehow conveniently coincide with a need for distraction while your Congress plays at budgets and "broke" government, etc. Could it be another "chemical" weapons scare to rally the troops (you the public) behind the controllers in order to "protect" your children?

Will you never see that your Establishment is setting itself up for total control and they will get there by any means possible? IT WAS YOUR PRESIDENT THAT BROUGHT YOUR NATION TO A STANDSTILL--AND IT IS YOUR PRESIDENT THAT CAN NOW OVERRIDE THE ENTIRE CONSTITUTIONAL SYSTEM AND MOVE ON "EMERGENCY REGULATIONS" BY "EXECUTIVE ORDER" AND PLANS TO DO SO--JUST AS SOON AS THINGS ARE A BUNGLED AND ENTANGLED MASS OF DEMANDING POPULATION. YOU WILL DEMAND THAT HE ACT AND IN SO-DOING, YOU WILL HAVE GIVEN AWAY YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS FOR ALL CAN BE HANDLED THEN UNDER EMERGENCY REGULA-

TIONS AND THE NEW LAWS ENACTED WILL ALLOW IT TO HOLD FOR A MINIMUM OF FIVE YEARS, DEAR FRIENDS. BY THEN IT WILL ALL BE OVER BUT THE CRYING.

The weapons in point are in the arsenals of the Soviet Union, Israel, China, France, Germany, Spain and several Third World nations in addition to Iraq. This is well known by the Pentagon which just happened to forget to mention it to you the people and/or Congress. Besides, "Gorby" told Mr. Bush all of this at their "summit". How long will you the public allow of this? It seems likely that you will begin to pay better attention in the wake of the budget vote. It is not so simple, however, for either way it would go would be to your disadvantage for you have allowed laws to become active which allow for total bypass of the Congressional and Constitutional "system". You CAN, however, recover it if you want to badly enough for it is up to you the people to unify and they cannot stop you for at this point ALL is not lost to your use. If, however, you do not stand and refuse this treatment, you will lose for with each defeat you are more binded. You are now beginning to experience the "proof" you keep demanding from me! You are experiencing the steamroller in motion and running amok over all in its wake toward Establishment control.

The action is mandatory, from the U.S.A. You are the last population within a nation with the ability to stand in any measure of freedom at all. The Russians are gaining ground on you, however. Of course it will not be easy or without effort to turn this tide the other direction and recover your freedom--but it is not yet too late if you take your stand--you proved as much by your refusal to accept the bounds of the ridiculous budget. You can now see that it is your President acting in dictatorial fashion who single-handedly has put the whip to your backsides. He is giving you a show of power and don't

overlook as much. He is counting on you to back off and demand passage of the hardship package on yourselves just to get his permission to operate your country again.

What about all those parks and services that belong to you the people--it seemed with the stroke of a pen one man closed them all away from you the people--how be it possible if they be yours? IT IS NOW THE TIME TO REMAIN STRONG LEST YOU LOSE OF YOUR NATION AND FREEDOM DURING THE ENTIRE REMAINDER OF YOUR EXPERIENCE ON THIS BEAUTEOUS BUT BELEAGUERED PLANET. WE ARE SENT TO STAND WITH YOU IF YOU BUT ASK US IN. WE ARE NOT SENT TO INTERFERE NOR DO IT FOR YOU--ONLY TO SHOW TO YOU THE WAY! YOU MUST MAKE THE STAND AND DO OF THE LABOR AND WALK OF THE GAUNTLET. WE CAN WALK WITH YOU AS SHIELD WITHIN THE LIGHTED TRUTH OF GOD. YOU, HOWEVER, AS A NATION, MUST SHOW UNTO GOD THAT YOU WILL TURN UNTO HIS TRUTH AND REGAIN THE STRENGTH OF MORAL ATTENTION UNTO HIS GUIDELINES AND COME BACK ONTO THE PATH TOWARD BALANCE WITHIN THE LAWS OF THE WONDROUS CREATION. You will not be given assistance to further destruction or further deliberate breaking of the Laws of God or of the Creation. We are the hosts of God sent as wayshowers and preparers of the place for the return of God-ness unto the Kingdom of Earth as she makes transition again into that wondrous Kingdom. Evil is not put asunder by bombs and deceit. Evil is dissolved by the refusal to participate in the dark empire games of death and destruction. Evil will not remain in the presence of God-ness and thusly can you know that God shall prevail. Evil is a creation of God and what God hath created so can it be un-created.

Man, however, shall be in the making

of his choice as to how it will be for given the withdrawal from God's Laws of balance and those of the Natural Creation--the worldly Empire shall ultimately fall into chaos and destruction for it is the natural order of progression. The purpose of human is to return order from the chaos in the order of Universal Godness in truth and in knowledge. God is the Word and the Word must be truth and herein lies the great and wondrous "secret". So be it! May you as humanity look again into the heart wherein God resides in the wondrous temple of self, find truth and strength and return again within the wondrous laws which set you free. I have no need nor desire to either preach nor debate. You will come again into the balance of truth within the Universal and Cosmic Laws or you shall fall into irreversible chaos for that is what ye have manifested upon your placement--you have soiled that which is your own nesting places. God will send unlimited hosts to march with you if you turn unto His presence and away from your destructive path toward the hypnotic pull of the lies.

Your sons have not been sent to defend your nation nor your people--they are in Saudi Arabia to protect the purses and royal dictatorial status of the Establishment World Elite. If this madness continues they will perish--not for God or Country, but rather for greed, lust and control of a world.

YOU HAVE MET YOUR ANTI-CHRIST, BROTHERS, AND YOU STILL DO NOT RECOGNIZE HIM. THE TIME IS AT HAND--NOT "OUT THERE SOMEWHERE"! IT IS UP TO YOU HOW IT GOES FROM HERE FOR IT WILL GO EXACTLY AS YOU ALLOW OF IT TO GO, NO MORE AND SURELY NOTHING LESSER. FURTHER, YOU WILL CONTINUE TO HAVE TO STAND IN CONSTANT "WATCH" FOR THE ENEMY WILL NOT LEAVE EASILY FROM HIS DENS OF INIQUITY AND FALSE TEACHINGS.

You do not fight this battle with guns--you fight with the words of truth and the shield of your Constitution and the enemy will fall to the right and to the left and ye of truth shall prevail. Color, creed, sex and all other separations must be blended into unity and then naught of evil can stand against that sword of truth. But it is, as gifted in free-will choices, up to you. It can be changed if you but want to change of it and come into return unto the Godly truth of direction and away from the lies that have brought you to your knees in helplessness. Stand again as God and God shall stand strong in thine forward lead; sit in thine greedy and lustful dark worlds and you shall perish within the twilight zones of material deceptions.

PROOF? YOU WANT PROOF? LOOK ABOUT YOURSELVES AND AT THAT WHICH IS ABOUT YOUR WORLD! FOR GOD SO LOVED YOU THAT HE SHOWED OF YOU THE WAY AND SENT GUIDES TO LEAD THE WAY, YOU HAVE TURNED AWAY YOUR FACES AND PLUGGED OF YOUR EARS IN ORDER TO STAY WITH YOUR "THINGS" CONSIDERED THE MEASURE OF YOUR WORTH--YOU ARE PRICELESS AND, THEREFORE, YOUR "THINGS OF MEASURE" CAN BE OF NO VALUE WHAT-SO-EVER. PONDER IT!

YOU CAN EITHER PERISH IN THE FIRE OR YOU CAN CALL UPON THE LIVING WATERS OF GOD WHO CAN RENDER THE FIRE INTO NOTHINGNESS--BUT YOU WILL MAKE OF THE CHOICE AND ASK FOR IT IS THE WAY OF GOD. MAY YOU RECOGNIZE THE GRACE WHICH IS BEING PRESENTED UNTO YOU AS A PEOPLE THAT YOU MIGHT ACCEPT IT AS THE WONDROUS GIFT UNTO YOU AS THE DECISIONS OF DIRECTION ARE THRUST HARD AFORE YOU. MAY YOU ACCEPT THE WISDOM OF TRUTH

BEING BROUGHT UNTO YOU BY THE TRUTHBRINGERS SENT FORTH. WE STAND AT READY AWAITING YOUR RESPONSE AND CALL.

I am Hatonn to move to stand-by. Saalome' and Selah. For the WORD IS ALL INCLUSIVE--SAALOME'.

10/9/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in service, come forth in the light of radiance. This is "ALERT TIME".

That which is done in the United Nations and is or is not accepted in fullness by the United States will tell you more than any written word. What Israel has perpetrated upon the Palestinians is far worse than that which has been allowed the showing on television. Israel is "setting up her 'incident'". Hussein has responded with a call to the Arab Nations to send missiles. ISRAEL FULLY INTENDS TO ESCALATE THIS INTO A MAJOR ATTENTION GETTER AND LOOSE CHEMICALS, CLAIMING THEY WERE SENT IN MISSILES FROM IRAQ.

The United Nations Assembly is denouncing the inequalities of the UN Security Council led by the U.S. in favorable and total alliance to Israel. They may need more than a tiny tap on the wrist from America. Even if the U.S. joins in sanctions against Israel--KNOW THAT IT IS A FACADE AND THE BONDS ONLY STRENGTHENED TO DECEIVE YOU FOR, AS WE HAVE RECENTLY POINTED OUT TO YOU, IT IS THE MODUS OPERANDI OF THE U.S. AND ISRAEL WHEN A MAJOR INCIDENT IS READY TO OCCUR. I SUGGEST YOU NOT LINGER NOR DRAG IN THE PREPARATIONS.

You can see the game underway in full intent on your price scales--light crude, which is the Benchmark for

pricing of crude, is \$40.55 this day and rising because of the incident in Jerusalem. It did not rise, you will note, because of that which the Israelis did, but rather, from Hussein suggesting that someone should stop the bloodshed in Palestine. The fact that gold prices remain under \$400 is the real balance clue that the market is being totally manually manipulated. This is all happening through your "World Series" ball games so the populace of America will not notice. With the ball games and the budget foolishness, you will not notice what occurs. It is all being set up to insure that Bush can call in "Emergency" regulations which he will announce are "...just in case". You balance on the razor's edge.

Further, you are coming upon the fullest moon and closest swing to the earth with all the magnetic pulls which that entails in only a few weeks in your counting and it becomes the easiest time to detonate massive earth movement.

Is anyone noticing the announcements of incredible radio pulse activity in the more recent large quakes--even your scientists take note these days and sweat the next months. Prior to triggering quakes, specific plans are laid between the triggering cosmospheres among the craft and also with the earth bases. During the beam detonations the pulses will run the meter needles off the gauges. I REMIND YOU THAT THIS IS NOT THE WORK OF ANY SPACE BROTHERHOOD--ONLY EARTH MAN IN THE ATMOSPHERE AND NEAR SPACE. IT WILL BE CLAIMED THAT THESE ARE INSTIGATED BY SPACE BROTHERHOOD--THEY ARE NOT! SO BE IT.

By the way, do not allow yourselves to go back to sleep as regards the troops in Saudi Arabia. You are not on a sit and hold position--the heaviest armor and war equipment is just now in arrival for your army and you can't function in that desert as is. If actions are not set into motion to re-

verse this thing you are all headed dead-on to horrendous pain and death. It can be stopped if enough will ban together and demand it to stop. Attention is pulling towards action and this is one reason there is increased activity in Israel and that part of the Middle East--TO STOP YOU THE PEOPLE FROM SHUTTING THIS ATROCITY DOWN IN TIME TO PREVENT THE ISRAELI PLAN FROM UNFOLDING. BEWARE THE JACKAL IN THE FLOCK.

Let us now return to the Journal material, Dharma. I wish to further discuss the monetary relativities and the structuring of the plans which are now culminating before your eyes.

DARK AGE ECONOMY MENTALITY

In all the hoopla over oil and "recession", watch what your markets are doing. They plead "oil" as the instigator of problems and then rise with each piece of good "oil news". It differs only minutely from that which was appearing at the time of the 1982 planned war--before and after postponement. Look what the manipulators did in the early 1980's to throw the public off the track.

The following notice could have been written this morning, and yet it was written and published in August of 1980. It would be appropriate for any circumstance since.

"Wall Street, which waited for years for the recession to begin, is starting to act like the economic downturn is just about over. Even as companies report that their profits in the second quarter were lower than last year, the Stock Market has continued a rally that has pushed up the Dow Jones industrial average to its highest levels in three years."

Yes I know that the averages are "down" at present, but they were at an all time high just brief weeks past.

Further, your President's lips were seen speaking that if his budget would be approved, there would be an upsurge in growth and prosperity ahead as you started bringing your debt under control. YOU CAN'T BRING YOUR DEBT NOR DEFICIT UNDER CONTROL! MOREOVER, YOU ARE DUPES AGAIN--THE CONGRESS IS MADE OF "LAWYERS" WHO KNOW HOW TO THROW OFF AN OPPONENT--A TRICK ONLY NOTED BY THE OPPONENT. DO NOT THINK THAT WHAT IS HAPPENING IN WASHINGTON WAS NOT "PLANNED"--FOR IT WAS--IN EVERY DETAIL AND ALTERNATIVE. *YOU THE PEOPLE AND YOUR CONGRESS WILL NOW APPROVE A MINUTELY CHANGED BUDGET WHICH WILL ULTIMATELY SQUEEZE YOU HARDER AND WILL SETTLE FOR EXACTLY THAT WHICH MR. BUSH, YOUR NEW DICTATOR/MONARCH, DESIRES--FOOL NOT YOURSELVES. SO BE IT!*

What is reflected in the Stock Markets around the world can no longer be a guide to the state of affairs. Just as in August, 1980, the Market appeared to be saying that better times were just ahead; better times were not just ahead. Those bubbles burst with manipulated regularity when the purpose of the controllers is fulfilled and the profits made by the elite.

There is a trick of the trade called "A Bear Trap" and I suggest you keep your eyes on the ball. A bear trap is an episode of gross manipulation of the Stock Market by certain large institutional investors to unload unwanted stocks, junk bonds, etc., usually occurring during a time of distraction as is now happening with crude oil. In other words, the elite manipulators are "getting set". Let us look at that which happened in the fall of 1982 as the war was postponed and the "Bear Trap" began to snare its victims.

During September (1982), and especially October, large amounts of unwanted stocks were successfully

dumped onto small investors. Instead of setting another new record for a one-day rise in stock prices, the Dow Jones set a more disturbing record by dropping, on October 25, by more than 36 points. That does not seem great today, but it was remarkable in 1982 under the then current circumstances. This was the largest one day decline since the crash of 1929. Guess what--there were signs and pronouncements that the Feds were ready to drop the interest rates and therefore everything would be rosy ahead. Did anyone read Greenspan's lips? "If the President's budget passes, we can expect an immediate drop in interest rates!"

In 1982 a thousand (1000) on the Dow was worth only about as much as 400 points a decade prior and you can now see that 3000 is only relative to the 1000 of 1982. It has been fully planned to push the Dow, one way or another, to 3500 and then dump it. It gets a bit harder as nations refuse to play the ball-game by the Cartel rules but so far no one has even interrupted the plans. BUT YOU THE PEOPLE ARE STARTING TO INPUT OBJECTION AND THAT IS MAKING A LOT OF PEOPLE, IN THE CARTEL, NERVOUS. THIS MIGHT WELL CAUSE SOME REAL BLUNDERS FROM ONES NOT REALIZING THE WELL-MAPPED PLAN. YOU SEE, CONGRESSMEN, STOCK BROKERS, MILITARY MEN, ETC., DIE NICELY IN FUEL-AIR BOMBS ALSO!!! ONLY THE ELITE CARTEL HIERARCHY ARE WITHIN THE PLAN FOR SECURE PROTECTION.

As the Markets decline and swing up--then up and down--it is indicative of total instability for its swings are based on pure speculation and rumors whereby a very small stimulus produces sometimes massive effects. This is exactly what happened to the Stock Market in your crash of 1929. The crash of 1990's shall be the King of Crashes.

The U.S. economy is fundamentally sick unto death, and is now having terminal chills and fever as reflected

in your daily news. You just got the word this very day that construction and real estate are down and Detroit auto-makers are near panic--the market, especially for large automobiles, is DEAD this day.

In the fall of 1982 the economy, "automobiles and construction", were running at about half speed. The pattern was set for fluctuations of massive scale and manipulation for the final throes of economic disaster.

Unemployment, as measured by your own Government's grossly understated statistics, reached 10.1 per cent in September, the highest rate since the Great Depression and, dear ones, no matter what the government relays to you today--you have more unemployed than in any time in your history, and rising. You have more homeless and with the Resolution Trust Corporation in hand-grip with the Banks and S&L's, you are destined to witness the biggest loss of real estate, businesses and home properties than in world history relative to any measuring device known to mankind.

Let us place the above portion in the Express and then continue with the Journal. Thank you. Salu.

SADDAM HUSSEIN, RECORDED FOR AMERICANS.

Saddam's speech is an hour and 16 minutes long. What we are about to show is a tape provided by the Iraqi government. The subtitled translation was put on to the tape by Iraq. The Translation that you will hear comes from CNN.

In the name of God, the compassionate, the merciful, o mankind that created you, male and female, and made you into the races and tribes, that you may know one another. Surely the noblest among you is the most God-fearing of you. God is all-knowing, all aware.

American people, Ah salamu alakan.

Peace be upon you. I said, ah salamu alakan, instead of saying "good morning" or "good evening" as would be the habit in the West. This is because when the Arabs greet other people, they use the phrase "Ah salamu alakan". Hence you can see from the start that the Arabs from the East, even when they greet non-Arabs they also introduce their speech, with whoever they deal with, by good wishes, optimism and desire for peace. This is part of the traditional heritage of the Arab Nation and Islam to which we are honored to belong.

I address you now after President Bush has appeared on our national television. He expressed to the Iraqis his view on the crisis which has emerged in our region, and I come to you to express our point of view within the space of time available to me. My concern will be the great majority of the American people, not those involved in the business of politics, because the great majority of the people that constitutes the essence of any legitimate main issue in accordance with the concepts of democracy. In this respect the matters I am going to address will by necessity have already been known to specialized politicians through their profession. President Bush has already appeared on Iraqi National Television and presented his views in full, after he voiced his desire to do so on August 30, 1990, and after he expressed the satisfaction at the appearances of Saddam Hussein on U.S. Television. Thus we have known of President Bush's desire and out of respect for American and Western public opinion, we in general, we welcomed the idea. Through our Minister of Information now President Bush has expressed his viewpoint. I should like to present to you some reported views held by our country and our Nation. Bush has said to the people of Iraq that the American administration had no quarrel with them. To prove that he said that the Administration had allowed the Iraqi's to purchase some of the goods they needed, particularly grains on

the U. S. market. He also said that the U.S. Administration had also helped bring about the cease-fire in the Iraq-Iran War; the U.S. President was not accurate in saying that the U.S. Administration had no quarrel with the people of Iraq.

We have evidence that President Bush was himself involved in the Iran-gate or Iran-Contra Conspiracy against Iraq, in 1986, when he was Reagan's Vice-President. This is a well-known fact, documented in the dossier of the case. President Reagan apologized to us for that. He said it was a mistake which would not be repeated. We accepted his apology, conveyed to us through the U. S. Assistant Secretary of State, Mr. Richard Murphy, on May 11, 1987. Voices had already begun to be missed in the U. S. and Britain for an economic, technological and scientific boycott being imposed on Iraq, well before the emergence of the current Gulf crisis. Some of the boycott measures against Iraq, including the embargo on the export of grains and other commodities to Iraq, had already been discussed and adopted by the U.S., Britain and some Western Countries before August 2nd, 1990, the day on which the Iraqi Army extended assistance in throwing out the former rulers of Kuwait, who had been installed by foreign powers to impose a despotic rule on this severed part of Iraq.

Do you know, Ladies and Gentlemen, why the Bush Administration and its allies lose stature, took those measures to boycott Iraq even before the emergency point that has come to be known as the current Gulf Crises? Why indeed have certain voices been raised in the U. S. and Britain promoting the notion that ending the life of Saddam Hussein by assassination has become a necessity and encouraging an attack to be perpetrated against the vital installations in Iraq? Why did the Iran-gate conspiracy take place in 1986 involving Mr. Bush and Israeli representatives and others? This took place before the coming of U. S. and British armies to the area.

Worse developments may be yet to come. This is because we are Arabs and since we are honest in our humanity we rejected, as we still do, the Zionist encroachment upon the land of Palestine, the repressive practices against the Palestinians and their occupation of the Holy Truths, Jerusalem.

You are aware, Ladies and Gentlemen, that we are not alone in our rejection of occupation and oppression. We have with us in this political stand, in addition to the resilient and persevering people of Palestine, the true leaders of the Arab Nations along with its 200 million people. You are also undoubtedly aware that there are voices demanding an Israeli withdrawal from the Palestinian land allowing the people of Palestine to exercise thereupon their right to free life in dignity on equal footing with all mankind. These voices have been raised in the American society and even amongst professional politicians and the world at large.

Do you know, Ladies and Gentlemen, how many resolutions have been adopted by the U. N. Security Council and the General Assembly against the Israeli policies violating the inalienable rights of the Palestinian people and perpetuating Israel's occupation of the lands of Palestine, including holy quds and all other Arab lands occupied since 1947? More than 160 resolutions have been issued by the Security Council alone, along with 400 more adopted by the General Assembly. The U. S. has vetoed more than 80 Security Council Resolutions, the majority of which was to do with the Palestinian Plight. However, no blockade has ever been imposed against Israel in the same manner as it has been imposed against Iraq. Under the pretext of implementing the recent resolutions of the Security Council, not even a milder course of action has been taken or army support against Israel. Such measures were never taken against Israel when it announced its annexation of Arab lands and cities in an official, final manner.

In the aftermath of the occupation of Lebanon by the Syrian Regime, which continues today, no U.S. armies have ever been deployed against that Regime, nor have we seen any embargo or boycott being imposed against the Syrian Regime. As we see today, none of the resolutions or appeals calling for the withdrawal of the Syrian Army from Lebanon have been implemented. Why has this been the case? When we see now U.S. and Western armies deployed to occupy the lands of the Arabian Peninsula, which are sacred to Arabs and Moslems alike, in such cruel, degrading and arrogant measures as has never been witnessed except to the attempt made by the Abrahama Abyssinians to invade Holy Mecca some fifteen centuries ago. The resolutions of the Security Council on the Palestinian question have never been implemented, nor have the resolutions and appeals calling for the withdrawal of the Syrian and Israeli forces from Lebanon. Many other resolutions are still pending yet we see how the armies of the U.S. have been deployed against Iraq and how the valued Iraqi people have been denied food, medicine and even the children's milk. This has been imposed through a decision taken exclusively by the U. S., contrary to Bush's claim that those measures were taken by international organizations. These international organizations became involved later, only to be used as a cover for measures already drawn up. Measures taken by the U. S. and Britain, including their military build-up in the region along with the imposition of the economic embargo and boycott, came well in advance of any official international measure. It was the U. S. and Britain which goaded the international organizations to take those measures. Indeed, they even forced some countries into participating in those measures against their will. Pressure was exerted overtly on Japan, Germany, Italy and other countries. Pressure in its open form could be seen every day by the U. S. citizen on television, or heard or read about through the other mass media. It is left up to the

U. S. citizen to imagine the kind of covert pressure employed in forcing other countries to adopt the policy laid down by the U. S. in the international organizations.

Do you know, Ladies and Gentlemen, why anything like this has never been done before to Israel which still occupies the lands of Palestine and the Arab Nations? Do you know why this same thing has not been done before to the Syrian Regime of Afez Assad which has been occupying the land of Lebanon since 1976? The answer is if this were to happen, it would have given the Arabs a great deal of what would set free their humanity, now fettered by the shackles of occupation and its impact. If this were ever to come about, it would enable the Arabs to exercise their proper human role as a nation with an ancient history behind it, renowned always with remarkable contributions to humanity, both culturally and spiritually in the life of mankind everywhere. However, nothing of this sort will be allowed to happen because Israel, the Zionist lobby, armed to prevent politicians awaiting their election chances in the U. S. and other Western countries either do not want it, or indeed, cannot say they want it to happen. The Zionist Lobby is capable, through money, media and other means of influencing the outcome of elections.

What has never been done in the case of Lebanon, against Palestine, Cyprus and other places in the area and the world at large is being done only again Iraq and the Arab Nations. Why has it been like this? The reason is that military build-ups and the aggressive measures related to them, along with the economic blockade and the even worse measures which the days ahead may yet unfold, are all practiced undermining the Arab Nations. The return of Kuwait to the fold of Iraq, its motherland from which it is long severed and usurped, like an infant separated from its mother will further strengthen the Arab Nation and Iraq in their endeavor to reassert the role on the

human and Arab levels. It will allow them to show the true example and meaning of Islam as dictated by God and conveyed by His Prophet, Mohammed, in a manner free from the kind of distortion and falsehoods that have given Islam a bad name. Through infamous rulers in the regions, including some friends of the U.S, it will also throw light on the necessary right life of humanity to equal rights and duties on equal footing with all mankind regardless of color, race and nationality. This runs counter to the desire of Israel and the Zionist Lobby which control the fate of many politicians in the West, through the control they can hold over the election of officials in various countries and over other issues.

Ladies and Gentlemen, although I am deeply unwilling to burden you with details, yet it is my respect to the fact that people should be aware of what is going on around them in life, that I find it imperative to put before you some of the facts which may furnish you with an ample opportunity to reach the right judgement and to distinguish the genuine from the dishonest in the behavior of professional politicians in your country.

Kuwait is Iraq's southern part, which had been severed by the British in 1913 in preparation for the First World War, and in which Britain installed Mubarak Al Sabah to be undisputed Sheik in return for his services to and alliance with the British against the Ottoman Empire which was then in control of the region of Iraq. The Sheikdom of Kuwait became a British Protectorate. All governments in Iraq before us, royal and republican, never recognized these measures in a constitutional manner. In order not to burden you with excessive details, I shall refer only to three instances out of a long record, every part of which offers an unequivocal confirmation of this fact. In 1938 the Kuwaiti Legislative Council decided on two successive occasions that Kuwait should be reunited with Iraq of which it was an integral part. The Sheik of Kuwait at

the time, Amed Al Gabcir, was forced to dissolve the Legislative Council in an attempt to suppress the voice of the people in Kuwait demanding the return of this part to its origin, Iraq. In 1958 Nuri Assad, then Prime Minister of Iraq, a close friend of Britain and the West, demanded at a Baghdad pact meeting in the presence of U. S. Secretary of State, John Foster Dulles, that Iraq's severed part of Kuwait be returned. In 1961, when Britain granted Kuwait independence, Iraq rejected the decision. Prime Minister Abdul Karim Qassm, who was a close friend to the Soviet Union, took constitutional action to repudiate the British decision. He obtained a constitutional decision to return Kuwait to Iraq, appointing the Sheik of Kuwait, Macaam, District Administrator of the Patcalb District of Kuwait, subordinate to the Province of Baklaad, which had been the case prior to the severance of Kuwait from Iraq. Qassm deployed the Iraqi army to put this constitutional decision into effect. He was preempted, however, by the British who entered Kuwait with their forces before he could move in. This led to complications which prevented Iraq's 1961 constitutional move to restore Kuwait from being realized. This whole background notwithstanding, we dealt with the former government of Kuwait in normal manner. The problem, however, was exacerbated and aggravated when we discovered that the Sheiks of Kuwait had been involved in the conspiracy to debilitate Iraq economically and politically with a view to undermine it militarily and disturbing the relationship existing between the people and its leadership.

All this came about as a result of our political stands in which we have made reference in relation to the right of the Arabs to a free and decent life along with the right of the people of Palestine to liberty, return of independence and the establishment of their free state on their homeland. We have discovered that the U. S. Administration was involved, in one way or the other in this

conspiracy and so was the King of Saudi Arabia. This fact is partly revealed in a recorded telephone conversation between King Faud and the ruler of Qatar on 9 July 1990. I'm also sending you along with this message the tape recording of that conversation with English subtitles hoping that the authorities concerned will let you see it and if we add to this that the former rulers of Kuwait did not stop at severing Kuwait, which was a fledgling town still confined to its old walls, but they began expanding their Sheikdom to the extent that it reached the Al Kulah area and then expanded further by an additional distance of tens of kilometers between 1963 and 1968. Then these rulers of Kuwait exploited our preoccupation with the war between U.S. and Iran to expand further, at our expense, by using our Southern oil field to acquire new oil wells from which to funnel additional oil to their benefit. No warning, however repeated, could deter them from that course of action. We have official documents substantiating all of this which we place at the disposal of whoever is interested to have them.

As President Bush was delivering his statement with the help of an autotue, he made the calculated move of taking out a piece of paper on which was written a citation from something I had previously said on the Syrian Regime's occupation. Granting the words were literally mine on that occasion, I suggest, however, that he should have considered the matter more carefully before passing his judgement in plain words, or by implication, that we,--having deplored the Syrian interference in the occupation of Lebanon--have fallen into a contradiction through our action in Kuwait. The case of Lebanon is totally different from that of Kuwait. As I have already pointed out through the facts I have reviewed, Lebanon did not conspire against Syria while the former Sheik of Kuwait, Jabir El Ahmed and his clique did against Iraq. Lebanon committed no aggression against Syria while the former Regime of

Kuwait perpetrated aggression against Iraq. In any case, the motives were entirely different in the two situation. Yet, and although Bush meant, by quoting my words, to underscore contradiction between what we say and what we do, and he sought in vain to do that to justify deploying his armies. It is still a fact that Bush had failed to oppose the occupation of Lebanon by the Syrian Regime, nor did any of his allies or the traitors amongst the rulers in the region with him in the conspiracy against the Arab and Islamic Nation oppose that occupation. Indeed, the U. S. Administration had encouraged the Syrian Regime at the outset. This may well be supported by the fact that Bush has been seen recently to reward the Syrian Regime in return for the services it has rendered. He dispatched Secretary of State Baker on an official visit to Damascus on 13 and 14 September and gave the Syrian Regime generous financial rewards from the United States and its allies, both inside the region and outside. So what has been regarded by Bush to be an infutation against us, using the text he quoted from my speech, is in fact a shameful infutation on him and on all those who adopt double standards and conflicting criteria in their thinking and behavior, and in the solution they seek to issues, be they those of Lebanon, Palestine or of any other part.

On top of all of this, and in order that you may know the extent of the damage caused to an ancient people through that black conspiracy spearheaded by the rulers of Kuwait against Iraq, let me give you just one example in the financial field to which you could conclude your own judgements. The Iraqi dinar became around a 20th of the (value of the) Kuwaiti dinar after it had been higher in value than the Kuwaiti currency in 1980. Having seen all doors closed in front of us for a solution that might reassure the Iraqi people about their present and their future, including the failure of the negotiations which we conducted in Jeddah on 31 July 1990 with the rulers of Kuwait be-

tween the delegations from our side headed by the Vice Chairman of the Revolution Command Council and the delegation from their side headed by the former Prime Minister of Kuwait. We were left with no other alternative but to take the action which we took on 2nd August 1990.

In order to halt danger, rectify an historical injustice and place Iraq in a position of self reassurance and a capability to serve its nation and humanity at large, contrary to what President Bush tells you about Iraq having invaded Kuwait without any Kuwaiti provocation against Iraq, here are some extracts from the warning which we repeatedly expressed to the rulers of Kuwait, but in vain. These warnings were made in addition to others, which we kept unpublished. We addressed the rulers of Kuwait in the presence of all of the Arab heads of state during the meetings of the Baghdad Summit Conference on 30 May 1990 by saying: "War occurs sometimes through soldiers and damage is inflicted by explosives, killings or coup attempts. At other times, war occurs through economic means. To those who do not intend to wage war against Iraq, I say that this is a kind of war against Iraq." Then I stated the following on 16 July 1990 in my annual address to the nation celebrating the anniversary of Iraq's National Day, the anniversary of the 1730 July Révolution. "Because the people of Iraq, who have suffered this deliberate injustice, have enough faith in their rights to self-defense and the defence of their rights, they shall never forget the saying 'rather heads be cut off than sustenance'. If words fail to provide protection, then decisive action must be taken to restore the usurped rights to their owners."

Does not all this represent warnings made in advance but in vain? Does this not constitute a provocation, indeed, a flagrant aggression against Iraq? Is not all this evidence enough for understanding the measures we took on and after 2nd August 1990? President Bush knows all these facts

along with more events substantiating the meaning and the legitimacy of the measures that we have taken. His Administration followed events closely. The U. S. government and Congress were escalating the campaigns against Iraq and preparing draft resolutions for further measures of boycott and blockade to be imposed against Iraq in the political, economic and other fields. All this had happened prior to the 2nd of August, 1990. The American measures were being taken against us as a result of our repeated warnings to the government of Kuwait. Now after that has taken place, and regardless of any disagreement or agreement on the methods used, is it practical or logical to call for things to be returned to how they were before the 2nd of August, 1990, including the return of the Sheiks of Kuwait who spent their time amassing wealth and women to the extent that some of them became unable to distinguish his own children in view of their great number? Indeed, the situation was such that one of them one day expressed his desire to marry a young girl whom he had come across by chance on a previous occasion, only to discover that the girl in question was, in fact, one of his own daughters. God save us all.

On the 5th of August, 1990, it was agreed that an Arab Summit Conference would be held comprising Yemen, Jordan, Saudi Arabia, Egypt and Iraq in order to discuss the new situation and to find a solution to the crisis. Instead of convening this conference to which the parties concerned had all agreed, we were surprised to see the idea of the conference closing, by the friends of the United States which had given them instructions to that effect, by the entry of armies to the lands of Arabia and the Islamic sanctities of the Arabian Peninsula and by the other resolutions of the U. S. This was how both we and the international community lost the chance for an Arab solution, for a calm inter-Arab discussion of the issue. While this has been the case in the current crisis, we

know that both the U. S. and its allies had encouraged an Arab solution to the Lebanese question for which an Arab committee was formed with the encouragement of the U. S. and the subsequent blessing of the Security Council. Saudi Arabia was the prime mover in that affair.

You know, Ladies and Gentlemen, that the people of Lebanon have been a more vital contributor to humanity than the Sheiks of Kuwait, yet we see the U. S. Administration exerting tireless efforts to appease the ruler of Syria which occupies Lebanon. The statement issued in Damascus at the end of Baker's visit on the 13th and 14th (of September), instantly revealed that fact. The question is, therefore, one of politics, not of principles.

Contrary to what Bush has tried to tell us in his message to the people of Iraq, since the issue is political and not one of principles in the facts of U. S. policy, and since the question remains to be a matter of opinion in which each one sees matters on the basis of his own judgement and interest. Let us then resort to dialogue rather than arms as the road to a common understanding and acceptable solutions in such a situation. The Arabs will be better equipped to resolve their problems amongst themselves. If it is desired that the international community should participate in resolving the crisis and problems of the region as a whole, then the best course to adopt towards this end would be what we called for in our initiative of 12 August 1990, when we proposed that all the issues of the region in Palestine, Lebanon and the Gulf should be discussed together and on the same level in the Security Council with a view to aiming at the same principles and criteria to be applied to all issues, while taking into consideration the special nature and background of each issue. This is the serious way to reach a comprehensive and lasting solution to all the problems and crises of the region, in the forefront of which is the Palestinian question without

whose solution the region can never regain its calm or stability. Those who view with responsibility the security of the region must address all the factors preceding the 2nd of August, 1990, in the forefront of which are the Palestinian question and the occupation of Lebanon by the Syrian army. They should also view the question of Kuwait realistically and in accordance with its historical background as an integral part of Iraq. We have proposed that initiative which seeks to resolve all outstanding issues in the region in a manner that insures the achievement of a comprehensive and lasting peace and security.

Do you know what has happened, Ladies and Gentlemen? Bush rejected our initiative, even before seeing its text, and when we knew that the U. S. Administration was planning military action against Iraq based, in the beginning, on a false pretext that Iraq had intended to invade Saudi Arabia, a pretext dismissed by naked facts.

It occurred to us that one of the means of giving the U. S. Administration a better chance for thinking while allowing all parties concerned additional time which could be used for dialogue would be to prevent some foreigners, including U. S. citizens, from leaving the country and to host them as guests in the houses of our staff. At the scientific and economic establishments this measure was used, along with other ways, in order to prevent the outbreak of a devastating war whose damage would be immense to those rushing to it. In any event, we are human and feel the pain of having had to take this measure, in spite of the fact that there are those who keep telling us that the imposition of an economic blockade against Iraq, depriving it of food, medicine and even children's milk is, in itself, an act of war which allows us under international law to detain the subjects of those countries responsible for the blockade. This was what the USA itself did during the 2nd World War when it detained even its own citizens of Japanese origin. Yet I

still say that we are truly pained by this and wish to see the people of Iraq and the National Assembly representing them, given any guarantees or undertakings from the United States of America pledging its commitment not to lodge war and aggression against Iraq, a pledge that would enable us immediately to allow all foreigners to leave the country, if they so wished. This was what we proposed in our initiative of 19 August 1990, which was again immediately rejected by the USA without any discussion or inquiry.

I have expressed publicly my desire to have a TV debate or discussion with Bush in order to let the world public opinion, including that of the American people, know the facts in detail but Bush has turned down this proposal which is why you find me forced now to burden you with details. A public TV discussion with Bush would have generated for viewers everywhere greater vitality and given them a better chance to make their own judgements. In spite of this, however, Bush complained to you that he could not predict what Saddam Hussein would do, or know how Saddam Hussein would think. I ask you in the name of God, how could Mr. Bush know Saddam Hussein or his comrades in the leadership when Bush refuses to have a direct discussion with Saddam Hussein or enter into a direct debate with him on television? When we invite Bush to a discussion we do not need to beg his or any party's acceptance of the idea. We propose the debate basically out of respect for world opinion, including the public opinion of the U.S. All we seek in such debate would be to disclose the lies and false allegations, so that people are better informed of the issue in question, and hence better equipped to make their own decisions on the basis of what they see as clear and concrete facts.

Should not the opportunity of the debate or the discussion be seized upon by the parties concerned in order that opponents may better know each other? Had Bush viewed the

matter in a truly responsible and serious manner, free from any preconceived objectives, should he not have agreed to enter into the proposed TV debate? If Bush had truth on his side, why should he evade debate and direct discussion? Saddam Hussein's way of thinking is no great secret, as Bush seems to suggest. Saddam Hussein's comrades in the leadership, the people of Iraq and the world, know him well, and can draw their own conclusions about what he has not said in relation to any forthcoming action taken towards known events requiring a response through words or conduct. There is nothing hidden in the policy of Iraq for Bush has no agents in our leadership nor does he have many spies in our society as some of the U. S. authorities concerned have indeed publicly complained.

If Bush and other professional politicians in the West wanted to know more about the leadership of Iraq, then we say the following: "The leadership of Iraq is a group of God-fearing mortals sharing beliefs of all true worshippers of God, aspiring to please God Almighty and serve their people while refusing to serve tyrants. Unenticed by temptation and unintimidated by the threats of tyranny, we serve our people and our Nation deeply and sincerely, and through this we find that we serve humanity at large. We are proud to refuse serving tyrants. We protect with our very lives the rights and resources of our people. We neither plunder them nor keep them to ourselves in banks. (As is being done by the allies who are the servants of the U.S. Administration amongst the rulers of the region.) Serious in matters of seriousness; compassionate amongst each other and towards all God-fearing and genuine servants of God; firm in the face of blasphemy, injustice and the exploitation that oppresses people and leads to poor people; we do not bend in the fight for Truth, or in determining what we should take, or give. We reject the subjugation of people by any force and call for liberty to be granted to all as commanded by God. Further still,

if more is required of us, then we remain fighters in the name of God and the principle of Truth; freedom fighters against injustice and its perpetrators true to our word."

If these signs are not sufficient enough, with the right conclusions to be made by the U. S. Administration or others, then this means that those concerned do not find these qualities to be necessary for those whom they regard to be their friends. Amongst the rulers of the region, they have not been used to seeing any of these attributes in those rulers, a fact for which we bear no guilt. The guilt is theirs and it is they alone who will bear the consequence. The day for which we prepare ourselves, is the day of judgement in front of God. Our people and history, when steps, God forbid, go astray, we respect world public opinion, when it is in a position in which it is formed only on objective and a fair basis. Other than this will be the plan of the Devil.

The plan of the Devil leads to an abyss yielding no proof and leaving nothing to its rebirth but vice. The weight of God's punishment will equal the acts of those tempted to go astray. We, our people and our nation, desire peace as much as peace is desired by the good amongst you, Ladies and Gentlemen. We want peace but we want it to be comprehensive and durable, rather than just a temporary and superficial arrangement leading to an even more violent explosion at a later stage. We do not want war in which we have had enough experience and which we know in detail. While our difficult circumstances and war have provided us with the resilience required for the responsibility and honor of defending our homeland and principles, those same circumstances and the war provided us, also, with ample opportunities to consider deeply and patiently any step which we take. Bearing the responsibility of such a step in honor and firmness, we fear no threats from tyrants and will not fall prey to their temptation.

Mr. Bush, Ladies and Gentlemen, is sending your sons to a war which has no human value or meaning, save fatal arrogance fueled by the capabilities of a super power used to issuing commands which the weaklings have to obey. All must remember, God is omnipotent. Bush wants to bring back the sorrows of the U. S. and humanity by repeating the Veit Nam experience, only this time the ordeal will be more violent, and demand greater sacrifices, and cause bigger losses. Bush tells you, Ladies and Gentlemen, that he and others are capable of inflicting quick strikes against their targets and end the war in that way. You should know, however, and here I do not mean to issue a threat for we threaten no one, but only to describe faithfully how we see things and what our decisions are. You should know that if Bush decided to start a war, it would not be up to him to end the war. The end of such a war would be very much linked to its impact and the determination of the people that has decided to confront tyranny with unyielding strength for as long as both it and its nation remained on the side of Truth.

The United States, Ladies and Gentlemen, would not lose anything if the Devil of aggression and war were to be removed from Bush's forehead, and if the means of war and destruction were to be removed from the area and the burden of occupation and the degradation of Arab and Moslem sanctities were to be lifted, but the Iraqis and the Arabs, on the one hand, would lose their humanity and their objectivity for a free life and dignity, should Bush have his way in achieving the desire of his ill-motivated self. The Arabs would be under a circumstance without honor or meaning, without a presence to be proud of or a future insuring life for them and their children.

Whenever we have talked in the past and whenever we find it our duty to remind others of the qualities of the Iraqi people and its human role, of the qualities of the Arab Nation and its human role, we also remind of the

death of civilization established through their minds and efforts of the culture which they pioneered to the benefit of humanity as a whole, when we say that the depth of civilization in Iraq stretches back more than 5000 years. In fact, it was Iraq which first taught mankind letters and writing, more than 5000 years ago. And we are marabi and acting this famous code, around 4500 years ago. The land of the Arabs has always been, by God's choice, the place of decent for Divine Messages, and the cradle for God's messages. The Arabs have always been, and still are, the apostles of constant faith entrusted with the task of spreading the Word of God all over the world. The guidance and faith that has reached your hearts, Ladies and Gentlemen, have been conveyed to you by the Arab faithful. We have never placed Iraq or the ASC above humanity in anything. We said in the past, nor do we threaten anybody with the qualities of the people of Iraq and the Arab Nation, although the depth of these qualities must be linked with the depth of civilization--qualities such as endurance and patience, resilience through adversity and readiness to fight in the defence of Truth.

As he addressed his message to the people of Iraq, Bush wanted to voice a threat when he talked about the qualities of the people of the United States by saying, "We, as Americans, there is no nation on Earth with greater resolve, with stronger steadiness of purpose." He also placed the American people above other nations when he gave himself the right to lead mankind, and all states, in his address to the U. S. Congress on the 11th of September, 1990. In this way Bush is, in fact, promoting a form of Ne nazism.

God is the Only, is the One and Only. He alone is the One, unchallenged, supreme leader of mankind and the universe. Any claim deviating from this is a false claim, void of Truth, and bound to be repelled. Glory is not achieved by aggressive force but through justice, fairness and good ex-

ample. Humanity would see virtue in the humility of those blessed by God with the power, the power to which God remains capable of taking back from them, if they fail to show humility and persist along their path of misguidance to glory that comes from power alone can be removed by counter power. The glory that comes through sheer force is a glory that can be removed by counter force. It is indeed a glory doomed to oblivion from the moment at which it begins.

Bush talked to Congress on the 11th of September, 1990, about the importance of strength and vitality as the true elements of leadership. He made no mention of God and did not speak of wisdom. If man loses the link between himself and God, he loses his Spirit. If he loses wisdom he will, even if he continues to possess strength and vitality, lose human respect and influence because he will not be active in what he says or does. I do not think that you will disagree with me that whoever loses his soul and respect of others, will lose all else. Indeed, more important than anything else, is that Bush tells you that he brought his armies, and the armies of his allies, to our region to defend the life style of the American people, irrespective of the selfish undertone of his statement in which the speaker fails to see the interests of others while pursuing his own, and of the particular danger it carries to humanity as a whole, if it were to maintain its generalized dimension.

You ought to ask Bush, "Who is actually threatening the life-style of the American people?" Have the Arabs or Iraq ever threatened the life styles of the American people?" He tells you that he came here, to the land of our nation, to protect oil and that Iraq should not be allowed to possess 20% of oil reserves. This makes it incumbent upon you, and us all, to ask Bush whether he thinks Iraq intends to sell oil or drink it? Iraq sells its oil to its usual market in the West. Iraq sells oil to the U. S. and the West in general. That was the case up to the 2nd of August, 1990, when Iraq was

selling 1/3 of its oil to the U. S. alone.

In any event, if Bush wants to issue a new law by which to decide the percentage allowed to any given country of any particular resource or commodity, including the resources of the United States such as grains, then I suggest that Bush should submit a proposal to that effect to the United Nations. It will then be up to the United Nations to make a decision which will have to be complied with by all concerned and accommodated in the United Nations Charter. But if Bush thinks that he is alone and subjugates humanity and interferes and repels of its life and its forces, then he is mistaken. This policy of his is bound to isolate the U. S. from the rest of the world and make it hated and despised. It will also cause those who perpetuate this policy to be cursed till the day of judgement.

I don't wish to burden you with more, but you ought to remember that thousands of children may die of malnutrition due to the lack of children's milk and that the health of many people will deteriorate for lack of adequate food, and their life will be in danger. The stoppage of food, children's milk and medical supplies is the result of a measure initiated by the U.S. and the Bush Administration in violation of the U. N. Charter and of the international norms.

President Waldheim stated on his visit to Baghdad on the 25th of August, 1990, that such an inhumane act cannot be compared in its impact with any other action, regardless of the different descriptions given to it. This measure was taken by a party to which no threat was posed, while Iraq, in spite of the threat posed on its sovereignty and security of its nation, did not take any measure similar to that action or anywhere near it in description or motives in any form or shape. Those who talk about foreigners prevented from travel ought to remember that the whole people of Iraq is now prevented from travel and confined to within its borders. In view of the measures taken against

the means of travel, the last being the proposal propagated by certain parties for the imposition of an air blockade against our civilized nation. Have you ever known or heard about measures more boorish, inhumane and unjust than those measures?

When Bush is asked why he opposes the reunification of Iraq and Kuwait while supporting that of Germany and not objecting to unity in other parts, he may say to you that he is not against unity but he opposes an annexation by force. Without going into details and arguments, you can inform Bush that the Sheiks of Kuwait were themselves installed there by force, by Britain. They did not come to rule through democracy or elections. Kuwait, too, has been severed from Iraq by force and all the instances I have referred to which were made through democratic means, through unification and which were tried by the Kuwaiti Legislative Council in 1938 and were suppressed. Kuwait, Iraq's severed part, has been used as a base of conspiring against Iraq, instead of being the part that should support it.

There was no other alternative better than what was done, Ladies and Gentlemen, and we thank God for what has happened. The claim made by Bush that the majority of Arabs are with the U.S. is inaccurate. I do not want to describe other than this, if the desire is there, to ascertain the position of the Arabs that Bush agrees to the setting up of a working group comprising members of the U. S. Congress to meet with representatives of the people of Iraq from the National Assembly with a view to conducting a joint investigation into an assessment of the information and facts of the issue. Bush has to promise you in advance however, that he will let you know the true facts as they are, in which case you will have known for certain that the Arab Nations stand entirely with Iraq and that this nation, along with the Moslems of the world, reject the presence of your armies on the land of Moslem sanctities in the Arabian Peninsula.

This nation is on the side of Truth, not falsehood, and no one should be deceived by a bunch of mercenaries, weaklings and traitors shaking within the confines of their hiding places for fear of the peoples' anger, especially now that they have been isolated from the course of truth pursued by our faithful. The U. S. Administration, Ladies and Gentlemen, is placing you in a critically embarrassing situation, in addition to the fact that it places you all along with us and the whole of mankind, on the edge of a bottomless abyss. The U. S. Administration is causing you embarrassment as Americans in that it keeps talking about and bragging over democracy while allying itself to the most backward of governments. Governments that are the most unrepresentative of their people, most distant from democracy and most distant from God, the One, the Omnipotent and the Almighty.

The people of Iraq have expressed their views through their demonstration in which they took to the streets in roaring waves, protesting what Bush has said in his message to them. They came out immediately after the broadcast of his message in every town and village of Iraq, and here I have said my word to you on behalf of the leadership of Iraq, indeed, on behalf of all God, all of the good and faithful Arabs and Moslems. God is the source of success. God is great. There are those who are being told, "Your enemy has mustered a great force against you. Fear them, through war, tenacious in their faith." And we reply, Allah's help is all sufficient for us. He is the best protector, Holy Koran.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters

AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder
of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

FIRESTORM IN BABYLON THE TIME IS COME by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever shortening cycles. It is he who can learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several attempts to start Nuclear War I during the past ten years and how that relates to the current (September, 1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of total all-out nuclear war, the military bases of the U.S., foreign and domestic, have been stripped of men and equipment, and the news media (controlled by political and financial cartels) work diligently to obscure the truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS" AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL THEN TAKE OF THINE BROTHER'S HAND?

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS BOOK

The first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This is excellent for reference since every heading is indexed (8 pages). 8 1/2" X 11" This Journal only is \$15.

See shipping & postage below.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material

presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

The high-minded man does not bear grudges, for it is not the mark of a great soul to remember injuries - but to forget them.

Without a God there is for man neither purpose, nor goal, nor hope, only a wavering future, an eternal dread of every darkness.

The fellow who knows nothing soon repeats it.

Nature gives man corn, but he must grind it; God gives man a will, but he must make the right choices.

Happiness does not depend upon wealth, position or possessions. It is a state of mind subject to mental control.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 8

10/10/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the light of truth and in service unto God and Man, salu.

I have waited until today to speak of the happenings in Jerusalem for I wanted all of you to pay attention and I, too, needed to witness that which would come forth through your cover-up boxes regarding the Palestinian/Israeli conflict precipitated on Monday last. It may have been a day of remembering Columbus in America but it was a Zionist Holy Day in Jerusalem.

THE MOST IMPORTANT INCIDENT OF YOUR CENTURY TOOK PLACE AND THE FACTS HAVE BEEN KEPT FROM YOU TO THE EXTENT OF THE ABILITY OF YOUR CONTROLLERS TO DO SO.

SIGN OF SIGNS

THE JEWISH "WORSHIPERS", SO-CALLED, WHO WERE GOING WITHIN THE SACRED GROUNDS OF THE MOSQUE ON DOME OF THE ROCK (CLAIMED BY THE JEWS AS "TEMPLE MOUNT") TO LAY THE KEY FOUNDATION STONE IN CEREMONY--FOR THE NEW TEMPLE! THIS IS THE SIGN OF SIGNS, LITTLE CHELAS! THE SIGN OF SIGNS!

Why were the Palestinians present? Because the "Jews" had not come to their usual "wailing wall" to have worship--they had brought the foundation stone onto the Sacred ground of the holiest of holy Mosques of the Islamic religion. It was well planned and known about Jerusalem and

taunted into the faces of the Arab community. Why did the Palestinians throw stones? Because they have no American supplied weapons and assault rifles with which to defend the populace--all they have to defend self and property, for the most part, are stones!

Why did not the American people become informed of this? On receiving of the information of the uprising--it was decreed by "national security" regulations to stop the information from the controlled media on the pretext of "causing undue panic and desire for reprisal against Israel". IT SLIPPED OUT, HOWEVER, ON TWO OCCASIONS. IT WAS IMMEDIATELY SQUASHED BUT IT DID COME FORTH ON TWO PROGRAMS AND NOW IT SHALL HAVE TO BE SPOKEN OF IF ENOUGH RAISE VOICES IN PROTEST AND DESIRE FOR INFORMATION.

****ON THE EVENING NEWS AT 5:00 P.M. (PACIFIC TIME) ON CNN, (JUST PRIOR TO LARRY KING LIVE) THERE IS RECENTLY A PROGRAM CALLED "CRISIS IN THE GULF" AND THERE WERE TWO GUESTS: ONE A HIGH-LEVEL REPRESENTATIVE OF THE ARAB NATIONS (NOT PALESTINIAN, BY THE WAY) AND A LADY ZIONIST SPOKESPERSON. THE BEANS WERE SPILLED AND THE PROGRAM COMMENTATOR TRIED TO COVER THE FACTS AND SHUT UP THE ARAB REPRESENTATIVE--IT WAS QUITE AMUSING.**

The media had been told to refer to the incident as "Temple Mount" and refrain from any mention of the

Mosque involvement. BUT, the Arabs (not Palestinians for they are not heard at all) had already registered formal protests to all international leaders and governments requiring the "Temple Mount" reference be corrected throughout the media. Of course it has not been--but there are a few who certainly wish it had been for no one would have noticed, as usual, if they had simply told the truth.

The story is elaborate and the Zionists pronounce themselves innocent and "were attacked as they prayed". No, they were marching upon the Mosque and later pictures depicted the way it was--the Zionists in a long line dancing, laughing and ridiculing the press. I remind you ones, the last laugh is yet to be had!

WHY DOES HATONN NOT JUST GIVE YOU NAMES? BECAUSE I WANT YOU TO CARE ENOUGH ABOUT YOUR VERY SURVIVAL AS A PLANET AND SPECIES--TO LOOK INTO THIS. IF I GIVE YOU CHAPTER AND VERSE, NO ONE BOTHERS TO GET THE TRUTH ELSEWHERE AND THIS IS IMPORTANT INFORMATION BEYOND THAT WHICH YOU HAVE BEFORE RECEIVED. YOU GO FIND OUT THE DETAILS FOR IT BECOMES THE SIGN OF SIGNS FOR YOUR ENDING CYCLE ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECIES OF YOUR ACCEPTANCE!

Do you really think the U.S. would have joined in denouncing of Israel for the actions of Monday had there not been MORE than a stoning or a few killings of Palestinians? Everything so far in the Middle East has been set up against that day of laying of the first foundation stone of that

temple and you ones who sleep on had best open your eyes for it is about to blow beyond your wildest imaginings. A HOLY WAR DOES NOT TAKE PLACE OVER A RECOVERY OF A TINY PLACE LIKE KUWAIT UNTO A STUPID RULING FIGUREHEAD. YOU ARE WITNESSING THE BEGINNING OF THE HOLY WAR TO END ALL HOLY WARS--OVER THAT TEMPLE PLACEMENT FOR WITH THAT TEMPLE OF DESECRATION COMES THE PROJECTION OF THE ENDING OF YOUR WORLD! AND WORSE, YOUR FUNDAMENTALISTS OF "CHRISTIAN DOCTRINES" WILL BALLYHOO AND WHOOP-DEE FOR THEY NOW EXPECT TO BE LIFTED OFF IN RAPTURE OF SOME RIDICULOUS SORT. IT WILL BE A SORTING, BUT NOT AS THEY ARE EXPECTING, LET ME ASSURE YOU!

LOOK CLOSELY AT YOUR UNHOLY ALLIANCE

The secretive and subservient U.S. entanglement with Israel over the years has produced no significant benefits for your nation--quite the contrary indeed. It has thrown the doors opened wide for alien agents and lobbyists to perpetrate murders, dirty tricks, sabotage, disinformation and espionage on an unprecedented scale within the United States--within your own houses.

These facts are confronting you now as truth is pouring forth from many sources which cannot be discounted as easily as you can discount God and the Hosts. Strange that it required a brave intelligence officer, laying his neck on the block, for you to begin to see and hear. I have been telling you this for years and my scribes refused to present it unto you--in fear--and those who did were quickly corrupted, bribed and distracted into the "spiritual incredibility of doctrine and New Age lies". Brave news reporters efforted to tell you truth for some 15 years in the passing, such as SPOTLIGHT, and you listened and read it not. Many brave and daring truth bringers have met the ultimate physical death and discredit for telling you truth which you would not accept and now you are on the brink of the fulfillment of the final prophecies. If you fail to act and take note--you are destined to play out the play as

handed down--in terror and holocaust.

The thefted state of Israel has a lobby in the U.S. which has displayed its dominant power over the U.S. Establishment media by intimidating major news organizations into ignoring or dismissing such exposes as unbelievable--or, even more threateningly, as the product of ethnic prejudice or other anti-social urges.

The stunning new book by Victor Ostrovsky, a former case officer of the Mossad, Israel's secret service, is headed for the best-seller lists--well over half a million orders have been received for it by its American publishers. Does it tell you things different from Hatonn's writings? No! Only "differently told". However, it is far easier for man to believe as it comes from man's visible experience. Yet, you experience it no differently than you experience reading a Journal--is that not so? So be it! Another point--there was more active government interference with the book by Ostrovsky in efforts to ban the material in the U.S. The intent by Kissinger and his mob was originally simply to remove Dharma and no one would notice. God works in most strange ways, His truth to present unto you little sheep.

The book is now public attention throughout the other parts of the world while being all but unnoted in the U.S. Just as with OTHER LOSSES it is hardly ever even mentioned on the screens of the media and never on predominant pages of the papers. The French press, for instance, is giving it top billing just as they would the Journals, and will as they become presented unto them. A top French correspondent who served as a Middle Eastern press corp leader said, "The difference with this book is that the truth about Israeli subversion and terrorism can no longer be swept under the rug." Further, "The U.S. is going to have to confront the anger and consequences of their actions from all corners of the globe." That is a healthy mouthful, dear ones.

We have consistently and constantly presented the truth unto you and you have failed to listen. We have pointed out through writings and receivings through the years exactly what was transpiring herein and man pronounced that, "God would not

speak of things in 'Caesar's world.'" So be it! He who limits God and pronounces that God would not walk every step with His creations will find the whirlwind most uncomfortable--for if they will eliminate Him from their very existence--they will limit Him from their very salvation! AND THIS, BELOVED ONES IS WHY THERE WILL BE NO "RAPTURE" AS PRESENTED BY THE INDOCTRINED FOOLISH TOUTERS. YOU BUILD GOD IN YOUR IMAGE AND YOU WILL NOT FIND HIM WITHIN THOSE IMAGES!

The paper, SPOTLIGHT, for instance, has, over the years, given you a long string of carefully documented investigative reports marking the straight, and onerous, course of this group in unswerving pursuit of truth and the response of the nation and government has been to effort--in every manner possible--to silence the press.

The Israeli lobby in the U.S., led by the Anti-Defamation League and the World Zionist Organization, have long denounced the term "dual loyalist" as an ethnic "smear". Their propaganda was supported by the Israeli government, whose spokesmen strenuously denied that they ever recruited American citizens with ethnic links to Israel as auxiliaries or agents for their ministate's interests.

Now Ostrovsky's revelations have confirmed that the Mossad habitually enlists and uses thousands of American-born sympathizers as auxiliaries or operatives for Israel's covert activities in your country. Further, you can see the "hawks" as they pronounce the need to invade Iraq--while Israel begins the building of the final temple. Yes, these are prominent persons, editors of major newspapers of the elite, Pulitzer prize writers and commentators, etc., to counter and spread the lies under the facade of integrity in editorials and opinions (Op Eds). These are the ones brought forth at this time and truth-bringers are excluded from all major news interviews. You won't find Larry King inviting a truth-bringer like George Green on the air-waves. He is only allowed to have the well-placed "appointed" disinformers.

The truth about those covert activities of the Mossad--espionage, dis-

information, economic plunder and political intrigue--has long formed the most anxiously concealed aspect of this alien infiltration in the U.S. "We have no spies in America," Israeli Prime Minister Menachem Begin asserted in 1981, "and we strictly prohibit--in fact, would not tolerate for a minute--any clandestine activity against a friend such as the U.S." "...they were liars from the beginning". "There is no truth in them." **YOU HAD BEST REFRESH YOUR MEMORIES OF THE TRUTHS WHICH CAN BE FOUND WITHIN THE TAMPERED BOOK FOR SALTAN IS ALWAYS REQUIRED TO WEAR A SIGN AND HE WILL ALWAYS PRESENT MORE "TRUTH" THAN LIE, TO CAPTURE YOU AND MISLEAD YOU, THE MASSES OF UNSUSPECTING SCHLEEPLE!**

Cover-ups have become so commonplace that you no longer even question! The Establishment news organization in the U.S. is so in tune that you accept their presentations without notice.

In reality, precisely as we and others have exposed it, in fact, Ostrovsky has now confirmed that the Mossad and other covert Israeli agencies maintain large contingents of spies, electronic surveillance technicians, hideouts known as "safe houses" and other operatives in your country.

PARTIES

Israeli agents "were going to parties in Washington and New York, gathering information from senators and congressmen . . . one of them ran an escort service that still exists," Ostrovsky informs you. His disclosures substantiate long-standing assumptions by the FBI that these alien espionage agencies used American Israel firsters and even "escort-service" prostitutes to sniff out secrets in the capital.

Israeli propaganda has long claimed that the Israeli state's military technology had grown so sophisticated that even the U.S. purchased some of its products, such as a new generation of advanced, pilotless aerial drones--small, remote-controlled planes used for reconnaissance. Most of this "advanced technology" was originally stolen from U.S. defense corporations. Zionists and Israeli agents now head most of your top corporations

and aerospace companies.

I suggest that you get the Ostrovsky book for this man has now produced the detailed confirmation which can be researched.

You are in for some gruesome reading as you find that the Mossad has acted as advisers and teachers and "torture advisers" training "local" forces in brutal repression techniques--and was behind the bloody civil war, for instance, that devastated Sri Lanka. The truth is, if possible, even worse: Israeli operatives fueled the bloodshed in the long-peaceful Asian nation by training and equipping both the government and--for extra pay--the rebel side for mass killing.

"TRAINERS IN TORTURE TECHNIQUES"

Israeli "adviser teams" played similar roles as trainers of torture and repression techniques and arms peddlers in a dozen other Third World conflicts where heinous and horrible reports came back of atrocities beyond description. Even in Panama under the regime of Manuel Noriega, you will recall, the Mossad was there and very busy. They have infiltrated every part of your world with their evil.

Suffice it to say, this stunning, chilling account of alien penetration in America explains more about the underside of recent Middle Eastern events, and about the blundering, self-defeating role played in them by successive U.S. administrations, than any previous publication accepted by the American public. There are enough facts, irrefutable, within these documents to impeach Presidents and stand Congress on its ear--who in Congress, however, dares to step forward? We shall see, for if you the American people do not speak and stand against this "thing", you, as a nation, are destined to perish--SOON!

SADDAM BETRAYED!

Saddam was given the "green light" to invade Kuwait--BY THE U.S. ADMINISTRATION! Now he sits betrayed along with all your soldiers and YOU!

The evidence is coming forth, so pay

attention. There is obvious cover-up. For instance, on only one point--the material sent by Saddam to show and play for the U.S. population had deleted all the information regarding conversations between Heads of State of Arab nations and between the U.S. Ambassador to Baghdad, April Glaspie, and Saddam Hussein on July 25, 1990, IN WHICH SHE TOLD THE IRAQI LEADER **THAT PRESIDENT BUSH DESIRED BETTER RELATIONS BETWEEN THE TWO COUNTRIES AND THAT THE UNITED STATES HAD NO POSITION CONCERNING IRAQ'S BORDER DISPUTE WITH KUWAIT!** That material has all been taken and placed in security with "no comment" status by reason of "national security". CHECK IT FOR YOURSELVES!!!

Further encouragement to Saddam was given in congressional testimony delivered by Assistant Secretary of State John Kelly on July 31, just two days before the Iraqi invasion. When asked by Rep. Lee Hamilton if the United States would come to Kuwait's defense if it were attacked, Kelly replied: "We have no defense treaty relationship with any Persian Gulf country."

Secretary of State James Baker has absolutely refused any comment as to whether or not Miss Glaspie's statements were appropriate and directed by the President. Baker said he "...would not deny 'the tolerant and friendly preinvasion U.S. policy' toward Iraq, but I'm going to say to you that there are probably 312,000 cables or so that go out over my name as Secretary of State from the Department of State."

In other words, little chelas, just as Pontious Pilote, he conveniently washed his hands of betrayal conspiracy while attending the planning of the opposition to bring your world to its knees--by total subterfuge.

Miss Glaspie was recalled in August from Iraq and has NOT BEEN SEEN PUBLICLY SINCE HER RECALL!

Bush himself has conceded that the U.S. sent no strong signals to Iraq that America would oppose military aggression, although he insisted that "there was some reason to believe", prior to the invasion, that attempting to improve Western relations with Iraq might well modify Saddam Hus-

sein's behavior--plus some mushy-mouthed and mumbled "non"-response to queries.

One of the reasons for the recent budget "discipline" of Congress was to get at the Democrats in the House who have begun to question and openly dispute the State Department's policies toward Iraq throughout the 1980's, charging that the Republican administrations of George Bush and Ronald Reagan encouraged Saddam Hussein to invade Kuwait by providing him with material and moral support.

FIRST CRITICISM

The soft policies toward Iraq by the Bush administration were certainly no secret. This was, however, the first serious criticism of U.S. Middle East policies leveled on Capitol Hill in the wake of the invasion and the U.S. military response. This barrage did not come forth, however, until the Bush administration began proposing to sell Saudi Arabia up to \$24 billion in advanced weaponry. Pro-Israel members of Congress immediately demanded the sale be scaled back and the administration acceded!

Adding fuel to the fire were charges by Senate intelligence committee chairman David Boren that by the time of Kelly's testimony the CIA had already predicted "a really high degree of probability" that Iraq's military was ready to assault Kuwait, information ignored, seemingly, by the administration.

Rep. Tom Lantos of California called the administration's past approach to Iraq "a policy premised on fiction and fantasy". He also went on to allege that the "obsequious treatment of Saddam by a large number of high-ranking Bush administration officials encouraged him to invade Kuwait, and there's no escaping that responsibility."

But Lantos and several other pro-Israel members also accused the administration of trying to "sneak" the Saudi arms sale past a Congress preoccupied with negotiating a budget and wrapping up work prior to the November elections, and that it was trying to use the gulf crisis as cover for the sale.

Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence

Eagleburger quickly announced that the administration would review the arms package on the basis of the complaints it was hearing from Capitol Hill.

SAUDIS LOOK ELSEWHERE

However, the Saudis are unwilling to be left twisting in the winds. Washington representatives of the Saudi government have confirmed that the kingdom will simply look elsewhere for the arms needed for its long-term security requirements. This would deal an economic blow to U.S. defense industries, already reeling from cutbacks resulting from the thaw between the U.S. and the Soviet Union. You see, the Arab nations all know what is going on and about the coalition between Israel and the U.S. to control the Middle East through war, force and power--AND, GET THAT TEMPLE BUILT ON "THE HOLY MOUNTAIN".

Although your James Baker refuses to be drawn into the squabble, he does say there were three signals sent to Saddam Hussein which have been ignored by the U.S. news media. The first, he described as export controls on goods shipped to Iraq announced by the Commerce Department on July 27. The administration did say, however, that it opposed the tougher sanctions then being considered by the Senate.

A second signal was to suspend Commodity Credit Corp. loan guarantees to Iraq for grain purchases--although that was an action taken by the Agriculture Department way back on April 14, and it was opposed by the State Department--while the third signal was to prevent the export of unspecified items Baker said might prove useful to Iraq in regard to missile or nuclear proliferation.

Do any of you have an eerie sense of history in repetition? Iraq's invasion of Iran, which began a bloody 8 1/2-year war which nearly ruined both countries, was also encouraged by the United States, which told Saddam that Iran was weakened internally and ripe for the plucking. Is it then so unlikely that Saddam thought he was receiving the same kind of message in regard to Kuwait? So be it.

THE POINT

Now for a bit of confirmation regarding the war scheduled for October 3rd, which you ones want to discount and discredit Hatonn for the telling. I did not make the plans, I only reported that which was set and planned by the Israeli coalition and Global Elite. It was planned on that day so that by the day of October 8th (the Jewish Holy Day) the foundation stone could be laid for the temple and great celebration would take place. When the war was "postponed" the extremists refused to postpone the stone laying--no more and no less. **YOU ARE IN GRAVE, GRAVE CIRCUMSTANCES OF WHICH MAGNITUDE YOU HAVE NO NOTION FOR THE FACTS ARE KEPT FROM YOU. IT IS INDEED OF MOST SERIOUS INCIDENT.**

AIR FORCE CHIEF GENERAL MICHAEL DUGAN

Why did Gen. Dugan get canned, really? Because he created explosive diplomatic problems when he disclosed that Israel had advised the U.S. on targeting within Iraq. The general said Israeli sources advised the Pentagon that the most "effective way" to affect Saddam Hussein's "thinking" is to attack "his family, his palace guard and his 'mistress' (of which he has none). President Bush, of course, has labored tirelessly and endlessly to keep Israel from public attention in the Iraq crisis for fear of losing Arab support. He put it most succinctly: "The Arabs might be disturbed by Iraq, but they'll take anything over accepting Israel".

LEAVE YOU WITH THOUGHT

I will leave you with a bit of food for thought in relaying some incidents of confirmation.

These are quotes from national press items to which I am relatively sure you ones have not been made privy:

"U.S. officials have suspended their efforts to overturn a 1975 UN GENERAL ASSEMBLY RESOLUTION EQUATING ZIONISM WITH RACISM because *they need Arab support in the Persian Gulf*, diplomats said. An unidentified State Department official insisted the U.S. is committed to repealing the res-

olution "as soon as possible." But a UN official said he had "seen no sign" of a U.S. move against the resolution in this UN session."

and:

"In the LAND OF THE FREE you are allowed to burn the American flag, says the Supreme Court. BUT TWO MEN WERE ARRESTED IN PEKIN, ILLINOIS FOR BURNING AN ISRAELI FLAG. They were released on \$50 bond each. Matt Hale and Steven Thornhill had intended to burn the flag in Peoria, but were threatened with arrest and a \$500 fine. The men burned the flag as a protest against U.S. foreign policy in the Mideast." and so it goes - - !

We would close this portion, Dharma. Thank you for your service for I realize you had other plans in mind this day as I had directed, but it is too urgent a matter regarding the Jerusalem Temple to allow another day to pass without bringing truth unto you ones. I repeat: **THIS IS THE MOST CONFIRMING SIGN OF YOUR AGE!** So be it and Selah!

Hatonn to clear, please. I am in appreciation for your attention. Saalome'.

10/12/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

I would please ask your indulgence and patience as we write this day. I am Hatonn and I come forth as sent, in service unto God, truth and Light. May we REASON together.

As I am flooded with queries regarding these days flowing past in confusion and seemingly intentless summation, I must remind you that you have been told over and again that in the days of Kali there would be that chaos from which man can draw no "reason" nor can they sort "wisdom and logic". The Prince of Deceit, the Liar with no truth within from the beginning, casts confusion and ridiculous circumstance in your path like rose petals at the wedding march. You, the people, will simply return to the mesmerizing shout of "play ball" and turn from the truth which could set you free. Is it not

most convenient that you have now before you ball games for the bat and for the feet and no thought games for the "head"? Your shackles are being hewn and tempered in your Congressional halls and you turn to your gladiators to entertain you unto your destiny! You now see the great apostles of practical atheism, that make converts without persecuting and retain them without preaching, are at hand in your halls no longer ringing with freedom and justice--Wealth, Health, and Power.

Dear ones, when your President shouted his sarcastic slogan to the press on the yesterday, "Read my HIPS!", as he jogged with his entourage--actually said, "KISS MY ASS!" You are experiencing the making of a dictator, chelas, and so few seem to take notice. Wimp? No indeed! DICTATOR!

Men will always denounce those who bring truth for truth brings discomfort to the idle and self-oriented. Men desire luxuries of material gain, hot baths and wine and roses to play upon the senses and put the mind into deeper slumber for to change a thing from evil-into good requires wisdom and self-discipline. Even among those who claim to walk in the Hosts' very shadow oft-times receive of the instructions and see not that they are for the receiver. When man chooses, in full knowledge, to walk forward with Satan's workers, he/she has made a most important decision while claiming to "allow" and "make no decision at all". Credibility slips away like chaff from the gleaning baskets--for the workers in the fields can know not which wheat has been tainted by the association within the growing places of the fungus.

How should men know what is coming to pass within them, when there are no words to grasp it? How could the drops of water know themselves to be a river? Yet the river flows on. Your subconscious (and unconscious) is like a vast subterranean factory with intricate machinery that is never idle, beloved friends, where work goes on day and night from the time you are born until the moment of your death--whatever might be your perception of either. It is the coming into consciousness which shall allow you to prevail above that which is enslaving unto your self and species.

Along with the consciousness comes the guidance of conscience. You must come to believe in truth that humanness consists in what you might call that conscience, in that courage, if you wish, which you have shown on perhaps only one single occasion, can prevail rather than in the cowardice which on many occasions has counselled prudence. It is sad indeed that the strongest feelings assigned to the conscience are not moral feelings at all; they express merely physical antipathies. And how does man plant of the seeds in his garden? How does he rear his children? 'Tis a fact, if the sower of beans plants the bean seeds in crooked lines through mistake, the beans will make no mistake--they will sprout and grow into maturity in the same crooked path in which sown. How many crooked garden rows have ye planted?

You ask me of "allowing"! "How do we allow without asking in Satan's hosts?" you ponder. Look at the other with objectivity of intent. See wherein you stray from conviction. Look within at the violence you do to yourselves in order to remain faithful to one you "claim" to "love"--to allow and bend always as the wind blows to please that "other". It is no better than an outright act of infidelity--for you only destroy both in the downfall. Faithfulness is to the emotional life what consistency is to the life of the intellect--if there is even a break in the consistency of faithfulness, there is destruction of truth and trust and the journey back into trust, is all but vanished. Blatant faithlessness is to dump thine burden upon another as the child with the naughtiness--that the "other" might suffer long and be twisted within self in most deliberate manner. If the shoes seem to pinch the feet it is wise to check them for once causing blisters to the feet the journey of truth is but destined to be short indeed. How many pairs of painful shoes do you carry in order to punish self at the cost of that which was your destiny and purpose? How many times do YOU choose to walk with the deceiver rather than fulfill and stand responsible for your mission unto truth?

How many times do you withdraw unto things of worldly entertainment and self-need when the world is in pain and thine brethren overburdened in the daily work? What do YOU choose to do? Are you fulfilled

in the ending? How many trusting friends do you betray in the seeking of and tending of that which openly presents itself as evil confusion? So be it, for the Masters are most cautious regarding the path taken by their workers for if the neighbor cannot retain the inner trust of credibility of the receiver--how then, can man come into total truth--Satan always gives mostly truth and deceives you finally by the lie. Does the shoe fit the ill-formed foot? Does the shoe cause a foot in handicap to become the crippling and disabling lie? Ponder it for some have most cloudy views in action.

Faults are acknowledged IN ORDER TO REPAIR BY YOUR SINCERITY THE DAMAGE THEY HAVE DONE IN THE EYES OF OTHERS AND UNTO ANOTHER. They are never left untended in truth if the desire is, in truth, to become "better". The Master did not simply "forgive"--He said, "Be healed and go forth and sin no more." Where do you fit within this context? Then, if ye go and deliberately sin again and thine brethren object, do ye blame them for not inviting you within their houses and circles of truth? To err is human--to allow deliberate continuation of error and sanction it by thine cooperation is indeed not of God for ye, in turn, sanction the evil behavior and take it unto self. How often do you forsake God and brother in search of needs of self while claiming actions to be of "saving" another? So be it--for God will allow you to be in your incorrect perceptions unto the ending toll. 'Tis you who must hear the chiming of the bell and the song of the trumpet--for alone you will stand in answer for self--unto God.

I remind you all of a truth. You will rarely confide thine painful truths unto one who is "better" than you for shyness and self deceit has laws: you can only give yourself, tragically, to those who least understand and they will use that which is precious and sensitive to later control and destroy that which is the true self. To whom you tell your secrets, to him you resign your liberty! This is why, once betrayed, it is all but impossible to reclaim trust. Then, if you continue in lack of trust--you are the fool and deserve of the consequences of thine foolishness. If one errs and changes of his path to err no more, ye have glory--if he continues to espouse un-

certainty of path and continues to compound the error--you are doomed to lose all which ye have gained of self for he is "using" you for his own reward.

PRAYER

But I pray and pray and pray and - - -
- ! For what do ye pray? Do you pray to God to cause another to change or others to accept that which is wrong and evil so that you might have of your choices? It is most vain to expect your prayers to be heard, IF YOU DO NOT STRIVE AS WELL AS PRAY! Do not ask a Godly person to accept Satan as a bedfellow! If that one turns away from Satan, then and only then, can the individual in truth be asked into the houses of God for in Heaven within God's mansions there shall be no evil brought within. If man offers to change--allow him distance in order for his ability to PROVE OF SELF AND INTENT. For if the relationship bears merit--"time" hath no measure for man must EARN his position or he resents self and all who supply him with crutches. No greater gift can be given another than to require that he stand strong for then, and only then, can self-esteem birth and grow and the conscience be freed to fly with the eagles. How many flight feathers are you responsible for clipping in order to keep another in sickness to fit unto thine own needs and excuses for not making "whole" of self?

To ask that the laws of the universe be annulled in behalf of a single petitioner might well be most unworthy. To ask, effort and work toward changing of the self-individual to come within the laws of the universe is indeed divine--wherein do you fit?

AND ABOVE ALL--REMEMBER THIS: ACTIONS SPEAK FAR LOUDER THAN THINE WORDS!!!

WHAT OF THE BUDGET?

The "budget" is of little consequence for you will be given that which "they" have decided you will be given. The box is constructed in order that you will compromise with no escape. How many have taken note that in the distraction of formation of the budget to "lessen the debt" in order to "save you", THE GOVERNMENT AND FEDERAL RESERVE JUST RAISED THE NATIONAL DEBT

CEILING BY SEVERAL ADDITIONAL BILLIONS? DEAR ONES, ONE IS TOTALLY CONNECTED TO THE OTHER! CHECK OUT THAT WHICH GOES FORTH WHILE YOU PONDER YOUR BALL GAMES AND WASHINGTON GAMES OF "COVER-UP".

How many of you reading this document can tell me the immediate status of the investigation of Neil Bush? I thought not! So be it.

TRUTH OR COVER-UP?

The new information regarding your troops and the deplorable condition of your military equipment--is it truth or distraction? Unfortunately, it is truth for let us consider your M-1 tanks, as an, example. They don't run without constant technical attention and maintenance--there is no way they can be dependable in the desert of Saudi Arabia. The desert shall consume you if nothing else happens in "Desert Shield" what-so-ever. *However, beware of the news projected that says you will not "be able" to have offensive warfare for at least two months--THAT IS DECEPTION! YOU SHOULDN'T PUSH IT BUT THAT IS TO COVER THE FACT THAT IF YOU ARE GOING TO ACT AT ALL IT MUST BE QUICKLY NOW WHILE ALL OF YOU ARE LULLED INTO SLEEP AGAIN BY THE AWAITING EQUIPMENT.* Israel is ready for war--NOW! The time has come to fulfill the prophecies and "protocols" and that means building a Temple on Temple Mount--which is now underway and the dye is cast; the first stones laid.

The war of emotions are full bore against the atrocities of Iraqis against brother Kuwaitis. Please pay attention to the ones telling of these atrocities and note the ones heading these investigative committees. Note similarity of projection of the horrendous stories and note the types of torture described. All "witnesses" work (read) from pre-prepared scripts, all liken the circumstance to "Hitler" and all tell of things which are typical of the Israeli Mossad--not Arabs.

Now, let us consider the situation. You have exampled a state of WAR! WAR is not pretty, dear ones. War is the epitome of EVIL. What do you

expect in war? Do you expect the conquering army to smile sweetly at the "enemy" while the enemy blows his head off and works with the enemy armies? Rape, ravage, pillage and plunder are traits of WAR and the experts from the Israeli Mossad have trained the world in RRPP. Further, I have terrible news for all of you who desire to continue the comparison with "Hitler". Adolf Hitler was an evil man in all true context--however, Adolf Hitler did not begin by seeking war--HE DID NOT WANT WAR! HE WAS PUSHED INTO WAR AND THAT WAS WHEN IT BECAME A HOLOCAUST. Perhaps I shall have opportunity to relay some of these truths to you as we find time, for the truth is interesting indeed.

SANCTIONS AGAINST ISRAEL

The day has passed to make righteous impact in the eyes of the world regarding any statement from the United Nations Security Council and/or the U.S. You have just proven your ties and affiliations with Israel in the incident which began on Monday last. Funny thing, when Saddam so-called "invaded" Kuwait--the sanctions and denouncements were already written, signed and operative. Do you not see the point? Brothers, to be blind is one thing--to refuse to open thine eyes and SEE is quite another! If there is any denouncement regarding Israel's actions it will be clouded with excuses and meaningless nothingness. The plan is in full operation and to distance through rhetoric and oratory is but part of the plan--IT IS REPEATED AGAIN AND AGAIN AND I HAVE POINTED THE INCIDENTS DIRECTLY TO YOUR ATTENTION OF 1982, JUST IMMEDIATELY PAST IN OUR WRITINGS. IT IS PART OF THE COVER-UP AND "DISTANCING" PROCEDURE WHILE MYRIADS OF OTHER DISTRACTORS ARE LAID FORTH TO CONSUME YOUR INTEREST AND POCKETBOOKS.

By the way, pay attention to that which your military proponents espouse. For instance, consider the Stealth B-2 bomber under consideration for funding--while no one is looking. By the very words of the leaders it is noted that, "Russia continues to upgrade and refine all their equipment and stealth capabilities."

The same leaders demand, "...continued support and continuing construction by 'Northrup' for they are the ones with the secret technology." All this and "security", too. Nothing is revealed for reasons of "national security", even to not allowing discussion of the open treasonous fraud known to be perpetrated by Northrup on you the people. Oh yes, these things even make it to your news channels and your government channels which you call C-SPAN and C-SPAN II. But it is indeed boring and frightful watching and always the most important committee hearings are DURING YOUR SPORTS AND SIT-COM PROJECTIONS OF BEST RATINGS TO KEEP VIEWERS TO AN ABSOLUTE MINIMUM IN NUMBERS.

RELATIVITY

I will go back to the discussion regarding mistreatment of Kuwait by Iraq and point out a possible reason for the push to condemn Saddam in order to sway public opinion. You have a Holy War brewing which shall be the worst happening to come on the planet and you quibble over "reading my lips". Let us consider the U.S. PROTECTION of terrorists and payment in the sum of \$400 million dollars (personally) to Hafez al-Assad--REMEMBER HIM?

Arrests without cause, torture of the most heinous kind, summary prison hangings, shootings, police murders and official extortion have become "everyday threats" to the Syrian people under the dictatorship of Hafez al-Assad under this new and Un-Holy alliance against his brothers and evil alliance with the U.S.' UN! Assad has imprisoned and massacred tens of thousands of innocent citizens in order to perpetuate his repressive regime in power. Where is your UN back-up to free those people? You have only joined in the horror and paid-off the hit-man handsomely indeed.

These are the stark and blatant findings of one of your own councils which you seem to mouth respect for and honor as bearing integrity, the UN Human Rights Commission. They have compiled an investigative report and have scheduled release of same during the current session of the General Assembly--how much at-

tention do you think it will receive under the circumstances? It has already been postponed in the offering to the Assembly because it has run into unexpected extreme opposition from U.S. officials.

The reason: Assad, who has joined the multinational mobilization against Iraq in the Persian Gulf, is now regarded by the Bush administration as a "key ally" deserving pay-offs and protection from public disgrace. This has been fully confirmed and reported by Washington intelligence sources.

The Establishment media, beating the war drums "like a percussion band conducted by Israel", as former UN press aide Hjalmar Tonggren put it, ignored the cover-up of Syria's criminal record and continuing horror activities.

TRUTH ALWAYS "OUTS" IN TIME

"The facts can't be concealed forever", warned Tonggren, who served on the public information staff of the world organization's Human Rights Commission before he took a sabbatical to write. "Our study contains the findings of several rights groups, including Amnesty International and other organizations. Our conclusions are true, and the truth will out," says Tonggren. Well, there are some pretty good misinformers in those groups who invent truth to suit the needs of the moment--however, as we have described recent Assad iniquities, I am pretty sure the document will be fairly accurate in most instances.

Let us look at portions of this "shelved" draft report and check some of the revelations being squashed:

The Assad regime is sustained by 17 different secret-police and counterintelligence services employing more than 100,000 agents. That is a huge number of enforcers to watch over a nation of some 12 million. By comparison, to be comparable, the U.S. would need more than a million FBI agents.

It is concluded that the Assad administration is a "police government". The secret service chiefs, almost exclusively Alawite military officers with personal links to Assad, make all meaningful decisions. Well, where is

your freedom? It appears to me that in this instance you are no different in context--you, too, have become a police government! The police instructors are right now deciding that which they will "take" from you taxpayers and citizenry--by gun if necessary!

The Assad regime holds an estimated 17,000 political prisoners. These are not in nice comfortable "Club Fed" facilities such as you have for your white-collar criminals. A black man in the South can be incarcerated at hard labor for life for stealing a pack of cigarettes (and has been) while ones who have stolen your nation and all your assets learn tennis and continue to run your nation.

Once in the hands of the ubiquitous secret police of Assad, few suspects escape torture of the most cruel and often revoltingly sadistic type. Among the most widely used "interrogation instruments" used by Assad's agents are the so-called al-Abd al-Aswad ("the black slave"), a mechanical device which slowly drives a heated rod into the victim's most sensitive body parts, and the "al-Kursi", an iron chair designed to twist and gradually break the victim's legs and ultimately his spine.

Thousands of innocent citizens are hauled in and mistreated each year simply as random spot checks on popular "attitudes and lurking discontent" against the regime. But prisoners suspected of real opposition activities or criticism of Assad are tortured with incredible intensity for months and occasionally, if the individual survives, for years.

CONSPIRACY BY ASSOCIATION

Oh, you don't want to believe this? Well, this all comes from the same group telling you of all the other atrocities and you will note that these are the very methods TAUGHT BY THE MOSSAD. Where does this put your nation in the line-up? You have just paid this man off in taxpayer money! Mr. Baker dines and plans with this leader and bargains your taxpayer money AND THAT OF ISRAEL--IN HALFSIES, along with enforced contributions by Arab national rulers trying to save their wealthy kingdoms. Two hundred million comes directly from U.S. taxpayers, \$200 million from Israel (with

the original money assets for same coming directly from you the U.S. taxpayer 'to and through Israel', and the other \$400 million as collection from wealthy Arab world "rulers" trying to save all those assets from their own people).

The report says that to heap political favors such as the suppression of the UN Human Rights Report, as well as payoffs and other benefits of an emerging alliance on such a reprehensible regime, "humiliates America and signals that our military deployment in the gulf has no moral purpose", says a veteran analyst on the State Department's Near Eastern desk, asking not to be quoted by name. "An alliance with Assad means complicity in some of the most horrifying atrocities and genocidal crimes of recent history." So be it and Selah! AND WHERE WERE YOU ON THE DAY THE WORLD ENDED?

Dharma, it is too late this writing to begin on the "Villains of the S&L Crisis" so we will close for now and hopefully, include it within the next scribing. The cover-up in the official Washington circles has gone on for well over a decade and now the distractions are hiding it most effectively while the RTC steals the rest of your assets--So be it, chelas--it is time for "put up" or "shut up". In the Santa Barbara Savings debacle alone, you will find it goes all the way past the past presidency of Reagan and right on into the present administration and, although personal in proximity unto you as a group--regarding this current property of my scribe--it is typical and rampant in the network of ALL. I certainly don't want to miss giving the proper ones credit where due. The plan has worked to perfection to bring your nation down and allow capturing of uncountable profits and property unto the money-mongers and greedy treasonists of your wondrously created nation. How could this have come to be? Easily! You were lulled to sleep by all the luxuries and "good life" and you didn't notice that the trap was closing and that there was not escape exit built into the dungeon.

There is one debacle after another built into your future and immediate course and each one will be larger and more extensive (and expensive) than the prior. You are in a DEPRESSION and you have somehow

not noticed even though I have been badgering you endlessly about it.

YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU WANT TO; LET US SEE WHO WILL WANT TO! SALU!

Hatonn to clear, please. Thank you for your attendance.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of The Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 9

10/15/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present to walk with you through the valley of shadows that you can find your way. I come in service unto you, my brothers, and in humble and total service unto God. So be it.

God has sent you help--will you hear our call? On the "watch" today I shall remind you of some most evident and pertinent facts:

** The economy is being held in some manner of hype until after the November elections.

** The price of gold is only down while Russia is selling a large amount of the metal to raise needed funds. IT IS NOW TIME TO BUY! THE PRICE IS FURTHER BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO ENABLE THE ELITE TO TRANSFER THEIR FUNDS FROM INVESTMENTS IN MARKET STOCKS AND INTO GOLD. THAT IS YOUR PROOF THAT THE INTENT IS TO TAKE IT "THROUGH THE ROOF".

YOU MUST UNDERSTAND, HOWEVER, THAT WE CAN ONLY WORK WITH PROBABILITIES AGAINST THAT WHICH IS ALREADY LAID FORTH IN THE "ESTABLISHMENT ELITE'S" PLANS. IT IS A TIME OF CHAOTIC CHANGES AS ONE

PLAN IS BOTCHED AND AN ALTERNATIVE PUT IN PLACE.

IF YOU GET THOSE INCUMBENT CRIMINALS OUT OF THEIR CEMENTED PLACES IN CONGRESS AND YOUR STATE HOUSES, YOU HAVE A GOOD CHANCE TO CHANGE CIRCUMSTANCES. THIS, OF COURSE, IS BECAUSE THE NEW "RULERS" WILL NOT BE AS BRAVE AS THE ENTRENCHED CROOKS. IF THE PUBLIC SPEAKS LOUDLY ENOUGH, THE VOICES SHALL BE HEARD AND YOU CAN REGAIN CONTROL FOR THOSE REMAINING IN POWER WILL TAKE NOTE. IT IS UP TO YOU TO ACT FOR THE WORST FINANCIAL IMPACT IS YET TO HIT YOU IN THE PROBLEMS OF THE BANKS, INSURANCE COMPANIES AND PENSION/RETIREMENT SYSTEMS!!

BEWARE: PLANS ARE TO GIVE YOU SOME INCREDIBLE "EMERGENCY" DISASTERS PRIOR TO THAT NOVEMBER ELECTION DATE, TO BRING THE PUBLIC TO YOUR KNEES IN PRAYERFUL BEGGING TO THE ELITE FOR FUNDS TO REGAIN STABILITY. THEY ARE TRULY CONSIDERING A MASSIVE QUAKE ON THE HAYWARD AND SAN ANDREAS FAULTS TO KEEP CALIFORNIANS FROM THE POLLS. YOU THINK THEY WOULD NOT DO SUCH A THING? THINK AGAIN! NOT ONLY WOULD THEY DO IT--IF

YOU DON'T REVEAL THEIR PLANS PUBLICLY, THEY WILL DO IT! YOU ARE BEING MANIPULATED IN ORDER TO KEEP THE SUPPORT CRIMINALS IN OFFICE THROUGH THIS COMING ELECTION.

I HEREIN REPEAT SOMETHING: THE MONEY STOLEN IS HIDDEN BY THE ONES WHO THIEVED IT. AS A NATION YOU MUST RISE UP AND DEMAND THE CROOKS WHO TOOK IT TO RETURN IT AND YOUR DEBT AND DEFICITS WILL BE PAID IN FULL AS THEY HAVE MANUFACTURED ENOUGH MONEY TO MATCH ANY MISSING FUNDS. YOU WILL FIND IT ALL IN THE CONTROL OF THE ELITE--REMOVED INTO THE HANDS OF THE FOREIGN "MASTERS"--TRY LONDON AND THE SWISS BANKS AS WELL AS TUCKED NICELY INTO INVESTMENTS AND THE WORLD BANK. BEGIN WITH THE FEDERAL RESERVE AND CONGRESS AND YOU WILL BRING STABILITY AGAIN UNTO YOUR NATION--YOU START BY GETTING RID OF INCUMBENTS WHO HAVE BEEN IN OFFICE FOR MORE THAN ONE TERM--I.E.: THE PICKLES, CRANSTONS, ETC.

PLEASE TAKE NOTE

Members of Congress themselves continue to collect fat pension checks, EVEN IF THEY ARE CONVICTED CRIMINALS! Un-

til you change that, dear ones, you will have criminals in the seats of government! There is NO reason to cease to criminalize for you forgive and pay them for your misery. Think most carefully about this thing which is consuming your very existence.

As millions of workers fear, rightfully so as we will outline shortly, for the health of their pension plans--targeted by corporate raiders as cash cows and abetted by a Congress content to do nothing as the catastrophe unfolds.

If a member of Congress is convicted of a felony (even one connected to his official duties) he or she can still pick up a hefty taxpayer-financed pension when reaching retirement age--which the majority of "old" Congressmen have done.

The payments, based upon the number of years the law-breakers have served in Congress, and regularly adjusted to reflect cost of living increases, provide the shamed solons with a generous subsidy. Further, as the crimes were being committed there are always "arrangements" on the side to be provided with luxurious living facilities (as with Reagan) and influential jobs within the "industries" they supported during their tenure in the government. James Wright, for instance, lives in a wealthy manner and makes well over \$600,000 annually. I suppose that might be worth a little "humble-pie eating"!

Funny thing about the laws, and this should point out how bad the situation has become: under current law TREASON is the ONLY offense for which members of Congress can be denied their pensions. THAT SHOULD INCLUDE THE WHOLE OF CONGRESS! Even those ones you think (and themselves believe) are serving well, have removed your existence into the hands of a national

Congress when the right of law is within your Sovereign STATES! So, therefore, ALL COMMIT TREASON WHETHER BY IGNORANCE OR TOTAL INTENT! STUDY YOUR CONSTITUTION!!!

We shall give a bit of credit to one efforting representative, John Porter (R-Ill.) who is seeking to put an end to this scandal. I suggest you take note for it has not even been considered prior to the election wherein a lot of old long-standing Congressmen might well be put to pasture this fall. Mr. Porter has a bill which would prevent lawmakers from receiving their federal pensions if they are convicted of a felony.

The bill, H.R. 4292, would refund members' own contributions to their own pension funds but would return any government contributions to the U.S. treasury. A very mild measure indeed.

You still believe this does not happen? Well, here are a few smatterings of ones who are basically not recognized for the real culprits don't get put on the list publicly for a very long period of time. Real crime allows a trip to Club Fed and good cover-up on a continuing basis--if one is dangerous to the Establishment, that one gains a lethal brain tumor, assassination, suicide and/or worse--but the pension goes on to the widows and orphans for services rendered in the line of duty.

Ex-Rep. Cornelius Gallagher (D-N.J.), income tax evasion--still receives \$52,986 annually. I suppose that makes Red Foxx and Willie Nelson feel "real" good.

Ex-Rep. Charles Diggs (D-Mich.), misappropriated government funds and took kickbacks from his own staff--\$49,668 a year.

Ex-Sen. Harrison Williams (D-N.J.), convicted of accepting a bribe of sizable amount--\$48,720.

Ex-Rep. John Murphy (D-N.Y.), convicted of accepting more than \$50,000 in one bribe--\$48,504.

Ex-Rep. Richard Hanna (D-Calif.), convicted of accepting a bribe--\$36,420.

Now, dear ones, these are convictions on only ONE count. This does not require return of any funds stolen and by the time there is court procedure, the money taken is well tucked away in unfindable locations and corporations. If there is a conviction on ONE COUNT, you can be sure that there are multiple counts unmentioned.

Remember also, that there are additional ex-lawmakers found guilty of felonies who have not yet reached retirement age but who will begin receiving taxpayer-financed pensions. These public servants come from the four directions of the wind as to geographic location!

I believe you can see why no one wishes to take a stand AGAINST the blight--ALL BUT A TINY FEW ARE GUILTY OF A FELONY OFFENSE.

This, further, is WHY a budget waited for finalizing until "after the fact"--to get it passed without attention to individuals, so many are guilty of treason against you the people!

SCANDAL TO DWARF S&L CRISIS

We will speak of things herein that follow as night follows day and the problems of the banking industry, as recognized separate from the S&L's. I shall speak of the looting of the PENSION/RETIREMENT FUNDS! I shall, however, use data which you can check and confirm from April, 1990, because a careful effort is being made to hide all current figures until after elections in November. This problem will dwarf the S&L crisis.

The administration officials are constantly meeting behind closed doors to plan emergency measures against the day when "the public finally realizes its retirement money is being stolen" in larger amounts than through the S&L's.

White House Chief-of-Staff John Sununu (he gets his share of attention these days) has been alerted and is totally frantic by memoranda warning that the nation's pension funds, worth some \$1.6 TRILLION in aggregate, have been "looted by fraud and abuse that will dwarf the savings-and-loan scandal when it comes to light", as Labor Department Inspector General Raymond Maria put it in a report finding its way to the public in early April, 1990.

Under the "take the money and run" ethics of the Reagan era, regulators and auditors are "blocked and thwarted" when they attempt to protect pension plans from plunder by "unscrupulous promoters and speculators". This according to the inspector general, whose office polices some 870,000 private retirement programs nationwide, in a follow-up memo. And if you believe these ones have efforted to stop the plunder--please contact me for a cheap deal on the Golden Gate Bridge, right after the earthquake!

The "stampede of corporate greed" that makes a "a practice of stripping cash from employee old-age funds" was denounced by more than one senator at a recent series of hearings into attempts by the new owners of the Coleman Corp. and other firms to skim tens of millions of dollars from the so-called surplus of their pension plans. Remember, herein we are only giving examples which can be checked out on your placement so as to not confuse information from "radio" signals, or telephone communications.

FORMER FBI AGENT

While Maria, a former FBI agent, did not specify the "unscrupulous promoters and speculators" he cited in his reports, administration sources and congressional investigators speaking *privately* made it clear that his indictment was aimed at the junk bond financiers and market manipulators who have taken over some of the best-known old-line U.S. corporations.

Explained Dr. Aldo Milinkovich, a former treasury auditor who is now a Wall Street financial services analyst: "Ten years ago, the Bulova Watch Co., Revlon Cosmetics, the McCrory Corp., National Forge, Pacific Lumber Co., Standard Gravure, to name just a tiny few well-known firms, all had generously endowed, dependable retirement plans for their employees.

"But during the Reagan years, all these pension funds were gutted and closed. What the employees got instead are so-called annuities serviced by private providers."

Apart from the disadvantage that annuities generally pay fewer and smaller benefits than employer-owned retirement plans, they are hazardous. If the insurance company that has contracted to provide them runs into financial trouble, the payments stop and, insurance companies are sometimes established in order to go defunct to obviate payments. There is no federal insurance or state compensation to aid elderly workers who are suddenly left without an income in their shadow years.

"That is what will happen to aging employees in every one of those long-familiar work-places, from Bulova to Revlon to Nabisco, etc., if the firm that services their annuities, Executive Life Insurance Co., for instance, sails into rough waters--where it already sits atop the sand-bar. This is not just speculation; Executive Life is a subsidiary

of First Executive Corp., a CALIFORNIA FINANCIAL SERVICES OUTFIT KNOWN AS A MAJOR JUNK BOND PLAYER!"

On April 10 First Executive announced that it had lost nearly \$1 billion in 1989 on total revenues of \$1.9 billion--a dizzying drop, due mostly to the collapse of the junk bond market. "This is a big insurance outfit, and it isn't busted yet, but it may be headed that way", says Michael Dennison, a Wall Street securities dealer who follows insurance stocks. "If it goes belly up, nearly 70,000 workers for whom it services annuities will be left stranded." I further suggest to you who like a challenge--check into the involvement of a law firm called Shea and Gould. I further suggest that some of you check into the level of knowledge of all the rip-off scams with judicial involvement from a firm called Bunker, Byrum & Kimball in Bakersfield, California, if you want to have a bad case of hives. Dharma and Oberli have been set-up and ripped-off by the thieves from onset of their case regarding their property! Somehow, this little law-firm in this All-American village can afford an entire top floor of the most luxurious building in the city. You do not glean that kind of income from standing forth in behalf of the "wronged public". So be it. Ones affiliated with those leeches should look within and see what God might have done for thee and reconsider actions and locations! Is security through deceit and plunder worth thine very souls? Again, so be it. The breath of God given in truth for service can as easily be removed! This is for those who would deliberately turn from truth and God's service as well as away from the true intent of the Constitutional Justice System. There will be no peace within for those who sell of their souls unto the devil!

There are a number of other major annuity providers--national insurance firms such as Cigna, Pru-

dential, Aetna and Equitable--who have loaded down their portfolios with junk bonds in these recent years so beware as the dominos begin to fall!

ALERT: FEDERAL AUTHORITIES, WHO MAINTAIN A MINIMAL SAFETY NET FOR SOME 40 MILLION WORKERS IN THE NATION'S PENSION PLAN SYSTEM UNDER THE PENSION BENEFIT GUARANTY CORP., WILL ACCEPT NO RESPONSIBILITY FOR ANY RETIREE WHOSE OLD-AGE PLAN HAS BEEN EXCHANGED FOR THE SORT OF ANNUITY SERVICES PROVIDED BY FIRST EXECUTIVE AND OTHER INSURANCE FIRMS.

OTHER WAYS TO ROB YOU

Skimming off the "surplus" from a pension fund and trading in the rest for a cheaper annuity program is by no means the only way speculators and fast buck financiers chisel uncounted millions from the hard-earned old-age reserves of the nation's workers.

When FBI agents and bank examiners seized the giant CenTrust Savings Bank in Miami in March, 1990, they found that its chairman, David Paul, another leading junk bond financier, had exchanged the stocks and bonds in the employee retirement account with CenTrust shares--securities which are now, with CenTrust insolvent, just about worthless. Paul is only a typical pension fund pirate which should give you worse hives.

Paul spent tens of millions of company dollars on personal luxuries that were nothing short of grandiose: teams of famous European chefs were flown to Miami for his dinner parties, million-dollar artworks for his mansion, a \$10 million yacht (studded with gold nails in the master deck suite)--all this extravagance while CenTrust Bank was washing down the drain.

Now thousands of ordinary Americans who work for CenTrust and its subsidiaries will not just find themselves jobless, the elderly and exhausted among them who are eligible for a modest retirement will face a gutted pension fund and declining years of poverty.

Horror show: like so many Reagan-era money magnates, Paul WAS NOT EVEN A BUSINESSMAN OR A FINANCIER; he was a parasite who preyed on the nation's resources. Bush and his aides know this and they expect a storm of outrage and protest when the public finds out about the pension fund scandal. Therefore, all means possible are being employed to keep it from public knowledge until the "dictatorship" is more firmly in place and fall elections are over! IT IS UP TO YOU THE PUBLIC!

WHO WAS SLEEPING?

A greater mystery of mysteries is why Americans have not yet risen up in righteous wrath over the collapse of the nation's S&L's--you just go along while name-calling continues in Congress and nothing is done except charge the taxpayer more and more and more. Who has fallen asleep at the wheel while the pension funds of the hard-working, tax-paying citizens were being looted by thieves in three-piece suits? Where were the people when the Banks were being destroyed? Oh, you want to blame God's Hosts for allowing you to sleep on and on and on? WE TRIED, BROTHERS, WE CERTAINLY TRIED AND YOU SHOT AT OUR SCRIBES AND DENOUNCED THE TRUTH AS "THE GREATEST FRAUD AGAINST MANKIND!" AH YES, WE HAVE TRIED UNCEASINGLY! WHERE HAVE YOU THE PUBLIC BEEN IN YOUR DAZE OF SLEEP-WALKING? ATTENDING THE WORLD SERIES AND SUPER-BOWL, PERHAPS? SO BE IT.

The reason, dear hearts, is that you still do not understand the absolute ENORMITY of the damage done, and will not react personally until your own taxes are hiked to pay for the cleanup--which will now be endless!

People will, however, definitely react with unbounded anger when their pension checks bounce because some corporate crook has cleaned out the account--never to be seen again. That is exactly what is happening to the nation's pension funds. The specter of imminent collapse of the nation's retirement funds is scaring the politicians greatly and, as you will hopefully note from the above, they are already deep at work in distractions, war planning and instigation and instituting other plans for "DAMAGE CONTROL" against public outrage.

They should be making, instead, plans to restore the health of the pension funds themselves and for calling to account the thieves who have brought this collapse; billions of dollars have simply disappeared, the perpetrators are going unpunished, and the public is getting the proverbial "shaft". So what else is new, Hatonn? Oh yes, dear hearts, there are measures which could set it to right--if you insist on it being done.

Who's responsible? Start at the top. The President may CLAIM that he inherited the problem from his predecessor, but he has been in office for two years now and, so far, no action. Congress has been aware of the problem since its inception and has been content to let it fester and churn. Again, no action. And the corporate pirates who have actually taken the money are still free and enjoying the fruits of their immoral and illegal enterprises, having scattered the funds most carefully against recovery into the nations of the world and hidden corporations. When will you the people learn to play the game?

Why are you always the loser? Why must God's work always be forfeited? We give you instructions and you act as if we have handed you the poison cup--WILL NO ONE ACT IN BEHALF OF GOD???

All of these people involved should be held liable for violation of the public trust--starting with those in your governmental houses who have made "unlawful" but "legal" laws to facilitate the crimes. Can you not step forward in your own goodness and require that these criminals be held liable for violation of the public trust?

One modest proposal for action: loot the congressional retirement fund, one of the most generous on Earth--and--recall those already being distributed to ability and extent and STOP further payments! Even congressional felons are kept comfortably by you taxpayers, as shown clearly above. When Congress gets into the casting about for funds to restore the pensions of retired workers, demand that the extremely generous pensions members of Congress receive be diverted to making up the shortfall in the average worker's retirement. VOTE OUT ALL THOSE WHO VOTED FOR THE MOST RECENT PAY HIKE--CLEAN HOUSE--AND SENATE TOO!

GET THEM BEFORE THEY GET YOU

I suggest you go for it in a big way while you are at it. Refuse to further support the plunder, genocide and mass stupidity.

DO YOU EVER GET ANGRY? PUBLIC CITIZENS, DO YOU EVERY GET RIGHTEOUSLY ANGRY? Do you ever want to lash out at gross injustice, at political corruption and the violations of your rights as given forth in your Constitution? Or do you just drift while expecting "someone else" to protect your rights--maybe perhaps

your government? I think you begin to see that it will never be so!

If you do, you must be in an endless dither trying to figure out just which battle to take on today. Listening to a newscast or reading the daily paper gives you the feeling that you are being maneuvered into a series of new battles to be fought at the time and place the ENEMY SELECTS.

You are told with authority that "you can't win them all". The fact is, you have hardly won any, up to now! Despite this, there is a sure way to protect yourselves against all present and potential invasions to your liberties, and to regain the ground already lost.

This should come as no surprise. You wouldn't have these battles on your hands now if you had followed the rule established by your Founding Fathers and kept the Constitution in full force and effect. Thomas Jefferson told you there was but one way to do it, "bind down those we are obliged to trust with power by the chains of the Constitution."

It was the best possible advice for staying out of the clutches of tyrants in the first place--and is the only possible way you can get out of the present dilemma.

Once you released the politicians and bureaucrats from their "constitutional chains" they began extending their power over you as swiftly and totally as possible, and in a multitude of different ways.

If you fight them the hard way--one fruitless battle at a time--you will be drawn into every kind of a battle your enemy wants to fight--just like the attorneys who never end a case in order to continue the dole, and on the terms the enemy imposes. The skillful multiplications of these minor conquests was designed to exhaust the people and leave you little time, energy or resources for

the main job of restoring freedom.

Try the LIBERTY AMENDMENT which has been designed to fight all the multitude of apparently different battles at once--and WIN by restoring the Constitution to full force and effect. Once the amendment is applied, a multitude of diversified battles will be won.

Look carefully over the following list of battles that would be won by the application of the LIBERTY AMENDMENT. The list is by no means complete, but if one or more of these may be passing through your now-thinking minds, body and soul, then get together for the main event and win them all at once, and ***WIN BACK YOUR BLESSINGS OF LIBERTY, BECAUSE THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT WILL:***

Balance the federal budget by reducing federal spending to a level which you can afford, by limiting federal spending to only those purposes specified in the Constitution.

Stop the "withholding" tax, and restore the right of the worker to take home a full paycheck.

Stop IRS audits of your personal income and affairs.

Bring down interest rates, thereby again making it possible for people, especially young people, to enjoy the AMERICAN DREAM of being able to own their homes, as earlier generations were able to do.

Stop inflation caused by government deficit spending.

Restore to city and county officials the right to run local affairs without federal interference and dictation.

Get rid of the federal Department of Energy's unconstitutional manipulation of and interference with energy production.

Transfer to the states and the people the millions of acres of land, comprising one-third of the total land area of the country, which are now held by federal government agencies in violation of the U.S. Constitution.

Enable people to support charities of their own choice instead of supporting expensive federal bureaucracies.

*Stop the U.S. government from taxing Americans to finance communism and to support foreign governments with "foreign aid". Due to deficit spending, foreign aid has in effect been financed with borrowed money. The cost of the aid and the consequent compounding of the interest on the national debt has now reached approximately \$3 **TRILLION**--more than the national debt!*

Terminate the princely privilege of rent free, tax exempt, subsidized political enterprises.

Stop the political foul-up of your economy, where high taxes and stacks of regulations, plus foreign aid to your competitors, cause the destruction of domestic industries.

Stop the federal government from being the number one arms and munitions merchant to the world.

Restore obedience to the Constitution, and put you back on the road of greatness through liberty.

Halt federal confiscation of properties and enterprises through high taxes and burdensome regulations.

Limit the defense department to the business of defending you, and stop it from operating commercial enterprises in competition with those it is supposed to defend.

Bring your troops and equipment home from the Middle East.

Stop the meddling in disputes that are none of American's business.

Stop providing military enforcement of special interests for the wealthy elite establishment cartels such as with oil and other banking rip-offs.

Get the power business back to economic management.

Permanently arrest the threat of socialized medicine, and bring costs of same into affordable limits.

Rescue you from the politicians' "Ponzi-scheme" "social security" trap.

Cut federal spending to less than half of what it is now and then bring it totally under control through the Constitutional procedures.

PUT AN END TO THE IRS BEING USED TO HARASS AND INTIMIDATE CITIZENS WHO SPEAK UP FOR THEIR RIGHTS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.

Demonstrate the power and benefits of liberty to the captive peoples of the world and give forth example of that which to pattern governments.

Stop impoverishing the taxpayers with poverty programs.

Halt the unconstitutional federal control and takeover of public schools; restore schools to local control.

Terminate federal controls, interference, and harassment, of private schools.

Eliminate the special privilege of tax exemption for foundations.

Curtail federal government controls over human food and health products.

Restore your independence from foreign entanglements.

Prevent surrendering the U.S. to "world government".

Stop the corruption of "urban renewal".

Eliminate the use of federal "mental health" programs as political weapons.

Restore to the states the right to set speed limits on the highways.

Liberate farmers from federal controls.

Halt the federal harassment of mining industries which is hindering domestic production and causing needless and dangerous dependence on foreign sources.

Restore honest money. Abolish the Federal Reserve debt-money swindle. Resume gold and silver coinage.

Stop lending tax dollars to special interests.

Halt the terrible waste of billions of hours and billions of dollars worth of effort now wasted in filling out unnecessary federal government forms.

Stop the federal government from funding programs which incite racial tensions and strife.

Restore to elected state and local governments the powers which have been usurped by unelected "regional government" bureaucracies.

Let the people concentrate on productive pursuits instead of spending time, energy, and money playing crazy "tax loop-hole" games.

Limit federal courts to judicial affairs; stop unconstitutional "judicial legislation".

Stop government competition with private enterprise.

Put and end to the federal takeover of local police forces by means of federal grants, controls and "guidelines".

Stop the IRS from interfering with religious affairs.

Stop the "one world order" now under way through the usurpation of the government by the United Nations which is run by the Establishment Elite.

AND--OH, YES. DON'T FORGET--IT WILL REPEAL THE FEDERAL PERSONAL INCOME TAX! THIS TAX IS ILLEGAL AND ENFORCED BY A PRIVATE POLICE FORCE.

IT WILL RETURN THE GOVERNMENT INTO THE HANDS OF YOU THE PEOPLE. IT WILL REESTABLISH STATE SOVEREIGNTY AND POLITICIANS WILL BE DIRECTLY AND LOCALLY ANSWERABLE TO YOU THE PEOPLE.

There are so many more advantages that I have not the time to list here. Since so many problems would be solved by this ONE ACT--and since so many peoples' special areas of interest are covered by it--why shouldn't you apply yourselves to the one great task of passing the LIBERTY AMENDMENT?

The amendment is drawn and ready for support and action--why do you not utilize it to regain control of all that which has been ripped from you?

There is no need to fight on all the separate fronts when you can unite and approach freedom from the

positive standpoint. The LIBERTY AMENDMENT would automatically eliminate many threats you now fear, rectify wrongs that have occurred, and promote a climate of freedom and security for all of you.

There are nine of your wondrous states who have endorsed the LIBERTY AMENDMENT: WYOMING, TEXAS, NEVADA, LOUISIANA, GEORGIA, SOUTH CAROLINA, MISSISSIPPI, ARIZONA AND INDIANA.

I SUGGEST THAT THE MAJORITY OF YOU THE PEOPLE HAVE NEVER BEEN ALLOWED TO SO MUCH AS "HEAR" ABOUT SUCH A THING. SO BE IT, FOR YOU WHO LAG WILL BE "HAD" IN THE FINAL TALLY AND BRING YOUR BRETHREN DOWN WITH YOU!

For further information I suggest you contact America West Publishers--phone and address given, and/or contact "YES ON 23, Box 2386, El Cajon, CA 92021. PHONE: (619) 579-8500. You will be able to establish personalization of all records and petition forms to suit individual state requirements.

TEXT OF LIBERTY AMENDMENT

Sec. 1. The Government of the United States shall not engage in any business, professional, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise except as specified in the Constitution.

Sec. 2. The Constitution or laws of any State, or the laws of the United States, shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Sec. 3. The activities of the

United States Government which violate the intent and purposes of this amendment shall, within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Sec. 4. Three years after the ratification of this amendment the sixteenth article of amendments to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal incomes, estates, and/or gifts.

BY THE WAY--IF YOU CONTACT YOUR FEDERAL CONGRESSMEN YOU WILL PROBABLY BE TOLD THAT "THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT IS DEAD" OR YOU WILL GET TOTAL LACK OF INFORMATION. THIS HAS HAPPENED IN ALMOST EVERY INSTANCE AS OUR WORKERS HAVE CONTACTED SENATORS AND REPRESENTATIVES. I SUGGEST YOU GO WITH YOUR FELLOW CITIZENS AND BYPASS THE FEDERAL CONGRESS FOR YOU CAN SEE THAT YOU WILL PUT THE CRIMINALS OUT OF BUSINESS!! TAKE POSITIVE ACTION AND YOU CAN TURN YOUR PREDICAMENT INTO THE GLORY OF A NATIONAL REBIRTHING! I PETITION YOU TO MAKE THE EFFORT! VOTE VERY CAREFULLY IN THE UPCOMING ELECTION AND TAKE CONTROL, ONCE AGAIN, OF YOUR NATION THROUGH YOUR CONSTITUTION! YOU CAN DO IT IF YOU WANT TO!

Allow us to close as the writing has been indeed long. Thank you for your service, Dharma, and you of the group who work endlessly in

behalf of your brothers. I salute you in humble honor and appreciation.

I move to stand-by. Hatonn to clear.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
THE TIME IS COME**
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever shortening cycles. It is he who can learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several attempts to start Nuclear War I during the past ten years and how that relates to the current (September, 1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of total all-out nuclear war, the military bases of the U.S., foreign and domestic, have been stripped of men and equipment, and the news media (controlled by political and financial cartels) work diligently to obscure the truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS" AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL THEN TAKE OF THINE BROTHER'S HAND?

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS BOOK

The first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This is excellent for reference since every heading is indexed (8 pages).

8 1/2" X 11" This Journal only is \$15. See shipping & postage below.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20

POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or relevant information, on a volunteer basis, onto computer bulletin boards? We need the willing hands - contact America West at (805) 822-9655.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 13

10/22/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the Light of Truth that the word shall go forth and that we might move quickly along with the writing. Information hidden or hoarded cannot serve the people. This, of course, is why the effort to ban the Journals--TRUTH SHALL SET YOU FREE!

I URGE ALL PARENTS TO KEEP VERY CLOSE ATTENTION TO YOUR CHILDREN--ESPECIALLY THE YOUNG ONES--DURING THESE IMMEDIATE DAYS AND NIGHTS. THIS IS THE CELEBRATION OF EVIL AND SATANIC SACRIFICE. DO NOT ALLOW YOUR LITTLE ONES TO GO OUT ABOUT THE STREETS. IF YOU ARE NOT STRONG ENOUGH AS PARENTS TO DISALLOW THIS TRICK OR TREATING, I STRONGLY URGE YOU TO BE IN IMMEDIATE ATTENDANCE. AS YOUR WORLD MOVES INTO HIGHER AND HIGHER RATES OF CHAOS, THERE WILL BE MORE HEINOUS PARTICIPATION IN SATAN WORSHIP. I WANT YOU TO PONDER THE POSSIBILITY OF YOUR CHILD BEING STRIPPED OF ITS SKIN WHILE ALIVE AND I BELIEVE IT WILL GIVE SOME OF YOU STRENGTH ENOUGH TO DENY THE RIDICULOUS LOTTERY GAME OF GOING FORTH FOR CANDY PIECES ABOUT THE NEIGHBORHOOD. I PLEAD WITH YOU TO HEAR ME FOR THE TERRORISTS' PLANS ARE ALREADY LAID. FURTHER, THERE WILL BE AN ATTEMPT

TO CAUSE YOU TO BELIEVE ABDUCTIONS WILL COME FROM SPACE BRETHREN--PLEASE HEAR THIS AS WARNING!!!

As you observe the ridiculous nonsense going on within your halls of Congress--please do not think it is unintentional. There are so many thrusts projected that it is mere sleight of hand to deceive you. The SHADOW GOVERNMENT is set forth now, to get everything, and more, than the first foolish document brought within their clutches. What is happening now is a great intent to unseat as many incumbents as possible--however, any "Democrat" on the administration's side of the issue will be preserved if possible. Otherwise, the "leaks" of bribes, etc., (true or false) are for the intent of getting you the people to retire the old line Democrats and vote in the opposition which will then give the Administration voting power over the Congress. The Elite have set it up to win either way! You are headed for a New World Order and you are headed there very quickly--it is up to you to act.

LIBERTY LOBBY MATERIAL

Rather, Dharma, than to randomly thrust information upon you, allow us to present that which is already coming forth so that there is guidance as to where and how to come together to STOP the wave of this consuming beast. There are some things in the following material with which I do not fully agree; however, it is material upon which you can take action in a positive manner.

To conserve space I ask that this not be set into indentation. I will tell you where the quote begins and when it ends:

QUOTE: ARE YOU READY FOR A "NEW WORLD ORDER"?

Although President George Bush, his hand on the Bible, swore on January 20, 1989 to "preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States," he now leads the chorus for a "new world order".

Joining the chorus are Soviet leader Gorbachev and his foreign minister Shevardnadze, Dan Rather of CBS, Abe Rosenthal of the N.Y. Times, "conservative" chameleons like Wm. F. Buckley Jr., and Newt Gingrich (R-Ga.) and every liberal, leftist, Zionist and Trilateralist in the world.

For many years patriots have warned their fellow Americans that the conspiracy to destroy American sovereignty would culminate in a new world order, more often referred to as WORLD GOVERNMENT.

Patriots who sounded this far-sighted alarm years ago were either ignored or called "paranoid" or "extremist" or worse.

Now who's crazy? And who is selling out America?

Treason doth never prosper, what's the reason? Why, if it prosper, none dare call it treason!

LET'S TELL IT THE WAY IT IS...

President Bush, under the cover of what he calls "national defense" to "protect" us from a dictator he supported up to a few weeks ago, has unconstitutionally deployed at least 180,000 troops in the Saudi desert plus numberless ships, planes, tanks, guns, rockets, poison gas, explosives and deadly bacteriological weapons. A devastating holocaust could break out at any moment, with thousands of young Americans killed and maimed for life--for absolutely nothing of value.

Diplomatically, Bush has shamed America by allying us with filthy scum, such as Hafez al-Assad, the murderous, corrupt dictator of Syria, and with the multi-billionaire oligarchy of Saudi Arabia, as well as the terrorist government of Israel and the ambitious of dotty British imperialists.

The conclusion is clear but sad. Bush and his Israeli-Trilateralist backers are now moving to install a garrison state in place of our Constitutional Republic, with all reins of government in the hands of their obsequious menials . . . like George bush.

And to give himself and his mattoid controllers a shred of reason, Bush calls his illegal usurpation of power his "new world order".

WILL YOU ROLL OVER AND PLAY DEAD?

Or is the Establishment going to have to drag you, kicking and screaming, into their "new world order"?

Syndicated columnist Pat Buchanan is one of the few prominent voices to say "NO" to their "new world order". He's fighting. He's kicking. He's screaming. (Hatonn: Unfortunately--not very hard any longer.)

Buchanan summarized it best when he wrote:

"The Trilateralist Council on Foreign Relations; the Wall

Street-Big-Business elite; the neo-conservative intellectuals who dominate the think tanks and the op-Ed pages; the Old Left, with its one-world, collective security United Nations uper alles dream: All have come together behind the 'new world order'; But out there, trying to break through, is the old authentic voice of American patriotism, or nationalism, of America First, saying, 'Hell no, we won't go.'"

Pat's right. We're not going!

That's why LIBERTY LOBBY is ready to fight.

Time is short. There's a lot to do before it's too late.

Unfortunately, not everybody reads The SPOTLIGHT (OR THE PHOENIX JOURNALS). So they don't know what is really going on. But one thing is sure . . .

We've already got the American public on our side, if they ever knew it. Trouble is, they sure are being brainwashed by the Establishment media, which treats Bush's illegal intervention and his "new world order" blabberings as worthy of respect.

HERE IS WHAT YOU CAN DO

* *Spread the word. You know the facts from this letter and the SPOTLIGHT AND THE JOURNALS WITH EXPRESSES.*

* *Call radio talk shows. Write letters to newspapers. Tell the public what Bush can do with his "new world order". (Hatonn: It would seem that you can tell them in any obscene language you choose for as with "2 LIVE CREW" and the "Maplethorpe ART"? there appears to be nothing obscene left in your vernacular!) Tell 'em YOU'RE NOT GOING!*

* *Call your congressmen and two senators and tell them the same. Try the free number direct to Capitol Hill: 1-800-852-3446.*

* *BUY GIFT SUBSCRIPTIONS TO THE SPOTLIGHT, THE PHOENIX EXPRESS AND THE PHOENIX JOURNALS FOR YOUR FRIENDS, RELATIVES, ASSOCIATES AND LOCAL LIBRARY--DEMAND THAT THEY BE PLACED IN THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES. AND IF YOUR OWN SUBSCRIPTION IS COMING UP FOR RENEWAL, RENEW NOW!*

* *Make a contribution of service or whatever you have to offer, to these workers in behalf of America's Freedom. (Hatonn: In the case of Phoenix Institute, these contributions of "size" can be invested in precious metals and used as collateral--giving you a personal win/win position, whereby you can contribute and have your gold too! Contact America West.) The funds will be used to spread the word through newspaper ads, radio shows and mailings to millions of patriots in America.*

* *In short, do what you can to alert the country to the conspiracy to destroy our national sovereignty in a bottomless pit of international corruption. Remember,*

YOUR INFLUENCE COUNTS..

USE IT!

CONTINUE QUOTE: DIFFERENT DOCUMENT.

PRESIDENT BUSH AND HIS 'NEW WORLD ORDER'

Say it once. Say it twice. Say it three times. "NEW WORLD ORDER." you might as well say it since you're going to be hearing a lot about it in the days to come. It's nothing new. The world-improvers have been working on it for a long time but they've never admitted it publicly before. Now, the

CAT'S OUT OF THE BAG and you can thank your conservative Republican president and his

chorus of yes-men for it.

In his book, THE WORLD CONSPIRACY, author Nicola M. Nicolov describes this old conspiracy and succeeds very well. The evidence proving a plot to impose world government is there and it cannot be denied. (Hatonn: Many authors, in addition, such as Antony Sutton, The Phoenix Journals, etc., have detailed this plan in infinite outlay. Please go and research for self to KNOW truth.)

To usher in this "new world order" a good war is needed. Well, not exactly a good war, any old war. And the war that Bush and his superiors have fashioned is war enough. It's a lousy war, and no war aims that will stand up to examination--which is exactly what the rest of the media are making sure of. But let's examine what this war is all about and what to expect from it--and what not to expect from it.

Like all wars this country has been slickered into since the Civil War, it is presented as a do-good-for-others war with no thought whatsoever being given to the advantages supposed to flow for us. Isn't the world mission for the internationalists to improve the lot of everyone else while ignoring the problems at home? But . .

JUST TO BE DIFFERENT

let's examine all of the magnificent results to be logically expected for the Great American Suckers who are expected to fight and pay for Mr. Bush's war. Let us look at things--for a change--from the standpoint of the interests of the American nation and the people who inhabit it, not the interests of the Israelis, the British, the Arabian oilgarchs, the international oil companies and bankers. We realize this is a unique outlook, but let's make a stab at it.

Let us ask some questions, very specific. Let us consider the major and vital issues facing the American people--which happen to be exactly the issues the politicians WISH TO AVOID:

* *Will Mr. Bush's war lower Fed-*

eral spending?

* *Will it lower taxes?*

* *Will it lower the Federal budget?*

* *Will it decrease the size and power of the meddling and wasteful Federal bureaucracy, including such freedom-expanding and helpful agencies as the IRS, FDA and CIA?*

* *Will it diminish political corruption?*

* *Will it lower the interest burden?*

* *Will it fight inflation?*

* *Will it lower the price of gas, Diesel, heating oil, etc?*

* *Will it fight the drug plague?*

* *Will it make it safe for people in cities to walk the streets again without being mugged or killed?*

* *Will it help to uncover the crooks who perpetrated the S&L scam of \$500 BILLION or so?*

* *Will it aid the American farmer or wage-earner or retired worker or the homeless and destitute?*

* *Will it clean up our slums, fix up our highways, provide cheap public transportation and give the unemployed honest labor producing for society instead of the waste of war?*

* *Will it clean up our smutty media and entertainment? Will it replace pornography with art?*

* *Will it improve or even serve to maintain your quality of life in any way unless you are of a favored class of profiteers or own an oil well?*

THE ANSWERS TO THESE QUESTIONS

are evident by asking them. War always increases the size and power of the government. It always enriches the sleazy profiteers and tends to keep the politicians in office. It always diverts the attention of the public from the real issues, centering their ardor on unattainable chimeras and will--the-wisp rhetorical flourishes, a sure and certain recipe for domestic disaster. And in this case, the worst chimera of all is the new world order of the international mattoids, carefully designed to separate the American people not only from their money and their blood but also their Constitution, because what we are talking about is world government, nothing less.

It wasn't too long ago when the conservatives of America were often heard sounding their opposition to the socialistic, leftist world planners who made the mis-

take of actually saying what they meant. When they said they were for world government, they made no effort to hide it. But the conservatives and libertarians now working for world government are not that frank. They are only working for free trade, a world money transfer system without any encumbrances, the letting down of all immigration barriers, the elimination of passports, even an international money system, and they profess not to understand that the culmination of their desires would result in the end of American sovereignty, the Constitution and everything identifiable as American. Can they really be that stupid? Or do they just expect the American people to be stupid enough to swallow the bait?

THIS IS A FIGHT

for American sovereignty, you can be certain of that. Loss of sovereignty means loss of everything Americans have built; it is repudiation of every American who has died for his country--as certain a repudiation as this government now gives to the many POW's and MIA's lost in Korea and Vietnam--and the ones who will certainly be lost, forgotten and repudiated in the war Mr. Bush is trying so hard to get started. (Remember that in case you're thinking of enlisting.)

As Theodore Roosevelt said, real patriotism consists of speaking the right and doing what is right, even if the president and the Trilateralist/Israeli lobby don't like it.

IT'S TIME TO SPEAK UP.
END QUOTES.

* * * * *

I, Hatonn, can only urge you to take these things within thine hearts and hear the fading beat of the drum of freedom. You are on the brink of losing your very Sovereignty as a Nation of the United States of America!

I can add nothing to these urgent messages which can be more pointed or thought provoking. I can only tell you that they tell less than the half of it.

If you still need some confirmation

regarding this subject, I shall just reprint from a couple of Telefax's sent to us from the Associated Press International. Sometimes truth is hidden in the projections and at least give you a good idea of what is being hidden from you. For everything printed, 99% is kept from you--**YOU HAVE NO FREEDOM OF SPEECH!**

QUOTE: HUNTSVILLE
TIMES, 10/17/90:

**SENATORS PUSH AID FOR
ISRAEL; BENEFITS HIDDEN
IN MONEY BILLS.**

WASHINGTON--Two money bills being pushed through in the waning days of Congress have been stuffed with benefits for Israel that could be worth hundreds of millions of dollars, with virtually no public debate.

More than a dozen provisions, most initiated by Sen. Daniel Inouye, D-Hawaii, and Sen. Robert Kasten, R-Wis., have been tucked away in bills appropriating money for the Pentagon and for foreign aid in the fiscal year that began Oct. 1.

Inouye chairs the Appropriations defense subcommittee, and Kasten is the senior Republican on the foreign aid subcommittee.

Ranging from a \$15 MILLION *refurbishing of Israel's port at Haifa* to a new **\$180 MILLION strategic petroleum reserve in Israel**, the benefits apparently are intended to counterbalance Bush administration gestures to two Arab countries, Egypt and Saudi Arabia.

President Bush is seeking to forgive \$6.7 BILLION in military debts Egypt owes the United States, and has sought congressional permission to sell \$7.5 BILLION in weapons to the Saudis, with another \$14 BILLION expected to be requested in January.

Those moves, intended to reward both countries for their

cooperation in the Persian Gulf crisis, have raised worries among Israel's supporters that the United States might be tilting away from its closest ally in the Middle East.

At the same time, Israeli officials have appealed to the United States for additional aid to offset the increased costs of keeping military forces on high alert. The increased activities, including keeping planes in the air, will cost Israel an additional \$1 BILLION this year, officials say. Supporters of Israel are pointing to bellicose statements against their country by Iraqi President Saddam Hussein. They also are reminding the United States of its promise to maintain Israel's "qualitative edge" in regional military might.

Israel, with \$3 BILLION in DIRECT CASH AID EACH YEAR, already is the leading foreign recipient of American largess. "They know our budget better than we do," one aide said of the pro-Israel lobby.

Among the bills' new provisions:

* Making Israeli firms eligible for contracts under the Pentagon's \$200 million-plus Overseas Workload Program, which provides for local service and maintenance of military facilities and equipment.

The defense bill directs the Pentagon "to identify and develop new specialized capabilities in depot maintenance and repair in Israel" and says Israel may have the inside track on maintaining U.S. F-15 fighter planes and converting 400 F-4 aircraft to drones.

* Giving Israel, along with Turkey, first choice of excess defense equipment no longer needed by the Pentagon, potentially including large items like aircraft.

* Establishing a 4.5 million-barrel strategic petroleum reserve in Israel, valued at about

\$180 million, to which Israel could have access "in the event of a wartime emergency or a state of heightened military readiness."

* Positioning an additional \$200 million in U.S. military stockpiles in Israel.

* About \$42 million to continue the development of Israel's Arrow anti-tactical ballistic missile, and a recommendation to buy Israel's Shaldag fast patrol boats for the Navy's SEAL special operations force.

In the foreign aid bill now pending on the Senate floor, Israel also would get *permission to use up to \$200 MILLION of its \$1.2 BILLION in economic aid for military purposes as long as the Persian Gulf crisis continues.*

That bill also would provide that Israel receive \$1.7 BILLION of its \$1.8 BILLION in military aid within 30 days of beginning of the fiscal year. That means the United States would have to **BORROW THE MONEY AND GIVE IT TO ISRAEL TO REINVEST, EARNING ABOUT \$60 MILLION EXTRA FOR TEL AVIV IN INTEREST.**

The bill also would give Israel access to \$100 million IN NEW BUYING POWER FOR DEFENSE ITEMS.
END QUOTE.

So be it, for as you sleep the foxes are eating your hens!

Now, if the next doesn't make you throw-up, I can't imagine what will cause you ones to rise up and pay attention. Can it be that the citizens of this world are so easily gullible to lies?

QUOTE: SAME PAPER, ASSOCIATED PRESS, OCT. 16, 1990. (Hatonn: Let me assure you there is a reason this would run in a "Huntsville Times". You will not see such a document, uncut and untampered from the AP in Establishment publications, UNLESS it is to give misin-

formation--you must be the judge!)

5,000 ARABS LIVE IN JERUSALEM VILLAGE: JERUSALEM . . . Abdallah Hsein, a bearded auto mechanic, is not afraid of an Iraqi chemical attack. God, he says, will decide if he lives or dies.

Yet, like most of the 5,000 Arabs in the south Jerusalem village of Beit Tsafafa, he stood in line to get his gas mask on Monday, the first day of nationwide distribution of the protective kits.

Handing out the masks to Palestinians points up the contradictions the Israeli army faces in dealing with Arabs in Jerusalem.

The government considers the residents of Beit Tsafafa to be Israeli citizens, but many see themselves as enemies of the Jewish state. Some youngsters receiving the masks in the Arab village said they'd been tear-gassed by the army for stoning soldiers.

The government decided "earlier this month" to hand out the masks to Israel's 4.7 million citizens in case Iraqi President Saddam Hussein makes good on this threats to attack Israel with chemical weapons. (Hatonn: You good Americans paid for those masks--where are yours?) Last week, the army tested its distribution network in three small Jewish towns. On Monday, it opened some 400 stations throughout Israel, hoping to distribute two million masks by the end of the week.

Residents of Beit Tsafafa trickled into a community center to be among the first Arabs to get the masks.

A half-dozen paramilitary border police armed with M-16 assault rifles and clubs were on guard--a sign that not all is peaceful in Beit Tsafafa.

Some houses, half-hidden amid dusty olive trees, flew

black flags from rooftops in mourning for the 19 Arabs killed by police on the sacred Temple Mount in Jerusalem on Oct. 8.

"The killing won't go without revenge", said Hsein, the mechanic who lined up for a mask. "I don't think any relative of those harmed in the attack will be satisfied by getting a gas mask."

For Hsein, getting the mask is proving a point: "Our right as Arabs who are living in Israel and paying taxes."

The Arabs of Beit Tsafafa are an acute double loyalty case. Until Israel captured the Arab sector of Jerusalem in 1967, the border that divided the city divided the village. One quarter was Israeli, the rest Jordanian.

Today, many of the villagers support Saddam. The village has lost people in the nearly three-year Palestinian uprising against Israeli rule.

"Saddam, O hero, strike with chemicals," a cluster of children defiantly sang into the microphone of an Israel army radio reporter outside the gas mask distribution center. A boy waved a toy pistol.

A lieutenant-colonel, speaking for the army on condition of anonymity, said Israel feels itself responsible for its entire population, he said, and is buying extra gas masks for the 1.7 million Palestinians in the occupied West Bank and Gaza Strip. (Oh GAG!)

In the occupied territories--unlike in Arab sectors of Jerusalem--Palestinians will have TO BUY THE GAS MASKS.

Rabiha Alayan, a smiling, dark-haired secretary who lined up for masks, said she was not afraid of a chemical attack. If it comes and "somebody remains on the earth after that," she said, "it may change the situation in

the area, make things better."

Mrs. Alayan came to the center only because of her three children.

Dozens of children and adults were trying on the masks and listening to Arab instructors as uniformed army officials handed out boxes with protective kits.

Hsein was unimpressed: "I think these masks will not be good against Saddam's chemicals," he said. "Even if Saddam attacks with chemical arms, I'm not afraid. There is God and He decides if I live or die." **END QUOTE.**

I REMIND YOU ONES: THE PLAN IS FOR ISRAEL TO UTILIZE CHEMICALS ON THE ENTIRE AREA IN ORDER TO WIPE OUT THE PALESTINIAN "PROBLEM". THEY ARE SETTING IT UP RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR EYES AND YOU CONTINUE TO ACCUSE SADDAM OF SATANIC INTENT--NO, NO, NO--THE COVER-UP OF ACCUSATIONS IS TO HIDE THE TRUTH OF THE INCIDENT! PLEASE HEAR AND HEED TRUTH!

RISK EXPOSURE

HEADLINE:

"THE SIX TRILLION' DOLLAR DEBT ICEBERG: A REVIEW OF THE GOVERNMENTS RISK EXPOSURE"

Let's try again for attention in your economy. In June, 1990, the Backgrounder, published by the Heritage Foundation, gave you the above headline. They point out that in nominal dollars, World War II cost less than the S&L bailout. But this is just a \$300 to \$500 BILLION problem. The total financial obligations of agencies underwritten by the United States Federal Government is now some \$5.8 TRILLION, and much of that obligation is in bad shape. Backgrounder added that "the government's total risk exposure of nearly \$6 TRILLION is more than twice the national debt held

by the public and five times the annual Federal budget."

\$6 TRILLION WORTH OF RISK EXPOSURE:

1. Deposit Insurance. The FDIC now insures \$1.8 trillion of deposits at commercial banks and the national Credit Union Administration backs \$161 billion in credit union deposits. Add to this nearly \$960 billion in Savings and Loan deposits and total guarantees amounting to \$2.9 trillion in 1989.

2. Loans and Guarantees. If you add up the Veterans Administration (VA) and Federal Housing Administration (FHA) mortgages, the government is guaranteeing an additional \$48 billion--bringing the total of the governments liability in loan and deposit guarantees to nearly \$3.5 trillion by the end of fiscal 1988.

3. Pension Programs. It is estimated that the Government's liability in this area runs over \$819 billion for 1989.

4. Direct Loan Programs. These include Export-Import Bank, the Small Business Administration, College Housing, and the Rural Telephone Bank. This outstanding portfolio adds up to \$207 billion at the end of the fiscal year 1989.

5. Government Sponsored Enterprises. GSE's are technically private organizations, but in practice, they are treated as extensions of the Federal Government. GSE stands for Government Sponsored Enterprise. An example would be the Federal National Mortgage Association (FNMA) which has \$110 billion in mortgage loans and has guaranteed another \$208 billion in outstanding mortgage-backed securities by the end of 1989. Collectively, the top five government-sponsored enterprises had an outstanding debt obligation of \$763 billion at the end of 1989 and are the fastest-growing

source of all Federal credit exposure.

Regardless of that which you are told--these will be bailed out by you the public as they fall--for as long as there are assets. As of June, *"The total financial obligations of agencies, such as above, underwritten by the United States Federal Government was some \$5.8 trillion, and much of that obligation IS IN BAD, BAD SHAPE!"*

I was asked to include the above in the Express for your confirmation as we have recently written about these items. Ones, as they read the Journals and the Expresses, are beginning to share public documentation of our statements--for your confirmation. I make no conclusion as to quality or accuracy of the published data other than from self, for which statements I stand fully responsible. However, there continues to be controversy regarding Hatonn's validity and therefore, it might help for you ones to see your own Earth projections.

Another: PEOPLE'S DAILY WORLD. Wed., Feb. 7, 1990, Vol. 4, No. 117: CIA DIVERTED S&L MILLIONS TO AID CONTRAS.

WASHINGTON--Evidence has surfaced that the CIA bilked 22 savings and loan banks of millions of dollars and diverted the profits to the anti-Nicaraguan contras during a ban on such aid.

The banks, 16 of them in Texas, are now bankrupt, part of the S&L crisis that will cost U.S. taxpayers as much as \$300 billion (and more) in bailouts. Just covering the federally-insured deposits of the 22 CIA-connected banks will cost an estimated minimum \$13.1 billion.

Those are findings of an expose' on the S&L crisis last Sunday by Houston Post staffwriter Pete Brewton, who reported "numerous links between organized crime figures and CIA operatives, including some involved in gun running, drug smuggling, money laun-

dering and covert aid to the Nicaraguan contras."

The Post cited court documents, sworn testimony, law enforcement records and interviews with key government investigators gathered during an eight-month investigation. It concludes that the CIA "used part of the funds from S&L fraud to help pay for covert operations. . .that Congress was unwilling to support publicly."

**PLEASE NOTE THE DATELINE:
FEBRUARY 7, 1990--THAT WAS
BEFORE THE PUBLIC HEAR-
INGS, ETC., ON ONES SUCH AS
NEIL BUSH--I HOPE THIS
SHOCKS YOU APPROPRIATELY!**

President Bush's son, Neil, was a director of one of the CIA-connected banks, Silverado Savings of Denver, that will cost taxpayers \$1 billion in bailouts, alone.

The article charged that the CIA "has intervened in criminal investigations involving agency operatives accused of S&L fraud and may be at least partly responsible for the fact that a substantial amount of suspected fraud has gone unprosecuted."

U.S. Justice Department prosecutor Lloyd Monroe told the Post that federal agencies assigned to investigate the S&L crisis "are being precluded from investigating wrongdoing that is possibly being conducted in the name of national security." It seems clear that President Bush has a strong motive for suppressing a scandal that could link his son to S&L-CIA aid to the contras.

In 1988 Monroe prosecuted reputed underworld figure Mario Renda, who later pleaded guilty to bank fraud. At the time, Monroe told the Post he was convinced that "the CIA either masterminded or condoned a certain amount of S&L fraud."

Sunday's article pinpoints the

case of Robert L. Corson, chief of the now-defunct Vision Banc Savings in Kingsville, Texas, who helped St. Joe Paper sell 21,000 acres of prime Gulf Coast property for \$200 million to a consortium of investors "that included several organized crime figures and CIA operatives." But only \$58 million of the profits went to St. Joe while \$7 million was channeled to a company "tied to narcotics smugglers and drug money launderers in the Isle of Jersey" off the coast of England.

Corson received \$3 million in kickbacks in the sale. That same year Corson rolled up \$150,000 in gambling debts, spent \$250,000 for a speed boat and \$100,000 for thoroughbred horses. After Vision Banc Savings went bankrupt Corson fled to San Diego, where he is living in a luxurious beachfront house.

Other insolvent S&L's linked to the CIA include Sunbelt Savings, \$2 billion in taxpayer bailouts; 1st Financial Savings of Pennsylvania, \$1.9 billion; and Lamar Savings of Austin, Tex., \$1 billion in bailouts.

Central America solidarity groups reacted with anger. "We uncovered many similar illegal activities in our investigation of the Iran-contra scandal", said Rick Emrick, spokesperson for the Christic Institute. "If the public was not incensed by the Iran-contra hearings, perhaps they will be incensed to learn how much these covert operations are costing them in their pocketbooks."

Bob Green, a spokesperson for Nicaragua Network said. "This is just one more example of how low the Reagan-Bush administration would stoop in their genocidal war against the Nicaraguan people. The evidence linking the White House and Oliver North to drug trafficking, gun-running and money laundering is overwhelming. In a nation that really cared about fighting the

drug plague, people would be up in arms about these disclosures. It would be on the front page of the New York Times."

How can it happen in America? Dear ones, let us take one hard-to-believe and incredible situation at a time. When I tell you HOW this can be with the individuals, I MUST HAVE YOUR TRUST! You cannot know how deep the subterfuge and lies go within the very physical, human fiber of ones involved, nor would you be able to read without accusing Hatonn of lies. If I write it herein--we will await the time of trusting and then it shall all be revealed. At this point, however, you must stand and face that which is upon you and further distractors are not helpful. You can change these things if you will work together within your Constitution--that is where it must begin and then, and only then, can you come into understanding of the other that will be given unto you.

FIRST: You must understand the terms Zionists and Khazars. STOP pulling anti-Semitic nonsense on speakers. I ask that my "INTRODUCTION" in THE MOSSAD CONNECTION, now in press, be appended hereto or in the next available *Express*. If you cannot understand history and the lies; you cannot change of the direction planned for you of Earth. May God allow of your understanding for you are in grave, grave circumstance!

Dharma, allow us a rest please and we can check as to how much further space we have for writing. Thank you, chela, for your service. I withdraw to stand-by in salute unto that which you ones are doing in this time of danger and threat. God shall be thine shields if you will but ask. Salu--Hatonn to stand-by.

Post script: In reference to "Mossad": Mossad is the secret Israeli spy organization.

I suggest for confirmation of events which I have previously outlaid for you and so that you might better understand that which I shall be giving forth, please read BY WAY OF DECEPTION, by Victor Os-

trovsky and Claire Hoy. It can be obtained through America West Publishers or possibly in your libraries (efforts have been to ban the book from publication and distribution). OR--YOU CAN WAIT AND TAKE MY WORD FOR THE TRUTH OF IT. Ostrovsky, however, was a "kidon" (member of an 'assassination unit') and became a "katsa" (intelligence case officer). If nothing else, you will find the truth most discomforting indeed. SALU!

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
THE TIME IS COME
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever shortening cycles. It is he who can learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several attempts to start Nuclear War I during the past ten years and how that relates to the current (September, 1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of total all-out nuclear war, the military bases of the U.S., foreign and domestic, have been stripped of men and equipment, and the news media (controlled by political and financial cartels) work diligently to obscure the truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS" AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL THEN TAKE OF THINE BROTHER'S HAND?

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel,

now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS BOOK

The first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This is excellent for reference since every heading is indexed (8 pages).

8 1/2" X 11" This Journal only is \$15. See shipping & postage below.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our

government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or relevant information, on a volunteer basis, onto computer bulletin boards? We need the willing hands - contact America West at (805) 822-9655.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or

more.
California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 1 & 2

10/30/90 HATONN

TODAY'S URGENT WATCH

Most critical times are upon you and I, Hatonn, come in Light and service unto you, plead with you to hear me! I petition you to put aside your wonderment and witness the truth as it is unfolding--with confirmation from valid Earth sources--and come to attention. May God walk in our footsteps through these coming days ahead that we might put aside the evil afoot. YOU OF THE UNITED STATES **MUST** COME TO REALIZE THAT YOUR NATION IS THE AGGRESSOR--ALONG WITH ISRAEL IN THIS STATE OF WAR IN THE MIDDLE EAST! 'TIS NOT ONES OF TRUTH-BRINGING WHO ARE TREASONISTS--IT IS THE ONES WHO PROCLAIM THEMSELVES YOUR "LEADERS". IF THIS MOVE INTO WAR IS NOT STOPPED, IT SHALL BE A BLOODBATH WITH THE BLOOD SPILLING FROM THE LIVES OF YOUR OWN SONS, FATHERS AND HUSBANDS AS WELL AS THE WOMEN YOU HAVE ALLOWED TO MOVE INTO THE PLACES OF DANGER!

I TELL YOU AGAIN, ISRAEL PLANS AN OFFENSIVE AGAINST IRAQ TO BEGIN

TENTATIVELY ON OR ABOUT NOVEMBER 4TH, TWO DAYS PRIOR TO YOUR U.S. ELECTIONS. THIS OFFENSIVE WILL BE FOLLOWED--PLANS ALREADY IN PLACE--FOR THE U.S. TO MOVE OFFENSIVELY AGAINST IRAQ TO BEGIN THE WEEK FOLLOWING THE ELECTIONS. THIS INFORMATION IS VALID AND CONFIRMED RIGHT FROM THE ISRAELI MOSSAD. THE INFORMATION IS VALID AND THE U.S. IS SECRETLY TRANSFERRING PATIENTS IN VETERANS HOSPITALS TO OTHER SITES IN ORDER TO HAVE AVAILABLE SPACE FOR CASUALTIES. THIS TRANSFER WILL BEGIN TO TAKE INTENSIVE INTENT ON NOV. 1ST! ARRANGEMENTS FOR TRANSFER LOCATIONS ARE ALREADY STAFFED AND PREPARED. I FURTHER INFORM YOU THAT THE GLOBAL CARTEL INTENDS TO CONTROL THE NEW SAUDI ARABIAN UNTAPPED OIL FIELD WHICH IS THE LARGEST OF ALL KNOWN FIELDS IN SAUDI ARABIA.

YOU IN THE U.S. WILL BE BROUGHT TO BELIEVE ALL SORTS OF LIES REGARDING ISRAEL'S INVASION--WHICH WILL END, BY THE WAY--ON THE DAY OF YOUR ELECTIONS. THE U.S. WILL PICK UP THE INVASION AFTER THAT DATE--*****WHILE

CONGRESS IS IN RE-CESS!****--!!

If you cannot bring yourself to believe me--LISTEN TO WHAT BUSH AND BAKER ARE SAYING! Get your confirmation; get a copy of the upcoming current issue of SPOTLIGHT and other daring publications, read it and SPREAD THE WORD AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE--NOW!

Just as with the attack planned for October 3rd, it is the ONLY WAY you can stop this thing--through public demand and information brought public! YOU CAN STOP THIS THING IF YOU SPEAK OUT--NOW! I have naught else to offer unto you save the truth of it, brothers. There are many other things planned for you during the next weeks but I know not how to cause you to listen to me. You become completely distracted by my status as to credibility of existence. Put it aside, I plead with you for it matters not if you survive not!

I have also spoken within these recent weeks of "Devil's Night"--tonight! Oct. 30 has become the nightmare date of your nation for the celebration of evil. The police in your cities are increasing forces but it will not be enough to control it in total. Please, citizens, be aware.

You say, "Ah, but Hatonn, this reaches us too late!" No, I have already written of these things--in detail. However, this will be sent by fax to multitudes of radio and television news and "talk" shows. What your news brokers give unto you is out of my control but you had better begin to demand truth and facts or you are lost.

CONFIRMATION

The most I can offer you is the following, for it is a reprint confirming the input I have already given unto you ones. For the doubting ones as to my projections, perhaps you will hear confirmation from your own underground intelligence sources. I shall protect the writer for his life is in grave danger. Just please accept that it is valid and comes forth in a major printed format.

The Israeli government is planning to go to war against Iraq one week before the United States launches its own offensive against Baghdad.

Based on valid information which the Mossad, Israel's secret service, acquired from the United States, Israel expects the American offensive against Iraq to begin the week after the November 6 elections.

This date has been accepted as accurate by Israeli intelligence, which learned of top secret U.S. orders issued to military and veterans hospitals to transfer gradually, beginning on November 1, 1990, hospitalized veteran and military personnel to nearby civilian hospitals to make room for war casualties arriving sometime after November 11, 1990.

Acquiring this vital secret information, the Israeli government decided tentatively that it would launch its own war--largely air strikes against Iraq--on November 4, two days before the American congressional elections, and ending on November 6, as the elections close.

ISRAELI RATIONALE

Israel's decision to disregard American goals in the Middle East and to go to war unilaterally is based on its own strategic concepts of its present political and military needs. These are the destruction both of the Iraqi military potential for a 1992 war and the breakup of the present "fragile" U.S.-Arab political/military coalition, whose continued existence Israel regards as even a greater danger to its security than Iraq.

The principal factor leading to that conclusion is that the Israeli government recognizes that, for its own security, Israel will be compelled, at some date in the next year or two, to expel Palestinians now in the West Bank and Gaza Strip, leading to a war with Jordan and Iraq.

Only thus, in the Israeli government's view, will it achieve the Zionists dream of a secure, wholly Jewish state in all the territories of Eretz Israel (Greater Israel).

Israel has concluded that Saddam Hussein's invasion of Kuwait was essentially a first move to acquire funds and resources in preparation for a war which both Iraq and Jordan expect to

have to wage against Israel when the Palestinians are expelled, presumably sometime in 1992 after the wave of Soviet Jewish immigration to Israel is absorbed.

Israel, therefore, was already poised, prior to Iraq's invasion of Kuwait, to disrupt Iraqi preparations for the anticipated 1992 war by destroying as much of the Iraqi munitions and armaments capacity as possible. Israel planned to do this on the model of its successful June 6, 1981 air attack on Iraq's Osirak nuclear plant, which Israel feared would be used to produce nuclear warheads.

PROXY FIGHT

Because the United States reacted so rapidly to the August 2, 1990, Iraqi invasion of Kuwait, the Israeli government knew (and co-planned) that the United States would accomplish this purpose for it without Israel itself having to go to war until it could be shielded by the United States. For this reason, the Israeli government agreed to remain quiet after it received assurances from the Bush administration that the U.S. Air Force would launch an attack on Baghdad and the Iraqi military installations in the last week of August.

When this had to be postponed and thus, did not occur, the Israeli government put alternative plans into operation to precipitate incidents which would precipitate action. Further apprehension grew over reports that the Bush administration was intent on obtaining a virtual monopoly over oil energy

resources, and had decided to create a coalition with so-called Arab "moderate" and oil producing states which would stay in existence even after the destruction of Hussein.

The Mossad report that Secretary of State James Baker had reached a secret agreement with Syrian President Hafez al-Assad to destroy Lebanese Christian Gen. Michel Aoun--in whose survival Israel was interested--was the next profound shock to increase the facade which registered soundly through the Israeli Cabinet--just as pre-planned. Aoun was overwhelmed in Beirut by Syrian forces on Oct. 13, 1990--also, just as pre-planned. (Therefore, I suggest you start to understand that step by unfaltering step, the entire plan has been played to perfection thus far in the scenario!)

This shock was intensified by the "haste" with which the U.S., seeking to preserve its fragile Arab coalition, launched the UN initiative to condemn Israel for the Temple Mount incident in Jerusalem resulting in the killing of 21 Palestinians. The UN resolution was passed just before midnight on Friday, October 12, 1990 (and you all know what has become of it. I suggest you also go back and see that this "distancing" is always an immediate precursor to action!).

The Israel government has now concluded that, if successful against Iraq, this U.S.-Arab coalition, basing itself on past UN resolutions critical of Israel, would

seek to compel a settlement of the Palestinian issue in terms unacceptable to Israel. The resulting impasse could lead to a UN resolution imposing a boycott on Israel, similar to the one now in force against Iraq. (Therefore, the need to move rapidly and emphatically--now!)

Given these fears, the Israeli government has decided that, while the destruction of Saddam Hussein is in its interest, his defeat at the hands of the present U.S.-Arab coalition is not. Israel has to act soon, despite U.S. public opposition, by launching its own unilateral attack on Iraq. (Or, by causing such a massive incident that the war will be precipitated at any rate.)

I implore you to listen carefully to the interview with Saddam Hussein which was aired last evening on CNN. My scribe and group missed it but I assure you ones, it contains valid truth and you ones had better be in the hearing. Further, note that Mr. Gorbachev is strongly pronouncing the need to avert the "impending" invasion of Iraq at all costs. He should know, dear ones, for Russia still holds the trump cards!

Now, you ask, "What about the December 3rd incident you project, Hatonn?" I SAID THAT "NUCLEAR WAR" WAS PLANNED FOR DECEMBER 3RD--"IF" SURVEILLANCE EQUIPMENT, ETC., CAN BE LAUNCHED AND PLACED IN ORBIT. ATTENTION-GETTING INCIDENTS ARE STILL RIGHT ON SCHEDULE FOR DECEMBER 3RD AND I SUGGEST YOU DE-

MAND STOPPAGE OF THOSE AS WELL!

I AGAIN WARN YOU, THE PLANS ARE TO PULL THESE THINGS OFF WHILE CONGRESS IS ON RECESS! THE PRESIDENT HAS ALREADY TOLD YOU AS MUCH--"THERE WILL BE NO 'DECLARED' WAR" BY CONGRESS--IT WILL BE DONE BY PRESIDENTIAL ORDER!

WHAT OF THOSE SAUDI OIL FIELDS?

It finally has found its way to the public, in spite of all efforts to hide the fact, that there is a gigantic new untapped oil field in Saudi Arabia. It will prove to be one of the largest and, potentially, the most profitable of any supply of crude in the world.

It is the key factor in the current crisis with Iraq in the Middle East.

It is the largest accumulation of oil discovered anywhere on Earth in the past two decades. The new field, in a remote area of the Saudi desert south of the capital of Riyadh, will allow the Saudis to continue pumping oil from the ground--at their present, accelerated rate, well into your 22nd century--if the world lasts that long.

According to your own officials of the Arabian American Oil Company (ARAM-CO), the oil is of a rare super-light consistency that they indicate will burn in an automobile engine without being refined. The oil is almost the consistency of water. It can be burned immediately in only slightly modified engines and motors.

ARAMCO officials have further confirmed that the oil will,

however, be refined before it is marketed but that it will be far cheaper a process than with any other oil from anywhere in the world which will also allow selective use to meet new anti-pollution standards just enacted in the U.S. They don't miss a trick, do they?

How has your media missed all this good news? They haven't, it has just been omitted!

OF COURSE BUSH KNOWS!

President Bush's efforts to "defend" the Saudi oil fields and to build up the Soviet oil industry as quickly as possible are better understood when you remember that Bush's family has long had very extensive ties to the oil industry. Perhaps I should refresh your memories a bit.

George Bush's grandfather and father were employed by a New York investment banking firm that financed and directed the rebuilding of the Baku oil fields, which had been destroyed during the Russian Revolution and the civil war that followed.

W.A. Harriman & Company was co-founded in 1919 by W. Averell and E. Roland Harriman. Long-time close friend George Herbert Walker was named president of the firm. Walker brought in his son-in-law, Prescott Bush, father of the future president, as a vice president. By 1929 Bush had taken over full management of Harriman & Co.

Between 1921 and 1931 Harriman provided the considerable financial assistance needed to get the Baku fields back on line. This move proved to be instrumental in the Soviet success in repelling the German

invasion more than a decade later during World War II--it has been hand-in-hand cooperation all the way.

International banker W. Averell Harriman remained in close contact with the Kremlin. Widely accused of pro-Soviet sympathies, he often visited the Soviet Union during the 1930's. Democrat Harriman prodded President Franklin D. Roosevelt to supply "lend-lease" aid to Britain and the Soviet Union and to push America into the European war after Britain declared war on Germany in 1939. FDR named him American ambassador to the USSR to protect his oil interests.

As part of the latest effort to revitalize the Soviet economy, a group of American business executives visited Moscow and Leningrad in September under the auspices of Commerce Secretary Robert Mosbacher. Their aim was to supply "Western Know-how and expertise" to jump-start the Soviet oil industry. The mission was fully supported by President George Bush, an action his grandfather and father would, no doubt, have heartily endorsed.

Bush himself also has long been active in the oil business; his uncle George Herbert Walker II financed in 1948 Bush's opening of his own oil development company (shades of Neil?). The new firm's legal business was handled by a young attorney by the NAME OF JAMES BAKER!

I believe you will note that James Baker now serves as your Secretary of State! He has just pushed and shoved and given and given your tax plunder to the Soviet Union and every other country, enemy or friend. The family tie goes

back even further, as Baker's father and grandfather handled legal work for Bush's father and grandfather in the Soviet oil development program of the 1920's.

The Bush family oil business is booming, meanwhile, as U.S. forces now are on hand to protect Saudi Arabia and the Gulf emirates, including Bahrain. Perhaps not coincidentally, the potentially lucrative drilling rights in Bahrain are owned by Harken Energy Corporation of Dallas, Texas. PRESIDENT BUSH'S SON GEORGE IS A DIRECTOR AND MAJOR STOCKHOLDER IN THAT COMPANY, AS WELL AS ACTING AS A SPECIAL \$120,000 A YEAR CONSULTANT. HARKEN MERGED WITH "BUSH'S" SPECTRUM 7 EXPLORATION COMPANY ABOUT FOUR YEARS AGO!

Naturally, Harken's \$1.1 BILLION a year revenues would be endangered if Iraq were to widen the conflict in the region. What is more interesting is how Harken was able to obtain the rights to Bahrain's oil???? Ah, now you begin to pay attention? It is most interesting to note that such a relatively unknown, small-time outfit based largely in Texas, Louisiana and Oklahoma, as is Harken, only sprouted international soaring wings--when it tied in with Bush's son, George!

This, dear ones, is only one instance of recent American foreign policy decisions to be driven by Bush Family needs. We have already clearly and explicitly given you the tie-in with Bush's brother, Prescott, and the Japanese company who does extensive business in China and Panama.

Bush moved most abruptly last December to install a new

regime in Panama as a Christmas gift to the funeral homes, that would be far more conducive to American business interests--especially his own! Remember, also, that he refused to enact any sanctions against the government in Peking that could in any way interfere with his business trade.

Do you not question Bush's buildup of U.S. military forces in the Persian Gulf region? It is said to be for the alleged purpose of restoring the despised Kuwaiti royal family to its throne. But the administration refers to it as "protecting freedom and democracy"! The Kuwaiti royal family is hardly a democratic form of government for the people, of the people and by the people, dear blind ones.

NO, IT IS CLEARLY OBVIOUS TO EVEN THE SLEEPY ONES, THAT THE HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF TROOPS ARE MAKING VERY SURE THAT BAHRAIN'S OIL SUPPLIES REMAIN SAFE FOR EXPLOITATION AND TO ALLOW OPENING THE NEW SAUDI FIELDS UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE ELITE CARTEL.

At the same time, U.S. taxpayers will enable the Soviet oil industry to reap huge profits as a result of the sharply higher crude prices that have resulted from Bush's actions in the Middle East. Mr. Bush an unpretentious wimp? Oh my, I should most certainly suggest not!

JEB BUSH

I have spoken often, recently, regarding another Bush son--Jeb. I have received quite nasty rebuttals as to my "inaccuracy". I lay it here, once

again: Neil Bush is not the only son of the President involved with a failed savings and loan. The Federal government has already repaid a \$4 MILLION loan owed by Jeb Bush and several partners to the Broward Federal Savings and Loan in southern Florida. Bush held a 20 percent share of the 1985 loan. When the Federal government assumed control of the failed S&L, its assets were sold to a Los Angeles S&L, which was guaranteed against any losses. The loan was thus repaid by YOU, the U.S. taxpayers. Oh, by the way--the top honcho of Broward Federal Savings and Loan is in Tel Aviv, Israel, living happily ever afterwards!

ANOTHER CONFIRMATION

The Bush administration is so worried about an upsurge of terrorist attacks against U.S. targets worldwide in response to the American military presence in the Persian Gulf that it is offering rewards of up to \$4 MILLION (TAXPAYER DOLLARS) for information on major terrorist operations. The word is being spread internationally by videotaped messages starring none other than your good old American showmen, Charlton Heston, Charles Bronson and Charlie Sheen. The reward program is called "HEROES". Further, this does not include the great sums allocated for obtaining information from such leaks in the Mossad, etc., as are coming forth to both confuse and confirm. It is so nice that you taxpayers in the U.S. have endless supplies of money to pay for all this fun and games. Don't you realize that this is a blatant move to completely clear the U.S.A. of middle class American citizens? You will be the ones necessary to be brought

under total control for the rich are on "their" side and the poor are your responsibility to "afford" already--the middle-class will be drained and removed for you are too dangerous if and when you awaken to the truth. It is planned to bring you to helplessness before you awaken and the time is at hand!

Dharma, close this portion for I realize we are not finished with an Express but I request that George have this document in order to fax it to his contacts post-haste; by early afternoon, please. Thank you and I salute all of you for your tireless service to your brothers. Salu. Hatonn to clear to stand-by.

Commander Gyeorgos Ceres
Hatonn
United Federation Command

10/31/90 HATONN

In the radiance of truth and the encircling Sacred Circle of Infinity, by and through the Grace of God and in the purpose and intent of service unto God and Man, I am here; Hatonn.

INFORMATION SORTING

As ones who are joined with you ones in intent and purpose and labor in these vineyards of truth, I see the impatience and overwhelming "overload" of, "How do we get ALL the information to print and also get the remainder of our tasks into manifestation?" Dharma, I see and feel the pull from the other tasks you perceive to rest upon you--nay, nay--one step at a time, for you and me, it is first the WORD.

Ah, but there "are so many words", you rebut---"so many subjects!" Yes, precious, and

they all must be touched upon so that man can then go and know that for which he seeks. It does not mean that we need write of it all again and again; however, we must continue longer in the myriad subjects to our best ability that each might find the key which unlocks the FIRST door so that man will continue past the other doors of knowledge. It is the very least that we can offer unto our brothers who have become people of the lies. So be it.

First we deal with that "which is". Man must confront that which IS so that he can change of it into a path to glory instead of a path into slavery and destruction. He must see a glimpse into the distant past, correlate it to the not so distant past and see, again, the correlation with that which is thrust upon him NOW! Day to day the scenario changes but the plot is ever the recycling of similarities.

Remember that which I gave unto you a few days past: "All macroscopic objects have discernible differences, but if you enter the microscopic world of molecules and atoms you find absolute identities." To round out perception, we must allow you to see inside this world of quantum physics so that you can look within the Cosmic Code and into the language of nature.

Further, we must be able to cross the bridge which moves from the finite into the infinite. Oh, I see, Dharma; you "can't do that because you know not that?" Chela-I DO! IT IS BETTER THAT YOU DO NOT! In this way, you come as the innocent child awaiting knowledge-not efforting to correct mine. So be it and se-lah!

First, however, MUST come

understanding of your current circumstances so that you can understand that which must be done to remain in ability to function properly to come into the additional knowledge of universal language and truth. Be not too impatient, chela, as we write of the heinous for you must look squarely into the truth of that which has been thrust upon you by the foes of God-ness and THEN, ONLY THEN, can you understand the process of transition and higher manifestation in tapping of the Cosmic and Universal particles from which all is made manifest. Let us only ask that we can keep it simple and beautiful enough for our brothers to understand without mysticism and magic nonsense. It is the very SIMPLICITY of the universe which astounds and confounds--not the complications, dear ones.

Then you ask of me, "Why must we bring controversy into the picture which gets me killed or maimed?" Because you must know who the players are, my dear. If the wolf is dressed as the sheep and hides his truth from you--how do you protect the sheep? You must learn the historical data regarding the wolf and then watch for the clues which always give the trickster away in the light of truth and confrontation. A sheep will continue to be a sheep; the wolf will "blow" his cover!

Relative to the above statement, the ancient Khazar Zionists did all the right things to deceive to this very point in time to fulfill the prophecies as put forth against this turn of the cycles. The question has always been, "Who will see the clues and recognize the 'wolf'?" The Zionists USE THE JEWS (sheep) as the cover and it is not realized, until too late, that

the wolf has possession of the entire flock. Truth will stand, chela, against all rebuttals and stone-casting, firing squads and election ballots--truth does not come from majority rule. TRUTH IS!

So that you can continue to balance what is occurring this day in your world, we must continue with relative scenarios cast side by side with that which is put forth this day--right now--in Global intent for One World Order and Global control. Dear ones, the scene was essentially the same even, let us say, at the fall of Babylon. Let us herein do a bit of comparison peeking regarding that very topic--Babylon.

REVISITING THE FALL OF BABYLON

You live in a world that grows more complex and more confusing with each passing day--week by week, month by month, year by year, decade by decade and so on. I like to work within the years past in about 10 to 15 years, because you can remember those incidents first hand. Then we can compare instances of, ancient myths which relate so closely that if we changed a few terms here and there, the story could be the identical play format for this day.

Even though little actually changes, let us consider you so-called "Americans". You are typical and fairly new as a nationality so it is easy to be observant. I do not play favorites herein, it is just "simple" as example. •

You Americans are very fond of praising yourselves for the great man-made wonders of your age and you don't even know the tenth of it. Whenever the obvious dangers to your

continued existence as a nation prey on your minds, you are always reminded that you, the great United States, have already survived for the two centuries since your Republic was founded. Scarcely a day passes that you are not reassured by your rulers, elected and otherwise, that you are the mightiest nation on earth. Your technology, you are told, day in and day out, is so wonderful that it is impossible that any other nation on earth, especially the poor, backward Soviet Union, for instance, might surpass you in any important way. In other words, you believe you are technologically impregnable. Unless you become prematurely concerned over the impact of the recent radical changes in your weather, certain news reports tell incredible lies to the effect that the United States has a two-year, minimum, store of grains in your storage bins--all the while, they are empty. In all this, the behavior of the U.S. today is like that of countless civilizations before you--**JUST BEFORE THEY PERISHED! IN MANY RESPECTS THE GREATEST SIMILARITY OF ALL IS WITH THAT OF ANCIENT BABYLON JUST BEFORE ITS ABRUPT FALL FROM POWER!** The origins of the U.S., unlike Babylon, were strongly moral and spiritual in content, and the system of government set forth in the U.S. Constitution, which freed men in a way unparalleled in human history, was conceived by men who understood man's place within God's creation. This heritage still lives today in the hearts of many Americans, but it's rapidly being snuffed out under the bondage of rulers who are superimposing the pattern of ancient Babylon on your beloved land.

The Babylonian pattern is totally evil, and those who choose to bow down to such Satanic rule thereby make themselves part of it. The origins of ancient Babylon are lost in the midst of time, perhaps 5,000 or so years ago, but it reached its peak around 600 B.C., at which time it was undisputed as the most powerful empire the world had ever seen. The City of Babylon was the Rome of its day, the most important trading center, the most powerful military force, the greatest cultural influence, and even a center of tourism because of its remarkable hanging gardens (one of the seven great wonders of the world!) and other man-made wonders. The huge city of Babylon was surrounded by city walls so high and so thick that they were impregnable by any military technology of that day; and inside the city there was a two-year supply of food, making any attempted siege against Babylon unattractive. And there was no lack of water either, because no less than the mighty river Euphrates ran through the city. Yes, Babylon was powerful, wealthy, and so secure in material terms that potential adversaries were hardly ever taken seriously. Even when it became clear that the increasingly powerful joint empire of the Medes and the Persians had designs on Babylon, there was no real concern. With all their means of protection against invasion and their unrivaled prosperity, the Babylonian attitude was simply, "It couldn't happen here." And so when the medo-Persian army of Cyrus and Darius laid siege to Babylon, the only response of the ruler of Babylon was debauchery, feasting, drunkenness, and mocking any real power greater than himself.

At this point you are told that

the Babylonian feast was interrupted by the appearance of a hand in midair writing words on the wall that said Babylon's rule was at an end, that its ruler had been weighed in the balances and found wanting, and that the kingdom would be divided and given to the Medes and Persians. The handwriting on the wall said the impossible was about to happen--Babylon, the impregnable city, was about to fall--How could this be? No one in Babylon had ever had experience with invasion and so could not imagine such a thing; and yet, within a few short hours, before the drunken feast even ended, the impossible simply happened!

First, the water level in the mighty Euphrates River, flowing through the middle of Babylon, started dropping rapidly. (Knowing that the Euphrates is all but dry below the man-made dams of today, should be about to give you a bad case of hives/rash.) The water dwindled to a trickle, and soon stopped altogether. Cyrus, the Persian, had worked out of sight of Babylon and had diverted the Euphrates out of its normal channel. Now the great impregnable walls of Babylon were left with huge openings--namely the river bed no longer filled with water, and in marched the Medo-Persian army, conquering Babylon without resistance. And a decade ago, the United States was under total siege by the Soviet Union with the cooperation from within of Quislings. You were threatened by the joint Rockefeller/Soviet Empire just as Babylon was besieged by the joint Medo-Persian Empire.

The message was still one of "no worry"--"It couldn't happen here!" Today, it is never said to you that you will have your

troops in the Middle East wiped off the map and worse, you will never know--unless you begin to listen hereto--that it was fully planned and orchestrated by those who would **CONTROL YOUR GLOBE.**

Dear ones, just as it happened in ancient Babylon, the handwriting is all over the walls for America and the free nations of your planet. The America you know today is a perversion of the pattern originally laid down for your beloved land, and America, as you know it, is coming to an end--actually, that wondrous America you knew is already to an end, some years past.

It appears that the similarity may be missed for you might say, "Ah yes, but the Achilles' heel of Babylon was "water". **WATER IS AGAIN "YOUR" ACHILLES' HEEL** and you simply have no perception of such.

HOW SO WATER?

Without going into great detail, I can tell you that there is the ability to rupture every dam in your nation of America, and cause earth upheavals. Weather changing devices are prevalent to destroy normal sequence of rainfall. Further, there is already contamination of your water supplies with all manner of toxic substances and radioactivity.

Your nation has been trained to use abundant water and waste water to the point that you don't know how to function without it in abundant supply. You have elaborate viaduct systems for taking water from one place to another. You have depleted your ground-water reserves and still, in the West it rains not! Four years of drought in southern California

has all but devastated the ground-water. Now, add to that broken viaduct systems of contaminated water. Your farm crops and orchards are completely dependent upon irrigation---Do you begin to see? If any of these things are introduced, you will be in deep yogurt!

But what has that to do with the Middle East and Oil? Everything! The Israeli Zionists want war, Russia and the U.S. made a pact to not allow a "nuclear" war until 1992, in the Middle East. Russia has the technology and cosmospheres in place whereby, if you push and nuclear war erupts--**GOOD-BY VIADUCT SYSTEMS, EARTH FAULT STABILITY AND THERE GOES LOTS OF DAMS INTO ETERNITY! YOU SEE, THE KHAZAR ZIONISTS DO NOT PLAY BY THE RULES NOR DO THEY KEEP THEIR COMMITMENTS! ONCE UNDER WAY, THE PLANS CAN GO AWRY IF FANATICAL PLAYERS COME INTO THE EQUATION. HOW WILL IT GO, HATONN?** I can only look at probabilities and possibilities and pray just like you! I can tell you what "their" plans are and relay them to you but they change as the information goes forth. By informing and other players stopping some sequential necessities, you are still in one piece **BUT, GLOBAL PLAN 2000 IS RIGHT ON SCHEDULE!**

HOW DOES A NATION SURVIVE SUCH THINGS?

Now we come full cycle into the importance of spiritual truth--or spiritual guidance, even if not totally in truth but Godly in "intent", although marred by incorrect information.

Of all the things that determine whether a nation will survive or succumb in time of crisis, the human spirit is still the most important. A strong spirit and deep resolve can overcome seemingly insurmountable obstacles, and it can make a people impossible to conquer; but a weak spirit, without convictions or values, leaves a people defenseless--defenseless no matter how much armour they may wear or what weapons they may command. This is why the human spirit has been the most consistent target of all, both of the "One World" group and of the rulers of your adversaries.

DIVORCE MORAL AND SPIRITUAL LESSON OF TRUTH

The first step is to divorce the moral and spiritual lessons of religions from daily decisions and actions, as if the two have no relationship to one another except for lip service. Then the spiritual teachings for which churches *originally* existed are diluted and the laws of God replaced by suitable "modernizing" "to fit the need of today". Then the spiritual truths are replaced with preaching about economic, political, and social issues. Next, to top it all off, the word goes forth about something "invented" called the "rapture" (dear ones, not even your Holy Bible speaks of such a thing as "a rapture"). The latter is to reap destruction upon the masses and the former is to play with the fires "of hell". But this is exactly what the National Council of Churches and its sister organization, the World Council of Churches, have been doing for decades.

Prior to the end of November, 1950, the National Council was known as the Federal Council

of Churches. For many years the Federal Council had been dominated at the national level by the Rockefellers and their agent John Foster Dulles, and was the recipient of several grants from the Rockefeller Foundation. But the Federal Council became so totally identified with political activism in support of socialist causes, it became an object of increasing distrust. Accordingly, the name was changed to the National Council of Churches, and its tarnished halo was polished up with public assurances that this was a NEW organization which would devote itself to the real business of the church. There were many influential laymen in the churches under the umbrella of the National Council who wanted to help insure that the supposedly new organization would truly devote itself to proper areas of church concern. As a result, a National Lay Committee was brought into being under the chairmanship of the late J. Howard Pugh, a truly great American, who was a director and president of the Sun Oil Co. when it was still free of the grasping clutches of the Rockefellers. The National Lay Committee existed from March 28, 1951, until June 30, 1955, for you who want to look it up.

WHAT HAPPENED?

The whole story of what happened to the National Lay Committee of the National Council of Churches is told in the *"Chairman's Final Report"* by Pugh. Unfortunately that important report has long been suppressed and buried very, very deep. However, I know that you can't rest until you have the tid-bits so let us consider a few passages which will be taken from *"The Chairman's Explanatory Letter"*. This letter served as a Foreword to the

Report as a whole:

"The failure of this most important effort to bring about an enduring partnership between the clergy and laity, I feel a very real responsibility to provide a comprehensive and factual account of those steps which led to the Board's action--discontinuing lay participation.

"We lay people found ourselves not only deeply in the minority but often poles apart from the clergy who invariably out-voted us 10 to 1 in these sessions.

"The members of the Lay Committee were often misunderstood in their urgency to keep the churches out of politics and their insistence on the promised evangelism. Our premise was that instead of appealing to the government, the church should devote its energies to the work of promoting the attributes of Christianity--truth, honesty, fairness, generosity, justice, and charity in the hearts and minds of men. We attempted to emphasize that Christ stressed not the expanded State, but the dignity and responsibility of the individual.

"Their philosophy, it seemed to the Lay Committee, looked to an ever-expanding government.

"With few exceptions, the members of the Lay Committee had agreed to serve only because they had been assured that the new National Council would avoid the political involvements and controversies of the old Federal Council of Churches, which was now

superseded.

"Most of the members of the Lay Committee came finally to the realization that a wide chasm existed between the thinking of the laity and the clergy and executives of the denominational bodies which comprised the National Council.

"Now since June 30, 1955, the Committee ceased to exist as a committee of the General Board.

"The members of the Lay Committee believed, and so stated, that the political adventures of the National Council in the field of economic and political controversy would seriously hinder and not further Christian leadership in the pressing fields of evangelism, fellowship, and education.

"It appears from the record that the National Council could find no room for opposition to the philosophies and practices carried over from the old Federal Council. Lacking the patience to resolve the basic problem, it has sought to bury it."

And thus, dear ones, more than 30 years ago ended the last major effort to deflect the Rockefeller-dominated National Council of Churches away from its political programs and toward concern for spiritual matters. After more than four years of frustrating and fruitless effort, the national Lay Committee was dissolved and the prize forfeited. How many of you will roll-over as you are thwarted in this, our work? We shall see. That dissolution signalled the end of any influence of the general church population of America on the policies

in the National Council of Churches. The National Council proceeded on its way, proclaiming to the public that it represented 34,000,000 Protestants, while using this power base to help undermine your free Republic--and the churches themselves to the very fiber and core of the truth itself.

THE NATIONAL COUNCIL

has done irreversible damage. It has weakened and dulled the spirit of millions of Americans and foreigners who seek truth through the lies. It has softened and made "legal" in the eyes of the churches and the laity all manner of activities totally against the laws of God and The Creation. It has weakened and wiped out your ability to discern and judge actions. You refuse to speak out against evil for fear of being labelled bigot or "square". You now bless that which is evil and taunt those who practice things of moral rightness.

Will you see the way? CAN you again see the way? I can only give unto you truth and you must make the choices. Let us hope and pray unto our Creator/Creation that we can regain balance, truth and understanding and that God shall grant Grace unto the petitioners in truth. You can regain the wondrous spirit, instead of continuing the destruction, if you will but turn again unto the lighted path.

Do you see, chelas, that if you do not turn about and change these things of error--the rest is of no consequence? What good would it do to know quantum physics and cosmic codes if you are enslaved by your own doing? What good does it do for you to know that "visibility

of manifestation" is attained at a harmonic of 169443 relative to the latitude/longitude and dependent upon the minutes of arc and degrees in direct relationship to the speed of light harmonic? Now, suppose that you know that at a harmonic frequency of 169443 you have "visibility" of unified structure (or, could it be 16.9443 or 1.69443 or 169.443?) It doesn't matter for all are a direct derivative of the "keystone" of mathematical infinity. Let us suppose, now, that you know this "magic" number and at a certain "grid" location all mass becomes visible at this finite frequency--What have you learned? If you know not how to achieve that frequency--you have learned nothing!

"Well", comes the next thrust--"why don't we "invent the wheel with this wondrous mathematical equation?" Because it is already invented! YOU just don't have it! Further, if you don't turn your mass of chaos around and about--you will neither have it nor have need of it. I repeat--YOU CAN MOVE TO GLORY OR BE SWALLOWED BY THE CHAOS! THE CHOICE IS YOURS!

Allow us to close, chela, as the day is at twilight and other things are in need of tending. Thank you for your service and may we all ponder upon our relationship with God for I prefer to move us into GLORY! AHO! AND SAALOME' Hatonn to clear, please.

10/24/90 SOLTEC/HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in service unto God and Man--within the Light of Truth. So be it. I ask, Dharma, that you avail yourself and service, briefly, to Commander Ceres Anthonious

Soltec for, before we write this day, I must call urgent attention to you ones. There has been a rather small earthquake within the past 12 hours in northern California which bears great importance. It is a sign to you ones who will "see" and "hear". The quake itself is not of great importance; it is the fact that it is in the area of Lee Vining (close to Yosemite) but that is not the point. It epicenters in the area where the radioactive "bulge" of molten matter made radioactive by your Nevada testing is "coming to a head". This quake has two points of interest--it tells you where first the toxic material might surface and also relieves a bit of pressure from the "cone" itself. I move to stand-by, thank you.

* * * * *

Soltec present to speak of general information regarding the type of quake just experienced in this most important area. I am responsible for the command following most closely your earth changes in a "geophysical" attitude and, hopefully, allow you ones to have knowledge regarding these changes and "possibilities" involved. I can also tell you what to look for relative to a given action as follow-on. Please do not ask me to define explicitly in "Earth-timeframe". We calculate possibilities and probabilities by "sequence of events". I shall also make it as simple for general understanding as I can find words to fit descriptions.

The relatively small quake in point was experienced in California to the coastal area near and around San Francisco as well as throughout portions of Nevada (most important indeed). To allow understanding to the "lay" public, I must first speak of vulcanism in general.

Therefore, I ask ones who know all this information to please be patient, for we find that 99.9% of the human masses do not have the foggiest idea of that which we outlay unto you.

VULCANISM

The term "vulcanism" implies volcanos--and they are, to be sure, a spectacular product of it. But vulcanism involves much more than mere volcanos. *Any invasion of the earth's crustal zone by magma from below is properly called vulcanism.* If the magma pushes its way far up into the crustal strata but does not reach the surface, it is termed *intrusive* vulcanism, but if the magma flows out onto the surface via volcanic or other vents, it is called *extrusive* vulcanism. (These, of course, are Earth/English words and will need translation for other language groups.)

The question may well be asked, "Why does molten material from the earth's interior force its way into and through the hard rock of the crust?" This is one of the questions that has vexed your geologists for many years--not only, "Why does magma invade the crust?" but, "Where precisely does the magma originate?" It is obvious to you "close" observers that release of pressure on the interior of the earth by deformation and fracturing of the crust triggers the outward movement of magma, but whether it originates initially at the earth's core, the mantle, or even the crust itself is difficult for you to determine for you have not enough knowledge or ability to research those pressures and temperatures to reach valid, provable conclusions.

It depends on the TYPE of volcanic activity. Most volcanos tap only relatively shallow source regions; however, this does not obviate the deep-seated sources for certain types of volcanic activity.

Nearly all major mountain masses are underlain by intrusive masses, and frequently there is some sort of extrusive vulcanism in evidence as well--simply through visual observation.

Mountain-building mechanisms such as folding and faulting cause vulcanism, but vulcanism, once set in motion, can be a potent mountain-building mechanism in its own right. Massive intrusions may lift and warp the surface layers, and extrusive magma, finding it way to the surface through faults, can build huge piles of volcanic rock. Also, intrusions may be exposed by the wearing away of the softer overlying strata by erosion, and the hard igneous mass will stand up as highlands. The Adirondacks and mountains of New England, for instance, are of this type.

Please understand that I am speaking of the United States in this instance for this is where the scribe can have association and this is where the subject in point has and is occurring. The information is valid for all Earth locations geographically.

Other examples are the smooth lava flows in Alaska's Valley of the Ten Thousand Smokes which poured out of a volcanic vent just a few of your decades past and still have the appearance of motion as observed. Today the area, Katmai National Monument, as you have named it, has only about 100 smokes active. It is, however, an area only in the "sleeping".

Another great example of a

landscape filled with volcanic plugs, the Kapsiki Mountains in Cameroon, is far different in visualization. Where each great "protrusion (plug of rock lava) was once a live volcano, its vent filled with molten lava. As the volcano expired and eventually eroded away, only the solidified igneous rock, relatively harder and more resistant, has survived for your modern-day viewing.

INTRUSIVE VULCANISM

BATHOLITHS AND STOCKS:

The largest of the intrusive masses is the *batholith*, found to underlie every major mountain system and frequently exposed at the surface as the roots or cores of ancient mountains that have eroded away. But the batholith is not merely the upper margin of the monolithic Sima volcanics. It is a lobe that has forced its way well beyond that into the sedimentary (or altered rock) layers that form the continental epidermis, because of lessened pressure as a result of diastrophism. As for size, a *stock* is simply indication of "size". There is not "reason" of two terms other than somebody felt it helpful to describe the "bulging" or "hat" under the surface as a *batholith* if over 40 miles in area and a *stock* if smaller. Both will be found in the same "bulge".

The batholith and stock are coarse-grained igneous or plutonic rock that has obviously cooled slowly deep underground. At their point of contact with the stratum above is a metamorphosed aureole or baked zone where the combination of heat, pressure, magmatic fluids and gases have commonly given rise to concentration of useful minerals.

For practical Earth purposes you may as well regard as essentially "bottomless" structures, and intrusive rock has not been "seen" to actually crystallize as extrusive lavas have. You are, as usual, dealing again with conjecture on your placement and it serves well enough in concept.

LACCOLITHS:

On a much smaller scale than the batholith are several other kinds of magmatic intrusions. One of these, the *laccolith*, has some of the character of a small batholith or stock except that it is fed from below by a tube cutting across the overlying strata like the conduit of a volcano. However, where the volcanic bore gets into the surface rocks, magma rising up the laccolith feedpipe loses some of its impetus and spreads out between two flat-lying rock layers, eventually forming a lens-shaped mass that lifts and bows the surface into a dome and this is indeed most important to the subject in point.

SILLS:

Similar to the laccolith but much more common is the *sill*. In this case the invading magma spreads out as a flat sheet, often for many miles, but does not throw up the overlying layers. Sills come to your attention when erosion exposes an edge as a sheer wall, often darker and harder than the surrounding rock. The down-cutting Hudson River, as example, has revealed a sill in the Palisades that is particularly striking because of the columnar jointing of the cooling magma. Another major feature standing out in a moderately subdued landscape is the Great Whin sill of Northumberland, England. The black escarpment describes a 100-mile

crescent from the Pennines to the sea, and since its steep side faces northward, it was seized on by the Romans as the foundation for Hadrian's wall. Again, within the U.S., you will have a good example in the Black Canyon of the Gunnison.

DIKES:

If the invasion of the surface layers is in the form of a thin sheet cutting sharply across all horizontal strata but falling short of intersecting the surface, then you have a *dike*. Visualize a sill turned on edge, except in the case of a dike it draws magma from its entire lower edge rather than from a bore or conduit. Dikes often occur in swarms, most frequently radiating from a volcanic vent. If the resulting igneous rock is harder than that which surrounds it, erosion may lay bare the solidified magma in the volcano conduit as a *neck* or *plug* and the radiating dikes as long narrow ridges. Ship Rock, New Mexico, is an outstanding example. One can see the radiating dikes exposed at the surface and Ship Rock itself is a volcanic *plug*.

PEGMATITES:

Note that although the originally molten rocks involved in intrusives are properly classified as plutonics and should therefore display a coarse granularity, only the batholith or thick sill is highly typical. Generally, the smaller intrusives isolate the magmatic melt into such thin or limited quantities that cooling is quite rapid and crystal formation is impaired. However, it is possible that a long intrusive finger may keep its contact with the molten mass below and selected gases and fluids will find their way into this backwater (*pegmatite*). Occasionally, crystals

will grow to huge size under these unusual conditions. In South Africa mica crystals have been encountered measuring 10 to 15 feet in width.

EXTRUSIVE VULCANISM

VOLCANOS:

Volcanos are, of course, of particular interest not only because of their unpredictable explosive habits but because of their impressive structure. They tend to follow fault lines, and thus the world's great seismic zones. Faulting, earthquakes, and volcanos go together, and faulting is the basic cause for the other two. The Pacific's unstable margin is often popularly referred to as the "*Pacific Ring of Fire*" because of its extensive volcanic activity. Everywhere, cones of all sizes, both active and dormant, are evidence of continuing vulcanism.

It is foolish indeed to ever refer to any volcano as "dead". Dormant is your word most suitable for use and should be used if there has been no eruptive activity in historical time. Even historic time is not sufficient. For instance in 79 A.D., your labelled "Vesuvius", was not even a very imposing landform which was half hidden inside the broken remnant of the older Monte Somma and had never erupted in the memory of human inhabitation. There were not even any fanciful legends of vulcanism, so long ago had been its most recent activity. Yet in that fateful year Pompeii was buried in a great blast of fiery ash and Herculaneum was overrun by repeated flows of hot mud. Then for sixteen centuries there were only ten additional major eruptions. But in 1631, after 130 years of quiescence, Vesuvius began its modern, more fre-

quent eruptive cycle marked by increased lava flows that had been of little consequence earlier. So today Vesuvius is by any measurement active, its personality changed considerably from its former self; and if Somma is any evidence, there have been many times in the distant past when Vesuvius and its precursors have surprised the sleepy folks along the Bay of Naples.

The United States' own Cascade Mountains, pimpled with 600 miles of snow-capped cones, must be regarded as merely dormant. Lassen Peak, the least spectacular of the lot, was active in 1914-15, but there has been a tendency to think of the others as "scenery". All are very new, geologically speaking, scarcely mutilated by erosion, and this, of course, is why they make such outstanding scenery. But by the same token, dear friends, they are more likely to be alive than dead after such a short time span. Evidences pointing to just such a likelihood are very modern cinder cones all around the base of Mt. Shasta, another in Crater Lake, recently discovered by your own geologists, hot spots high on the slope of Mt. Rainier and Mt. Baker, and Mt. Lassen itself.

VARIATIONS IN ERUPTION

No two volcanos are alike in their eruptive habits and as you have seen from the Vesuvian example, an individual volcano is often capricious. Some are spewers of ash, like Irazu in Costa Rica, which erupted continuously for almost two years (1966-1968), subjecting the residents of the capital city, San Jose, to a seemingly endless rain of thick dust. Others eject lava but with variation: Vesuvius goes off violently with

loud explosions and gushes of lava streaming down its flanks; Kilauea, the Hawaiian crater, quietly spills lava over its lip with a minimum of fireworks; Strombolian lava, cooling and crusting over lightly in the crater, traps gases beneath it, which explode every half-hour throwing incandescent clots high into the air. Then there are the spasmodic eruptors whose conduit becomes clogged with hardened igneous rock between eruptions. With a cork in the bottle, so to speak, it is not uncommon for the increasing pressures to blow out suddenly through a weak spot on the side of the mountain. This is what happened to Mt. Pele on Martinique in 1902. Internal pressure started the cork, pushing it out of the vent in the form of a high spire, but before it could wholly clear the passage the side blew out. A dense cloud of intensely hot gases and self-exploding lava mist swept down the slope to the sea, completely wiping out the town of St. Pierre in an instant.

CALDERAS

There is yet another kind of happening that involves the reverse of eruption, that is, a sudden emptying of the magma chamber. When this occurs, the entire top of the mountain, lacking support, collapses and is engulfed into itself. The end result is a huge crater-like pit called a *caldera*. Crater Lake, Oregon, is one of these. It is not a true crater because glacial evidences on the contemporary slopes indicate that a peak of over 12,000 feet must have existed to support full-blown glaciers. This reconstructed volcano, dating back probably some 8000 years, has been named posthumously Mt. Mazama. But volcanos can blow their tops--how do you

know that it collapsed rather than blew up? You can know because the entire surrounding countryside would have to be covered with debris from the old peak and there simply is none. So now you are faced with the question, what causes the abrupt evacuation of a magma chamber? And you have no certain finite answer.

Of more recent origin than Crater Lake is the caldera of Krakatoa, an island just off western Java. On August 27, 1883 there were four tremendous explosions, the last of which was heard 3000 miles away in Australia. A towering dust cloud was thrown up, noticeable around the world for two years, and a great tidal wave drowned 36,000 people. Subsequent investigation revealed that a deep pit had replaced two-thirds of the island but that despite the dust and ash ejected, the bulk of the island had collapsed and the sea had rushed into the resultant caldera. The area is still indeed active. A new volcanic island is building called by you, Anak Krakatoa (child of Krakatoa). But even the original Krakatoa was merely a remnant of an earlier, much larger island. Like Vesuvius, standing in the breached caldera of Somma, generations of crustal ulcers appear on occasion to be healing but the infection distressingly reasserts itself again and again when least expected.

LOSS OF LIFE

On recounting the loss of human life from volcanic disaster through the centuries, one might be inclined to wonder why anyone would choose to live with volcanos as neighbors. But if a given cone can be classified conveniently as "extinct", local residents come to love it, are inspired by its majesty, or

even regard it as divine--that "the mountain" could be venomous and turn on its friends is unthinkable, until, of course, it does so. Agricultural people are drawn to the frequently fertile lava soils, willing to take an unknown risk to derive a known livelihood. And if the giant should cough up rejuvenating showers of ash periodically, so much the better. Anyway, absolute security is not a guarantee of living anywhere. Why would anyone choose to live in earthquake country, tornado alley, or along hurricane coasts? The law calls these "acts of God", and God seems, in the short run, less lethal than midtown or freeway traffic, which threatens you all on a daily basis.

CLASSIFICATION BY CONE SHAPE

The simplest classification of volcanos is on the basis of the shape of the cone. Most of them fall generally into one of three types that are easily recognizable, and the cone shape also gives some indication of the type of ejecta and the eruptive habits of the volcano.

First, there is the *cinder cone*. This is the product of a violently explosive volcano where the lava has solidified in the vent, forming a plug. The accumulation of steam and magmatic gases gradually develops sufficient pressure to blow the plug with such force as to shatter it into tiny fragments (called *cinders* and *ash*), and these are deposited in a symmetrical pile around the vent, the larger particles nearest the vent and the finer ones farther away. The resulting cinder cone is steep sided (around 37 degrees, the maximum angle of repose of unconsolidated material) and usually symmetrical (Mt. Asmara in Ethiopia). Although

evident in many parts of the world, the cinder cone seldom achieves any great size, as erosion rapidly wears away what is essentially merely a pile of loose material. The disappearing islands of the Pacific are often mere cinder cones, where an eruption may throw up a pile of solid ejecta above the ocean level to be visible for a few days or months until wave action removes it.

The second type of volcanic cone is called a *shield* or *dome*. Here a quiet flow of fairly fluid lava issues from the vent, forming a vast low-angle cone as it cools. Mauna Loa-Mauna Kea whose 13,000-foot tips form the island of Hawaii is an excellent example of this type of cone, and if the low angle of the island's slope is traced to the sea bottom some five miles deep, the true size of this twin cone becomes apparent.

As often as not, however, a volcano passes through several stages in its history, alternating between explosive eruptions and lava flows. The resulting cone develops a combination of the low-angle shield and the high-angle cinder cone. These are *composite* or *strata* cones and display concave slopes with a sharp peak. Imagine first a cinder cone, but before it can erode away, it is overlain by lava flows. Then built on top of this another cinder cone, followed again by lava. The end product looks like Fujiyama, Shasta, Ranier, or Egmont, the world-famous volcanos that inspire poets and legends. The most tell-tale concave slope development, however, is shown by Mt. Shishaldin in the Aleutians which is smoking and active today. Its classic shape is totally unscarred by any type of erosion as it continues to build. Currently, Shishaldin towers well over 9000 feet above sea

level and almost 40,000 feet above the ocean floor and growing.

The four formerly mentioned volcanos are considered dormant, but El Misti in Peru is equally as impressive and still active, as is Mayon in the Philippines. Mayon, despite its generally low elevation and lack of picturesque snowcap, is reputed to be the most perfectly shaped of the world's composite volcanos. ***I URGE YOU TO NOT BE FOOLISH IN YOUR ATTITUDE THAT THESE "DORMANT" GIANTS ARE CONTINUING IN DORMANCY. THE ENTIRE OF THE CASCADE CHAIN IS AWAKENING.***

Now, let us turn to a most important link-up with information regarding the current quake in point:

FISSURE FLOWS

Lava, in pouring out onto the earth's surface, does not always issue from volcanic vents; it may well out of faults or fissures many miles in length. If the lava is highly liquid and the terrain fairly subdued, such *fissure flows* have been known to cover thousands of square miles and build up extensive plateaus as in eastern Washington, eastern Oregon, southern Idaho, and northern California, U.S.A. The bulk of peninsular India is also of this origin. In Washington the Columbia River Gorge and the Grand Coulee reveal along their sides a banded layering of differing colors and textures, each of which represents a separate flow. On occasion, the hot lava will be heavily charged with gases, and as the lava cools, the escaping gases leave holes in the rock, making it extremely porous. Water will occasionally flow through the

permeable (*scoriaceous*) rock as though it were a pipe. It is also possible that in a moderately viscous flow, with the surface cooling and congealing through contact with the atmosphere, the hot, still liquid lava underneath will run on and out leaving an igneous cave.

SO WHAT, SOLTEC?

If you reason carefully regarding the quake in point, you can determine the situation and watch for further example or increased activity--in any and all directions. This can allow you to begin to determine likelihood of damage and extent of passage of radioactive material from the Nevada testing site. Because of underlying strata, the flow will be toward the Pacific Sea and will, obviously, affect the immediate areas around the site of the "caldera" container and the direct fissure network radiating to the sea.

It would be expected then, that material flowing from the nuclear testing center in Yucca Flats outside of and north of Las Vegas would flow along fissure lines into Death Valley and thus and so, however, this is a false premise. A brief and general outlay of descriptive flow from Yucca Flats test grounds would be between the Spring Mountains to the west and the Spotted Range and Sheep Range to the east, moving through and into "Devil's Hole" which I believe is one of your National Monuments north of the town of Pahrump, Nevada, on the south edge of the Amargosa Desert east of the Amargosa Mountain Range and scattering in all directions. The most open and active fissure, however, runs on through (under) Sarcobatus Flat, between the Inyo and Toyabe National Forests and pools in the major underground-to-surface

cauldrons beneath Mono Lake. Mono Lake is not formed for no reason, dear friends, and it is quite a toxic lake in its already pristine state. ***Lee Vining is at Mono Lake!***

Does this mean the only danger from radioactive material problems would be along that route, then scattering out from the Mono Lake Bulge (which by the way, is under water for the most part)? No, it means that it is where the weakest surface portion of the landscape lies. The fissures running into southern California are much more extensive but are deeper and less likely to show surface bulging. The flow, however, is much easier with much less interference from strata mass. ***THE MAJOR FISSURES ALL END UP AT THE SAN ANDREAS FAULT!***

When you hear of the prophecies expecting death from open fissures exuding death-causing vapors--it will be from toxic substances, yes, but deadly because of radiation from foolish man-made experiments of nuclear materials.

How much will surface, if it surfaces? I cannot answer for it depends upon pressure buildup, pressure slippage vs. man-caused slippage and extent of flow. You can expect deadly gasses to spring from what you call Lake Elsinore and on down to the Salton Sea. These gasses may or not be, radioactive. Watch the type of tremors for you can know if a quake is felt over a large area, it is a bit deeper than a little surface jolt. It means a lot of deep churning and activity in radiating fissures.

Since you do not yet show surface fissures to any great extent and very little surfacing material at this point, you can sur-

mise it is still in the "*intrusive*" stage and moved into the "*sill*" stage from and forming additional "*laccoliths*". ***The area at Mono Lake represents a batholithic/stock in a location not noticed easily through visualization.*** The lake is not "just getting lower from depletion of water" but is also more shallow from the "rising" of the lake floor.

I am not here, Dharma, to argue points of physical geology or geography. We have great difficulty with your new names for everything--the entire area described was once at the bottom of the sea and my vision and instrumentations recognize no difference except for isolating the identification of markers for you ones.

The quake in point is of little notice except for the massive information it should be telling you. More important substance is coming forth along the New Madrid fault but the toxic quality of the California tremor bears more destructive potential from that aspect.

The widespread activity is indeed important but I have not the facility nor you the understanding, to outlay it all. I just ask that you be at alert. If you can understand the functioning of your "Mother's" circulatory system, you can better know where safety can be found in order to continue service in this time of transition and upheaval. You in contact and counsel with the higher energies will be given to know if you but listen--you who just desire to save your assets (of all types) will likely not hear and discount much of this information--so be it for it is most certainly up to your own acceptance.

Thank you, Dharma, for scribing

ing this information. I realize you have neither the time nor the interest in these matters but your service is greatly appreciated for I have no receiver regarding these matters in this location. Much, much focus is given to this area geographically, and I am greatly appreciative of your willingness to entertain my input. I ask the blessings of understanding in behalf of you ones awakening from the confusion of the sleep and I am most grateful to be of whatever service I might project.

I take leave in salute unto you of our "land-locked" fellowman. Saalome' and Salu!

Soltec to clear.

Hatonn returned to sign-off for this session as it has grown quite lengthy being that Soltec has not been subjected to having to reduce a chapter to a page nor a page to a paragraph as has been jested upon Hatonn. When we come back I will continue with items of "TODAY'S WATCH" and shake you up a bit with Quantum Cosmic Code. I shall at first reduce the paragraph to a sentence but as you might guess the subject is technical indeed and may require a bit more in-depth projection of wordiness as we move into the subject of genetic doubles abounding upon your place these days of political and technical chaos. So be it. Let us close this segment and take rest. Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION

Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how

their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or other Phoenix material on a volunteer basis onto computer bulletin boards? By way of clarification what we are asking is that anyone with modem capability input the Express material onto a computer and then upload via modem to larger systems for networking. We hope to plant the seed that will trigger ones to further distribute this material via computer. We are efforting at having ones so motivated in other areas of the country to do so, as our staff have their hands full. Thank you for the support. The WORD must go forth.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and
Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West
or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period). IF POSSIBLE
PLEASE ORDER 52 ISSUES
FOR \$75 AND SAVE.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA.
93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

EXPRESS READERS:

We wish to apologize for giving you an incorrect phone number for Capitol Hill (Vol. IV #13). It was not our intention to offer support to the Cigarette lobby regarding the Smokers Excise Tax issue.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 3

10/1/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH November 1, 1990

Hatonn present in the service of Holy God, the One, The Many--ALL! I AM and because I AM, SO SHALL YE BE!

Rather than note the myriad of fragments which impact you this day, I shall note only a few and move on. I am besieged with requests to integrate the "whole" picture in the Persian Gulf for I am told it is too hard to keep all the "fragments" of information confined to a single thought pattern. I have outlaid it so many times that I hesitate to utilize the precious time in so-doing, but I will effort at giving you an overview of the Persian Gulf power play for it is so vital to the Global Agenda of the New World Order.

You ones cannot seem to understand the close power ties with the Soviet Union to solidify the "new partnership", which by the way, has been binding for decades. As we move along with this scenario, however, hold uppermost in mind that the Zionists of the Khazars want the Russian territory of their "heritage", most urgently indeed.

THE GLOBAL AGENDA

The U.S. "imperialists" have seized upon Iraq's so-called invasion of Kuwait to strengthen their global power under the banner of creating a "new world order". It is the same overall plan as the "GLOBAL 2000 PLAN". Russia has not changed her plans for world domination nor has the Zionist brotherhood, nor

has the Global Elite Cartel--the bankers! The action in the Middle East has several dimensions to it. The U.S. has been working closely with the "state capitalists" in the Soviet Union throughout the Gulf crisis to solidify their emerging "new partnership". This new partnership is not about bringing peace and justice to the world, as U.S. and Soviet leaders hypocritically contend. It is largely about *jointly exploiting* the Third World and collaborating to suppress revolution and unruly Third World regimes (even as they continue to compete for advantage within that collaboration).

Let us see what is being touted, first of all. The Soviet leadership (and their apologists) claim they are trying to block U.S. "adventurism" and prevent war. The reality is just the opposite. The Soviets do have their own agenda in the Gulf and their own concerns about war breaking out on their doorstep. But for now they are more concerned with strengthening their new "partnership" with the West. Actions like backing the U.N. embargo against Iraq and issuing a joint condemnation of Iraq at the recent U.S.-Soviet Helsinki Summit constitute important political cover and support for U.S. bullying and war preparations. Soviet leaders have even stated that they would join a U.S.-led military attack on Iraq IF the U.N. sanctioned it--as if U.N. sanction would make such a crime any less murderous or less imperialist. Further, on the other side of the mouth it is emphatically stated that, "Russia considers herself no longer a 'Super'-power and would not send any troops into the fray!" The high level meetings are

mainly to lay options out clearly. At Malta, Gorbachev and Bush AGREED there would be no nuclear war in the Middle East until about 1992. Russia means it and will take measures in hidden ways to insure it is delayed as long as possible. WATCH THAT COLUMBIA SHUTTLE! As the December 3rd nuclear plan nears, there will be some very interesting incidents to make some serious points to you ones regarding POWER!

The U.S., after encouraging Saddam to do exactly that which he did (you see Satan always tricks and deceives), the U.S. has seized on the crisis to shore up its leadership control of the Western alliance. In the post-WW2 era, that leadership has been based, in part, on Americas role first as the direct supplier of Gulf oil to Europe and Japan and more recently as the power insuring its uninterrupted flow at low cost. Remember that Japan gets 70 percent of its oil from the Gulf, Western Europe 50 percent.

U.S. supremacy slipped as there has been rising German and Japanese economic strength, American economic weakness, and the easing, in temporary measure, of East-West tensions. Today the U.S. sees the Gulf crisis as a golden opportunity to restore American authority by defeating Iraq and demonstrating that only the U.S. military umbrella can "guarantee" Europe and Japan their oil lifeline and economic survival and thus bring the nations under control.

Meanwhile the actions of the Bush administration and Global Cartel show the American people that you

are under total imperial control--regardless of what the "polls" proclaim.

VOTING FRAUD

By the way, chelas, don't fool yourselves into believing you function in a Democratic/Free Election nation. The Congressional candidates are carefully chosen and the mold formed and ready for you to produce just the proper elected officials to further the Bush doctrines. He is telling you exactly what to do and you will do it--vote him in a Republican Congress! After all, look what Congress has done to you--given you a worse tax burden than you have ever known!

THE BALLOTS ARE "FIXED". BALLOTS, WITH PROPOSITIONS, ARE PRINTED BY AT LEAST TWO OR MORE PRINTING HOUSES IN EACH AREA. ON ONE BALLOT THE ITEMS WILL BE WORDED IN SUCH MANNER AS TO REQUIRE AN IMPROPER VOTE, THUS IN THE COUNTING OF FINAL TALLY THERE WILL BE ABSOLUTE CONTROL OF OUTCOME. THE PUBLIC WILL APPEAR TO WIN ON SOME MEASURES WHILE YOU ARE HAD COMPLETELY ON THE IMPORTANT ISSUES. BALLOTS AND COMPUTER VOTING APPARATUS ARE FIXED IN WORSE MANNER THAN THE GAMBLING MACHINES IN NEVADA AND ATLANTIC CITY! FUNNY THING ABOUT THAT--THEY DON'T EVEN NEED IT FOR YOU ONES DO EXACTLY THAT WHICH YOU ARE PROGRAMMED TO DO WHILE YOU "THINK" YOU ARE "SHOWING THEM". I would most carefully consider these things if I were some of the "self-thinking elite" who are re-running for office for they are expendable and Bush wants them out!!!! They have erred in greed and pay-offs and are now blackmailed into silence either way it goes. Let us see if any one of them will speak out before they are "hanged" by their own team.

INTIMIDATE THIRD WORLD CHALLENGERS

Americas massive intervention in the Gulf aims to intimidate any Third World challenges to imperialist domination. The "new world order" the Bush administration is crowing about is really just the same old lopsided global order that already exists but is ready to pull your Constitutional Rights through a new Constitution and new rules which you cannot oppose--openly! With America as the one and only superpower cop, imposing its agenda at the point of a gun from Panama to the Persian Gulf, under this "order" 40,000, at least, children of the oppressed die every day from starvation and preventable disease just as planned and orchestrated. In oil-rich Saudi Arabia this status quo means that a mere 12 percent of the women are literate and over one in ten children dies before their first birthday--long live the royal elite oil-lords!

These frigid calculations of empire, not a desire to prevent aggression or bring peace to the world, have led the U.S. to massively intervene in the Gulf and spurn repeated Iraqi offers to negotiate. Bush comes forth and "is tired" of the treatment of a few men who refused to leave the Embassy in Kuwait--and on that premises lie will slaughter your own countrymen in Iraq and Kuwait and thousands upon thousands of your "kids", he calls them. Even ones with loved-ones in custody in Iraq urge him on as if crazed by the desire for a good old "Marine" bloodbath.

Some argue that it is irrational, even outright crazy, for the U.S. to go to war in the Gulf because war could destroy many oil fields, spark a global depression, and/or throw the Middle East into turmoil. All this and more could happen, and such possibilities gravely concern imperialist strategists. Yet they are even more concerned about losing control of the Persian Gulf and the erosion of their global power, and if they feel they have to go to war to protect them, they will. This too, is the "big B-word"! One of many points of "timing" is to pull this war off prior to full operation of the NEW OIL FIELDS in Saudi Arabia which could easily be destroyed

later in all-out conflict. I referred to these fields within the past two days.

NEW TYPE OF WAR?

Good gracious, no. In 1502 the Portuguese mercenary and explorer Vasco de Gama sailed to the southwest coast of India with a fleet of 21 warships. His goal--to seize control of the lucrative trade routes between Europe and the Far East from Arab merchants. The ensuing combat was terrible with no atrocities too horrible to commit against the infidel competitors. Cities were devastated, ships burned at their docks, prisoners butchered and their dismembered hands, noses, and ears sent back as derisive trophies. A bit, I interject, like that which will happen in the relatively near future by your government while claiming it is done by the aliens from the Cosmos. It has already been in preparation and training of you ones to expect that action from your space brothers.

What commodity inspired those 1502 atrocities? Oil was not a point--it was over "spices"--you know, important things like pepper, cinnamon, cloves, ginger, and nutmeg!

These "spice wars" were some of the world's first wars over commerce and marked the "rosy dawn" of capitalism as erroneously and heinously projected by the criminal elements. You see, this is the kind of "capitalism" that Marx and Lenin wanted to suppress. However, they suppressed it by destroying the people caught in their own clutches of dictatorial state power. Yes, your world has ever been thus--does it begin to fit with that which I have been outlaying unto you for consideration concerning the purpose of Earth compression experience?

Today, you ones look at the olden times as absurd; absurd that cities were ravaged and leveled and thousands massacred over pepper and nutmeg and cinnamon for your pumpkin pies. But in the future, the fact that tens of thousands of troops squared off and hundreds of thousands, even millions of lives were risked and sacrificed over oil will seem even more ridiculous.

There is already abundant technology available IN YOUR CURRENT DAY, to have already obsoleted all use for carbon fuels of any kind!

It is sad to note that at least in 1502 there were no alternatives to spices. Today there are many, many alternatives to oil. Secondly, oil has distorted the world's economies and fouled the environment in ways nothing else could do. Strange outlook; if you survive a century from now you will still be using spices--you won't be using very much oil!

MID EAST OIL--BIG POWERS FUEL

Let us look at statistics which might tell you a great deal about that which is at hand.

Middle East oil has been essential to the functioning of the Western capitalist economies for over four decades in two major ways: as a source of superprofits and as a cheap source of energy and raw material for industry.

Between 1948 and 1960 Western capital earned \$12.8 billion in "after everything" "reported" profits so you know it was far more, and that was just Middle East oil. This was on "fixed investments" totalling a mere \$1.3 billion--a rate of return far beyond any available in the industrialized countries. Now, don't get confused, we are not speaking of banking, criminal robbery via the law, or anything else--just oil. This was just spending change to the elite, dear ones, and that was a long time ago!

Today, despite the larger role played by the producing countries, oil remains extremely profitable for imperialist capital. In 1989 52 of the of the world's 500 largest corporations were oil companies, with sales of a staggering \$758 billion. Seven of the 14 largest U.S. corporations are oil companies: in 1989 their \$248 billion in sales and \$14 billion in profits accounted for 37 percent of the total sales and profits of the top 14. Don't err in calculation of these figures. This does not even begin to scratch the surface of either profits or numbers of corporations--you cannot even imagine

how much money and how many corporations are unknown--hidden away in places off-shore and in Nevada, for instance. I am going to use your own published data, however, for I do not wish quarrels on distractor points.

Globally, 22 percent of all U.S. profits from direct investment in the Third World and an estimated 60 percent of total Third World profits accumulated by U.S. capital come from oil. Much of this income is derived from refining and reselling oil from the Gulf. For example, on average, 30 percent of the oil imported into the U.S. is by the 10 largest oil companies from the Persian Gulf. After all, every barrel imported brings a "subsidy from you taxpayers" of a minimum of \$.75/per barrel.

These superprofits have boosted the profitability of Western capital as a whole. But that is not the only way the system has benefited from Middle East oil. Oil is far cheaper to produce in the Persian Gulf than anywhere else in the world--particularly in the developed countries. One reason is--that oil workers are paid a mere pittance. Indian contract workers in Bahrain's oil fields, for instance, make a poorly \$75 a month.

Another is the staggering productivity of Gulf wells. The average well in the U.S. produces some 12.5 barrels of oil a day, while the average well in Saudi Arabia produces 5,668 barrels a day. In other words, the U.S. has to use 700 times as many wells as Saudi Arabia to produce the same amount of oil.

Cheap oil from the Persian Gulf has lowered production costs and raised the overall efficiency and profitability of imperialists capital. Oil has become the primary source of energy for the capitalist economies of the West, which have been structured around it in a thousand ways. Today the Western powers are the world's biggest oil gluttons, with the seven largest consuming nearly one-half of the world's output. The U.S., alone, with 5 percent of the world's population, consumes 26 percent.

The importance of Persian Gulf oil has grown since the 1970's and the

onset of the pervasive economic crisis that has gripped the Western imperialist-dominated world economy. This has occurred for two related reasons: high volume and low price. Because the Gulf contains two-thirds of the world's known oil reserves with more on the tapping board, and produces 30 percent of the world's oil (excluding, of course, the Soviet bloc). Gulf producers are the most able to boost output to meet rising world demand and prevent price explosions.

With oil reserves of 255 billion barrels--fully one quarter of the known world's total--and a small population, Saudi Arabia in particular has played a critical role as a "swing producer", able to raise and lower production according to the demands of the global capitalist cartel economy. Saudi production went from 10 million barrels a day in 1981, for instance, when oil prices were high, to 3.3 million barrels a day in 1985 when demand was down, to 7.4 million barrels a day now. It is expected the Saudis will further increase production to seemingly make up for any current loss of oil from Iraq and Kuwait--which is ridiculous in itself.

CAPITALISM

A beautiful concept, fully reliable and wondrously conceived has been destroyed in practice. This is because of the greed of man and the desire to control and suppress his fellow-man. It is sad, indeed, that ones of great suppression of the masses would so clearly point out the inconsistency of "capitalism" as practiced--not conceptually. "The more capitalism is developed, the more strongly the shortage of raw materials is felt, the more intense the competition and hunt for sources of raw materials throughout the whole world, the more desperate the struggle for the acquisition of colonies."

Now it might seem that I would suggest communism? Oh, dear me, have we gotten nowhere? The communism as practiced, say, in East Germany, will destroy West Germany and in turn, will be the downfall of Germany if not stemmed in some manner. In the mingling of the suppressed, all de-

sire for production at one's own labors has been negated--looting of West German businesses is completely out of control--ones just "take" that which they want and cart it away. If the police or shop owner attempts to stop the thieves, others come and take their portion while the owner is occupied. The influx of people willing to take jobs at lower labor rates has flooded the employment market and increased the unemployment rolls. Further, the production has dropped drastically due to non-interest in "work ethics". It is far more critical than you can imagine. This was well planned in order to bring down the German economy and thus, the nation as a whole. Methodically, the nations of Europe are being brought to their knees and become helpless on the ends of the Cartel's strings.

The growing importance of Middle East oil for the imperialist economies has made the struggle to control it all the more fierce, Saddam's takeover of Kuwait all the more threatening, and the U.S. reaction all the more belligerent. The U.S. supported Hussein's "invasion" to precipitate exactly what has occurred in the Middle East this day. Does this mean Saddam is a Godly saint? My, my--no! He was just duped! In the world of Satanic greed, you cannot trust your brother! It is a mark of Satan--remember the "clues".

U.S. power in the Middle East is exercised through a complex web of economic, political and military relations with most states in the region, along with various forms of direct intervention. This network is designed to block challenges from rival imperialist powers, keep regional clients in line, and, most importantly, crush mass rebellion, which has repeatedly broken out in the region against imperialism and its local enforcers.

(Dharma, close this segment--NOW! They have changed your computer to eat your work from here on in this document!)

EXAMPLES

Two examples illustrate some of their means of control. One, even though the oil-producing states now

own their production facilities and earn billions in oil revenues, they remain economically subordinated to imperialist capital. To begin with, they are overwhelmingly dependent on oil income, mainly from the West, and Western capital still controls refining and distribution. In 1981 Western multinationals controlled over 82 percent of the world oil sales, along with over 56 percent of world production with the 7 biggest controlling over 40 percent and some 37 percent respectively.

These countries also remain dependent on the West for investment capital, industrial goods, in many cases even food. Iraq is a prime example of this economic dependence: 95 percent of its revenues were generated by oil sales and 70 percent of its food is imported. In working against this day, however, food reserves were carefully put aside, with, of course, the U.S.'s undercover agreement to supply needed survival commodities in case the plan should break down. Don't believe for one minute that the plan has broken down--you just don't know what the plan IS! Where do you think a major portion of that grain the Russian's obtained from your silos is now residing? What about the supply of dairy products such as dried milk and surplus butter has gone? You disappoint me, chelas!

Second, the U.S. has built up an extensive military network in the region. Israel, Egypt, Turkey, and Pakistan, key enforcers of U.S. interests, receive \$6.5 billion in U.S. military and economic aid a year--half of the U.S. world total. The U.S. also sells billions worth of arms to its regional clients. From 1977 to 1987 the U.S. delivered \$34 billion worth of arms to the region; this was more than it sold all other Third World countries put together. In addition, over 15 percent of the U.S. military budget, or roughly \$40 billion a year, is spent on U.S. forces whose mission is to intervene and wage war in the Middle East. I want you to separate the above figures from what it NOW IS. This was just a minimum of ongoing and constant input from you nice U.S. citizens setting up your children for gun-fodder.

DID SADDAM STEP ON U.S. TOES?

No--even if it appears so. The Iraqi government of Saddam Hussein is a comprador regime, tied to both Western and Soviet imperialism. The U.S. helped Iraq prevail in the Iran-Iraq war, and over the course of the war Iraq moved closer to the West. Yet the war also sowed the seeds for Iraq's invasion of Kuwait and the current crisis.

The destruction of eight years of war and deepening economic crisis, coupled with Hussein's ambition to become the Gulf's dominant regional power, along with a seeming green light from the U.S., propelled Iraq into Kuwait. Kuwait was, after all, a part and parcel portion of Iraq and oil was being stolen even from the Iraq oil fields by the British--Saddam was actually between the very hardest place and a very large rock. In particular, Kuwait had been producing nearly double its OPEC oil output quota, helping drive down world prices according to the Cartel plans. This benefited the imperialists but cost Iraq billion of dollars in lost revenues. Iraq also accused Kuwait of pumping over \$1.4 billion worth of pure Iraqi oil from wells that straddle the Iraq-Kuwait border--run by those nice British companies through the U.S. corporations.

This invasion, however, somewhat threatened--or at least gave good public "reasons" for immediate U.S. action--to tear Americas web of regional power and control. What it did was set the stage and lighting for the play's act allowing the troop set-up for later purpose of conquest. Through direct control of Iraq and Kuwait's 20 percent of world reserves--a mere pittance--and indirect control of another 30 to untold amounts in percentage points through military intimidation of Saudi Arabia and the Gulf oil sheikdoms, Iraq could gain considerable leverage over world oil output and prices--or it would have appeared so. Even if Hussein left Kuwait but still had his army intact, the U.S. has good reason to fear Iraq would intimidate Saudi Arabia for years to come and pose a real, valid threat to little Israel!

For the powers in the U.S., this not

only trespassed on what they consider their sacred right to dominate the world oil market, but threatened their global standing and the world economy as well. Hussein is now an "unreliable" client that would be dealt with accordingly. Now, we won't talk of who was unreliable to whom.

SO LET US LOOK BACKWARD

In the light of truth and facts you can see that the U.S. dispatched over 200,000-300,000 personnel (minimum, for you have no way to imagine how many are in the desert), at least 600 (known) planes and over 50 warships to the Persian Gulf, not for freedom but for greed and world control by the elite. It further set the stage for action by Israeli Zionists without directly pointing the finger at their unilateral actions. No one would notice the destruction of the Palestinians while all hell was breaking loose in Iraq.

Let's not play games, good people. You know that the U.S. government is straight-out lying when it talks about storming into the Gulf to uphold noble-sounding principles like "stopping 'naked' aggression", "protecting the people", and "defending international law". This is the same government that has been trampling over the Middle East--not to mention the rest of the world--for the last 40 years.

The U.S. directly helped start the Iran-Iraq war in 1980 by giving Iraq the green light to invade Iran, and then helped drag the war out for some eight years--a million people were killed in the war--by your aiding and manipulating both sides.

In 1982 your military and government backed Israel's murderous invasion of Lebanon in which over 30,000 Palestinians and Lebanese were butchered, and it today supports Israel as it guns down Palestinians fighting for self-determination. The U.S. has installed and/or propped up dozens of tyrants throughout the region--from the Saudi royal family to the late Shah of Iran, from King Hussein of Jordan to Saddam himself.

Most of you know that Americas

rulers wouldn't be bothered by one country invading another unless their interests were somehow threatened, and that in the Persian Gulf those interests center around oil. Sometimes they're right up front about it. One Bush *adviser* put it very well: "Even a dolt understands the principle, we need and want the oil."

But you need to get clear as to just what the oil connection is. For instance, the U.S. didn't dispatch troops to the Gulf just to create an oil price panic so a few oil companies could make a killing--that would come in due course of events. The oil giants will jump at any opportunity to skin you people but if that were the deal, why not let Hussein have Kuwait and do the price hiking himself? In reality the Western governments and big capitalists are afraid that skyrocketing oil prices will throw their economies into a premature tailspin before they are totally prepared to control it.

Further, the Persian Gulf is not on the edge of war because Americas own oil supply is immediately threatened. Iraq and Kuwait only account for 5 percent of U.S. oil consumption--remember? This could easily be made up from any number of other sources. Besides, Hussein jumped into Kuwait so Iraq *could sell MORE OIL--not cut it off*.

Sending your death machine to Saudi Arabia is actually not a government ploy to boost Pentagon spending, cut social programs, or divert attention from the S&L crisis; for deploying troops and waging war in the Gulf immediately threatens to make their budget and financial problems much worse and could trigger upheavals throughout the Middle East. Your ruler's are actually risking a lot and are not playing publicity games. The games are afoot, however, and the stock markets, gold prices--everything in the economy is at present under totally panicked manipulation in hopes of gently walking you through this disaster and into the prison of total control. It is a risk the Global Cartels are willing to take to obtain the prize.

OIL, POWER, PROFITS IMPERIALISM

In a movie on your placement, called "The Little Shop of Horrors" Audrey-2, a people-eating plant with a never-ending appetite, warns Seymour, the naive, near-sighted florist who nurtures it, "You don't know what you're dealin' with, you don't know who you're messin' with." The rulers of the U.S. are never going to be that honest with you the people. To understand what they are up to in the Gulf today you have to first understand what kind of a system with which you are dealing.

It is forbidden in the mainstream media and polite conversation to call the U.S. an imperialist power--but that is the most important truth to understand about it. Today this power (your administration) is preparing for war because it is an imperialist power with its oil, profits and global power on the line in the Persian Gulf and it is the next step in Global 2000 control.

What is meant by imperialism? Imperialism is not a curse word--although it IS a curse on humanity. Imperialism is capitalism in its highest and most misdefined and practiced stage of deceit. The economies of the industrialized countries are dominated by interconnected networks of giant banks and multinational corporations. Like real life Audrey-2's with a global reach, these giant concerns stretch their tentacles all over the globe, madly chasing maximum returns and strategic advantage through the export of capital, the penetration of new markets, and the control of raw materials. In the process they dominate and twist the economies of the oppressed, or Third World countries, condemning the vast majority of your planet's people to lives of degradation and misery for the benefit of a handful in the rich industrialized countries. Today the 23 percent of the world's population living in a few rich nations consume 82 percent of the world's output while the 77 percent living in the Third World are left with 17 percent. This gap between rich and poor countries is now over twice as wide as it was 30 years ago.

This dog-eat-dog system is backed

up by the military and political arms of the imperialist state, the Pentagon, the State Department, the CIA, etc. This machinery of death and domination is used against rival powers, unruly clients, and especially the oppressed masses in order to subordinate whole regions of the earth, secure them for exploitation, and use them as strategic pieces in imperialism's never-ceasing contest for global supremacy.

Overseas operations, especially in the oppressed countries, generate enormous profits for the imperialist countries. For example, between 1984 and 1988, Third World countries transferred \$140 billion to the rich countries in the form of loan repayments. Today the U.S. also has some \$373 billion in direct investments around the world (\$90 billion of which is in the Third World) which generate over \$53 billion in profits annually. Operating around the globe and exploiting the oppressed countries is not "icing on the cake" for U.S. capital; the system couldn't function without it.

The imperialist centers are strategically dependent on the Third World as a source of cheap labor, markets, and low-cost strategic minerals. This is not a question of sheer magnitude of investment, the superprofits extracted in the Third World play a critical, stimulating role in the overall process of capitalist reproduction and expansion.

I believe that nowhere has this been more clearly demonstrated than in this current Middle East situation. Since your World War II, domination of this region has been a key pillar of America's global power and economic functioning--"He who rules the energy resources, rules the world."

The U.S. is preserving its political and military predominance in the Persian Gulf. For one thing, this is strategically linked directly to protecting Israel and to insuring overall U.S.-controlling influence in the Middle East, a region of critical importance in global military and political affairs.

Second, two-thirds of the world's oil reserves are located in the Gulf, with more opening up, and U.S.

predominance in the Gulf is crucial to maintaining effective control of world oil pricing and production. For the U.S., Persian Gulf oil is a vital source of superprofits, a cheap and essential energy source for the West, and a lever for U.S. leadership of the other Western imperialist powers.

These U.S. objectives are in turn linked to bigger goals: maintaining, indeed reasserting, America's role as the world's number one imperialist power and propping up the very fragile world capitalist economy as practiced by the Elite Cartel. This is why Democrats and Republicans--from Jesse Jackson to Jesse Helms--all support U.S. domination of the Persian Gulf no matter what their "tactical debates" over current policy, not just a few oil monopolies. And this is why they are willing to risk so much--and slaughter so many--to maintain it.

SHIFT LOCATION

By the way of straightening out a few facts regarding the "Jerusalem Massacre".

Palestinians threw stones over the walls of the compounds and into the Jewish quarter ONLY AFTER THEY WERE ATTACKED BY GUNFIRE FROM THAT DIRECTION. By that time the moving of the "worshippers" had been completed and, according to plans, only a very few remained and hardly any were injured in any way. Bloody hand-prints on the wall were a set-up--use your intelligence, you do not get perfect handprints in blood from random injuries unless staged and orchestrated!

The Israeli forces shot tear gas, rubber bullets and live ammunition, including from a large-caliber machine gun and an army helicopter. When the confrontation was over, blood was heavy on the walls of the mosques and on the floor of many near-by hospitals--not on the Jewish Wailing Wall.

HYPOCRISY AND WEAKNESSES

The massacre touched off immediate anger and outrage among the Palestinian people. Protest marches and demonstrations broke

out all over the West Bank and the Gaza Strip as well as Palestinian areas inside Israel. The Israeli police and army shot down more Palestinians in clamping down on the protests. Israel enforced strict curfews on Palestinian towns and refugee camps and closed down all schools in the West Bank. The Palestinians were then kept away from their places of worship--at gunpoint.

The action by the U.S. in all previous such uprisings has been to solidly back Israel, openly and defiantly. Now, however, there enters a conflict of interests. The U.S. elite want global one-world-order for one reason and the Zionists want it for another so the alliance becomes a bit shaky, especially with the rise of the intifada and the Palestinian resistance. The U.S. certainly is not going to abandon the Israeli attack dog. But they are using "opposition to Iraqi aggression" as a rallying call to forge a new military bloc around itself in the region--a bloc that includes Israel but also more open alliances with the royal elite rulers of Egypt and Saudi Arabia and now Syria, as well. This has opened the door for **PERMANENT MILITARY PRESENCE OF THE U.S. IN THE REGION!**

These are the cynical big-power interests and schemes that are behind the U.S. moves of half-hearted spanking of the Israelis by the U.N. following, but not immediately so, the massacre. Bush is trying simply to cover his plans and assets by sponsoring a U.N. resolution that "condemns" Israel while at the same time trying to STOP another resolution backed by Yemen and the PLO that uses very harsh language, indeed, against Israel. Whatever comes out of the U.N., one thing is clear: the U.S. is a deadly enemy of the Palestinians and other people in the Middle East. Remember that the U.S. controls the U.N.

The Bush administration's maneuvers in the U.N. also point to weak points and possible problems for the U.S. in the Middle East which Bush is shoring up as quickly as possible. Just before a major Israeli-U.S. precipitated planned incident, they always arrange for "distancing" of Israel from the U.S.

to appear in conflict and distract "watchers". Then they strike with deadly accuracy right along according to the pre-planned blueprint.

The imperialists are playing with dynamite, however, for if a Holy War is precipitated, there will be massive and terrible slaughter and the rivers will run with blood. The citizens of the nations in point are unarmed for the most part and the massacre shall be unheard of in the annals of time.

There is no guarantee how this will turn out. A Middle East war instigated by the U.S. could end up with the U.S. rushing from "brushfire" to brushfire, trying to prevent a collapse of their position in a most hostile environment for troops accustomed to air-conditioned houses, twice daily baths, beer and girls along with rock music. There even might be massive upsurges of protest and even rebellion right within the U.S.A. if you ones open your eyes to the truth of what is coming-down here. But it will take bold and determined action by people from the Middle East to you in the U.S. within the belly of the beast itself, to turn the imperialists' offensive into a defeat for the oppressors.

Does Hatonn advise "revolution"? Not as you interpret the definition. I only advise a "turning about" into the paths of truth and stand strong in that truth. That is the first definition of "revolution" (the turning about). All you would do from active, armed revolution, as in describing "war", is the losing of your rights into enslavement. **USE THE POWERS GIVEN UNTO YOU AS A PEOPLE AND A NATION--RECLAIM YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL POWERS!**

WHY TERM "PALESTINIAN ENEMY"?

Let us examine that which is undertaken. Bush and the U.S. rulers are hoping to cover their assets by "criticizing" Israel's latest massacre in Jerusalem. Actually, bombing raids are being carried out daily now, into Lebanon by the Israelis. The U.S. is a proven enemy of the Palestinian and other Arab people.

The U.S. has backed the Zionist rulers from the very beginning of the Israeli state in 1948--a state set up through massacres of Palestinian people and forced expulsion of hundreds of thousands of Palestinians from their land--and through Israel's various wars of expansion in the Middle East. This is a very brief review of how the U.S. has acted as oppressors of the Palestinian people--especially through Israel--in the recent years.

The establishment media says that the U.S. criticism of Israel is the sharpest since Israel's invasion of Lebanon. In 1982 Israel had launched a full-scale invasion of Lebanon to crush the Palestinian resistance. Some 25,000 people were killed and 400,000 made homeless. The U.S. government supported a U.N. resolution critical of Israel. But that was only a public show of a hard line towards Israel--in an effort to respond to public pressure and also to deflect the pressures from the Arabs--and to use the same opportunity to extricate itself from the image of a participant in the Israeli operation itself.

Your own President Jimmy Carter emerged from a national security briefing and said, "The word I got from very knowledgeable people in Israel is that 'we have a green light from Washington'."

In October of 1985 Israel flew eight U.S. supplied F-15's 1,500 miles across the Mediterranean Sea to bomb undefended PLO offices in Tunis. The White House called the raid, which killed 55 Palestinians and 20 Tunisians, "a legitimate response and an expression of self-defense". Immediately afterward, Congress approved a supplemental grant of \$1.5 BILLION to Israel.

The U.S. gives Israel more economic and military aid than any other country on earth. Just on the record for this year without any special gifts, you have given Israel \$3 BILLION in CASH in official government aid and over \$3.5 BILLION in investments and other financial transfers. **YOU HAVE FINANCED ISRAEL'S ARSENAL OF NUCLEAR WEAPONS ON TOP OF ANY OTHER FINANCING.**

The U.S. has backed Israel's colonization of the West Bank, Gaza Strip, and other land seized from Palestinians. The U.S. looks the other way as the Israeli government continues Jewish settlements aimed at encircling Palestinian villages and bolstering Israeli control. Most of the leaders of armed Jewish settler groups like Gush Emunim are Americans. This year the U.S. guaranteed Israel a special aid package of \$400 million (from you nice taxpayers) for the settlement of hundreds of thousands of Soviet Jewish immigrants who have been streaming into Israel, the West Bank and East Jerusalem. In April of this year Congress overwhelmingly passed resolutions endorsing Israel's illegal annexation of East Jerusalem and its declaration of Jerusalem as its capital.

In 1989 a report by U.S. consular officials in Jerusalem critical of Israeli violence against Palestinians was heavily edited by the State Department to portray the abuses as infrequent and unintentional. This March the State Department announced plans to work for repeal of the 1975 U.N. resolution identifying Zionism as a racist movement. (Go back and reread that sentence.) **ZIONISM AND JUDAISM ARE NOT ONE AND THE SAME, CHELAS!** In June, after the massacre of seven workers from Gaza by an Israeli gunman, the U.S. vetoed a U.N. Security Council resolution calling for a fact-finding mission on violence against Palestinians.

The U.S. government represses Palestinians in your country. Activists like Ziad Abu Ein have been deported TO Israel to face jail and torture. Seven Palestinians living in Los Angeles were rounded up several years ago by the INS and threatened with deportation as "undesirable aliens". Warning: your government has designated an INS detention camp in Oakdale, Louisiana as a holding area for large numbers of Arab-Americans if needed for reasons of "national security"--all ready and waiting.

Last year U.S. Secretary of State Baker (remember Bush's old business buddy?) proposed a "peace plan" involving elections in the territories occupied by the Israeli

army. Under the plan, elected Palestinians would negotiate with Israel for "local autonomy" under continued Israeli rule. The election ground rules would be set up by a delegation of Israelis and Palestinians hand-picked by the U.S., Egypt and Israel. The plan was widely rejected by the masses of Palestinians as a scheme to have them participate in their own oppression and to give up hopes of genuine liberation. It was so exposed and hated that even the PLO leadership couldn't stomach it.

After refusing to recognize the PLO for many years, the U.S. government began talks with the Palestinian organization last year. But before starting the talks, the U.S. demanded that PLO agree to Israel's "right to exist" and "renounce terrorism". Funny thing about that, the Mossad of Israel is the leading terrorist training machine. This was just one more way for the U.S. to demand that the Palestinians give up all armed resistance to Israel and any hope of real independence. The dialog with the PLO was aimed at finding a way to save the status quo in Israel, cool out the intifada, and promote the U.S. role as a broker in the region. Six months later the U.S. suspended the talks--basically because the Palestinian people refuse to abandon their hopes for liberating the land belonging to them.

On and on it goes and has gone while you saw not! May God grant you Grace to undo that which you have allowed for you the people knew not that which you were doing. So be it.

Allow us to bring this to a close. In love and service, I move to stand-by. Saalome'.

Hatonn to clear, please.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the

MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or other Phoenix material on a volunteer basis onto computer bulletin boards? By way of clarification what we are asking is that anyone with modem capability input the Express material onto a computer and then upload via modem to larger systems for networking. We hope to plant the seed that will trigger ones to further distribute this material via computer. We are efforting at having ones so motivated in other areas of the country to do so, as our staff have their hands full. Thank you for the support. The WORD must go forth.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY

ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS, OR DONATE SOME FOR THEIR SHELVES.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per '13 issues (including back issues for the period). IF POSSIBLE PLEASE ORDER 52 ISSUES FOR \$75 AND SAVE.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

EXPRESS READERS:

We wish to apologize for giving you an incorrect phone number for Capitol Hill (Vol. IV #13). It was not our intention to offer support to the Cigarette lobby regarding the Smokers Excise Tax issue.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 4

11/7/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH
November 7, 1990

SOLTEC/EARTH WATCH

Commander Soltec requests that you ones pay close attention to the Earth changes and rumblings on your planet this day. Whether or not you can find relationships is immaterial. Note the activities in the Mt. St. Helens volcano along with the same day activities again at Mono Lake and the Aleutian Islands. Note the beaching of the sea animal life (Dolphins) along the beaches of Japan and realize that there is deep activity sending out confused pulses unto them from the volcano readying itself to blow or collapse. The "Ring of Fire" is in massive preparation for eruption and rearrangement of surface topography. The quake in Iran of this past 12 hour span, is related to deep underground fissure activity rather than surface rumblings as perceived by your geologists. The surface "EVENT" is coincidentally projected by Earth ones to give a lesson regarding the push for a Holy Jihad just as was the last Iranian "quake". From "space" however, the pulse monitors from the Cosmospheres can easily pick up the deep activities within the Earth and pinpoint activities. The actual activities are more easily monitored from space than from anything you have on your placement with which to monitor. Further, it is easier to

monitor non-surface "Earth" activity from the depths than to monitor surface trivia. Massive changes are under way which cannot be monitored from your placement--just be aware and pay attention, please.

DEMOCRATS STILL HOLD CONGRESSIONAL MAJORITY

Unfortunately you cannot measure majority of corruption!

Now turn to world human doings. Good children, you kept Mr. Bush from getting a majority in Congress. It is the only balance you have left and now we have a bit of time to convince our brothers to SAVE THE CONSTITUTION! I do not believe, however, you will be able to avert a war in the Middle East for it is already moving from Executive capabilities without Congressional consent in any manner what-so-ever.

WAR NOW U.S. ONLY?

Note that the word will be, this day, to the effect that the joint forces may NOT actually join the U.S. in actual war--that the U.S. forces may have to move ALONE! Mr. Baker has met at length with Fahd of Saudi Arabia and plans have been finalized!

ASSASSINATIONS AND ATTEMPTS

Note the assassination of Rabbi Meir Kahane and the threats of re-

taliation against the Arabs by the Israelis as massive madness is being churned. Also note the attempted assassination of Gorbachev this day! Please note further, that the celebration of the Russian Revolution has the "dates" changed to suit the Gregorian calendar. This is a more important point than you realize and fits in with the "perceived 'cycles'" more appropriately. I cannot urge you ones sufficiently, to pay attention to each projection as we bring it forth lest you miss the most important clues regarding sequence "timing".

The Russian incident was well planned to signal intent to war with or without Russian consent and, hopefully, to deal with the cosmospheres. Watch the space shuttle activities most closely indeed. Note further that the secret aircraft around Edwards are being flown these days and you will not be given to know what is what or whose they are! The B-1 and 2 will be flown as distractors, simultaneously, to pull attention from the all but invisible spheres. Further, watch closely if you reside within that area--the cosmospheres are constantly present and visible a great deal of the time. Keep your eyes to the heavens and you will see some wondrous things abounding. We shall also be present for a different type of effort is being made to get the necessary equipment for war and annihilation into space by your military aggression teams.

BRITISH POWER

Pay attention to the British Parliament which would have opened this day in your annual counting. Margaret Thatcher's government is in deep yogurt as they continue to push unrelenting into Middle Eastern war. Note further the pomp and circumstance of the "Royal Queen" draped in crowns, furs and gems and totally lacking in any power in government what-so-ever. That does not mean that the Queen lacks power in an even more important arena--SHE IS THE WEALTHIEST WOMAN IN THE WORLD TODAY--SHE OWNS MASSIVE AMOUNTS OF BUSINESS IN THE UNITED STATES, AS A FOR INSTANCE! THE BANKS AND BANKERS ARE MORE POWERFUL THAN ANY OF THE SO-CALLED GOVERNMENTS!

ISRAELI WATCH

Do not take your eyes from Jerusalem and/or what the Israelis and Palestinians are doing--neither miss the ongoing and constant bombing flights of the Israelis into Lebanon. World attention is being distracted from the ongoing PLANS while you attend all manner of little brush fires, allowing the forest to be lost to the fire.

WATCH YOUR VITAMIN CUPBOARD!

AND REMEMBER CHINA

I suggest you ones who intend to continue to obtain vitamins for your general food supplementation--pay attention to what is coming down in little noted legislation and stock up NOW! You are moving into a period of legal controls!

DO NOT TAKE YOUR EYES OFF CHINA! Note, further, the comments coming forth from China regarding your so-called democratic elections--you see, the entire world knows the farce and your lack of

voting participation indicates that the majority of the citizens of the U.S. likewise are coming into truth and understanding. More progress is being made than is evident on the surface--don't cease in your work, chelas, lest we become complacent. You MUST hold the Constitution and it will not be easy for laws were passed as Congress went into recess which shall impact you magnificently in a most heinous manner--i.e., awaiting signature of Bush is a law requiring a registered nutritionist to approve "vitamins" for general use. The loopholes of your own physical well-being must be carefully attended for the good health of the nation is under attack. You are a people who live on junk and once your ability for supplementation is removed, you will fall into a nation in terrible sickness, unable to defend self against that which will be introduced into your masses. It is all a part of the PLAN and you must not miss of it. Remember that the Plan 2000 only has less than a decade to be totally operational and YOU under total control! Nine years is but the blink of an eye, even in your counting. So be it.

KAHANE

Since most of you in the reading public will not even recognize the name Meir Kahane, I feel it necessary to enlighten you as to his identity and why he held importance.

I will only cover a brief segment for I intend not to write an entire document on this person at this time. Further, to write of his importance, I must speak of others and shall do so; I ask that you pick up the players as we move along in the interest of saving scribing time.

We begin when, in Jan., 1976, Roy Godson and Tom Kahn, both then officials of the AFL-CIO, paid a visit to the "Bureau's" headquarters in Washington, D.C. to deliver their spiel about the "dangerous", "potential terrorist" and "Soviet

agent" Lyndon LaRouche--(does anyone even remember such a person as LaRouche? Well, he sits in prison for daring to run against the political Democrats and Republicans--but mainly against the Zionists and bringing the Americans TRUTH regarding your jeopardy therefrom!). The Godson-Kahn voluntary information was long on lies and devoid of a single bit of fact, as even your own FBI special agents writing the notes at the briefing session admitted under oath.

This is not about LaRouche but we cannot write of these other persons without speaking of this man.

In fact, beyond reporting widely publicized information that Lyndon LaRouche had at the time recently traveled to Baghdad, Iraq, to discuss his proposals for a Middle East Peace and Development Plan (which LaRouche also discussed at length with senior Israeli government officials, including Abba Eban), the only "fact" that Godson and Kahn offered up was that they had deployed two infiltrators into the periphery of the National Caucus of Labor Committees (NCLC) in New York City. One of those would-be infiltrators was one Dennis King, who would surface in 1979 as the Anti-Defamation League's leading paid poison pen against any who would speak out regarding the Zionists infiltration and take-over of your government.

The goal of the Godson-Kahn walk-in was to bolster demands already put before the Bureau by British-trained MOSSAD officer Uri Ra'anani, namely, that the U.S. Government shut down the above noted political movement--at any cost! Godson's pilgrimage on behalf of Israeli spy master Ra'anani was not the first experience the Georgetown labor history professor had fronting for Mossad interests.

GODSON AND THE "J4" SCHEME

In 1967 Godson and Robert Brown had served as the university chapter presidents of a short-lived outfit called the July Fourth Movement. J4 was set up by Rabbi Meir Kahane and Joseph Churba as a pro-war countergang to the Students for a Democratic Society. Kahane and Churba had pitched the idea of a pro-Vietnam War student front to Jay Lovestone and Irving Brown, the former leading American communists who had sided with Bukharin against Stalin in the power struggle after Lenin's death, and had fallen from grace in Moscow--only to take refuge in the American Labor movement and later in the CIA!

Lovestone and Brown funnelled AFL seed money into the project, fully aware that Kahane and Churba were already on the Mossad payroll. To secure their interests, they had installed Brown's son Robert and Roy Godson, son of Joseph, another ex-Red turned labor bureaucrat, and ersatz CIA agent, as the student leaders, and the only other members of the J4.

Although the July Fourth scheme flopped, it would serve as the basis, later, for the Jewish Defense League countergang and the CAUSA front for the Unification Church.

Roy Godson was only a graduate student at Columbia University, but he had already been steered into the orbit of dirty intelligence games by the time he put his name to an ad in the *New York Herald Tribune* seeking members for the J4 in the autumn of 1967. Oh yes, it is as blatant as this! Godson, Jr. really never contemplated the ultimate source of control over his activities henceforth; whether it be KGB headquarters in Moscow; Mossad's offices in Tel Aviv; some dirty crawl space at the CIA in Langley; or MI-

6 in London. And you thought Zionists and lovely Jewish sons of David were one and the same, (sic, sic, chelas). It was simply because he was his father's son that the mediocre academic failure was a player in the wilderness of mirrors and intrigue.

DAD

Joseph Godson, a German-Polish emigre to the U.S., became an early associate of Jay Lovestone, the founder of the Communist Party USA, who was ostensibly purged from the party with the Bukharinite faction in 1929, but allegedly remained a Soviet Comintern (Communist International) agent in socialist clothing until at least year 1938.

Joe Godson and other Lovestoneites founded a series of front groups including one called the International Rescue Committee and the Jewish Labor Committee as organs of what came to be known as the Trust, the most sophisticated overseas Soviet intelligence apparatus, which operated in league with prominent American and British financier networks seeking collaboration with the Soviet regime. The leading banking houses of Morgan and Mellon put significant funds into those Trust projects, including the Lovestoneite efforts.

Beginning in 1950, as an outgrowth of the Lovestone-Irving Brown penetration of the U.S. intelligence community, which began during the Second World War with their active involvement in the CIA's forerunner of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), Joe Godson went to work for the U.S. State Department as a labor attache at a number of key foreign embassies, including Ottawa (1950-55) and London (1956-59). After serving as the consul general in Zagreb, Yugoslavia, in the early 1960's and as a senior labor adviser to the state Department's Bureau of European Affairs, Godson ended his govern-

ment career as the consul general in Edinburgh, Scotland.

On retirement, Joe Godson remained in London, founding an outpost of Georgetown's Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS) and creating a Lovestone international front called the Labour Committee for Transatlantic Understanding (LCTAU).

MOSSAD TIE-IN

Joe Godson's second wife, Ruth, was an Israeli intelligence official of great standing, serving as the personal secretary to the Israeli ambassador in London. Her Mossad ties were a big negative for stepson Roy, who flunked his security clearances for a post as CIA congressional liaison during the early Reagan days, before the CIA and MOSSAD virtually became the same entity. Although he was eventually cleared to assume a string of posts with the NATIONAL SECURITY COUNCIL and the PRESIDENT'S FOREIGN INTELLIGENCE ADVISORY BOARD, the aura of suspicion still surrounded Godson, Jr. and served to track him into a very specific and very nasty corner of the international intelligence community.

Perhaps one of the earliest indications that Roy was on a career track defined by dad's own career was his first "grown-up" job, following the July Fourth Movement adventure, as staff functionary for the Mellon family's Pittsburgh apparatus. In 1967, Godson left Columbia for a teaching post at Carnegie-Mellon University and a second job as program director for Pittsburgh World Affairs Council, a local Mellon family outpost of the New York Council on Foreign Relations and the London Royal Institute of International Affairs.

AND WHAT OF URI RA'ANAN

Godson's "rabbi" during this wean-

ing period was R. Daniel McMichael, an aide de camp to Richard Mellon Scaife and a member of the board of directors of the Security Studies Program at the Fletcher School in Boston, headed by none other than Mossad officer Uri Ra'anana.

Under McMichael's direction and Mellon Scaife financial largesse, Godson, Jr. was sent around the world doing an oral history of the Lovestoneite movement and gathering "credentials" as a "labor studies" expert. On or about the 15th of Jan. 1976, Godson was plopped onto the faculty of Georgetown University as a labor historian and installed as head of a little-known AFL-CIO "youth" front group called Frontlash. In 1975, he had become a member of the original BRITISH FABIAN SOCIETY front in America, THE LEAGUE FOR INDUSTRIAL DEMOCRACY (LID)--also known as CHATHAM HOUSE. And to add the MOSSAD'S stamp of approval to Godson's future mischief, he was simultaneously made a director of the AMERICAN CULTURAL EXCHANGE INSTITUTION.

Kahane was one of the most outspoken racists of your time and worked his evil rabble-rousing in anti-Arab rallies all over the nation and his Jewish Defense League has made, and still makes death-threats against ones who speak out in any manner against Israel or Zionist actions in any format, including this scribe!

Now, most importantly--Kahane may be gone but not forgotten--this is a MAJOR INCIDENT (his murder) AND YOU HAVE NOT HEARD THE LAST OF THIS. PAY ATTENTION--ALL THE OTHER PLAYERS ARE STILL AT WORK! ACTUALLY, KAHANE WAS AN EXPENDABLE AND WAS THUSLY EXPENDED! Hold your breath for the next episode for I have just given you names to watch.

KISSINGER

Well, you keep wanting to know the connection with the Middle East war situation and Henry Kissinger? It is his plan! He laid the plans and orchestrated them in 1975.

The U.S., which has already persuaded the Saudis to increase production by 2 million barrels of oil a day, could order or persuade them to handle production any way chosen by that same U.S. and Baker (yesterday?). The Saudi-Emirates production could be raised to 20 million barrels a day within three or four years through an already planned program. You see, you could then write off permanently--or at least for a generation--Iraq, Kuwait, and for good measure, Iran. So you can see the merit for Israel for making an "incident" of "a little bombing" of Saudi oil fields and a big "incident" of a nuclear shut-down of the Iraq, Kuwait and Iranian fields (for that same generation).

The oil price would be kept fairly low, ensuring the support of the world's consumers--say, Japan and you nice unsuspecting Americans...or the price could be set somewhat higher, say, about \$20 a barrel. Cost of production would be no more than \$2 per barrel. The U.S. could take a management fee of say, about \$10 per barrel...at 20 million barrels a day, your \$10 management fee could reduce the federal deficit by some \$70 billion a year after payment of the occupation costs.

Sucking dry Saudi oil fields to bail out the U.S. economy is not a new idea, chelas. In 1975, the "enemy" was the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC). Kissinger manipulated the increase in oil prices at that time by secretly urging the Shah of Iran to steadily boost prices, even though it was official U.S. policy to "restrain" them. Today, it is Saddam Hussein against whom President Bush is willing to

sacrifice 300,000 American soldiers to "preserve our way of life". There can be no less than a death sentence against at least a minimum of about 30,000 soldiers--more than 50% of the number that died in your Vietnam sham. This is the figure for "acceptable losses", with "no problem", should the U.S. engage Iraqi forces in combat. It will be far higher!

COMMENTARY MAGAZINE OBSERVATION

The opening public salvo in the debate regarding intervention by war appeared in the March, 1975, edition of *Commentary* magazine, in an article entitled "Oil, the issue of American intervention", by Robert W. Tucker, then a professor of international relations at Johns Hopkins University:

"Those who insist that armed intervention be ruled out so long as we are confronted only with a distinct possibility of disaster are perfectly at liberty to do so. But candor does at least require them to concede that this is what they mean when they say that intervention is unnecessary. For there is a general consensus, which includes most of the 'optimists', that if the present situation goes unaltered, a disaster resembling the 1930's is indeed a distinct possibility...This being so, it is irrelevant, though true, to be reminded that the current economic malaise--above all, the global inflation--had its origins in conditions largely unrelated to the price of oil today and would persist even if this price were drastically lowered. A generally sick man who also happens to be hemorrhaging will not be saved from bleeding to death by being reminded of the other and more deeply rooted causes of his ill health."

Now try this complementation of Tucker's piece. This was also in

1975, March, *Harper's* entitled "Seizing Arab Oil", written under the pseudonym of Miles Ignotus (Latin for the "Unknown Soldier"). The author outlined the necessary military components of an invasion, starting with the deployment of the 82nd Airborne. The author was actually Edwark Luttwak, a pro-Israeli Anglo-American mouthpiece housed at the Washington, D.C., Center for Strategic and International Studies.

"Virtually every industrialized oil importer is in deep recession, with its threat of social instability and, in turn, political disarray", was the assessment of the author. Therefore, "the only feasible countervailing power to OPEC's control of oil is power itself--military power... This, then, is the scenario: an Arab embargo or supply cut, an atmosphere of crisis, most probably in the aftermath of a short but bloody war" between Israeli and selected Arab forces.

"The first question is where? The goal is not just to seize some oil, say in accessible Nigeria or Venezuela, but to break OPEC. Thus force must be used selectively to occupy large and concentrated oil reserves... Faced with armed consumers occupying vast oil fields the price down to 50 cents per barrel, most of the producers would see virtue in agreeing to a price four or five times as high, but still six times lower than present prices. This being the ultimate goal, there is only one feasible target: in or around Saudi Arabia."

KISSINGER HAS "GONE PUBLIC"

Surprise: London and German newspapers are citing "high-ranking" political sources in Washington who say the Gulf crisis will be "ended by December". Here you

have the misinformation "leaks" at work: "...Oct. 20 is the likely date for a U.S. military strike on Iraq." The truth is being printed daily in Europe: "...President Bush gave Congressional leaders the clear sense that the administration was 'looking more favorably on an EARLY WAR OPTION'. There are several things pushing to an early war, certainly before the first of the year, and most probably no later than MID-NOVEMBER!"

Finally, Henry Kissinger has been going with the same war scenario in a series of articles. In the Washington Post on Oct. 1, he warned of the "danger" that the Iraqis would actually withdraw from Kuwait. He, too, posed an October-November deadline, by which the U.S. should be prepared to go to war--on its own, with only British support, if necessary.

AHO! AND SAALOME' Ha-
tonn to clear, please.

11/890. HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH
November 8, 1990

Hatonn present in Light and Service unto God. HE has said that HE shall stand afore thee, beside thee and behind thee--what more might ye ask? The way becomes hard and contradictions come upon you of the physical and ye desire compromise with "just a little bit of evil" that you may remain popular and shall not lose of thine friends? What is a friend who would desert thee for speaking truth? How little faith ye have in HE who would walk with thee in truth. Play games with thine plight if ye choose but spare me and the brothers of the Command from thine silly whinings. Have ye ones not done enough in the perpetuation of the lies?

Ye run about like clucking chicks and have dramatic swoons in seeking of your direction--still seeking it from another lest ye have to face thine own errors in discernment.

Well, I assure you that I weary of the prattlings and tattlings and you among the group who continue in your information divulging shall be soon caught up in the confrontation.

Ones within your own group set up yesterday's incident. Dharma was left alone when that human enterprise of others could be handled when workers could have been most reasonably obtained--YOU CANNOT REPLACE DHARMA AND AT THIS POINT SHE IS THE ONLY ONE AT RISK! NOT EVEN OBERLI IS VERY MUCH AT RISK AND NONE OTHERS. WHY ARE NOT OTHERS IN THE GROUP AT RISK? BECAUSE THE INTERPRETATIONS OF ACTIONS AS STUDIED BY YOUR "ENEMIES" HAS LED THEM TO BELIEVE, RIGHTFULLY SO, THAT YOU ARE NOT A THREAT TO THEM NOR THEIR CAUSE. YOU ARE STILL SO CENTERED ON SELVES THAT THERE IS LITTLE DANGER UNTO SATAN FOR YOU CONTINUE TO DO OF *HIS* WORK. TELL YOU WHO? YE KNOW "WHO"!

The ones sent yesterday to this place were sent to enter and work on the computer from physical location and to place pulse beam base to impact Dharma--this must be done physically and not remotely as electronic changes can be made remotely. 'Tis far easier, however, to simply encounter the target and get the job done instantly and cleanly without trace of electronic components left about to tattle. You are dealing with very professional "hit squads", dear ones, and you act as if I ruin of your brunch. There will cease to be reason to quarrel over the Book Store, Distribution Company and/or positions and attitudes if we cease to write. The word of truth shall go forth regardless and it shall go forth untampered with compromise or that which "you WANT to hear regard-

ing the laws of God and/or The Creation". It is not the time of YOUR perceptions--it is the TIME OF GOD SETTING THE LIES TO TRUTH! MAN HAS PROVEN THAT WHICH HE CAN DO AND DESTROY IN "HIS PERCEPTION AND VOTING ON THE TRUTH" IF A THING OR ACTION BE AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE COMMANDMENTS, ALL MANNER OF ELECTIONS AND VOTING BY MAJORITY RULE WILL NOT MAKE IT CORRECT IN ONE IOTA. The truth is being put to print--God does not ask that you carry on an Inquisition nor a Crusade. He asks you not to interpret His truth--simply present the Journals--that is YOUR job, the writing is OURS! If one or another subject gives you indigestion--leave it be in your projected interpretations unto thine fellow-man for your speculation will only pull the man from the lighted path if it is other than the truth of the laws.

GOD ASKS YOU NOT TO DIE FOR HIS TRUTH--HE DEMANDS THAT YOU EXAMPLE HIS TRUTH; LIVE HIS TRUTH AND THE LIGHT SHALL SHINE AS IF BY MAGIC. DO YOU LIVE THE EXAMPLE OF GOD-NESS? IF NOT, THEN YOU DISCREDIT THE WORD IF YE BE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE PRESENTING OF IT! DO NOT PICK UPON ONE WHO ERRS--LOOK AT SELF AND SEE IF YOU ARE THE LIGHTED EXAMPLE!!! Do you practice only the "laws" which are compatible with that which you accept as desirable and excuse yourself from practicing the ones which annoy you? I certainly judge not for that is YOUR choice and ye shall handle that with God at confrontation of self. I care not except that you have presented a great disaster upon your placement for your rewriting of the laws of balance and truth. Ye have 7 billion people overcrowding your planet and now commit murder from the womb

forth and still you increase the load to experience your lust and greed.

The nervous system of function is formed first in a creating child--do you think it pains not to have an arm pulled off its little body without anesthesia or the eye put out by a curettage instrument? Do the physicians not see the blood as it spills from the tiny form? Is this a proper remedy for your lack of responsibility in forming that child? I think not!

I cannot require a publisher nor a distributor cease other publications if it be their business venture--for that is their choice--that is their decision to make. I can ask that the publications be in separation from the Journals, no more and no less. I do not "like" UFO books which espouse total lies to be the center of the distribution unit but that is the discernment of the distributor and if one of human intent desires to base the work on non-truth, it is only my right to utilize another route of distribution. I choose to not do such a thing for in all books lie some truth and can be utilized for those truths--but if the reasons for continuing the charade of veiled lie projection is in the name of "money" and "resources" it is indeed incorrect for ones have been chosen with assets large enough to carry the burden temporarily without sacrificing or compromising. Ye ones tout your worthiness and willingness and yet demand instant physical and conscious gratification of all worldly manner and then wonder why your distribution is slow in mass growth. So be it for first God allows and awaits choices and decisions to be made and first comes the giving in truth and willingness unto God and then HIS ABUNDANCE FLOWS AGAIN UNTO THE RECEIVER IN UNLIMITED QUANTITY. To assume the books of lies will support the books of truth is deceiving in its worst form and proves the lack of trust in God as the focus of being. It is simply not even good business

in any sense of the construing. A VERY STRANGE THING HAPPENS IN THE SCENARIO--AS YOU MOVE WITH GOD THE ABUNDANCE IS SPONTANEOUS WITHOUT NEEDING OF THE ASKING. HE WHO GLEANS AND SUCKS WITHIN FOR GREED OR "SECURITY" WILL BE THE FIRST TO LOSE OF IT, FOR THAT WHICH MAN FEARS SHALL COME UPON HIM! IT IS THE COSMIC LAW OF CYCLES AND ACTION/REACTION. THE SUB-CONSCIOUS MIND KNOWS NO TRUTH OR LIE--IT BELIEVES ANYTHING YOU PROGRAM "IN": NOT ONE IOTA MORE OR LESS.

It is the "higher consciousness" or the "soul one-ness with God" which is one with God and knows ALL and comes again into immortality and infinite experience within the dimensions of life--IF YOU DWELL ON THE "THINGS" AND "ACTIONS" OF THE PHYSICAL CONSCIOUSNESS AND SUB-CONSCIOUS AS PROGRAMMED BY THAT CONSCIOUSNESS--YE SHALL REMAIN FOREVER TRAPPED WITHIN THE SHACKLES OF LIMITATION AND LOSE OF THINE ABUNDANCE TO BOOT! PONDER THIS TRUTH AND SEE IF YOU RISE ABOVE THE TRAPS LAID FOR YOU. SO BE IT FOR THE TIME GROWS SHORT IN YOUR PREDICAMENT FOR THE CHOOSING.

Do not ask God to "bless" thine activities unless they are of God in intent. God automatically blesses all relationships and activities if they be according to HIS laws and all ones know it--be cautious indeed, if intent is to 'obtain a "blessing" to cover thine assets and actions if they be not of God's laws. GOD WILL ALWAYS "ALLOW" CHOICES UNTO THE VERY ENDING--WITH HIS BLESSING UPON YOUR FREE-WILL

CHOICE (HE WILL NOT SANCTION AS "GOOD" THAT WHICH IS NOT!). THE BLESSINGS OF ANOTHER "MAN", BE IT PHYSICAL OR DIMENSIONAL, MEANS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING EXCEPT OPINION! IT IS A WISE MAN WHO USES WISDOM IN DISCERNMENT REGARDING THE GIFTS GIVEN FORTH. FURTHER, MAN SHOULD LOOK MOST CLOSELY AT THE GIFTS PERCEIVED TO NOTE THAT OFTEN THE SUPPOSED "GIFT" IS TRULY A "BOMB" IN DISGUISE AND THE PAYMENT FOR THE GIFT SHALL BE COSTLY INDEED! SO BE IT.

NORIEGA?

Ones are "oohing" and "ahhing" over the turn of events in the Noriega situation. Why? I have told you that it is all planned and structured. The "tape" of conversations with counsel as taken from government wiretaps is all part of the plan to meet obligations unto Noriega. The agreement was that he would be incarcerated for no longer than a calendar year and lose no assets if he would play the game laid forth over a year ago with your government and that of Israel.

A tape sent forth to an international network, in this case CNN, is NEVER ACCIDENTAL! This is the ONE thing that can cause the judge to be able to throw the case in all ramifications out of court, release the man and all live "happily" for-ever after! In the first place, the "capture" of Noriega was planned, set-up and covered up. Secondly, it is not the "original" Noriega. Thirdly, the "invasion" had to be structured to cover the fact that your own government DEALS IN DRUGS AND MONEY LAUNDERING, AND CONTROL HAD TO BE GARNERED.

WHY DO YOU THINK YOUR DRUG-BUSTER-LEADER, BENNETT, IS LEAVING HIS POST? COULD IT BE THAT HE WANTS OUT FOR THERE IS NO DRUG WAR? THE GOVERNMENT IS IN CHARGE OF THE DRUG OPERATIONS AND THE EMPIRE HAS BECOME SO EVIL THAT EVEN SATAN GETS INDIGESTION? PONDER IT!

These things above were set to happen AFTER THE ELECTION, dear ones--where is your attention?

COUNTDOWN TO WAR WELL UNDERWAY

You still wish to tinker with Hatton's status? I suggest you listen to what is going on in truth about you. Your government is sending over 30,000 more troops into Saudi Arabia--you are going to soon have over half a million of YOUR people over there. Britain has around 6,000. Now, just who do you think is going to have the most men killed? It is time you started listening to the Iraqi officials for just about EVERYTHING you have been told about the situation is lies, from chemical warfare by the Iraqis to almost ALL mistreatment of others by Iraq.

The U.S. is furious over developments with other world leaders in conjunction with Saddam because the rest of the world wants peaceful settlement--only the U.S., Thatcher's Britain and Israel plan war! Note that ones invited into Iraq are not of the current government in any instance, except Mitterand. BECAUSE THE CURRENT GOVERNMENTS ARE CONTROLLED BY THE ELITE CARTEL AND THE ZIONISTS AND WAR IS GOING TO HAPPEN!

ANY AND ALL CONGRESSMEN, ETC., FROM THE U.S. HAVE BEEN INVITED TO COME TO IRAQ AND SEE FOR SELVES THE CIRCUMSTANCES AND SEE THE

TRUTH. THE ADMINISTRATION IS FURIOUS AND HAS ALL BUT STATED THAT THE STATE DEPARTMENT WILL NOT ALLOW SUCH TRAVEL. WHAT ABOUT YOUR EMBASSY IN KUWAIT? WHAT ABOUT IT? THE PEOPLE IN THE EMBASSY WERE ASKED, THEN TOLD TO LEAVE THE COUNTRY. YOUR GOVERNMENT CAN CLOSE IT THIS DAY AND THE PEOPLE WITHIN WILL BE GENTLY AND LOVINGLY ESCORTED SAFELY TO DEPARTURE FACILITIES. THE PLAY IS TO MAKE IRAQ LOOK EVIL FOR "STARVING" THESE POOR OVERWEIGHT AMERICAN CITIZENS AND/OR CAUSE IRAQ TO CLOSE THE EMBASSY, WHICH AS YOU CAN DEDUCT, WILL BE CALLED "NAKED AGGRESSION" BY THE U.S. AND THERE WILL BE AN IMMEDIATE INVASION. THE IRAQI AMBASSADOR WENT ON PUBLIC INTERNATIONAL T.V. WITH "LARRY KING LIVE"--LAST EVENING, AND SPOKE TRUTH FROM BEGINNING TO ENDING--WHAT MORE DO YOU ONES WANT? LET ME TELL YOU--YOU WANT WAR!

You also THINK you want cheap gasoline--forget it! You have no prayer of getting anything more than the elite conspirators will allow you to have--just exactly as they desire to set it up and you are fools to the bait!

Oh yes, you will most probably have that war--very, very soon indeed--BECAUSE YOU HAVE TO HAVE THE WAR SOON WHILE THERE IS ANY EXCUSE EXISTING WHAT-SO-EVER. FURTHER, IT WILL BE A U.S. WAR OF AGGRESSION FOR YOU NO LONGER HAVE WORLD SUPPORT EXCEPT FROM THATCHER (NOT THE BRITISH) AND ISRAEL. IN FACT, THE ADMINISTRATION AND THE CARTEL ARE PETRIFIED THAT THE "CAUSE" FOR WAR

WILL EVAPORATE AND LEAVE NO PUBLIC "REASON" FOR ATTACK. I CAN TELL YOU NOW, THAT IT IS NOT PLANNED TO ALLOW THAT TO MAKE A DIFFERENCE AND INCIDENTS ARE PLANNED TO BE HEINOUS INDEED, AND SET UP TO APPEAR AS IF THEY ARE INSTIGATED BY IRAQ. MARK THESE WORDS CAREFULLY--IT IS IN COUNTDOWN--RIGHT NOW! THE ONLY ONES IN ANY NATION BEING QUOTED AND STANDING WITH THE "ATTACK MODE" ARE THE VERY ONES WHO BENEFIT THROUGH POWER AND FINANCIALLY FROM THE WAR--THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD'S NATIONS ONLY WANT PEACE BUT THE PEOPLE CAN NO LONGER HAVE A VOICE--YOU ARE ONLY EXPENDABLE PAWNS IN THE CARTEL'S GAMES. IRAQ HAS NO HOSTAGES--BUT THE WHOLE WORLD IS HOSTAGE TO THE EVIL CONTROLLERS AND YOU SEE IT NOT! LOOK WHO STANDS BEFORE THE GUNS AND TANKS--IT IS NOT BUSH OR THATCHER, CONGRESSMEN OR BANKERS! SO BE IT AND MAY GOD GRANT GRACE IN YOUR COMING INTO UNDERSTANDING.

This will not "go away through an act of God", my friends. It requires that mankind come into God-ness and then, only then, shall it go away! If your youngsters have any sense at all, Canada shall get a large influx of population--immediately!

Dharma, you have had enough load for now, I must allow you rest. I know that your heart is heavy and yet we go on with our work and our dearly beloved ones go on with the printing thereof--it is a hard path indeed, at times. But, oh you are cherished and honored, and even if that seems small--it is the gift of the Universe! God grants wisdom to

all who ask in His name and in His service. It can only be through truth and actions in wisdom which shall grant the freedom. It shall come to pass, these things set forth, in this your generation upon planet Earth--may God have mercy upon those who refuse to see and hear for the way shall be dark indeed. Salu.

OUR NEWEST PHOENIX JOURNAL

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL
EXPRESS, VOL.'S III & IV

This is the 2nd book format of the Phoenix Express Newsletters. They cover every major political event of our time. There are 11 pages of indexed headings including; Emptied U.S. military bases, Countdown to nuclear war I, King Hussein's message to George Bush, Fuel air explosion weapons, The Zionist Protocols, President Bush and the New World Order - world conspiracy and MUCH, MUCH MORE.

This book and Vol.'s I & II are \$15, see ordering info and shipping charges below.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

WHAT CAN I DO?

We are continually asked, "What can I do, how can I help? Let me suggest a few options:

1. Start a group focused on your specific area of concern.

2. Start a group to save the Constitution using the kit as your guide.
3. Become a distributor for the Phoenix Journals.
4. Write to your representatives and local newspapers.
5. Photocopy the Express and pass it on.
6. Request that your local bookstore carry the Journals.
7. We are very conscious of your privacy, therefore if you would like to network with others in your area, please write to us giving permission to have your information released.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period). IF POSSIBLE PLEASE ORDER 52 ISSUES FOR \$75 AND SAVE.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 5

11/12/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH
November 12, 1990

As we come into communion this morning, I ask that we quietly petition for greater understanding in the Light of Truth. I am Hatonn come in service and brotherhood. Let us honor the glories of Creation and recognize our apprenticeship unto truth that we might recognize the omnipotent Spirit of Greatness within, yet reaching infinitely beyond self. May that dimension be ever incarnate in us. May your infinite power reveal itself that we might see in our locus as truth is seen and followed in the higher dimensions beyond the finite.

Give us this day that which fills our needs for service unto YOU and unto our fellow-man and so, let us always recognize our own transgressions and errors of thought and action that we might rightly recognize and act in truth.

Please lead us not into temptations of the physical temptors to seemingly make our journey easier for that, we must recognize, is the temptation of illusion--let us sort carefully in thine presence our actions and our truth. Let us not "preach" but rather, let us lead by example in love and totality within thine

laws and the balance and harmonious order of The Creation.

Let us always be cognizant of the sentient presence within and without of your totality and infinite circle of actuality. Let us recognize that the truth of reality is that which is infinite within soul and let pass that which is the illusion of beingness that we again come into the domain wherein we shall be at "home" again in oneness of being.

Let us understand the LAWS of God and The Creation that we maintain the power and control of divinity as outlayed from the center of wisdom--not force or coercion. Let us realize that force and physical coercion is of limitation and only the soul is of infinity. MAY WE SERVE WELL THAT WE LEAD NO OTHER EXPERIENCING ENTITY UNTO DESTRUCTION NOR INTO THE PATH OF DARKNESS FOR YOURS, GREAT SPIRIT, IS OURS AND MAY WE ALWAYS HONOR AS THE MOST HIGH CAUSE OF ALL ACTIONS AND THOUGHTS! SO BE IT FOR WE HAVE COME TO PREPARE THE WAY FOR THE RETURN OF LIGHTED TRUTH AND THAT WHICH WE DO SHALL MAKE THE DIFFERENCE UNTO A WEARY AND SICKENED PEOPLE AND WORLD. AHO.

THE HIDDEN WAR
ALREADY UNDER WAY

Pause a moment in reverence unto the souls being given up in the land of Lebanon. Not just from the Israeli "invasion" which is hidden most carefully from you, but also from the invasion and ongoing gift of slaughter given into the hands of Assad of Syria and led by the most heinous terrorist, Aoun and associates. Your Bush administration gave Lebanon away to Syrian butchers, friends, and leave them helpless against Israel as well.

To see that which has been done in the name of alliance with the reflection of the Devil himself, you have denounced the very foundation of what you call "Christian" stance. The numbers of Christians, and of political opponents of the Syrians and their puppet Hrawl government, who are now being murdered in cold blood in Lebanon, continue to grow; yet it is the supposed outrages committed by Iraq's President Hussein which dominate headlines in the presses of the world and most especially in the United States for deliberate reasons of secrecy.

Since, on October 13, the Syrian armies in Lebanon began to smash the Christian resistance there, led by Gen. Michel Aoun, the troops of Syrian dictator

Hafez al-Assad have massacred the Christians. They did it with the blessings of President Bush, who is the new-found political friend and military bed-mate of anti-Iraq ally, Assad. The fruits of Bush's friendship with Assad were not long in coming: On October 21st, the Lebanese Christian leader Dany Chamoun, his wife, and two small sons, were shot dead in their home in East Beirut, murdered by men in military uniform--a joint effort of the Syrian/Israeli Mossad.

Chamoun, the son of the late Lebanese President, Camille Chamoun, was head of the National Liberation Party and a strong supporter of Aoun's fight to end Syrian occupation of Lebanon.

In 1958, it was Camille Chamoun who called upon President Eisenhower to send in the U.S. Marines to preserve stability in Lebanon. Now it is another American President who is responsible for giving Syria's Assad the green light to take over all of Lebanon.

U.S., British and Israeli complicity and active "look the other way while actively participating" in Assad's butchery is revealed by the fact that for the first time, the Syrian Air Force was allowed to bomb Aoun's headquarters. Previously, the Israelis had demanded the Syrians be prevented from deploying their air power in the area, because of the obvious implications for Israel. Could this not be considered, by your astute United Nations, as even worse than Iraq reclaiming their own child, Kuwait, as indeed worthy of world attention and half a million troops from the U.S.? The circumstance and murder and the subjugation of freedom, human rights and democracy is indeed most heinously shattered by "naked aggression"!

PROTESTS

Americans of Lebanese descent have been pointing angrily to the hypocrisy which allows President Bush, on the one hand, to pontificate about democracy and sovereignty in Kuwait, and, on the other, to allow Syria to devour Lebanon. The outrage is buried in Budget debates and deliberately kept from the public masses.

SECRETS!

There is an unpublished transcript of a discussion between Bush and Lebanese-Americans which took place in Washington Sept. 24, 1990--before the Syrian blitz. One questioner asked the President, "Our government has been taking every action against Iraq that we have been urging should be taken against Syria for its similar action in Lebanon. Syria is now apparently allied with our government and others against Iraq. This disturbs us greatly. Unless our government has some plan to use its new-found leverage on Syria to cause Hafez Assad to conform to the norms of civilized behavior that we are attempting to enforce against Saddam Hussein...."

Then, there was a letter to President Bush dated Oct. 16--three days AFTER the Syrian onslaught began--and written by one Toufic Nassim, president of the National Alliance of Lebanese Americans.

"Saturday, Oct. 13, will be remembered as a black day in Lebanon's history, as a black day in Lebanese-American relations, and worst of all, a black day in American history...

"Does the world order that you referred to make use of massive air strikes by the Syrian forces against civilian

and Lebanese army positions to kill the last hope the Lebanese had for freeing their country from occupying forces? ... Does the new world order call for entrusting the terrorist, drug-trafficking police state Syria, to restore democracy, freedom, and human rights in Lebanon?"

FRENCH ROLE

So far, the United Nations has shown itself a tool of Anglo-American policy. For example, in the case of repeated Israeli attacks on the Palestinians, the UN response has been little more than wagging fingers and producing nothing--as contrasted to the UN's support of the boycott and other military measures already taken against Iraq.

Nonetheless, on the initiative of French Foreign Minister Roland Dumas, the Security Council would meet on Oct. 23rd to review the situation in Lebanon. The French protested the murder of Chamoun, and Aoun was taken into safety in the French embassy, where the Syrian blitzkrieg forced him to seek refuge.

The embassy was immediately ringed by Syrian troops, demanding Aoun's release to the puppet Lebanese government they installed. In a replay of the U.S. invasion of Panama, Syria would like to place Aoun on trial, supposedly for misappropriating Lebanese funds. Doesn't this at least give you good Americans a headache?

EXPLODING JERUSALEM

The situation in Israel is out of control just as was planned and orchestrated. A number of violent incidents, in which Palestinians have responded to Jewish actions, have occurred--follow-

ing the Israeli police massacre of Muslim protesters who were protesting the Jewish fundamentalists (Zionists) to build a third Temple where the Muslim mosque, the Dome of the Rock, Haram al Sharif, now stands.

A couple of weeks after the Oct. 8 "Temple Mount" massacre, on Oct. 21, three Jews were stabbed to death in West Jerusalem. The Israeli government banned all Palestinians from Jerusalem for some two days.

Such terrorist incidents were predicted when the Israeli government sanctioned the attack on the Palestinians and the desecration of Haram al Sharif, the third most important holy site in the Muslim world. In addition, just two days prior, Israeli troops had invaded a Palestinian refugee camp in the Gaza Strip and raised an Israeli flag there. The reason given for this obvious provocation was a decision to use the camp as an observation post for the Israeli army. I bet most of you never heard of that incident?

On Oct. 17 the strongman in the present Israeli government, Gen. Ariel Sharon, told the UN to keep its nose out of Israel's "greater Jerusalem".

Sharon bragged to the French paper, *Liberation*, that Israel "will not let anybody direct things in Jerusalem. Jerusalem has been the capital of the Jewish people for 3,000 years and no one has any political status outside Israel to deal with matters there." He estimated that the Jewish population in what he called "a Greater Jerusalem" would grow threefold over the next few years, to a total of one million, primarily because of an influx of Soviet Jewish emigres--that, dear ones, is Zionists--not sons of David.

WHO ARE THE REAL CRIMINALS?

The same nations who were loath to insist that the Israelis allow a UN investigative team to report back on the Temple Mount killings, on Oct. 21 began considering a War Crimes Resolution against Iraq. One reason for that was that Saddam Hussein has indicated his willingness to withdraw from Kuwait if he is given redress for his grievances against the former Kuwaiti government and some assurances about Iraq's future security.

Well, we all know where it has gone from there--not only is there no security for Iraq allowed but you will now have more than half a million troops in Saudi Arabia, *in addition to a planned nuclear first strike against Russia in early December. WHERE DOES THIS LEAVE YOU, AMERICA? SITTING DUCKS WITH ALL YOUR MILITARY DEFENSE IN A DISTANT DESERT--WIDE OPEN FOR INFLUX OF THINE TRUE ENEMIES FROM ALL BORDERS! SO BE IT! YOU HAD BETTER ALL GO BACK AND READ MOST CAREFULLY, SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL.*

No, if things go according to the planned blueprint of your Government and military rulers--you don't have time for building bomb shelters--**BUT YOU WILL KNOW WHY AND WHAT HIT YOU--IF IT MATTERS AT ALL.**

WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR "DRUG WAR"?

Perhaps this scenario will give you an idea as you just didn't understand the intent of the "real" drug war.

Let us look at that little hot spot of drug war intent, Colombia.

Now that one of Colombia's narco-terrorist chieftains, the M-19's Antonio Navarro Wolf, is sitting in the cabinet of Columbian President Cesar Gaviria Trujillo, can a Narco-Minister be far behind? Of course not. Check this out--not according to former ambassador Joaquin Vallejo Arbgalaez, *who made great and mighty waves when he told the press THAT HE HAD ADVISED THE HEADS OF THE MEDELLIN COCAINE CARTEL TO HIRE HENRY KISSINGER AS THEIR ADVOCATE IN WASHINGTON!*

Vallejo argued forcefully for "achieving peace, at the best possible price". That price, he said, included granting a ministry to the M-19 narco-terrorists. Now, he says, "The citizen is doubtless prepared to pardon sins against law and public order, as the Church does with penitents...Negotiated peace formulas should be broad because the country cannot put up with more violence and terrorism."

END OF SO-CALLED "WAR"

So, President Gaviria is moving in that direction. He continues to sweeten his Decree number 2047, which offers the drug traffickers reduced penalty sentences and protection from extradition in exchange for surrender, concession and collaboration. With the latest changes, whether or not traffickers confess and collaborate, they are assured of a "fair" trial in Colombia and no extradition to the U.S. at all, under any circumstances.

The criminal, ill-gotten properties will no longer be subject to confiscation and they will remain free while awaiting lesser charges of possible criminal conspiracy and/or "illegal arms possession" of military weapons imported from places like the U.S.

Now, they will remain "free" during awaiting legal hearing and further, if not sentenced within a year's time, a confessed trafficker will be released from custody, despite the fact that many traffickers have complicated and multiple charges against them--you know, that even in good old America, it takes longer than a year to even get ready and set to have a hearing on even the slightest charges, much moreso--*sentencing!*

Anti-drug forces in Colombia are angrily denouncing this treason because many honorable people were assassinated and publishers' offices and presses destroyed by these terrorists as the "war" went forth. Well now, under the presumption that the destabilizing forces are invincible, have not been defeated--people are simply learning to reconcile "justice" with "crime" and allow the drug lords placement in the Government and merely dismantle the State of Law.

With the government's abandonment of any pretense of waging war on drugs, the "citizens above suspicion" who have been acting as the cocaine cartel's "catpaws" are emerging all over the place. Exemplary is former ambassador to Spain, Ramiro Andrade Teran. Andrade sent an open letter to Jorge Luis Ochoa, a leading Cartel partner, urging him to release the kidnapped journalists in repayment of a favor the ambassador did him back in 1985, in blocking Ochoa's pending extradition to the U.S. Andrade concluded his letter with the promise that, should the majoso grant this "personal favor", he could be assured that "generous, Christian, and noble acts rebound many times in favor of those who do them."

Legalization lobbyists are also having a complete field day. A new and large publication has

come out in Bogota called *Palomas*, entirely dedicated to achieving cocaine legalization as the path to peace. National University law dean Ricardo Sanchez got a column on the editorial page of the daily *La Prensa*, to argue the "inevitability" of dialogue with the traffickers--culminating, he writes, in "gradual legalization of cocaine as the central point in stopping the acts of violence that are killing us."

Not a lot different from the teachers of God's laws, I would observe. If the acts of the masses become unruly and heinous and totally against the **LAWS LAID FORTH FROM GOD--SIMPLY REWRITE THE LAWS TO SUIT THE NEED OF SATAN. THAT IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH HAS BEEN DONE AND NOW YOU PAY THE PENALTY OF SUCH "VOTING-IN" OF SUITABLE GREED- AND LUST-BASED "LAWS" OF SOCIETY AND THE CHURCHES TOUTING GOD AS THEIR FOUNDATION. WHEW, IT SMELLS OF DEATH, MY PRECIOUS FRIENDS--ROTTING DEATH OF A CIVILIZATION!**

WHY DOESN'T SADDAM JUST "GIVE UP"?

Why should he? You had better pay better attention to facts, dear dreamers! American ground forces in Saudi Arabia are "sitting ducks" on a very dry pond for the artillery designed for Iraq by the lately murdered Gerald V. Bull, the Canadian-American space and ballistics genius whose advanced weapons systems were repeatedly rejected by the Pentagon. I shall insert a little side-story herein just to give your resting peace more infusion of sleeping pills.

LET US TALK "REAL" PLANS

The U.S., dancing madly to Israel's tune, is preparing to launch a Mideast war, aimed at ushering in that wondrous projection by George Bush to have "new world order".

Some members of your Congress are stunned by increasing evidence that Bush and Secretary of State James Baker III handed Iraqi President Saddam Hussein At-Takriti what amounted to an open invitation to invade Kuwait. Oh yes, they did exactly that, dear friends.

However, no one on Capitol Hill has yet dared mention evidence of Israel's behind-the-scenes orchestration of the race toward war that began soon after Iraqi leader Saddam tested an intermediate-range missile capable of delivering nuclear or poison gas warheads right to Tel Aviv.

The opening gun of the Israeli propaganda blitz was literally fired the night of March 22 with the assassination in Brussels of Dr. Gerald Vincent Bull, the Canadian-American space and ballistics genius suspected of helping Iraq develop its missile and long-range artillery capabilities.

Bull, whose proven ballistic breakthroughs were rejected by the Pentagon, was shot some five times in the back and neck by a silenced pistol as he tried to enter his apartment in a fashionable suburb of Brussels.

Belgian police termed Bull's murder an act of "political terrorism" and the German news revealed that two Israelis had taken apartments in the same building shortly before the murder. One of them was known to be the Mossad chief in Brussels.

Bull's assassination signaled the start of the world-wide campaign to cast Hussein as another Hitler, capable of touching off World War III. That little ploy and pronouncement continues to be thrust about constantly.

The Israeli-directed propaganda explosion has continued to pronounce the lies regarding such things as Iraq bombing her own people with chemical weapons--**OUTRIGHT LIES!**

Further, George Bush, just like Ronald Reagan before him, had adamantly refused to call for sanctions against Iraq and bent over backwards to improve relations with Baghdad--right along with the blueprinted plans and obvious collusion with the projected lies. Funny thing, though, the instant Hussein acted as encouraged, by moving into Kuwait, Bush reacted instantly from prior printed instruction sheets, by sending massive U.S. forces into the Saudi Arabian desert. He all but acted accidentally, before the fact even occurred, due to botched up intelligence information.

Actually, Bush was reacting to a lifelong vision of the "New World Order" first proclaimed by your Woodrow Wilson and his alter ego, Edward Mandel House, later advanced by Franklin Roosevelt and Alger Hiss in their design for the creation of the United Nations.

But to get Bush to overcome his deeply ingrained caution, it was necessary to make Saddam a credible "threat to world peace". Saddam's native belligerence could be counted on to contribute substantially to this scenario. But who could take Iraq seriously as a major military power? That is where the genius of one Gerald Bull came into play.

The military and scientific world knew Bull as a super brain on a par with Werner Von Braun, the space pioneer who launched the German V-1 and V-2 rockets against Britain in the closing months of World War II. Von Braun later masterminded America's initial penetration of space and the building of the first intercontinental ballistic missiles--strange bed-fellows, indeed, are made from war.

In his youth, Bull had been known as "the Canadian Von Braun". He was a full professor of aerospace engineering at McGill University at the age of a mere 23 years.

OUTRAGEOUS THEORIES

If anyone on your place could transform Iraq into a major military threat, it was Bull, whose outrageous theories for launching space probes with oversized cannons had long ago been proved by the U.S. army--not to even mention the research of the Soviet Union.

Moreover, Bull and his Space Research Corp., headquartered in Brussels, had been working with Iraq to improve its weapons systems ever since the prolonged 1981-88 war with Iran.

Bull's assassination in March was quickly followed by a succession of events that fired the world's fears of Iraq and its iron-fisted ruler, Saddam Hussein, right or wrong. The evidence is obvious that these events, if not planned well in advance by Iraq's enemies, were closely monitored with an eye toward their propaganda potential, along with blatantly perpetrated incidents created and committed by the Israelis themselves and then announced to the world as "Saddam's mad-man actions".

Four days following the gunning

down of the scientist, a shipment of 40 nuclear triggers (krytrons) made in California was intercepted at London's Heathrow Airport. Several news reports drew a connection between Bull's suspected involvement with Saddam's missile program and the U.S.-made nuclear devices.

Then, on April 11, came the most frightening news of all. Eight crates containing huge steel tubes--allegedly for a mammoth "nuclear cannon" designed by Bull--were seized at Tees Dock in England as they were reportedly being loaded aboard the *Gur Mariner*, a freighter bound for Iraq.

Banner headlines and TV newscasts sounded the alarm. Bull's reported plan was to build a "doomsday gun" for Saddam Hussein. For several weeks the media fed the world's growing apprehensions about this previously unknown weapons system falling into the hands of the Iraqi dictator. The lies are so obvious that I have great difficulty believing you can be so easily made the fools. It is not even reasonable that any such weaponry (or any materials for Iraq in any manner) would be routed through England! These are simply outrageous dis-information assaults to manipulate you the public.

Actually, as the story flagged, the *New York Times* took up the banner and revived it on the front page of its Sunday edition of April 22. The very next day the *Wall Street Journal* weighed in with a lead story on Bull accurately depicting him as a space and ballistics genius who rivaled Von Braun.

By the end of May, *U.S. News and World Report*, using Bull's amazing ballistics accomplishments as evidence, could credibly

portray Saddam Hussein as "The Most Dangerous Man in the World" splashed all over the cover of the publication as the cover story of its June 4 issue. We spoke at length about it at the time and told you that this was the most dangerous set-up in the world--not the man, Saddam.

However, if anything galvanized the West's attention on Iraq, it was the evidence that Gerald Bull, a renegade naturalized American artillery genius, was helping Baghdad build the world's biggest gun as also reported by these same misinformation journals.

In spite of the escalating media campaign that--sometimes even accurately--painted Saddam and his military forces as a growing threat to peace, Bush and Baker perversely tried to maintain good relations with Iraq. The foreign aid and cut-rate grain kept flowing to Baghdad, as did Washington's avowals of friendship.

This was, in large part, a hang-over from America's support of Iraq against Iran in the 1981-88 war, though, as the Iran-Contra Affair proved, the United States had at times helped the other side as well.

When Iraq began massing troops on Kuwait's borders, with a nudge to "move with the plans", Bush and Baker still did not warn Saddam to stay his hand which makes obvious the full intent of the collusion.

On July 25 the U.S. ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, met with the Iraqi ruler. A transcript of the tape made at that meeting reveals that either Bush and Baker were unbelievably obtuse or they were deliberately inviting Saddam to invade Kuwait as the first step in an elaborate plan to save Israel from a mortal enemy,

while at the same time paying the way for the "New World Order" that would follow Iraq's presumed defeat or back-down.

Ambassador Glaspie, following policy instructions from the State Department and speaking as the president's representative, informed Hussein on July 25: "We have no opinion on the Arab-Arab conflicts like your border disagreement with Kuwait... Secretary of State, James Baker, has directed our official spokesman to emphasize this instruction." So be it.

Ambassador Glaspie immediately cabled Washington with her report on the meeting. Incredibly, Bush then sent a personal message to Saddam underlining Ambassador Glaspie's friendly overtures and, in his best "kinder, gentler" manner (read my lips) mildly reminded the Iraqi strong-man that it was not "nice" to use force against a neighbor.

This message was calculated for the brush-off by a totalitarian leader who didn't hesitate to make his move right on schedule.

SOVIET SHADOWS

You must look beyond the facade to see the role of the Soviets in the Mideast buildup toward a possible Armageddon. At least it is more difficult to detect than is the Baker-Bush tug-of-war with Saddam. But, dear ones, it is known that a top Soviet general was in Baghdad shortly before the "invasion" of Kuwait and we have already told you about it. Further there were known to be between 4,000 and 5,000 Soviets in Iraq (actually, there were more than 15,000). Most of them were allegedly "oil field workers", but were actually advisers for military purposes.

Don't show your foolishness; who can actually believe that Saddam would invade Kuwait without a green-light from the very source of four-fifths of his armaments--the Soviet Union? How could he hope to sustain an assault that might involve battle with U.S. forces without at least assurance of spare parts for the thousands of Soviet-made tanks and aircraft and Scud missiles, not to even mention the air-fuel weapons that make up the military might.

THE 64,000 DOLLAR QUESTION

COME NOW, CHELAS, THE QUESTION MUST BE ASKED: DID ISRAEL'S ORCHESTRATION TOWARD WAR IN THE MIDEAST RESULT IN THE SOVIET UNION PUSHING SADDAM INTO KUWAIT WHILE THE UNITED STATES, THROUGH STUPIDITY OR DESIGN, HELPED PULL HIM IN WITH A SHOW OF FRIENDSHIP? AND IS THE TRILATERAL DREAM OF GLOBAL GOVERNMENT THE OBJECTIVE OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER PROCLAIMED BY PRESIDENT BUSH? AS A WORLD IN PERIL--I SUGGEST YOU PONDER THIS QUESTION MOST CAREFULLY INDEED.

BACK TO BULL'S (IRAQ'S) SUPER ARTILLERY

In addition to the 2,000-mile-range super cannon which is already assembled outside Baghdad, it was already well known in the world military circles that Bull had masterminded two shorter-range field artillery pieces that can outshoot anything in the American arsenal.

Bull's 155-mm Howitzer, originally developed for Israel and manufactured in South Africa

(oops, didn't you know that?), is capable of "hitting a fly on the wall of a house 30 miles away".

Dear ones, that was over a decade past. The more advanced cannon Bull's Space Research Corp. developed for Saddam's forces have extended the weapon's range to over 40 miles with the same accuracy. Moreover, Bull designed a 210-mm Howitzer for Iraq that has a far greater range and mobility than the rather "primitive" toys.

EXTENDED-RANGE AMMUNITION

Part of the secret of Bull's amazing artillery records lay in the design of the extended-range ammunition he developed. In fact, his 155-mm ammunition are actual "missiles"--equipped with sophisticated homing devices for greater accuracy. Indeed, the U.S. troops are sitting ducklings ready to be fried.

For over 15 years your Pentagon turned down Bull's strenuous efforts to equip the U.S. armed forces with the advanced 155 and the long-range projectiles your Army now faces at the hands of the Iraqi army. Funny thing about arms dealers--they will sell to whoever will buy and/or sell-out.

Instead of adopting Bull's weapons systems, however, the U.S. government, during the ill-fated Carter administration, threw Bull into a federal prison for more than four months on charges of shipping American-made artillery shells and other arms to South Africa. Now, that did nothing to endear the blessed U.S. into the heart of one, Mr. Bull. Further, this was fully a decade after Bull had *successfully* tested his super cannon for the U.S. Army in the 1960's. In fact, the joint Canadian-American High Altitude Re-

search Program (HARP) BROKE ALL RECORDS FOR LONG-RANGE ARTILLERY.

Using two 16-inch Navy guns welded together, HARP set a new high-altitude record for ballistic probes into space of 180 kilometers, shattering the previous record of 43 kilometers made by the Germans' "Paris Kanonen" that shelled the French capital from Crepy, 130 kilometers to the north, in 1918. A kilometer, for you who don't recall, is a bit over 0.62 mile.

SHUDDER NOW--RANGE OVER 5,000 MILES

Bull's HARP firings were limited to 50 miles from Barbados down-range over the Cape Canaveral missile course. However, he proved that artillery using rocket boosters could sustain accurate fire up to 250 miles and, by extrapolation of preliminary tests, extend the range up to 2,000 miles or more.

Since the "nuclear cannon" Bull was building for Iraq was at least three times as big as the HARP guns and could fire 5,000 miles at least, bringing not only all of the Mideast but a large part of Europe within Saddam's pinpoint accuracy range.

Moreover, parts for the "doomsday gun" have gotten through to Baghdad long before the seizures or touting thereof, in England and a half-dozen other countries. American forces in the Saudi Arabian desert are facing a more formidable foe than the U.S. government has dared reveal and thus--the Nuclear War One First Strike is very definitely mandatory and still full-on.

Two newer field artillery pieces that Bull developed for Iraq already increase the danger to U.S. forces substantially. One is

the 155-mm Majnoon, an updated version of the deadly Howitzer, also designed by Bull, that was used by Iraq against Iran.

Bull's other verified contribution to Iraqi artillery is the 210-mm Al Fao Howitzer unveiled in Baghdad last fall and is known to be the very best in the world today.

DIFFICULT FOR U.S. AIRCRAFT

This big gun, mounted on a self-propelled armored vehicle, provides the Iraqis with several advantages over their opponents in Saudi Arabia. Not only does it have far greater range than any artillery in the allied arsenal, it is more mobile and, properly camouflaged, would be extremely hard if not impossible, for U.S. aircraft to hit.

The range of the 155-mm Majnoon is over 40 miles, and the 210-mm Al Fao is even greater. Both can employ the rocket-boosted extended-range ammunition designed by Bull, equipped with sophisticated homing devices to increase accuracy.

More ominously, the 155 is known to be *the only field artillery piece that can hurl both nuclear and poison-gas as well as fuel-air missile projectiles.*

Thus, your half-million plus man-and-woman force in the Saudi desert are stuck ducks in the mud for Iraqi artillery--the very same artillery that your good government turned down for use.

Small wonder, dear ones, that the Pentagon gives "conservative projection figures of fatalities of a *minimum* of 30,000 or more in your forces during only the *opening phase* of the war.

GOOD AIR POWER?

Oh I see--you think you can take them with air power? Let me tell you about air power--the Soviets can take out a jet plane by pin-point accuracy of firing right into the jet engine itself--FROM SPACE! They, further, have the ability to scan and "see" all "stealth type" aircraft you can send into their spaces. Further, do you actually believe the Soviets will sit still while you blow up over 10,000 Russian advisers STILL IN IRAQ? Come now, little sleepy-heads, it is time to awaken and hear the bugle blowing.

Allow us to close this portion, Dharma. Thank you for your service and I ask that you and Oberli take leave of this place and spend time in relaxation and refreshment. I further thank you for the gathering yesterday in allowing me to touch with new ones on a personal basis.

I move to stand-by but remain on instant call. Hatonn to clear, please.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent

lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and

Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION

Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the **MOSSAD CONNECTION.**

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 6 & 7

11/13/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

In the service unto truth and wisdom of the WORD, which IS, do I speak in wondrous communion with you who will place your eyes and ears upon that which is given unto you in this time of passage. I am Hatonn of God.

Every dawn brings indication of activities for which the coming day is suited. When you see the wondrous eagle or Redtail fly across the face of the rising sun and give out his call to the mate and unto the winds, it is not accidental or without meaning. To the other birds and animals who watch and listen the lessons are learned and thus do they gain their impressions of the new gifted day of experience--the eagle's flight is a cue, a message wealthy with meaning in each sound and circle.

The direction he flies, the time that was chosen for flight, the place from which he appeared to the life of the forests, meadows and desert who watch--these are all parts of his statement, sentences in the paragraph of expression. But there is other news, equally valid, of more or less importance to various creatures.

Ah yes, the birds and animals take careful note. What kind of

day is it going to be? Is it a day that you should look for your meal on the hillside? Or might you be better off going up into the pasture? Could it be a morning to fly to the treetops and sing for a while, or might it be better to get busy because your time of gathering might be cut short?

In every moment and movement, in every creature's actions, the Great Spirit communicates to all creatures everything they need to know. Through thousands and millions, yea billions, of agents sent forth--angel, elemental vegetable, animal and mineral--through the vast and subtle network of living design beyond the weather, before the wind, the truth is ever being transmitted into your world of form.

Information percolates through to you from the subtle world of spirit. Your body knows; your senses pick it up. Its relevance goes deep into that place within where YOU determine how YOU can make the most creative use of the perceived allotment of "time". Do you waste it? Do you appreciate and value each moment? *TO UNDERSTAND AND RECOGNIZE THE MESSAGES YOU MUST FIRST COME INTO COMMUNION WITH SELF AND ALLOW THE OPENING OF THE SENSES UNTO THE SUBTLE MESSAGES OF THE*

UNIVERSE AND UNTO GOD WHO DWELLS WITHIN AND THUSLY SPEAKS MOST SOFTLY INDEED!

You must understand that identifying with the Being of Creation of all Life, you realize that the particular form that you are conscious of projecting through at the moment is not really who you are. As you begin to see your body as an exquisite exploratory instrument, designed for the expression of your spirit, you begin to relax about the whole mysterious circumstance. Your preoccupation with survival begins to fall away and you can more clearly recognize direction of actions with which to insure that very survival.

The body does not, must not, become unimportant, but rather the fundamental identity shift must take place. You are not your body. You are not your thoughts. You are not what you feel, not your role or your experience. You are the Spirit--actually, the Spirit of Life itself, experiencing upon the elements of a manifested creation. You must learn to delight in the glorious opportunity of incarnation in manifested physicalness, exploring the realms of matter, blessing the Earth and all therein and thereupon and beyond. But mostly, you must communicate that which shares your manifested format--that which is be-

yond shall come soon enough!

RIGHT NOW!

The psychological process that triggers this awareness takes place in the present moment. You must be there, chelas, fully present, to experience it. This is not difficult, it is just that you are taught erroneously to avoid knowledge and instructed to walk your journey in the sleep state of semi-consciousness and blot out that which makes you uneasy, from your consciousness. However, the subtle programming of your subconscious mind rebels and then, finally, functions according to the programming you insist is its function. The higher conscious continues to rebel unto the ending of the experience in the seeking of its own fulfillment--that of soul journey and chosen experience which shall bring you again into oneness with God.

It is not as elusive as it might seem at first--first you must become AWARE! STOP and see and feel that which you are doing--right now. Dharma, leave me for a moment and look about your placement and experience for a moment that which is being shared with you, please. There is the picture of the retarded child seeking better eyesight, a calendar with a wondrous picture of the redwood forest, a script of "A PERFECT PRAYER, a letter from Sister Thedra, a drawing of someone's perception of Hatonn, a valid picture of Sananda and even a wondrous likeness of a spaceman through whose eyes you see eternity. Look beyond the entropy of the cluttered setting which only Hatonn knows any whereabouts of any document or confirmation, and see the things of value. Sniff the air which bears the odor of vanilla and a tropical day--note the glare coming into thine eyes which annoys, AND RECTIFY

THE CIRCUMSTANCE. REMEMBER: YOU MUST CHANGE THE THINGS OF NEGATIVE IMPACT AS YOU CAN--AND RECOGNIZE AND GROW FROM THE THINGS OVER WHICH YOU SEEM TO HAVE NO CONTROL--AND LEARN TO KNOW THE DIFFERENCE!

Then in the higher self know that you can change ALL, impact ALL and know ALL, and then YOU MUST BE WILLING TO ACCEPT ALL--ONLY THEN CAN YOU ACCEPT THINE OWN POWER AND CREATE IN TRUTH INSTEAD OF THE LIES AS GIVEN UNTO YOUR SENSES TO DELUDE YOU INTO THE MINEFIELD OF THE FLIGHT-PATH BACK TO THE GOD AND AMONG THE ORBS OF THE HEAVENS. YOU MUST DO OF IT, FOR ONE CANNOT DO OF IT FOR ANOTHER--NOT YOU, NOT THEM, AND NOT ME! I CANNOT EVEN TEACH YOU TO FLY. I CAN SHOW YOU THE WAY BUT YOU MUST TAKE MY HAND AND FOLLOW THE INSTRUCTIONS OR YOU WILL PLUMMET UNTO THE ROCKS AND PERISH. A "BODY" IS NOT MADE TO FLY--USE THE BODY FOR THAT WHICH IT IS, A TOOL THROUGH WHICH TO FUNCTION IN THE PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE--NOT MORE; NOT LESS. THE "WINGS" OF HUMAN COME ATTACHED TO THE SPIRIT AND, IF GIVEN THE BREATH OF LIFE, IT SHALL SOAR BEYOND THE EAGLES--IF GIVEN THE IMPRISONMENT OF SATAN'S PROMISES, IT WILL SINK IN THE MIRE OF THE PHYSICAL AND BECOME IMPRISONED IN THAT WHICH IS ILLUSION AND LIE. PONDER THESE THINGS AS WE MOVE ALONG IN THE

JOURNEY THROUGH A PHYSICAL TRANSITION FOR YOU WILL NOT BE GIVEN TO AVOID EITHER PORTION OF YOUR "SELF"NESS! AHO!

EARTH "THINGS"

Back to Earth experience that you might see that which is in store for your experience. God lays the path for glory--man lays the path for fulfillment of greed and lust, control and power. You must determine that which is which and be ever discerning and cognizant of that which is laid forth for thine choosing.

Yes, I know that perception of physical pleasures of the fleshly desires are always present--how else can you be captured by your enemy? Your enemy now plays only to the lustful, greedy and power control desire of your beingness for he is given into control of your placement. It is for you to discern the differences and stand strong in truth--after you again LOCATE AND KNOW the truth.

I am always bombarded with "rights", "birthrights", etc. Forget it, brethren, you have but one birthright--to experience and come again into oneness with God.

"Oh, but sexual physical activities are necessary and a birthright," is continually thrust at me--ad nauseam. Look at your planet--overpopulated by some 6-1/2 billion bodies, murder by abortion, crime rampant, rape, AIDS, starving children, unwanted and abused children, total distraction and competition until the sexual act becomes an obsession blotting out all other wondrous awareness and activity. You always thrust at me the "WHAT IF-S". Well, what if--say, the sexual act was painful and excruciatingly miserable? Along

with that painful experience you must face the care and tending of an unwanted child, give up your comfort and pick up a fatal disease in addition? **WHAT IF THIS BE TRUE?** Well, you ones make sexual acts painful--excruciatingly so, if deviation is practiced from the intended experience. You have babies conceived which are unwanted, aborted (murdered) and/or are saddled with care for the remainder of your life journey and in the process you face the possibility, if not the actual probability, of fatal disease. **IS THIS TRULY OF GOD? SO BE IT.**

Further, I can only express the **LAWS OF GOD**--it is not through force that I shall bring unto you anything! God is not force, God is the **WORD**, the light of truth, abundance and love. **YOU CAN HAVE IT EITHER WAY--YOU CANNOT HAVE IT BOTH WAYS.** WHICH YOU CHOOSE IS OF YOUR OWN CHOOSING--MY PURPOSE IS TO REMIND YOU OF THE TRUTH WHICH HAS BEEN PRESENTED TO YOU DISTORTED. YOU HAVE LOCKED YOURSELVES INTO AN IMPRISONMENT WITH THE BEAST HIMSELF AND CALL IT YOUR "BIRTHRIGHT"! **SO BE IT!**

YOU HEARD THE WORD;
BUT DID YOU HEAR IT?

Last evening one of your government high-ranking spokespersons made a statement on international television from the U.S. CNN studio: "..... the Israelis will make a preemptive strike giving the U.S. necessity for invasion for otherwise, cause for invasion is shrinking and dissolving." By the way--this spokesperson is pushing immediate war with no holds barred. He further says that the Israelis must act **NOW** because

of prevailing circumstances. He further confirmed what I have told you about the spy satellites in the pay-load bays of Columbia and Atlantis. They do not even longer lie to you about Atlantis' pay-load. They will try for launch Thursday and if successful in orbiting the information base--expect almost immediate war! The window for action will indeed be small if Russia allows any measure of success in the maneuver. At this moment the volcano is only spitting ashes--the plan is for full eruption! **THE ENTIRE WORLD KNOWS THAT THE U.S., BRITAIN AND ISRAEL PLAN FOR WAR AND WILL NOT BE THWARTED; WHERE ARE YOUR ATTENTIONS, LITTLE SLEEPY-HEADS?**

The set-up is perfection--**WITH THE CONGRESS IN RECESS!** Do you actually think the Congressmen pushing for a special called session will come in time? If a session is inevitable then the actions will be speeded up accordingly. God have mercy and deter that which is about to come upon you and your world, brothers. Pray for forgiveness for that which you are allowing to come upon your children who will perish never having known truth of circumstance nor that they were truly set forth to be expended. God please have mercy for that which you do for you **CANNOT** know that which you do and allow it to be done in His Holy Name by the evil Cartels of Satanic brotherhood. How many will have to make unholy and blighted transition because **YOU** failed to show the proper way? Even "ignorance" will not save their physical lives, will it? **ASK YOUR CHILDREN BIRTHED OF YOUR LIES TO FORGIVE YOU FOR THAT WHICH YOU HAVE BROUGHT UPON THEM FOR IT IS SO! THIS IS A BURDEN WHICH SHALL**

HAUNT ALL EXPERIENCE IN ALL DIMENSIONS OF YOUR JOURNEY--WHERE WILL YOU RESIDE AFTER THIS BRIEF SCENE IS PLAYED IN FULL AND FINISHED? IT IS PAST TIME TO PONDER THIS SERIOUS QUESTION, DEAR ONES. IS A DELIBERATE, ILLEGITIMATE, ADULTEROUS ROMP IN THE "HAY" WORTH IT, DEAR ONES? SOME OF MY OWN WHO CLAIM DESIRE FOR PARTICIPATION WITH ME, ON YOUR PLACE, CHOOSE THE ILLICIT ROMP! YOUR TIME OF CHOOSING IS ALL BUT AT AN END! SO BE IT.

I do not tell you that which to do or experience--I come only to remind you of the **LAWS** which no human can change by any Earth manner what-so-ever!

In the midst of misunderstanding and strained relationships of a group last evening, my beloved Patricia stated the most wondrously insightful dissertation of the evening--of the universe for that matter.

It matters not who this one might be in general information--it is important that this group with whom I experience on a local level, understand and especially that **SHE** understand her growth and arrival at truth.

This precious student of life (chela), has walked a very hard journey since moving into my location wishing to work with the higher brotherhood during this time of incredible truth-bringing. She came with knowledge but confused ego projection for all forget that truth is most discernible and perception is singularly individual. She said, "I have learned my truth is best expressed in silence for no-one wants to hear my truth." Patri-

cia, no one, NO ONE, wishes to hear MY TRUTH, EITHER! When one desires to walk with the brotherhood of truth, one either rebels and runs away--or, one moves within the "silence" of knowledge and wisdom and continues to work at that which is available to service. The journey to understanding of actions and testing are hard indeed for God spares not rod in the teaching of those who will stand that final hour in truth--without turning from His presence--and then, dear ones, there SHALL BE NO SILENCE FOR THE SONGS OF THE UNIVERSE BECOME THINE AND THE SENSES ARE FILLED WITH THE DANCE OF LIGHT, LIFE AND HARMONY. THE TESTING IS HARD AND FEW MAKE IT, DEAR HEARTS--FEW MAKE IT! Rejoice as ye ones reach one graduation marker after another, for in this manner shall ye reach the final graduation--there is no other way except through that red road of truth--back home unto God.

INTERPRETATIONS

Interpretations are what stand between you and the clarity of perception that you will need to do the work that lies ahead. You must release them with your thoughts, with your dreams, with your hopes and with your fears. They may seem to be insignificant, ethereal things, floating gently through your mind or heavily upon it, but do not be misled by their apparent lack of substance. They are the stuff that wars are made of, the harbingers of death, the agents of disease and destruction. With the energy that you give them through your attention, they have the strength to cripple a planet and all its civilization.

There is an old myth regarding a tree in the center of the Garden

of Eden: Why do you suppose the Lord forbade those first recognized humans to eat of the fruit of the knowledge of good and evil? If, indeed, He did so--it might well have been thine dark brother who set you up! At any rate, only ONE WITH A CONSCIOUSNESS OF THE WHOLE OF CREATION IS IN A POSITION TO DETERMINE THE GOOD AND EVIL AS IT PERTAINS TO THE VARIOUS CREATURES.

In the "other" reality, the first humans shared in the holistic perspective of the Creator, but in the form reality, their perspective was decidedly subjective, incapable of accurately assessing the needs of the whole. They could not creatively direct the course of those who had projected forms functioning within Creation. Only the Totality of Consciousness, God the Father, the Creator, was in such a position.

So long as they had trust in Him, and were willing to function within the range of their design, within the context of the Creator's own internal dynamics, they had complete freedom to enjoy the created realms. Now consider WHY the dark brotherhood had to come in the deceiving by pretending to be the lighted God. He could present himself as a wondrous God and fool the perceiver and cause them to act "as if" his were the LAWS OF THE CREATOR GOD! Well, the old boy is a God--HE IS A GOD, THE GOD OF THE FLESHLY, PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE OF EVIL INTENT. HE CANNOT CREATE AND THEREFORE MUST UTILIZE THAT WHICH IS CONSCIOUSLY AWARE OF PREDICAMENT--YOU, THE HUMAN SPECIES. ALL OTHER CREATURES ACT IN BALANCE AND HARMONY BY

INSTINCT!

In the parable of the partaking of the forbidden fruit, these first representatives of deity stepped outside the range of their designated function, consequently outside the range of the creative energy that was available to them according to the nature of their design. This was the beginning of disease, aging and death, the beginning of their pattern of false identity, and the beginning of human history so to speak. The pattern of false identity has lasted and increased in intensity unto this very day of perceived experience in your format, and while it has not critically affected the gestation period, it has certainly made it far less enjoyable.

Might you now see more clearly why it is absolutely essential in these closing days of the cycle to release your interpretations? They belong to the past. Life exists eternally in the present. You were intended to share in this eternal Life. But to do so, you must release identification with the past lies put upon you for your misinformation and misperceptions. You must release identification with the material garments you wear, and accept the creative definition that Life gives to you in this present moment. What do you call Satan? His body is the past, his breath, the future. Energized by your past-oriented guilt and your future-oriented fear, he follows you around like some vast cosmic shadow. He casts his nets of fear on the waters of your awareness, then draws them with ropes of "reason", back into a guilt-ridden past. You can only experience in the moment--ALL is the present and you must re-evaluate that which is fed unto your consciousness lest you end your journey before coming into understanding.

Let me illustrate for the sake of

example. Your presence might well be compared to an inflatable balloon--a plasmic membrane of sorts. It is designed to be filled to the full with the energy and power of Life. Like two gigantic tears in the side, guilt and fear allow the precious life-substance to escape, leaving you withered, ineffectual and short-lived; all the while, using your own life-substance to energize everything that you fear.

MOVE INTO REVERSE

It is easy to reverse the situation. Let yourself die to the past and wake up in the present moment. Why should you hesitate? Are your past experiences really comprehensive enough to provide a basis for understanding everything you encounter in the present? Do they truly deserve the authority and credibility that you give them? How attentive were you to all the factors that were present in the moment of their occurrence? If you are preoccupied with "experience", how attentive will you be to what is occurring in this very moment? Where is your attention right this moment?

You **MUST** be wherever your attention takes you. In fact, you are your attention! If your attention is fragmented, you are fragmented. When your attention is in the past, you are in the past. When your attention is in the present moment, you are in the Presence of God and God is present in you. Let yourself die to all that does not really exist and discover what does. Let go of all you think you know. Be honest; all you know is of the past. It does not exist in the eyes of God. In the eyes of God, your knowledge is but dust in the eye of a child, blinding you to the splendor of Creation.

You know, in effect, nothing of eternal significance for you have

forgotten that which really was and cling unto that which is brief and spoiled by the lies given to trip you up along the path of experience.

I have one bit of clarification unto Patricia, who went too far, and equated herself with "being at the bottom". I know what she meant but the group did not. She does have a nasty habit of discounting self-worth, which is insult unto God. However, being at the bottom is actually being at the summit because the circle of life moves from one extreme into the other rather abruptly at times and there is no actual difference in the circumstance in the least. If you ones could but put aside the ego in honesty without giving it perfection nor imperfection you would gain greatly and swiftly. Accept those things which were incorrect in information and give honor unto the creation which **YOU ARE!** Be most careful, for as with a Patricia, you hold to the expectations of past and insist that the same abuse and lack of acceptance shall come upon you--making it necessary that in the physical consciousness that is what must occur. In other words, all agreed with the concept as expressed in the group--but you must understand the significance of that which was stated and remove it from individuality in the "holding". Do not allow the luxury of being a martyr wherein there is not one placement intended. To suffer for the show of suffering is foolish indeed for it detracts from the truth espoused. **YOU ALL MUST BE AT AWARENESS OF INTENT AT ALL TIMES OF THINE EXPERIENCE LEST YOU FALL INTO DEEPER TRAPS THAN THAT WHICH YOU JUST EXTRACTED SELF.**

You know, in effect, nothing of eternal significance. When you

operate on the basis of your so-called knowledge, you are operating without divine foundation. Belief in your own knowledge is not belief in God, dear ones. Trust in your own knowledge is not trust in God. No matter how much you learn within your present framework of finite knowledge, it will never be even one step closer to an understanding of God, the universe, or yourself. Knowledge, as you presently understand it, will never bring you "closer to LIFE".

Do not cling, in imagined righteousness, for that is where many of you continually reside. Do not cling to this or that segment of your experience, as if this or that piece of the past were somehow worth the saving. "Well", you say, "I will die to everything BUT this or that. This is too sacred. This means too much to me." **LET IT GO!** Does it mean more than Life? You don't need it anymore, whatever it might be.

YOU FEAR NOT SURVIVING

You are usually concerned that some aspect of your identity will not somehow survive the psychological process. You might well be correct in the perception of same. But you may just as well be wrong! Let it go. It makes absolutely no difference what-so-ever! There are no guarantees that this or that is going to survive the sight of God. But the only things that are threatened, the only things that will not survive, are things that do not exist apart from your conceptions, things that have no reality apart from the reality that you give them.

The only essential thing to you is being sustained by the creative power of the living God. All that you sustain in existence through the misuse of your creative abili-

ties only serves to involve you in areas where your own life energies become mischanneled and eventually dissipated. Any belief, any concept, any conviction that you might have that truly mirrors what is present in the mind of God, will still be there on the other side of the psychological process. Only that which has sought to cheat you of your destiny will perish. It is really very simple: let it all go. See what God has in store.

Hesitations which you feel are only indicative of a continued trust in fear and reason. These are the false gods of the cycle of the ages in which you find yourself experiencing. They will continue to enslave you until your trust is restored in Love and Life. Trust God implicitly and explicitly and the Truth of His divine design will be revealed in every situation. This design is your own operating manual. Ignore it in favor of your own *interpretations* and you are ignoring the blueprint for your own identity.

Specific information of each and every situation is being supplied to you continually by the source of infinite knowledge. Why do you not trust it? Your first impulse will always be, as it has always been, the programmatic instruction from your subliminal analysis system, the advice of your Creator. It will be a direct message from your true self, the impulse of Life, the gateway to all that you call heaven. It is the spontaneous spark of divinity as it differentiates through you into your environmental situation. It can assess and evaluate the factors present in any situation at a rate of speed far exceeding a rational thought process. You have all the pertinent information in the universe available simply for the asking--as quickly received as the thought itself, actually prior to the thought itself.

When you are aware of your totality, the Life-impulse will transmit to you everything that you need to know in any given situation. Its message will always come as your first spontaneous impulse so you must be attentive and then do not effort so hard at discounting of it. You will always be given to know instantly that response requested. Until you recognize your own totality, how can ye expect to guide thine brother through the maze for it will be through example that he will learn and see--not from all the lecturing in the universe. So be it.

Dharma, allow us to close this writing. I shall dwell on this subject through the following sequence of penning for it is necessary that man come within balance. We shall simply function as best the human limitations allow us ability.

You ones can know every detail of the plans of the elite brotherhood of darkness for your downfall and still not have the slightest notion of that which you can do about it without coming into understanding of self. We simply must take the time away from the physical aspect and perceptions to speak of the spiritual truth lest you become distracted into the frivolous as if it were a sacred thing unto Life. It is only pertinent unto "death" of physical perceptions and yet, you are manifested into the dimension of physical experience and thusly, must the experience be confronted and the changes must come through the power and control of the Spiritual knowledge of truth. God does not move from man--man efforts to move from God! Selah!

I shall move to stand-by that you might take rest. These, Dharma, are the words which will salve men's souls in this blind journey--we must set this document forth

in prior order with all possible life perceived necessities set aside in your attention. Man flounders upon the brink of destruction and cannot seem to grasp a handhold on the polished surface of the mountainside. We must build him a stairway if we expect to help him reach the stars. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please. Thank you, chela. You are my hands of the physical plane and I bow in gratitude for the service rendered by you, of my brood. May we never falter in our work lest our brothers perish in the darkness. Saalome'.

11/13/90 HATONN

Am I lower "class" that I would stoop to be of service and wash of the feet of another? Nay--I am great enough! Ponder it! I Am--will ye come and walk with me? So be it. I petition to you to come within the Lighted way and come with me that you can find peace in this valley of shadows of the physicalness of experience. No intent or query in the intent toward God is too small nor too large for my attention be it offered in truth--and, furthermore, I am given to know the difference!

ONENESS

Dharma, we will share of these truths of life that we will fulfill our accepted mission. I am from the Presence wherein there is not time but only the eternal NOW! I experience in a dimension chosen to be close unto thine own that we may come into communion in again bringing truth of being upon this wondrous creation.

I retain, even in the midst of this very relationship, the awareness of your realm and of the Universal Being which inhabits it as well as the cosmos. I bring a

message that is vital to you in these final days of your historical journey.

Do not be astounded nor confounded by my presence for my individual identity comes into being only as I enter the context of my relationship with you. When we are no longer needed in this capacity, I, like you, will merge back into the Being behind all being. There I, as will you, remain in unity and fulfillment until the next impulse comes to send us on another mission. In the interim, there is no distinction between me and the Source. I and others of my kind desire at this time to bring humans to the same level of awareness. It is urgently mandatory that this be accomplished that there be at least a remnant of truth to extend through the physical and into the birthing and presence of the new.

It would mean nothing to you if I tell you I am a focus of sorts, of collective consciousness for I represent that which is manifested in reality the same as are you--manifested into form as projected by our journey in connection one with the other, each only to perform to the best ability our function and service unto that Source.

You cannot yet suspect what the singularity of collective human consciousness might be. You still draw identity from the present form of your expression. You feel defined and limited by flesh and bones and conscious limitation of perception and understanding. This is the purpose but also comes the purpose of reaching beyond and into the reality of truth of existence. Ours is a task of leaving truth into the hands of the multitudes and so shall it be.

Possibly you are beginning to comprehend your oneness with

other forms of life. For me to tell you, with limiting definitions that you have of self, that I represent an element or a focus of your collective consciousness, would actually be less accurate than to say that I am simply extraterrestrial. You see, I meet all the criteria of the latter term in that I do come from outside your planetary field of influence. I bring instructions to your race from the directive organ of what would be identified as a "Galactic" Being.

Until you understand the totality of your being you will recognize me as only that which is without your beingness. You will only recognize the ONENESS as you come into total perception and truth of the reality of your true being.

As forerunners, Hosts of the Heavens, our mission is to remove the film which screens your present condition and your true nature. Our mission is to assist you ones in bridging the gap, to awaken you from sleep, to bring you to the fulfillment of your destiny.

Being etheric in my natural state, as one Aton, I have no need for verbalization. It is all but impossible for any to relate what I wish to convey only through the words and concepts with which you are familiar. Your language was designed to facilitate commerce. What we, therefore, put together with its component parts, can only approximate my meaning but it is that with which we are given to work and therefore we shall work with it until our meanings are made known in reality.

There is another language, more ancient, more conducive to discourse on this level, but you have forgotten it. It is the universal language of light. It is transferred information and is

accomplished through the actual projection of living informational units. They are valid impulses of energy frequencies and are without mystical origin and are, in fact, totally physical in explanation. However, until the receivers rise into the acceptance of conducting the information as given, it is distorted and often colored tremendously by the apparatus of consciousness in a perceived expression of being--not reality. These units of information are at once more specific and more inclusive than are your words. They have been designed to convey organic information of concise, yet comprehensive, informational content. Simultaneously with this conceptual communication, you are subliminally receiving this same information through this living language of light, though your preoccupation with words leaves you with no awareness of it at this moment.

Our work must always focus on bringing man again in touch with this ancient language. When you have learned to allow the silencing of your thoughts and have begun to focus attention on inner vibrational frequencies, you will become aware of a far more comprehensive picture of all that I will be telling you. Until such time as the life-giving information that comes to you from the source of your being is more readily accessible, I will work within the limitations of your linguistic structure and translate as accurately as I am able. At the same time we must work with that which is perceived by your experience--be it war, lust, greed, joy and/or peace, etc.

Human beings become imprisoned in their concepts and thus can they be imprisoned into a state projected upon their beings and will act accordingly to those perceptions and instructions be

they "good" or "bad", joyful or painful, correct or incorrect. You must be in the remembering that words and concepts can be both fallible and misleading. They are not absolutes. Do not confuse them with the realities they represent. No statement that I make can be taken as an absolute statement for your language gives no absoluteness of definition. This does not mean that I come from a "vague" place. On the contrary, it means that your words are not precise enough to express the levels of awareness that I am attempting to communicate through them.

If we can get the totality of the message through to even a few individual cells of your collective body, these few would be able to translate this information into forms of cultural expression that will bring about your awakening far more effectively than our overt manipulations of the historical process. The message that we reveal is the key that unlocks your own latent informational input systems. We are here to put you in direct contact with the source of all information for the time is at hand for the remembering--you have slept long enough.

Our mission is to bring an awareness to all human beings who are able to respond to a state of understanding present prior to the veil of "forgetting". The mission is the bringing forth of the truth from God regarding Life and uncover the lies as thrust upon your awareness. Ours is to place the information upon the table and then it is up to mankind to choose that which will be his to hold, however different they may be, whatever background they may have come from, using whatever conceptual structures seem appropriate. These individuals will then be instructed to translate (as with this "translator" scribe) this aware-

ness into forms of informational exchange appropriate to their respective cultural situations from which individual mankind springs. But always must come the integration of all perception with all other perceptions. This is why we must dwell in the daily flow of events as they impact your consciousness and experience and cannot dwell only with soul perception. This is because if man is to move to higher understanding it must be from the aspect of the manifestation of dimension in which he is cast. You of the physical shall deal with the physical and so on.

As this new awareness increasingly filters into every-day levels of human function, and as more and more individual human cells become aware of what is taking place, the change will accelerate exponentially. Eventually, the psychic pressure exerted by a critical mass of humanity will reach levels that are sufficient to tip the scales. At that moment, the rest of humanity will experience an instantaneous transformation of a proportion you cannot have a way of now conceiving. At that time, the "spell" which was cast on your race through the years past, when you plunged into the worlds of good and evil, will be shattered forever. Even now, with the healing influx of new information, the spell is beginning to lift and man is beginning to question that which abounds about him. Even as we write, the materializing force fields of bondage and limitation are loosening as put upon consciousness.

During this period of transformation each of you will have a variety of roles to play. Each of you will translate the Life-impulse into patterns appropriate to your own environment, and express the impulse in your daily living. I can now blend my consciousness with

the cells of yours in order to provide you with some of the more specific information that I relate, but I do this as little as possible for you are gifted with free-will choices upon which I must not tread. My primary function is to show you how to tap these systems of data retention and revelation for self. With tutoring and experiencing with my presence or that of your spiritual teacher OF TRUTH--(dear ones, beware--all spiritual beings do not bring truth!)--you will learn to release your definitions of who you think you are, open your self up to the experience of a much greater reality than you presently believe possible, and return to a level of consciousness whereby you will be enabled to communicate with those such as me, "us", not through cumbersome words and concepts, but directly, through communion with all that is.

ANGELS AND EXTRATERRESTRIALS

What do you want? Do you want to know more about extraterrestrials? Do you want a definition of angels? What difference does it make--if we tell you that we are the same as you, until you recognize who YOU are. Then you have a basis upon which to found understanding. If we are but you in the distant past and distant future then you must know who you are! If we be but you as you were, would have been and still are, had you not fallen from your original state of grace then you would recognize of us now or later in the proper sequence of the unfoldment. We exist in a parallel universe of non-form, and some in form not unlike your own only differing in vibrational manifestation with higher knowledge. You can know that we who come have higher knowledge in our present manifestation for we are here and you have not yet

gleaned that ability. This is also how you can know we come only in peace and love and not to harm for we are higher learning and with higher learning comes the truth of the falseness of physical actions--WE LIVE BY THE LAWS AND WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION.

We who are in etheric form, non-form, are but a reflection of that which you would be had you not become associated with the materializing processes for whatever reason you might have chosen. Thus we act, at this time, as midwives in the birthing of you. Let us say simply that we are the "angels" as perceived as etheric beings and/or an enlightened brotherhood of more dense forms--come as messengers from the stars--but we are also reflections of your unity before and after matter. I am here to enter your consciousness, here to awaken you unto truth.

As I blend with you now in this communication that is also communion, I can sense a forthcoming period of union--one which you also sense but cannot comprehend. I sense its strange and awesome realities. I feel much like an explorer in a vast and uncharted land but with knowledge of all the pitfalls and rocks upon which a ship of passage might become grounded. You become my counterpart in the physical and just as you become responsible for that which you push forth so do I accept responsibility for the truth which is given unto you through me. This requires discipline on the part of both parties that we can become one in intent and purpose without individual "opinions" of ego clouding and churning up the waters of clarity in truth projection.

Are you aware of the uniqueness of physical reality? I watch as

you ones drift hither and yon on a sea of efforting to ascend, meditate into another dimension, experience astral travels in the conscious beingness (mutually exclusive terms and therefore, impossible in your state of experience) and doing all possible to separate from your chosen dimension by moving into another. You must come into understanding why you chose the present dimension and cease your efforting to escape the experience for you miss the point entirely by so-doing.

I am met with anger and joy, pleasure and pain at my entry into your events and consciousness. We are lied about and construed in all manner of erroneous fashions. I recognize pain at the potential I see wasted and at my own commission to verbalize. But I sense pleasure at what I am experiencing through your senses; for though your sensory channels are, in your exclusive dependence on them, your great limitation, they are also marvelous instruments of perception. They are truly your crowning virtue as well as your tragic flaw. This is my first exact experience in this exact manner with you ones in this particular sequence of manifestation. I witness time and space reduced to such intricate and beautiful patterns and I rejoice when I see that you, too, can experience this wonderment. I experience in your presence by looking out through your eyes for a while and take in the colors and the room and the plants outside your window; I delight in the curious way you perceive light--as illumination! I would love to explore your world as a being from mine in a playful and child-like fashion--not childishly--child-like. I can represent my beingness in this higher dimension (yet close to your own) and I can better understand how you are deceived--such a deep realm of

awesome forces, the material plane! And yet--it is with rapture that I watch you grow beyond that material limitation--a joyous experience, for you represent that which can be done in and through mankind in his higher physical form--a guideline if you will.

You will, however, not be able to continue in this stage much longer and therefore we must get on with the business at hand. Much that I am now seeing will not survive many more years of human ignorance. It is most important that we use this time to supply you with the information necessary. It is important that we restore you, as the central control mechanism of your planet, to a proper state of function for it shall come to pass with or without your presence for that is the gift of Creator unto a living planet. A day will come, after all has been set to right again, when we can spend some time together just enjoying the wonders of Creation. I delight in the expected opportunity to travel about with you, seeing what you would show me out of your eyes, hearing what you hear with your ears, feeling the touch of Earth on that wonderful substance that is at once both Sun and stone. I will rejoice in the sharing of my experience through me that you can have the joyous experience of touching that which is ethereal--ah, even the silken skin of a ship or the magic of a song played upon naught but the currents of air.

But now, chelas, there is work to be done. You have placed yourselves into bondage and moreover, most of the most heinous bondage comes from that which you have had hidden from your consciousness. We must forge the conceptual tools that will give you freedom before we can show the keys unto the masses that all might be free. So let us

not tarry in our work lest a brother be lost to the path and fail to regain his footing.

WHAT OF THE "OTHER" REALITY?

Actually the "other" reality is the only real reality. In your natural state of being, you have no sense of identity distinct from the Creator, except when you are engaged in a relationship. On this level of being, identity comes into focus only in the context of a relationship with some other aspect of being that has become objectified, much as my identity as an "angelic" messenger comes into being through my relationship with you, albeit through this routing utilized at present. When such a relationship is not taking place, that particular expression of you simply does not exist; you float effortlessly in the potential of God. You are not annihilated, but all definitions of you are, and you are released from their restraining influence, allowed to expand into a state of love and perfection.

By and by, if it would happen that you are needed for a particular function, you will still be there, for your form identity is a specific cell in a specific organ of a larger being. Remember the fact of quantum physics: the macro is different while the micro is sameness in every detail. When the next energizing impulse comes, it also brings your definition and instruction. You come into the necessary degree of focus for whatever is required.

Throughout the course of your existence, you continually oscillate, like the wave function that you essentially are, in and out of focus, in and out of definition, always moving back and forth, like the pendulum on a clock or the heart of an atom, out of the unity of being with God, into a finite expression of God's in-

finite potential, and then back into unity once more, back and forth, back and forth. This is the natural rhythm of your existence, just as it is mine. It is the song of God, the rhythm of Life itself.

WHEN SERVICE CALLS

Whenever the divine impulse calls upon your services and brings you into form, you encounter other beings of infinite variety, on errands and excursions in worlds of love and light that are impossible to describe. As this happens, you experience, for the duration of your contact, both an identity and a linear time world but, in the course of your encounter, you are still aware of your unity with the Creator. You do not lose the certainty of your oneness with God. You are aware of your form identity and of the motion of time, yet you oscillate, faster than the speed of light, back and forth between your pre-manifest state, and your species-role form.

This is nothing more or less than what every atom of physical creation is doing all the time. Before the "Fall" if you will, you had the ability to shift the center of your awareness from deity to identity, from form to meta-form at will. You were free, as it were, to come and go as you pleased, free to emphasize whatever aspect of yourself suited the situation. It is of such that all creatures are made.

In a healthy state, you are functioning in two realities at once. Half of the time you are focused on your form identity, and the other half on your identity with the Totality of What Is. In the fallen state of consciousness, you find yourself trapped with your awareness on one side only, while the actual substance of your being continues to function on both sides. This is what

unconsciousness is all about. You still exist in that other reality, but you are asleep. In the reality you now think to be the only reality, you are fragmented; the human race seems to be composed of a multitude of beings. In the other reality, there is only you. We are here to awaken you--therefore, there is actually only ONE of you who needs to hear this message.

It is important that you return to a consciousness of your true self. For, though you still exist in both realities, unconsciousness of your identity with the Creator is cutting off the flow of Life-giving information to the part of you that exists in form. Your existence in identity with God is the reality from which all Life springs. Focusing your attention exclusively on form greatly restricts, and eventually curtails, the flow of Life currents.

As I search your symbol storage systems for a word with which to express something of the reality in which you exist as one with your Creator, I come upon an Indian word "nagual". It is a term which you understand to mean "everything that cannot be named". You have no such word in the other languages as suitable. This is a good word for the region of being, the region of unity. I will use this word to emphasize a point I wish to make herein.

In the pre-Fall state of awareness, you existed in the **nagual**, the all, the everything, the nothing, the primal void where all exists in a state of potential. This is the Creator that surrounds Creation like the sea surrounds a fish. Out of this **nagual**, you are called many times to dwell, for the space of a relationship, in its opposite, the "tonal". The **tonal** is everything that can be named. It is the imaginary world of God in which

all apparent differences exist. It is the playground of What Is. The **tonal** draws all of its sustenance from the **nagual**. It cannot exist apart from the **nagual**. While the **nagual** is a dynamic, yet steady state of rest, the **tonal**, or manifest physical universe, is continuously flashing on and off. This oscillation occurs in all things manifest, from the smallest sub-atomic particle to the greatest galaxy.

All of us, angels, humans, anything that can be named, are only in form one half of the time. The other half of the time we exist in the Totality of Being. This Totality of Being that we have been calling the **nagual**, has also been called God the Father among other things. It is the Life of God the Father that animates all Creation. It is this reality that all healthy creatures oscillate back and forth to, and exist in, half the time. In this reality, we do not exist in time or space, for we can name these; they are both features of the manifest universe. From this spaceless, timeless state we derive all energy, blessing and nourishment. This always holds true, even for you in the fallen condition. The difference is that in the fallen state you are not aware of this process and therefore unable to participate in it consciously.

By forfeiting your ability to oscillate in consciousness between the two realities in which you dwell, you are restricted to an awareness of just the **tonal**, just the material, conceptual world. You still receive your nourishment from the light of the **nagual**, but no longer directly, only through animals, plants and minerals. You are unconscious of being and conscious only of form.

How did you lose the ability to shift your awareness from deity

to identity, from form to meta-form? How did you lose God-consciousness? How did you "fall" into the illusion of separation? Let's look at it for a moment and I will effort at explanation.

SHIFTING AWARENESS

It was through a simple lack of faith that you lost the ability to shift awareness.

It was through a loss of confidence in the absolute perfection of the universal design. This was brought about by the entry of a single factor into your existence: fear, the serpent in the Garden so to speak; The Devil in history. Through a subtle process of reasoning, this being encouraged you to move in a pattern of activity that has come to be called "Original Sin", an absolutely absurd term but suffices for the purpose of explanation. It was a pattern of activity that you were never designed to move in. With a clever and subtle lie, you were convinced to not exactly stop trusting God, but to stop trusting exclusively in God.

The moment you did this, your consciousness began to shift from God-centeredness to self-centeredness, and for the first time, you became more aware of your identity in form than of your identity in God. This shift in awareness was minimal at first, but enough to begin what was to become a long spiral downward through denser and denser levels of energy-bondage and restraint. For Satan, your tempter, is the materializing influence who in its right place is responsible for the bonding of energy in the creation of matter.

As you began to focus more and more upon your identity in form, you began thinking in terms of defending that form with unnecessary and cumbersome ego

structures. It became harder for you to avoid identifying with your experience. You began to carry over past patterns of behavioral response into new relationships. This made you less effective in those relationships because you were no longer fully present, no longer using the fullness of your potential. You were beginning to build up around yourself energized thought structures that imprisoned you. You were drawn, by simple gravitational attraction, to those realms of space where energy was in the process of being bonded, where matter was being created. Particles of physical substance began to gather along the magnetic lines of your thought structures, and you began to identify with denser and denser levels of physical expression.

This process went on for a long while before you actually found yourself in any kind of physical "Garden". When you did, you had already fallen a long way from your original state of grace, but you were still functioning on a level of awareness far enough above and beyond your present condition to give rise to all the myths and legends of a physical paradise. The physical Garden of Eden lasted for many centuries of Earth time before the momentum of the materializing processes caused you to rely so much upon the physical senses that you became cut off from the direct nourishment of divine light.

In reality, you have never been cut off from this nourishment, but as your sense of identity became almost exclusively wedded to your physical bodies, their growing density began demanding more and more Earth substance for their support. You finally reached a point where you could no longer meet the demands of your physical bodies

without "work". It is at this point that your chronicles state that you were "driven from the Garden". In truth, you were never driven from the Garden or anywhere else. The Garden is still there, surrounding you even now--you have simply ceased to be aware of its presence.

Language is only capable of communicating on one level at a time. yet the Fall was a simultaneous multi-leveled occurrence. While you were clothing yourself with increasing layers of material identification, you were also becoming more and more fragmented within yourself. As you began to bring into your relationships a sense of identity based on previous relationships, you were not only lessening your own presence and effectiveness in current relationships, you were also creating separation within yourself. None of your past experiences were comprehensive enough to fully identify with in the present moment, yet you began to rely on them for your understanding of and approach to the present moment. Thus, the whole process of the Fall was accompanied by a corresponding fragmentation of your sense of identity, your very sense of self.

By the time of the physical Garden of Eden, you were already perceiving yourself to be more than one. The sexual process came into play in order to produce physical projections within which these apparently separate entities you had split yourself into could take form. Even to this day, these apparently separate beings are but your own fragmented reflections. In the fallen state, you perceive them as separate and distinct.

Yet, despite all this talk of a Fall and Original Sin, etc., you are not held prisoner by events that transpired in the dim reaches of

your collective memory. You are not born into sin. You are born daily into the Presence of God, yet daily you re-enact the original foolishness that is recorded in all your ancient chronicles. Daily you commit "Original Sin"; daily you eat of the forbidden fruit, and it is from moment to moment that you keep yourself imprisoned by allowing a dubious rational thought process to come between you and your immediate sensing of God's will. This was the hesitation that led to your initial fall from grace, and it is the same hesitation that keeps you now in a fallen state. There should rightly be no interval between the determination of the need to take action and the implementation of that action. This rational interference is what caused you to stumble in your primal dance of trust with God.

You are now, in effect, sleeping under the influence of what could almost be seen as a spell, an illusion that prevents you from experiencing the clarity of perception that is your natural birthright. Our mission to this planet is to awaken you from sleep by whatever means necessary and so it shall be.

As I speak of these things I speak often as if we were separate, for in your illusion, you would have it be so. But I tell you, there is only ONE. Therefore it must be YOU, must it not? Yet you dream still in the spell of matter. Do not allow matter to dictate your future any longer. Go gently in these last days of unconsciousness. I suggest you reread that sentence. Listen to the voices among your dreams. Listen to the whisperings within your heart. We speak of a new way of being which is as old as Creation itself. We speak of a new reality which IS--nothing more and nothing less--then, now or ever shall be.

Does this not make sense to you? Somewhere under all your conceptions and rational convictions, is there not a child at sleep? There is a part of you that lies like a thin wisp of certainty, a forgotten shred of simplicity, behind all your sorrow and beyond all your confusion. Be still--for a moment, just be still. Let it expand and fill you with yourself. You know these things in your heart.

As I speak you are beginning to remember--the Earth as you approach. You can feel her wrap you in her matter. Are your life forms not sufficiently prepared now to receive the blessing-definitions that will terminate their larval period? You have told them to multiply and fill the Earth, and behold: They walk the entire face of the planet and dominate every habitable landscape. As I look out across the sleeping sea of humanity and I whisper these words into the silence of your mind, I know that I address a great being sleeping still in ignorance of itself--its wondrous self. I know that if the wild Winter winds of your communication systems send tatters or fragments of these messages echoing in the darkness, it will still be to the unconscious that I speak--but not much longer, dear ones, not much longer. For the conscious have seen the sky start to brighten in the East and have felt the warming Spring of eternal life begin to thaw the hardness of their preconceptions--the time is at hand to accept the understanding.

Forget all but the song I am singing in your soul. Be in this moment here with me. Open to the life that I am. I bring the burning fire of purification information revelation. Open to all that you are. I bring the announcement of your birth. It could be now, this very moment. Let everything that you imagine

yourself to be drift to a state of rest, and feel me rise up within. I am rising, you know, like a spring from the depth of your being, my being, and we are one. But you must come into the realization and I can only tell you how it IS.

Salu, Salu, Salu I Am

11/14/90 HATONN

LIMITLESS

The potential of this universe is limitless. Her revelations of potential are infinite beyond number. But there are no star wars or advanced and fearsome civilizations beyond your own; because if civilizations are fearsome, they do not advance beyond your own. They simply become extinct, to rise up in the soils of another world, a little wiser, until they learn.

Our task today is to help you remove the blinders that historically have distorted your perception. Realize that what you feel in your heart determines what you see. Perception rides upon the expressions of the heart like a canoe rides upon the river. When your heart expresses fear in any of its turbulent forms, your understanding becomes jumbled, confused, you perceive through the waves of illusion. But when you love, you understand, for then you share the vision, the very perception of God.

You are going to have to return, like the salmon, to the place of your origin. You must begin to birth your moments of experience only in love. You can root your life in fear and know the predictability of granite, the strength of marble and what security there is in limestone's patient changing. Or you can root your life in love and join us in helping to ease the human world through awesome changes of

these times.

What is called by the native Indians as the Great Day of Purification has begun. This is a rather relatively short but most essential cycle of division that will gather those who promote fear and violence and separate them from this season of the world as chaff is separated from wheat at threshing.

During these current decades, say two plus five years or so, humankind will experience this separation--it is now well underway. This will be a transformation in human consciousness more fundamental than the development of language, more significant than the shift to agriculture, more meaningful than any historical revolution.

Consider it as you would perceive a dawn. As the sun rises, the shadows become sharper and more clearly defined. As the energies of love grow stronger, the shadows of fear become more visible than before. To some it may even appear that they have grown in number and in strength, but this is not so. What was hidden has simply become revealed--that it might be healed and brought to peace.

Action born from fear is becoming less effective with each passing day. Institutions, traditions and societies forged in fear have already begun to falter. Change is occurring everywhere, for as the planetary awakening proceeds, the consciousness that determines the quality and nature of life is itself changing. Further, once man knows truth he cannot again return to unknowing. He may well turn away but he will never return to the state of innocent ignorance.

Amidst all these changes, more and more people are again turning to God for guidance and

direction. Unfortunately they go first to ones of Earth who reinforce, first, the lies. However, as ones begin to seek more deeply in the quest for inner knowledge they finally come into truth. They are coming to dwell in the place of their own inner spirits and to recognize their spirits as expressions of the God they seek from outside selves. God asks only to be trusted in the human heart. He seeks no temples of stone or gold inlays--only the silent, loving comfort of His own temple within. That is when the awakening takes place. The Creator asks not to be worshipped in an external image, but to be acknowledged in each human being.

You are all god beings in potential with no reason not to become God as the reality within. Trust yourself, trust your natural response to each new situation. The action arising from within your heart is not going to be destructive; it is going to suggest the most creative path to walk in answer to your situation and your world. When you trust yourself, you're trusting in the Wisdom that designed you. This is how you trust in God--it is not an abstract thing.

Trusting in God is trusting in the God who lives within you, trusting in your spirit's ability to respond to each situation beautifully, individually, creatively and impeccably. When you doubt your native ability to breathe the air of spirit into your world and create according to your divine thought, you are doubting both God and the universe. You are rejecting life's most precious gift to you--your own inner knowing--and you are presuming to replace it with values, judgments and opinions you have acquired second hand.

Without the acquisition of another skill, without the acquisi-

tion of anything but complete and total trust in God and in self, you have everything you need to interact optimally, creatively and productively with every situation you encounter. ***THERE ARE NO EXCEPTIONS!***

Perhaps as much as eighty percent of your current typical behavior is exactly what you would do in a fully awakened state. Accept yourself, feel clear about all you do. As you do this, you begin to introduce into your actions the very power of the Creator. There is a movement of spirit that proceeds from within your heart to greet the world with the clarity of perfect action. That movement is intuitive. It is your direct link with the Source of all life. In the instant you know what to do, and in that same instant you know what to do, you flow into the perfect action required. Trust your intuition. It is an arrow whose shaft has been carved straight and smooth; unerring and true it flies to its mark. Can the ponderous tread of the rational mind be compared to the swift, sure flight of, say, an arrow? Reason is designed to support, not to lead your action. It is meant to help you implement the purposes of your heart; it is not meant to determine them.

INTUITIVE SENSE

Trust in God by giving honor unto and trusting your intuitive sense. No God would create a creature without the wisdom to chart its course! Trust the nature of your design. God's actions appear within your awareness as the most natural thing for you to do. Following them will reconnect you with the awesome powers of the universe, for all your actions will then be in harmony with the underlying intent of the life force itself.

Pouring forth from the heart of

the Nagual are powerful streams of energy, which we of the higher "relations" channel into the emotional field around the earth. These energies are designed for creation, but when they meet with disharmony, as is the case with your present day human world, they translate into energies of healing, forgiveness and education. We can direct these energies in a general sense, but before they can reach full power, they must be consciously directed by people who are awake and incarnate on earth--hence the need for you ones in the physical form. Only then do they enter the realms of specific application that will release their fullness and, during the remainder of this cycle, complete the healing of your race.

You are being invited to open your heart and make a welcome for these immense creative energies. You are being invited to help direct the powers of the eternal. There are two requirements. The first is that your heart be open, loving and able to channel, at least to some degree, the love of God. The second requirement is that your identity be fully in the present moment. If your identity is based in your past experiences or thrust forth into the "what if's" of the perceived future, YOU are not truly present. What looks through your eyes is then only a fictitious creature, an image, an illusion.

Too much thinking about oneself is the greatest thing that keeps human identity from being fully present, for when you are constantly self-reflecting you are too caught up in past and future to notice the presence around you. You are doubting your own power whether or not you realize such. You are not vibrating fast enough to channel the immense energies of creation because your attention is scattered and you are closed to the one

moment where the love that would quicken you exists: the moment where you are.

HUMAN INDIVIDUALITY

Certainly there is nothing wrong with human individuality; it is as necessary to God as, say, leaves are to a tree. But you have made a god of leaves and have forgotten the tree at the source of life. If you truly wish to channel God's blessings, then begin thinking of yourself less as an isolated self and more as one of a tribe. You are ALL of human society; *you are the world and all within it*. When you relax into perception of *other as self*, when you think of yourself as the pair of eyes into which you look, when you care about those around you as much as you once cared about yourself, then the energies of healing and transformation are able to flow freely through you. Your eyes, your ears, your every sense is attuned to the richness of the surrounding world. All your senses are operating at a rapid enough level of perception, correction, and decision-making to keep up with the energies pouring into your heart from the Great Spirit who comes to fill the needs of the world through you.

Dear ones, the facts are that love vibrates very, very rapidly. Fear has a slower rate of vibration. Those who channel fearful energies find that as time passes, the fear vibration drains enthusiasm, energy, perception and interest. And that is what your world needs in this current age: your love and your perception clearly manifest. This is that which will heal the world: clear and undistorted perception, flowing through a you that is not self-reflective in the egoic sense, but self-reflective in the sense of knowing the god within.

The self to reflect on is the self

that you truly are--the Creator, the Eternal ONE, the spirit of God. You reflect on those aspects of the Great Spirit that manifest before you as the men, the women, the children, the plants, the animals, the crystals, the other minerals, the creatures of the world ENTRUSTED TO YOUR CARE! First and foremost you are a steward of your immediate world. You care for the earth, not in some nebulous way, but *directly* as an individual representative of God. You take responsibility for bringing love and understanding into every environment through which you pass--you effort to leave balance and harmony in your passing.

As the birds welcome the morning with song, when you act totally in love, you welcome God, the Great Spirit, into your world. You become a conscious cell in the awakening earth. The physical atoms of your body sing together, vibrating in harmony. Your integrity and unity of being, your integration of purpose and expression brings resonance to everything you are and to everything you perceive and thusly to everything with which you interchange. You become a natural channel for the vast and powerful energies of creation. Through you they flow into the healing and transformative work of these decades.

Pulsing with the atoms of your body-physical, pulsing in perfect rhythm with the world around you, you know yourself as a localized expression of your own universal being. You know your First Self as the attachment of the Great Spirit awakening within the human populations of the earth during this time of cycling. And, as a child of the natural world, you know your Second Self as an individual human being within those populations, manifest and functioning within

that manifestation.

As one who has awakened to the energy, your eyes behold the world around you as the divine world within. And you know you are--inside. You, the fragment of Creator and the world are one in the same in the ending. You are but a reflection of the totality--YOU ARE AWAKE!

Just as are bees in communication with the spirit of their hive, you know in an instant all that is transpiring throughout the field of collective human consciousness--your biosphere is active and *alive*. From the collective field of your larger awareness of the earth, you are then able to instantaneously access the knowledge you need in the moment. You use your individual free will to pursue God's will--and you know God's will as your own. Your identity rides the crest of unity's wave, at the very meeting place of Creator and Creation. You become immersed in universal currents of flowing love--you are free. The Great Spirit's own consciousness flows freely into and through your heart and perceives all through you. This is the sight to the innocent: to see through the eyes of God!

FUTURE CREATION

It was pre-ordained that Creation would exist within a rhythm of expansion and contraction, since the first breath of God at the beginning of all the worlds. Eventually there would come a time when the physical universe would stop expanding and begin to contract. The process is referred to by some as the breathing-in and the breathing-out of God--the action of breathing-out all creation and then breathing it all back in again. It is a good concept for all flows in cycles of flowing out and flowing back again to source.

At this point in what we refer to as linear time, you are very close to the middle of the cycle, soon to reach the exact mid-point between the out-breath and the in-breath of God. The universe began to reach this mid-point when unicellular organisms were emerging on the Earth; the exact mid-point is at hand but not yet fully attained. It will coincide with what has come to be called the Second Coming of Christ. Don't get hung up on terminology for this is only a definitive term for reference.

When *any* vibrational system reverses the momentum of its direction, as a pendulum does at the uppermost point of its swing, there is a moment of complete rest before it resumes its movement in the opposite direction. Since rest, or the total cessation of movement, constitutes the opposite of time, there is at the precise moment of its occurrence, a micro-interval of non-time, a moment of eternity. This is the same interval of non-time that occurs many times every second as the atoms of the physical world vibrate back and forth. This is an opening into the Nagual, a doorway into the Presence from which all Life-energy springs.

WHAT HAPPENS

What happens when an entire cosmos reaches the exact point of directional change and comes to a moment of absolute rest? You will have the opportunity to see for yourself very soon now, for this event lies just before you in linear time and that is why you have returned--to bear witness. It will provide an opening for the emergency of something incomprehensible.

I ask that you ones digest this information most carefully.

Hatonn to stand-by, salu.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or other Phoenix material on a volunteer basis onto computer bulletin boards? By way of clarification what we are asking is that anyone with modem capability input the Express material onto a computer and then upload via modem to larger systems for networking. We hope to plant the seed that will trigger ones to further distribute this material via computer. We are efforting at having ones so motivated in other areas of the coun-

try to do so, as our staff have their hands full. Thank you for the support. The WORD must go forth.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
The Mossad Connection

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION

Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must

understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 8

11/19/90 HATONN

Let us reason together as the confusion mounts and compounds upon your place. I am Hatonn in service unto God and Man. Saalome'

TODAY'S WATCH

Chelas, chelas, chelas--logic and reason--LOGIC AND REASON. LOOK AT THE WHOLE!

You have a most serious mess going on in your Middle East. You have politicians who were deadly enemies meeting for tea and crumpets daily--you have a President performing in the capacity of an INTERNATIONAL WORLD PRESIDENT! But--you still have Russia with total space supremacy and charter law of the UN that says the commander of the UN military forces WILL BE RUSSIAN!

WHAT YOU HAVE HERE IS THE PULLING TOGETHER OF THE GLOBAL WORLD ORDER DRESSED IN DISGUISE OF NEIGHBORLY CARE AND TENDING.

You have big gushy whoopla over reduction in conventional arms--who cares? Do you actually believe there will be control of anything through conventional arms?

SINCE RUSSIA HAS THE SUPREMACY OF MILITARY CONTROL AND RUSSIA IS, BY LAW OF THE UN, IN COMMAND OF THE MILITARY FORCES, IS IT NOT LIKELY THE ARRANGEMENTS WILL BE MADE TO COME INTO AGREEMENT AND SPLIT UP THESE SPOILS?--ESPECIALLY SINCE RUSSIA IS RELEASING ALL HER REPUBLICS, AT ANY RATE?

THE U.S. DID NOT ACCOMPLISH THAT WHICH WAS PROJECTED TO YOU THE PEOPLE AS PLANNED, WITH THE SHUTTLE VOYAGE!!! THEY DID FIND OUT THAT WHICH THEY NEEDED IN CONJUNCTION AND AGREEMENT WITH THE RUSSIANS. YOU NEEDED NOT SURVEILLANCE SATELLITE BECAUSE YOUR GOVERNMENT HAS GIVEN AWAY THE POWER UNTO THE RUSSIANS TO BARGAIN FOR ECONOMIC CONTROL OF THE GLOBE IN A MOST WONDROUS JOINT VENTURE! BUT--ISRAEL IS STILL ON TRACK FOR ALL-OUT WAR PRECIPITATING NEED FOR THE U.S. TO BECOME INVOLVED WITH IRAQ. I WARN YOU--NOTHING IS TOO HEINOUS TO EVEN SLOW UP THE ONE WORLD PLANNERS! NOTHING! I will give you this upon

which to ponder--if push comes to shove, the U.S. Elite will blast Israel off the map, if necessary, while the Zionist faction finds safety within the halls of security in the two nations. Remember, the Russians despise the Khazar Zionists and vice-versa. Israel is the fly in this perfect ointment and in the ending she will go to war and pull in the major nation in the Far East--China. Oh, it will be a most dandy war, my friends!

Saddam is moving a quarter of a million troops into Kuwait this day to shore up the lines of defense. The Iraqis, further, announce they will bomb Israel if the U.S. acts in an aggressive manner. What does this tell you? It should tell you that you haven't the foggiest notion about what is going on in Israel nor their immediate plans for incidents.

LET ME OUTLINE THE PLAN UNFOLDING

You see, the major players do not inform the minor players of the game plan and, therefore, no one understands what is taking place. REMEMBER THE ONES WHO RULE THE UN WITH TOTAL POWER!

Where is your wondrous President playing hop-skotch this week? OF COURSE! But

where is Israel? Let me paint you a fantasy!

By the way--what happened to your 3 and 1/2 years of peace as prophesied? Dear ones, the very term "peace" is a recognition of global appearance of no war. You have painted yourselves into a corner. Now, no war does NOT mean prosperity--only "no war". This is because the plan is to disarm the weaker nations of the world in total and ALL CITIZENS!

Well, you say, then where would that prophesied "war" come from? China!

Further, as you have moved all of your military force into Saudi Arabia, you have left your own nest totally untended! Worse, we have written about the Viet Cong demolitions experts along your Mississippi River bridges and the infiltration along the entire length of your Canadian and Mexican borders--by Asians. I suggest all of you go back as rapidly as possible and re-read the information given unto you in prior writings. You have nothing with which to defend yourselves and there are foreign arms depots spaced at regular intervals the entire length of both your northern and southern borders--along with Russian missiles in place in both coastal areas, East and West. **YOU DO NOT HAVE MILITARY SUPREMACY SO THE ONLY THING YOU CAN DO IS CAPITULATE OR HAVE A SUCCESSFUL NUCLEAR FIRST STRIKE.**

The Global Cartel is, this week, getting the treaties, money arrangements and plans in place to solidify the European sectors within the Global Control network. The error is that Israel does not plan on being static--except that she is promised that

AFTER the Global Cartel takes over, she will be **GIVEN** the lands she claims to want. Further, she already has control of your Congress and is assured steady financial stability as long as the U.S. is economically stable.

You seem to think that Russia accidentally got into this plight of apparent loss of power--**FORGET SUCH A DREAM.** Russia is exactly where Russia plans to be--supreme control of power joined with the Banking Cartel--a marriage made in Hell, dear friends. The Soviets told you that they would "bury" you, that they would take the world and further, they would take the U.S. without having to fire a shot!

Will you have war in Iraq? Probably, unless reason can be brought to bear of the hopelessness of the plight of the dissenting nations of the Middle East and the Jihad can be shut down. You will note this day that Mr. Bush shut out King Hussein of Jordan from his roster of visits because he still arbitrates for Iraq to great extent.

Now all you need are some nice big disasters on the home front in national America and you will cement the people into distraction and the Global Planners can do anything they want and you won't even notice.

The world is still sleeping, chelas, and fails to realize the script has already been written and played--you are but running through the lines again! You show no signs of actually changing the plot nor the ending thereof. But there must be a remnant who does survive and who moves along with this earth on her journey.

PEACE EVER-AFTER

After the smoke clears, you will be presented with the "peace-ever-after" speeches. A world in unison and wondrous peace--**AND, IT WILL REALLY LOOK GOOD TO YOU!** Further, it will "feel" good to you--for about three and a half years. Then the one in power will change his/her spots, little blind lambs--and 29 years of war will look very long indeed! You show no signs of moving from the blueprint you have laid forth in all the prophecies. **YOU ARE IN THE COUNT-DOWN!**

There can be no sham of the Congress being allowed to approve or denounce war in the halls of Constitutional Order. If Congress declares war--that means the U.S. has declared war and that would ruin the whole facade of UN military control. If war is necessary, and it likely will be to some extent--and on the ground because the people of the Middle East have no air power at all and can be squashed by your tanks and armor--it will be through simple Executive Order under the sham of UN proclamation.

WHAT HAS CHANGED?

Nothing, and moreover, you ones will have so many problems that you will be so relieved to not have a war that you will capitulate to anything.

Your world is under "capture" and "surrender" right this moment--the war having been fought on the tables of power and the 'surrender from the ones having nothing to eat and no means of warfare left to them. And you thought nothing was happening on the war front during this dark of the moon--sic, sic. Naked aggres-

sion? Dear hearts, the only problem is that all players are as ignorant of truth as are you little citizens--and someone is going to push the wrong hate button and blood will flow like sand blowing across that desert where sit your children.

Saddam will come under control at some point but it will likely be through death and death of many Iraqi people. You see, as the U.S. and Russia join forces, there will be no recognition of past treaties or friendships for there is no honor! Russia can sit in space and pin-point Saddam's strong holds and Saddam knows it. Russia has no intent of having her advisers blown away. This has been the biggest confrontation between two world powers of your earth experience so far. All the while they smile at each other they are working out your control in the most effective manner while still reducing the population upon your globe. You see, you must reduce the population upon your globe for you have become a welfare world and it can no longer be tolerated!

BUT YOU SAID--- HATONN!

I told you that which was laid to "planning" papers! Please take note of that which is before you, chelas. Mr. Bush, for instance, has made no effort to please you the people. He acts as if he cares not for re-election--does he not? HE DOES NOT! If his plans continue as scheduled--you will have no "re-election"--you have seen your last President as elected by and for the people--you will be under control and your Constitution will mean nothing.

This week while all of you awaited the expected conflagration--which will probably

still happen, you have been sold completely down the tubes as a nation! Not only did no one effort to stop the men from bringing the world to its knees--but you upped the ratings of popularity. Your dear, sweet leaders, just spending a nice day in the desert eating Turkey (literally), while you join hands and pray for their success and comradry. THE COUP OF THE CENTURIES HAS BEEN PULLED OFF AND EVEN MY OWN INFORMED GROUP DIDN'T SEE IT HAPPEN! WE HAVE WRITTEN THE EQUIVALENT OF SOME 22 VOLUMES AND STILL MY OWN GROUP DIDN'T SEE IT HAPPEN!

This current maneuver of the Elite was set up and placed in orchestration for final symphony while Bush so-called vacationed at Congressional recess. Now, he must finish his task or force the war within the next short weeks before you have a chance to "pull Constitution" on him. He is genuinely smiling because he thinks he has WON THE GAME.

When I get opportunity to remind you about Russian Robotoids, you will perhaps stop calling us kooks and "your enemies"--we outlined, in the 1970's, the entire picture and availability of Russian Robotoids and duplicates. If your leaders are of Russian control, dear hearts--you will come under the control of Russia, no more and no less--and, you already have placed in your councils--controlled substitutes. These ones are further programmed by pulsed beams and will function according to the overall Global Plan 2000! SO BE IT, YOU MAY MARK MY WORDS IN THINE HISTORY ANNALS FOR THE

TRUTH WILL MAKE ITSELF KNOWN TO YOU VERY SHORTLY, IN YOUR OWN MANNER OF COUNTING. WILL THIS BE WITH OR WITHOUT BLOODSHED? YOU BE THE JUDGE, YOU HAVE TO DECREASE THE POPULATION OF YOUR PLANET BY SOME 6 BILLION OR MORE, PEOPLE! AIDS AND CHRONIC FATIGUE SYNDROME CAN'T DO IT ALL, CAN IT? PULSE BEAMS FROM ACROSS YOUR POLES CAN'T DO IT ALL! YOUR WORLD HAS BEEN CAPTURED AND YOU DIDN'T NOTICE. WHILE WE OUTLAID IT IN BLACK AND WHITE PRINT--YOU STILL DIDN'T NOTICE! SO BE IT, SO BE IT. LOOK AROUND YOU!

OH YES, UNTO TO 12TH HOUR YOU CAN CHANGE OF IT IF YOU WANT TO DO SO--YOU SHOW NO INDICATION OF WANTING TO DO SO.

IN FACT, THESE ABOVE REASONS ARE THE VERY ONES WHICH CAUSED YOUR COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS TO FORM GROUPS AND CREATE THE FALSE PROJECTION OF A "RAPTURE"! YOU CANNOT FACE THAT WHICH YOU KNOW YOU HAVE CREATED AND YOU DESIRE TO SIMPLY "TAKE-OFF" SOMEWHERE. THE PROBLEM IS, THAT THE MAJORITY OF THE COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS DESIRES TO EXPERIENCE THE ENTIRE MISERABLE PROPHETIC SCENARIO! THE REST OF THE POPULACE IS SIMPLY "EXPERIENCING" AND DOESN'T GIVE A DAMN EITHER WAY! WHAT DOES THIS TELL YOU OF

THE LESSONS YOU LEARNED FROM THE CHRISTED TEACHERS WHO CAME TO TELL YOU TRUTH AND ASK THAT YOU CHANGE INTO THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION? WHAT ODDS DO YOU GIVE UNTO GOD?

FORGET IT! GOD SHALL PREVAIL! SINCE THIS IS TRUTH AND HE SHALL PREVAIL, I SUGGEST YOU STICK WITH US, FOR WE ARE THE FORERUNNERS OF THAT GOD COMING TO BRING YOU HOME AND RECLAIM THE KINGDOM FROM THE EVIL YOU HAVE CREATED. I REPEAT THAT WHICH I TOLD YOU ON THE YESTERDAY--YOU WILL CREATE A POSITIVE WAY OUT OF THIS VOID OF PAIN AND EVIL! YOU WILL KILL OFF A LOT OF NEGATIVE ASPECTS IN THE PROCESS BUT IN THE ENDING--THE CREATOR SHALL PREVAIL! WHAT YOU PERCEIVE TO TAKE PLACE IN THE INTERIM IS INDEED TERRIBLE TO BEHOLD BUT IT SHALL MAKE THE JOURNEY INTO TRANSITION SO MUCH THE MORE JOYFUL AS YOU CAST OFF THE OLD AND TAKE ON THE CLOAK AND WINGS OF GOD. THIS TOO, YOU MARK INTO YOUR ANALS OF HISTORY--TRUTH SHALL PREVAIL!

I suggest that you who always wait to accomplish a task until the "deadline" is upon you--move! The deadline is upon you--now! In many things the deadline passed and you failed in your work--now the consequences are upon you. Too late? Until your physical body lies dead in the coffin, it is not too late--until your consciousness is transcended, it is NOT too late--it is only too late if you

choose for it to be too late!

The above facts are WHY ones in your nation--especially of the Zionist persuasion, push for war. If you can become entangled in a war the U.S. will not be lost to the Zionists' use--can you not see that which is so clear as the transparent glass of your finest crystal? If this plan as laid forth on the tables of Europe this day, takes place, Israel fears the short toothpick and rightfully so--she will have to settle for that which will be dealt out by the Controllers--the elite of whom are among her own leaders. The "Jews" of Israel shall be the greatest losers of all time. THE ZIONISTS ARE A MAJOR PLAYER AND PART AND PARCEL OF THE CARTEL ELITE.

TO THE PLANNERS, THE WAR AT PRESENT MEANS NAUGHT!--ZERO! AT THE APPROPRIATE TIME IRAQ WILL FALL INTO LINE AS OUTLINED BY THEIR SOVIET TEACHERS AND THUS AND SO. IT IS ALL LAID FORTH AND YOU CAN SEE IT IF YOU BUT PAY ATTENTION. SADDAM HAS SAID HE WILL RELEASE ALL OF THE "HOSTAGES" AFTER CHRISTMAS AND THE SIX WEEKS FOLLOWING. THIS IS TO ALLOW ALL SECURITY UNTIL THE CONTRACTS AND DIVISIONS OF POWER CAN BE LAID FORTH--IN OTHER WORDS, YOU THE WORLD ARE HOSTAGES FOR THE REST OF YOUR STAY UPON THE PLANET!

Then why the concern reflected in the faces of the leaders? Because a zillion possibilities can take place! Ones who are NOT in the inner circles can do foolish things in the name of

God and patriotism and it would cause heinous consequences of inconvenience if played prior to the final agreements. Bush would like to come home from his little Thanksgiving jaunt giving you possibility of peace to feast and sleep upon--meanwhile, the armies keep building because it is anticipated that the masses in the Middle East may do something foolish in the name of God and righteousness! Will they? Probably! It is the overall scenario of which I am giving the overview--the interim is clouded by perturbations of possibilities--and I will not give you the full picture for it is for you to find truth and return unto God. Myself and the hosts of heaven have not created a negative aspect and we have no need to "return" to God as do you of the planet--we are already within the shield of God.

I suggest you stop efforting at causing us to prove our presence and/or take action of some sort--we have no problems in our structure and, further, we are not allowed by cosmic law to INTERFERE with your games until you threaten destruction affecting the cosmos/universe.' AT THE PROPER TIME YOU WILL CALL UPON GOD AND WE WILL BE THERE!

One reason, by the way, that no great effort is made in full intent to take out this work is that the elite are pretty sure it is no threat to the overall Plan which they have conjured and they, too, need production in positive manner which you of the remnant shall provide. They already know it is but history writing and that the masses are not likely to act upon the truth in any rush which threatens overthrow of the Plan.

The final game is an effort to cause the collective consciousness of human experience to turn totally to the negative evil entrapment--but you as fragments of Creator will ultimately turn unto God and therein lies the real confrontation--So be it! How many will be remaining to make this wondrous transition? Who knows--PERHAPS ONLY ONE!?!?? HOW DO YOU WISH THIS TO END, CHELAS? SO BE IT!

Could Hatonn be thine Source? Who cares? Thine ultimate Source is Creator--known as Aton, the One Light. Ye are aspects experiencing from that ONE source--what difference does it make who composes the other aspects if ye be at ONENESS WITH GOD CREATOR AND IN BALANCE WITH THE WONDROUS CREATION? PONDER UPON IT! That CREATOR is known by as many labels as there are individual fragments of that Creator. I suggest you stop further scattering of fragments and begin to pull yourself back into focus for the journey home. You have a lot of aspect clearance to be done and only a brief space of non-time in which to do of it. YOU WILL CHOOSE OF YOUR DIRECTION AND ABSOLUTE DECISIONS ARE MADE THROUGH NO DECISION AT ALL IN PERCEPTION.

THIS IS THE TIME OF SEPARATION--THE TIME OF TRUTH SO THAT DECISIONS CAN BE MADE IN KNOWLEDGE--YOU WILL DECIDE! OR, ASSUME THE DECISION IS ALREADY MADE AND THAT DECISION OF CONTINUATION ON THE PATH OF WORLDLY ATTACHMENT TO THE PHYSICAL, SHALL PLACE YOU IN SEPARATION BECAUSE THE

"PHYSICAL" IS IN TRANSITION! AND THESE THINGS SHALL COME TO PASS IN YOUR TIME UPON THIS GLOBE! SELAH!

I shall be happy to listen to thine petitions. I shall be pleased to sit with you and listen--YOU WILL COME INTO TRUTH ON THINE OWN KNOWINGNESS AND I SHALL HOLD THINE HANDS BUT YE SHALL DO THE TRANSITIONING! IN THE ENDING OF THE CYCLE STORY, GOD SHALL PREVAIL--IT IS UP TO YOU HOW THE INTERIM EXPERIENCE IS PROJECTED! AHO!

May we walk together, you and me, for I can carry you if it need be--but ye shall do of that which shall be done in thine physical manifestation--no more and nothing lesser--YOU WILL DECIDE! WE OF THE HOSTS SENT FORTH, CAN SHOW THE WAY--THE CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS CAN LEAD AND CONSTRUCT THE PATH--BUT YOU WILL WALK THE PATH! How it shall come to pass is in thine creation or degradation--the choice is man's! A remnant shall be given to transition and rebirthing--WILL YE BE AMONG THE REMNANT? - OR -- SHALL THINE ASPECT OF EXPERIENCING MANIFESTATION BE CAST INTO OBLIVION TO VANISH INTO THE ILLUSION OF MEMORY? IT SHALL BE AS YOU CHOOSE OF IT TO BE!

DENOUNCING THESE TRUTHS WILL NOT CHANGE ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF IT! SAALOME'

Dharma, I suggest that you

have had enough impact this day and much of the physical needs preparation, so allow us to close this segment. I suggest that the group who will gather this evening come in meditation within thought to come into clarity for the game becomes most difficult from here on into the closing. So be it; allow us to remain within Grace that our way is made clear and steps strong and without faltering. May we give strength unto our brother, that we can come again into the ONENESS of the Source--in glory and beauty, unscathed by the experience and into the total light of perfection. Amen.

I move to stand-by, I shall journey with you most closely in presence this day for the confusion of thought patterns is giddy indeed. Salu. Hatonn to clear.

11/17/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present and I request that we move right along, please.

I trust you are all paying attention to the confirmations which are pouring forth upon you regarding those things which I have laid forth for your consideration. You are having confirmation of things from the presence of well-planned shelters for the so-called hostages in Iraq/Kuwait to atomic weapons in the hands of Iraq and Israel. These things are slipping through your "non-news media" in strange ways so I ask that you stay right on top of happenings.

POLICE STATE?

How do you feel about the FBI confiscating material from a private hotel room, without

warrant, in the presence of private security guards--in the CNN/Noriega matter? Do you have a police state? Is law of no value what-so-ever any longer? Is it possible, little ones, that you have no rights? It appears there are laws for the elite forces and none to protect you the people. Consider these things for it can as well be YOUR HOME!

KUWAIT "HOSTAGE"

A young and newly married "hostage" in Kuwait has told the press that he would "prefer his wife (who had come to effort at his release) not to be in Kuwait for he fears for her safety if the 'allied' forces attack; he has underground shelter provided in the event of attack. He has seen the shelters which are most secure and the 'guests' will be the first placed in safety within the shelters if attack comes." This, beloved ones, is first hand information.

You also have confirmation that the Russian "advisers" are still in Iraq and Kuwait because there is petition by the U.S.--again--to get Russia to remove them.

You now have also been given public announcement that there are Israeli troops and heavy armored equipment into Lebanon--for some ten to fourteen days past and currently.

Now let us speak of the Shuttle just launched: The government is confirming everything I have told you in a most interesting manner--please attend closely.

NOW LOOK AT WEAPONS

Look at that which the U.S. is doing and sending into the Saudi sector. You had better be getting very, very nervous,

chelas, for what is planned is heinous and a lot of people are going to get maimed and killed.

I want you to especially pay attention to the defense capabilities of Iraq: I ask Dharma to copy the article published this week in SPOTLIGHT as given to Oberli. I will further remind you that Iraq HAS ATOMIC WEAPONS AND ALL MANNER OF "DOUBTS OF SAME" AS PRESENTED BY YOUR MEDIA IS NULL AND VOID--YOUR CIA HAS CONFIRMED THE WEAPONS IN STOCKPILE. YOU ALL KNOW THAT ISRAEL HAS A STOCKPILE OF ATOMIC WEAPONS AND IS POISED AND READY FOR USE THEREOF.

Quote:

Iraqi military strategists have built a complex system of trench defenses along the Kuwaiti border with Saudi Arabia, reminiscent of those built by France at "bloody Verdun" during World War I.

Declaring "they shall not pass," French Gen. Henri Philippe Petain built a series of trench and other earthwork defenses along the infamous salient of Verdun. Numerically superior German forces hoped to bleed the French army dry at the Verdun defenses, but the battle continued for months with the eventual loss of a million killed and wounded from both sides.

Now, 75 years later, military analysts are predicting that something like the mass slaughter at Verdun could be repeated in the sandy desert wastes along the Saudi Kuwaiti border.

After the tragedy of Vietnam, with 55,000 American dead and the trauma of that war still causing the nation pain, the American people are not ready for the repeat of Verdun, with all its horrors--massive artillery barrages, bloody charges over barbed wire defenses, poison gas attacks by the enemy, etc. But this is just what they will witness should war break out.

FORMIDABLE DEFENSES

From a variety of sources, SPOTLIGHT has pieced together what American troops will be facing if the administration of President George Bush, currently seeking an excuse for war, orders the U.S. military to invade Iraqi-occupied Kuwait.

First, there is a line of razor wire, backed up by three parallel rows of minefields, each of which is several hundred yards deep and covered with buried anti-personnel and anti-tank mines, which the Iraqi government has obtained from Red China, the Soviet Union and France.

Between the minefields are anti-tank ditches, each about 12 feet deep and up to 10 feet wide. They were dug with earth-movers and bulldozers obtained by Iraq from Japan.

In these ditches, the Iraqis have placed 55-gallon drums of deadly napalm and have piped in crude from Kuwait's oil fields.

Oil-laden tankers, ready to be set ablaze, creating a sea of fire, await invading U.S. Marines off Kuwait's shores.

This tactic alone would result in the worst man-made environmental catastrophe in history.

According to British intelligence sources, behind the "obstacle belt" of oil and napalm-filled ditches, designed to slow down or stop American armor, are Iraqi infantry, dug into deep trenches reinforced with concrete-coated wire mesh.

This first echelon of Iraqi forces is intended to further slow attacking troops.

A second echelon, according to the British sources, is strung out in a line that starts south of Kuwait City and extends west-northwest to the Kuwaiti border with Iraq and extends for some distance into Iraq itself. This second echelon consists of highly mobile mechanized armored units and is designed to penetrate and disrupt the attacking forces.

A third echelon consists of a cluster of heavily armored units north of Kuwait City. It is intended to be used in a counterattack.

Finally, farther north and on both sides of the Iraqi-Kuwaiti border is a large reserve force, according to the British sources. It is intended as Iraq's primary force to defend the Iraqi homeland in the event that all of the other defensive lines fail.

FACE WALL OF FIRE

IN THE "OBSTACLE BELT" DITCHES, WHICH ARE FILLED WITH THE DRUMS OF NAPALM AND WILL BE FLOWING WITH CRUDE OIL, THE IRAQIS WILL TOUCH

OFF A WALL OF FIRE BY REMOTE CONTROL. THIS WILL DESTROY THE EFFECTIVENESS OF AMERICAN ABRAMS M-1 TANKS' TARGET-ACQUISITION RADAR, WHICH CANNOT PENETRATE FLAMES AND SMOKE.

IT ALSO PROVIDES A "KILLING ZONE" FOR IRAQI ARTILLERY, WHICH IS IN PLACE BEHIND IRAQ'S FIRST ECHELON OF TROOPS.

Iraqi forces have also deployed hundreds of fortified artillery pieces, ranging from 81-millimeter mortars to an awesome array of at least 300 155-mm howitzers.

The howitzers, which were largely responsible for decimating Iranian infantry and armor during the eight-year Iran-Iraq War are the best in the world.

NEW TYPE WEAPON

Iraq has also developed, with German and U.S. technology, a new type of high-explosive weapon, which, according to Pentagon officials, is capable of delivering a blast similar to a small nuclear explosion over an area several miles wide.

Known as a fuel-air explosive, or FAE, it would be particularly effective against air bases, oil fields or troops in open terrain.

The bomb or missile warhead contains either propane gas or ethylene oxide. An initial explosion disperses the gas in the air, and a second, time-delayed detonation ignites the mixture of fuel and air, creating a huge fireball

and shock wave.

Iraq reportedly can deliver the FAEs by aircraft-carried bombs or guided missiles.

U.S. forces will also face Iraq's probable use of poison gas weapons. The Iraqis are known to have blistering agent-type gases, as well as the more deadly nerve gases.

It is questionable if U.S. troops have adequate protective wear to counter such weapons, which the Iraqis can deliver either by guided missile or aircraft bombs.

Few military experts would disagree that American forces, primarily due to vastly superior air and naval power, will win a confrontation with Iraq. They will also not disagree that such a victory will not be without high cost.

As Iraq's brutal leader, President Saddam Hussein, has said, "We are not Panama."

END OF QUOTE.

I have already discussed, at length, the types of cannon capability and missile power Iraq has ready and aimed. I have also told you that state-of-the-art Soviet surveillance and intercept equipment is available and aimed--YOU CANNOT HAVE AIR SUPREMACY. FURTHER, ALL OF THESE ABOVE NAMED WEAPONS CAN BE LAUNCHED TO ANYWHERE IN THE AREA AT PIN-POINT ACCURACY, INCLUDING CHEMICAL AND ATOMIC, TO OVER 5,000 MILES FROM ORIGIN.

YOUR WORLD IS IN SERIOUS, SERIOUS TROUBLE!

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

WHAT CAN I DO?

We are continually asked, "What can I do, how can I help? Let me suggest a few options:

1. Start a group focused on your specific area of concern.
2. Start a group to save the Constitution using the kit as your guide.
3. Become a distributor for the Phoenix Journals.
4. Write to your representatives and local newspapers.
5. Photocopy the Express and pass it on.
6. We are very conscious of your privacy, therefore if you would like to network with others in your area, please write to us giving permission to have your information released.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION

Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZION-ISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its po-

litical influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA.
93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

It is not only what we do, but also what we do not do, for which we are accountable.

In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments, there are only consequences.

THANKSGIVING--the more perfect and devout, the more humble and pure the soul, the more it will be filled with the spirit of gratitude.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

NOVEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 9

11/26/90 HATONN

Good morning; in the light of God. Hatonn present to discuss that which happened here on Saturday last. I request that you utilize this writing as an Express, in combination with that which Commander Korton has given through a different receiver. I further request that Thomas sit to receive from Sananda "Jesus" that there be no misunderstanding as regards material issuing forth on the incident. What occurred on Saturday was as nearly a disastrous incident as we have had to date in the political ploys of your world. Because there were some thirty persons (adults) present as witness, perhaps there shall be some level of understanding of truth. Further, there shall be leaked information coming from Edwards Air Force Base and your leaders shall attempt more incitement to war.

THIS WAR, DEAR FRIENDS, IS ATTEMPTED WITH SPACE COMMAND--A MOST FOOLISH MANEUVER INDEED.

INCIDENT IN POINT

Without giving forth tactical security, I shall give a brief description of the incident under discussion.

Please note that this is NOT the first attempt to damage the communications system of the crystal vortex--this IS the first attempt by foreign intervention.

You ones wish to believe that your "cold war" with Russia is over--no, you have heated it up to boiling but it is taking a nasty turn of events in which none of you Earth-based (imprisoned) chelas can win. There seems to be great misunderstanding among your military "professionals" regarding Space Command capabilities and permission to take action.

Commander Korton gave a brief overview of the incident which I ask be combined with this document and with that which Thomas shall briefly receive from Sananda and to be presented as an Express as soon as possible.

At approximately 11:50 A.M., P.D.T., on Saturday, November 24, 1990, in your mode of counting, as some thirty or more persons were gathered at the home of this scribe, a "Cosmosphere" beam-type weapon was discharged with intent to demolish the property and kill all occupants, in addition to intent to destroy the capabilities of the crystal communications/navigation vortex. It is not as simple as

simply removing communications linkage with Space Command--the crystal is also utilized by all space-capable craft for navigation, orbit tracking, etc. The instrumentation is remote to insure security.

The entire scenario was an attempt to establish blame on one another. There is an all-out attempt to establish reasonability of attack on Russia--as we have spoken of at great length--set for early December.

There are at all times a minimum of four Cosmospheres in the area of Edwards Air Force Base in permanent station. There are others also, but we will speak of only these four. There is also a number of Command (ours) craft in the area to protect and monitor this group within which this scribe resides and protect the crystal and the property. Our needs, to now, have been to protect the communications/navigation vortex from ground damage due to quakes, etc. This leaves the surface quite vulnerable to attack--it will no longer be vulnerable for we will enclose it within a full circle shield. This will cause great loss of ability of your own forces to utilize the wondrous facility for we are herein scrambling the signals and will continue to change them at irregular intervals. I suggest you

all realize--for your own elite will not tell you--that your military and that of Russia have basically declared war on Space Command. Therefore, there shall be incidents at frequent intervals in attempt to cause Earth Man to believe that you are under attack from Space Aliens. **YOU ARE NOT!**

The intent of the incident was to cause us to take aggressive action with shields removed in order to be visible to the public and allow one of your planes (of stealth nature with a dead crew aboard) utilizing young men who have been slain accidentally in Saudi Arabia, to fire upon us without note, and cause us to disable the craft and crash it--thus blaming Space Command for the incident and the death of the crew. It would be obvious for all ones to see from the ground having had attention called to the area by the blast against the scribes location and crystal. There is great insanity among your Elite groups in effort to gain control of your world at all costs feasible.

The full intent was to get all sides blaming one another. The surveillance Cosmo-spheres stationed over Nellis Field in Las Vegas, however, informed this sector and plans were outlaid by the "mole" system infiltrated within your military circles.

The Phantom (shielded) craft, which would be "unmanned", would carry a crew of already dead personnel. The attack would be against the crystal and the dwelling thus causing the Space Command to believe it was an attack by Cosmo-spheres, thereby hoping to bring confrontation between Command and Soviet Com-

The Soviets, being far advanced of you in the U.S.A. in air and space technology, noted the plans and waited. The assault would be thus: there would be simultaneous pulse beam blasts at the dwelling and the communications center from the Phantom which should trigger Cosmo-sphere's pulses at our Command ship, which is only a surveillance craft. The attack was to cause the Spacecraft to become visible and then to stop the intended strike by the crash of the U.S. craft on the property itself, to finish the scenario to perfection. The picture would be a shot down stealth plane with crew lost and done visibly by Space Command--(aliens).

Do you ones actually think that we are so dense? Our Command "reasoned" with these ones for days while this incident was in the planning stage for there were also several diversionary incidents on the planning board had this one been pulled off intact. This location is well known by military and administration leaders. Attempt after attempt has been made against this scribe's life and we of the Command consider it an aggressive act of war. I suggest all of you remember that we come in service of God Creator and you are primitive in comparison to our technology.

We waited until the plane took off from Nellis--I was having a gathering. The Russians had agreed with us to not move forward with the incident, but to simply divert the direction of the U.S. craft and allow it to crash in the Mojave desert away from population. The intent was to bring it down by your forces at any rate either by crashing or explosives. As agreed to, the craft would

simply overfly the area, the pulse weapon beam neutralized, and that would be the end of it--"another crash of a training plane".

This is not, however, what happened. Simultaneously, two Cosmo-spheres opened fire on our shield system, hopefully causing us to withdraw the shield and defend the ground target. So, simultaneously the blast aimed at the dwelling and the crystal vortex and at us by two spheres were enacted. We simply diverted the beam pulse to the ground target but timing was not perfected and the beam had to be diverted to the hillside covering the crystal. We had no need to visualize for either maneuver. The third Cosmo-sphere was to destroy the U.S. craft--with Space craft visible to appear that we shot down your plane.

We diverted the blast but it damaged the communications system by scrambling much of the communication frequencies. The crystal itself is undamaged and shall be re-programmed within this day. As the frequencies went wild it has damaged Dharma physically, and we shall need give her healing time over the next few days, please. She's already extremely fatigued and that kind of a tonal assault to her brain is indeed disabling. You of the group will please be patient and bear with her while we decrease gatherings and ask that some of the readings for editing be elsewhere. My frequency is undamaged but she has been terrorized--not for self, but for the possibility of thirty deaths on her property--Oberli has not yet realized the magnitude of the attack.

These attempts at pulling in Space Command into your stupid and heinous warfare will

continue to ever-increasing extent. I plead with you ones to pay attention and evaluate carefully that which shall be more regularly coming into your attention. This onslaught is the basis for many of the "world leadership" meetings-- "What to do about Space Command!"

What did we do? Ah, funny thing about that--we simply locked onto the U.S. craft with a tracking magnetic tractor beam and returned the confounded thing, dead bodies and all, to Edwards Air Force Base, as well as the Cosmospheres, and we had a dandy understanding right there. I assure you dear ones, whose lives are in jeopardy, that there WAS AN UNDERSTANDING. This does not, however, mean that ones out to "get you" will cease and desist--it DOES mean that we shall now increase surveillance shielding and go on absolute alert over every ground contact on your planet. We shall stick with you of our brothers like super-glue on the duck's back.

SPACE COMMAND IS MOST SURELY ALLOWED AND EXPECTED TO DEFEND SELF, CRAFT, CREW AND GROUND CREW! I SUGGEST ALL MILITARY AND ADMINISTRATION OF COUNTRIES THROUGHOUT YOUR GLOBE--CLEARLY UNDERSTAND THIS STATEMENT! WE DO HAVE CAPABILITY OF REMOVING ATTACKING CRAFT WITHOUT UTILIZING ONE WEAPON AND THE CRAFT IS GONE FOREVER--FURTHER, WE CAN SET YOUR CREW (IF ALIVE) SAFELY AND VERY CONFUSEDLY ON TERRA-FIRMA, INTACT AND WITHOUT MORE THAN CONFUSION OF MENTAL EXPLANATION. I MOST SURELY SUGGEST

YOU ACCEPT THIS AS WARNING!

The merit of being able to blame Space Command was that the Cosmospheres utilize the crystal for tracking also and certainly there is not the desire for being blamed for such a shoot-down. The Cosmosphere crews had no way to know the crew was already dead.

I REMIND YOU WHO WILL READ THIS AND CONTINUALLY ASK FOR "PROOF" AND JUST "DO SOMETHING SO WE CAN BELIEVE"--HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THIRTY PEOPLE WHO WERE INTENDED TARGETS FOR DEATH? SO BE IT, FOR YOU WILL ALSO DENOUNCE THE VERY TRUTH YOU SEEK AND CONTINUALLY PETITION FOR. WELL, THEY HAVE TO DO SOMETHING WITH THOSE DEAD SOLDIERS AT EDWARDS AND I SUGGEST THAT THERE ARE OFFICERS IN THAT LOCATION WHO WILL NOT APPROVE SUCH ACTIONS FOR THE CONFRONTATION OF COUNCIL WAS DONE WITH FULL RECOGNITION OF GROUND BASE AT EDWARDS! WE SHALL SEE IF THERE IS NOT AT LEAST ONE OR TWO WHO WILL COME FORTH! REMEMBER, GROUND CREWS DIE AS EASILY AS THE ENEMY! NEVER SHALL THE DEATHS BE AT THE HANDS OF SPACE BROTHERS! NEVER! WE, FURTHER, DO NOT HAVE NEED OF DEATH-DEALING WITH HUMANOIDS NOR ANY CRAFT YOU CAN SEND AGAINST US--LET IT SO BE UNDERSTOOD.

I HEREBY ALSO REQUEST THAT THIS INFORMATION BE FORWARDED TO ONE BO GRITZ, WENDELLE

STEVENS AND OTHERS WHO CONTINUE TO DISCOUNT COMMAND--I CARE NOT WHETHER OR NOT ANYONE BELIEVES, I SHALL NO LONGER TOLERATE THE ATTACKS AGAINST MY GROUND PEOPLE. I SHALL, HENCEFORTH, BRING TRUTH OF CIRCUMSTANCE OF WRITERS AND SPEAKERS WHO DISCOUNT THIS WORK FOR I WEARY OF FOOLISH "JAMES BOND" FALSE PROJECTORS INVENTING DISCREDIT UPON OUR WORK. THIS IS NOT TRUE FOR GRITZ, HE SIMPLY DOESN'T YET UNDERSTAND THAT WHICH HE IS DOING.

OTHERS ARE SITTING AT READY TO PUBLISH MORE OF BILLY MEIER'S WORK IN THEIR OWN PROFIT-MAKING MODE OF OPERATION AND HAVE EMBELLISHED AND FALSIFIED MUCH OF IT TO MAKE IT SALEABLE. I HEREIN PRONOUNCE THAT IT IS NOT TOTAL TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL BE MADE KNOWN. I FURTHER SUGGEST THAT BILLY MEIER BE GIVEN ROYALTIES AND BE ALLOWED TO DISCOUNT THAT WHICH IS NOT OF HIS NOTATIONS AND RECEIVINGS.

Through your ground manipulations and foolish games, you have caused a bit of angry response from our Command crews and I suggest you consider that situation most carefully indeed. Perhaps you will enjoy a space-craft in your front yard? You see, there is no consideration of any negative impact from Space Command--YOUR OWN BROTHERS RIGHT IN HUMAN FORMAT WILL

TAKE YOU OUT AND YOU KNOW IT! THE CIA IS TRAINED AND OPERATED BY THE MOSSAD AND THEY WILL TAKE YOU ONES OUT WITHOUT BLINKING TWICE! IF THAT BE YOUR WISH THEN I SUGGEST YOU CONTINUE YOUR GAMES OF STUPIDITY. I REMIND YOU, HOWEVER, THAT YOUR FAMILIES ARE SAFE WITHIN OUR SHIELDS IF THAT IS THE CHOSEN ROUTE--THEY MOST CERTAINLY ARE NOT SAFE FROM THE CIA, FBI, MOSSAD NOR ANY OTHER TERRORISTS GROUP WHO IS SETTING UP THIS GLOBAL CATASTROPHE. SO BE IT--MARK MY WORDS CAREFULLY INDEED--FOR THIS IS THE WORD AND SO SHALL IT BE! I SALUTE YOU WHO HAVE THE WISDOM TO SEE THAT WHICH IS COMING DOWN AND YOUR OWN JEOPARDY AT THE HANDS OF THOSE YOU SERVE--NOT SPACE COMMAND! HOW MANY OF YOU "MOUTH-PIECES" ARE BRAVE ENOUGH TO STEP FORWARD AND TRULY PROTECT SELF, NATION AND PLANET? OR DO YOU WAIT FOR A LITTLE GRANDMOTHER TO DO IT FOR YOU? SO BE IT--PRIDE GOETH JUST BEFORE THE FALL! SAALOME'.

P.S. It was further assumed that the alien who escaped the Virginia incarcerators, in Washington D.C., would also be picked up for he is known to be in the area--and this would cement the episode as planned. Too bad about that assumption, I will just let you ones ponder that point!

Why do I dare write this and send it forth in the Express? It has very little to do with you readers, unfortunately--but, this computer is monitored by several of your resources--INCLUDING THE EDWARDS AIR FORCE BASE! SALU, BROTHERS, I HOPE YOU FIND THIS INTERESTING READING FOR THE MESSAGES MAY GET EVER MORE REVEALING AS WE TAKE OUR OWN ACTIONS TO BRING THIS UNDER CONTROL--YOU ONES DON'T HAVE ANY PROTECTION WHAT-SO-EVER, FROM THE COSMOSPHERES MONITORING EVERY MOVE YOU MAKE AT THAT BASE. COSMOSPHERES ARE SOVIET CRAFT AND HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH SPACE ALIENS--I SUGGEST YOU PONDER THAT MOST CAREFULLY INDEED--FOR YOU HAVE BEEN FED TONS OF B.S.--(BITTER SWILL)!

What do you ones in the Good ol' U.S.A think Gorbachev, the Chinese Leader and Henry Kissinger are doing in meetings? Oh, you didn't know that? I suggest you pay a little better attention!

Further, I think you should pay close attention to Mt. Etna erupting in Italy--THEN WATCH FOR THE VOLCANO IN THE SOUTH PACIFIC--PELE, I BELIEVE YOU CALL HER. Then I suggest you may wish to reread Casey's projections! May God have Grace and mercy upon you sleepy ones of the lie. May His word touch your hearts that you can see in time! Salu.

Dharma, let us close this--I care not whether or not it is a

full or insufficient Express--please disperse it as soon as is possible. Thank you.

I am Hatonn to sign off--Dharma, I remain in your presence, chela, for you shall be fine in a few days. Do not remain in such fear, for God is thine shield, chela--and none shall prevail against that shield! So be it for I am present to ensure of it. I ask that all of you use caution--remember, God allowed ones to invent seatbelts for your safety--I suggest you use all things given in protection and do not dance in front of your enemy with the assault weapon--for you will get hurt badly indeed. It is expected that the crew in service, be ever more vigilant than any other for you do not test God, if you have wisdom, in that manner.

Good day.

11/24/90 KORTON

I Am Korton. I come in the Light of Holy God in the service of the Master Esu Jesus Immanuel Sananda under the command of Hatonn of the Galactic Fleet of the Inter-Space Mission for Earth. The time is most auspicious. Your leaders are under the influence of great pressure to cause an incident to allow them to proceed with their foolish plans. Since they have not been able to make an incident among the countries of Earth, it has been decided to attempt one of true insanity and turn their dark intentions directly toward the Hosts of God. A most foolhardy and dangerous thing to do. Even now the confrontation continues and their determination to cause us to react in a way that will provide them an excuse to use us as the "butt" of their focus of discounting and disclaiming. They are most

determined.

Let us get into an explanation of that which happened this mid-day in your sequence. There was an incident involving four cosmospheres and a command vehicle of ours in which there was a beam thrust toward us, first by one ship and then in rotation from the others in hopes of throwing us into an unbalanced state and to cause us to lose our invisibility shield, thereby creating an incident to look like we were attacking Edward's Air Force Base. Also present was a Phantom plane belonging to the U.S. Air Force which, had we dropped our invisibility shield, was to attack us in plain view and their hope was that we would react to it and cause it to be shot down or disabled in some way. The unmanned Phantom was programmed to react as if we shot it down, even if we did not, and ditch it. Thus, they planned to claim that aliens had attacked.

All of this began as the Phantom sent the beam thrust at the house on Adam Way. It was in the moment that this was done that the first beam thrust at us was sent by the Russians. It was thought that our attention would be in the diverting of that beam and we would not be aware of that which would be thrust at us. Wrong! We have not spent these years in the study of earth thought processes and in observing the thought patterns of our adversaries to no avail. Devious and cunning sleight-of-hand tricks are easily seen through when one lives and works from Truth. It is always amazing to those of the dark side who come into Truth and begin to experience from the other side, the Lighted side, to see how incredibly visible they were to those of Truth. The

devious and dark tricks only work on those who are in fear. Fear is the great blinder. When one comes from truth, the veil of fear is simply nonexistent and thus it is simple to observe and act in split seconds. Fear is not only the blinder but also the binder, causing slowing of the ability to act and thus many are lost because of this timing differentiation.

Let us discuss the incident of the beam thrust toward the house of Dharma this day. We were able to divert it from the house, but in doing this we were unable to completely keep it from affecting the crystal. The original idea was to get two birds with one stone, knock out the Dharma group and inflict damage directly into the crystal programming. Another sign of the insanity that rules in the command echelon of the military of all the major powers in that they know that the stability of this entire sector of this galaxy pivots upon this point. However, they estimated that we would counter it enough to keep it from shattering and that by simply scrambling the programming it might somehow affect our command ship's ability to react. This was based on the fact that the cosmospheres are tied to their command bases, and if the command bases for them are crippled the ability of the cosmospheres to act is hampered, if not completely destroyed. Because the energy necessary to use the particle beams and fuel the cosmospheres is transferred from earth, it was assumed that the crystal might serve the cosmic fleet in some manner similar, if not for energy, then for stability of directional guidance. Our ships are entirely self-sufficient and not tied to anything for energy source or guidance ability, though they can and do use the

crystal signals for some functions that are performed aboard. In actuality there is more input from the ships to the crystal than vice versa.

To continue, the crystal was damaged in some slight ways, but the damage was more extensively to the programming and this has caused us to direct descrambling focus into the crystal in order to neutralize the chaotic confusion of emissions coming from it. This is a process of pulling the programming and putting it through our computers to unscramble the decibels and to simultaneously return the correct decibels back into it. In the meantime the messages that normally emanate from it out into the cosmos must be monitored and corrections must be entered to override and maintain the correct informational flow. Needless to say, this has been a most busy crew aboard the Majestic. We felt it important that you understand the process so that those of you who are attuned to the crystal in a more conscious way could be given to understand the chaotic vibrations that were affecting you and to explain also to those who are not consciously aware, but only find themselves experiencing the usual routine in a most unbalanced and uncomfortable way.

As the chaos of the earth humans, both emotionally and physically, becomes more consciously experienced, it is more and more difficult to maintain a balanced guidance of earth in its orbit. The constant testing below the surface of the earth, the draining of the pools of water and oil beneath, along with the collection of water in huge surface reservoirs all add to the imbalance. Gathering of the consciousness of humans into

great cities with its pressures, noises and increased fear and violence add immeasurably to the pressures. Death in fear and violence in which large numbers of souls translate from physical to astral also causes additional pressures. Earth herself is being torn asunder in the Mid-East, not only with actual war going on, but also in the preparations for war. The focusing of both hate and greed with the resultant fear, physical pain and violent separation of souls from physical bodies causes a physical experience of great pain to the planet herself. You must remember that she is alive, conscious and has feeling just as do you. You are her children made up of her living, breathing body and you are not separate from her any more than you are from the Father God who breathed the life spark into you to give you Soul consciousness.

The crystal is not permanently damaged, and it will be brought back into balance and will continue its work. The attack against it was most serious indeed from the audacity of it for, had it been destroyed, the orbit of the planet would have been seriously affected and indeed you might have experienced a lift-off this very afternoon. It must be given to you through this, the understanding that the forces that are behind that which you call the conspiracy are heinous indeed and they intend to win the confrontation with God. Just because you have been told that they know the outcome, which they do, they have every intention of going for "broke" in this round. Indeed they do know that this is the end of a very great cycle and that they shall be starting over again from ground zero. They have no intention of not using every possible approach to win and believe me, they

have been conjuring and calculating for a very long time. There is a lot of very dark and evil stuff in their bag of tricks. You innocent ones of God, who cannot even identify with one of your violent movies, have no idea just how much evil emotion is pent up waiting for expression. It behooves you to come into the realization of it and be sure you have placed yourself safely under God's wing. You do not want to get caught on the wrong side in this sequence of events, not for even one minute.

Do not be disappointed that I have not filled this writing with co-ordinates and intersection points. It is that you might understand that which has happened this day in concept and intentions. You are most treasured and protected, but we ask that you also think, and take reasonable precautions to assist us in holding you safe. **Do keep your light shields intact! Do acknowledge your God Spirit within and without! Ask for instructions and LISTEN!** We are but a thought away.

Be committed unto God's service. Ask what you are to do and stay in the present moment that you may be in the Presence of God. You stand at the doorway of your return unto the eternity of existence that is your home. Your fellow man and the beloved planet that nurtures you ask for your loving help. Stand with your hand outstretched and allow the radiance of your loving concern for them to shine forth from this day forward. **SO BE IT!** Salu! Korton out!

11/26/90 SANANDA

Be at peace, I am here Thomas. I Am Sananda and I come within the Light of the

Father.

I come to put those responsible for Saturday's incident on notice...you shall not harm mine workers! Those who take arms against mine ones take arms against ME! Space Command has spoken at length with the ones on your military bases and secret places and still they proceed with such foolishness as an attack against my speaker and the crystal which is so critical to your placement. Such actions will no longer be tolerated.

There shall be increased actions around the planet in an effort to bring Command into visibility that the populace may be duped into believing that space beings are attacking...it is the ones on your own placement that are the attackers and foolish indeed are they for they know not that which they are dealing with. If these ones continue to play with fire they will indeed get burned! The impact of the beam thrust against this dwelling was felt by all present to the extent that few could believe it was directed at the very place wherein the Word of God pours forth. How little has changed in your two thousand years. I come forth in confirmation of that which my brother Commander, Hatonn has brought unto you. So, too, Korton has spoken of these things. The workers of God are under attack and must be most cautious during this time of great peril. The seas grow rough but I ever hold mine own within the wings of light which God IS. Do not be careless in thine day to day activities for you are more closely watched than you realize. Go in peace and with the knowledge that you are in the hands of God. Be worthy of the honor. To those who plot and plan to take action against mine ones, you

had best be in the reconsidering while there is yet time. So be it. Salu.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 shipping/handling.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

WHAT CAN I DO?

We are continually asked,

"What can I do, how can I help? Let me suggest a few options:

1. Start a group focused on your specific area of concern.
2. Start a group to save the Constitution using the kit as your guide.
3. Become a distributor for the Phoenix Journals.
4. Write to your representatives and local newspapers.
5. Photocopy the Express and pass it on.
6. We are very conscious of your privacy, therefore if you would like to network with others in your area, please write to us giving permission to have your information released.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially

about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda.

Many other topics are covered including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determines what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences.

There is also much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV \$15 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with **11 pages of indexed headings** (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's mur-

der - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION

Hotfoot for the Phoenix
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Americans, to understand how their Constitution, and Nation, are being stolen from them (and who is doing the stealing) must understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION.

The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZION-ISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

This book identifies those connections and clearly outlays the only potentially successful course of action open to the people of America to regain control of their Nation.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10% discount on orders of 4 or more.

California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

Forgiveness is a funny thing; it warms the heart and cools the sting.

What gives you away is what you give into.

Most of us jump into trouble mouth first.

A perfume clings to the hand that gives us roses.

Remember the kindness of others; forget you own.

The entrances to trouble are wide - the exits narrow.

Some carve out the future; others just whittle.

We defend our friends in the same proportion that we love them.

There's nothing wrong in having nothing to say, as long as you don't say it out loud.

Fairy tales used to begin with: "Once upon a time...." Now they begin with : "If I am elected...."

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 10

11/28/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH (EXPRESS)

Hatonn present within the Light of God, with perspectives and notices from the lighted perspective. May God grant understanding within that man can again find freedom.

TRUTH OF IRAN-CONTRA ENTANGLEMENT

You who seek continual and continuing proof and confirmation of that which I give unto you, please obtain the FRONTLINE, *Public Broadcasting System* transcript of the program aired yesterday evening called HIGH CRIMES & MISDEMEANORS hosted by Bill Moyers. It gives factual, documented statements which prove everything that I have told you regarding the scenario and, moreover, gives you the proof you need to realize that you remain totally encapsulated in the lies and secret on-goings and cover-ups of your elite reformers. It is shocking indeed if you have not been following the Journals and Expresses--confirmation if you have!

Video information of the above: PBS Video, 1320 Braddock Place, Alexandria, VA 22314. Transcript: Send \$5.00 to: FRONTLINE TRANSCRIPTS, Journal Graphics, 267 Broadway, New York, NY 10007.

If demand is high for further information, I can give coverage in an Express but I feel you ones would prefer other pertinent information. I do ask that a copy of the transcript be obtained by the Editor hereof and we shall give it forth in an upcoming Journal. Thank you.

SLAVES

As your government sends your young men and women off to die in a desert far distant from home, let me point out some misinformation. You are, and the children are, told that they march off to defend Humanity, American Interests, Freedom and Democracy. Allow us to look at this in truth.

What you are defending and again raising to power is a slaveholder, Jaber el-Sabah, the Emir of Kuwait, who was Bush's honored guest at the White House, and who appealed to the UN General Assembly to restore the "legitimate government" of Kuwait. This includes restoring the Emir to command over his household servants, many of whom are **BLACK SLAVES**. These black slaves and their children will be destined to live and die in chattel bondage, thanks to the sacrifices of the U.S. armed forces acting under the orders of Bush.

Another slaveholder is King Fahd of Saudi Arabia. One of the an-

nounced goals of Bush's Gulf buildup, which will soon reach over half million troops, is to defend the Saudi Arabian monarchy against the alleged danger of Iraqi attack. King Fahd and many of the other 6,000 members of the Saudi royal family also own black slaves. King Fahd keeps his in a special slave compound in the precincts of his palace, now shielded by the U.S. Army. And beyond this, the rulers of Qatar, Bahrain, the United Arab Emirates and Oman are also owners of black slavery there. But Bush demands that the U.S. sacrifice blood and treasure, courting possible World War III, in order to restore black chattel slavery to Kuwait by driving the Iraqis out and putting the slaveholding Emir back on his throne. Now, dear ones, this "Fahd" of Saudi Arabia is also the same one who gave \$2 MILLION PER MONTH to the Contra effort through the Bush Vice Presidency. If you obtain the transcript listed above, you will find that Bush knew and participated completely and then **LIED OPENLY TO YOU THE PUBLIC ON NUMEROUS OCCASIONS WHICH WERE ABSOLUTE LIES AND NOT EVEN "HEDGES" REGARDING THE MOST HEINOUS OF ACTIVITIES. WHY DO YOU BELIEVE HE SPEAKS TRUTH UNTO YOU NOW?**

Many of the black slaves of the Gulf trace their origin to Ethiopia.

A slave trade between Ethiopia and the Gulf states was in existence until about the time of the Second World War, although it declined somewhat thereafter. A League of Nations report of some years past confirmed the persistence of black chattel slavery in the Arabian peninsula. Today, slave quarters and slave compounds are commonly adjacent to the luxury palaces of oil-rich princes, emirs, and sheiks. Slaves are slaves for all their lives, and their offspring are also slaves and are the property of the slaveholder. Many of these slaves speak very little Arabic, and communicate with those they serve through signs and gestures--of course, they are kept illiterate and totally uninformed. The native language of the slaves is often a dialect of Ethiopian, passed along in the closed society of the slave quarters and the harem.

The institution of slavery in Saudi Arabia and the Gulf states is officially denied, of course, by the feudal-monarchical regimes in question, but the existence of black slaves is an open secret that can easily be verified in any street or market. Groups of black slaves go to the souks or bazaars to do the shopping for the households which they serve. These slaves receive priority service from merchants as a sign of respect and deference to the princely masters whose slaves they are. Every larger town and city in the Gulf has a public square that served as a slave market until quite recently when the activity went under cover, and the names have been changed to deflect attention from the continuing presence of slaves, who continue to be bought and sold by princes privately and behind the scenes.

You will note that in a prior Journal I referred to the Israeli Zionists making incredible efforts to bring "*their*" JUDAIC believers out of Ethiopia in the middle of nights

by private plane and rounded up and forced aboard--herein you have the real reason and resource for a very large money-making operation on human life.

Black slavery has a long history in the Gulf. In the Arabic language spoken there, the word "abed" signifies black and slave at the same time. It is considered less a term of notoriety than a simple statement of fact.

Any American politician, black or white, who protested against apartheid in South Africa must find the existence of actual chattel slavery in Saudi Arabia and the Gulf states far more abhorrent. And all the more so because President Bush has ordered the biggest buildup since Vietnam in order to defend the Saudi slaveholders, and will soon order American troops into actual combat, with horrendous consequences around the entire world, in order to restore the Kuwaiti slaveholders to power. If American troops invade Iraq, they will be bringing black slavery with them. *Certainly many black GI's would rather use their guns to free their fellow black men, women, and children from slavery in Saudi Arabia than attack the Iraqi defensive positions in Kuwait. If Saudi slaveholding becomes widely known among the U.S. forces in the Gulf, it is highly doubtful whether they will share in the Bush-Thatcher-Kissinger war-psychosis against Iraq. WHERE IS JESSE JACKSON? WHY HAS JESSE JACKSON JUST JOINED THE CONSPIRACY ELITE OF THE COUNCIL OF FOREIGN RELATIONS????*

Slavery was "officially" abolished in open forums in 1962 in Saudi Arabia by King Faisal as a *QUID PRO QUO* (funny thing about *Quid Pro Quos*, as Bush denied any such thing in the Contra crisis, also--he said (again), "...read my lips--there is no *Quid Pro Quo*" and yet, he

personally delivered the money 'Quid' to the Central American Dealers for American military assistance against the Egyptian regime of Gamal Abdul Nasser). The Saudi reforms were never implemented.

Recently the slave trade has been maintained by kidnaping African Muslims who came to Mecca for the religious pilgrimage of the *hajj*. Many of these very poor African Muslims sold their children into slavery, or were themselves enslaved, because they could not finance their trips home. The primary sources for the slaves have been the hardest-hit parts of Africa: Senegal, Sudan, Chad, and Ethiopia and Eritrea. Preference has been given to African Muslims because the Saudi elites were reticent to have non-Muslim slaves in the holy places of Islam.

FILIPINOS, TOO

More recently, there has been a flow of Filipinos, who come to Saudi Arabia with the promise of high-paying jobs. When they arrive, they are deprived of their passports, made to sign contracts in Arabic (which they do not understand), and prevented from ever leaving the country. These ones are further prevented from speaking in any language to anyone outside the compounds. The Emir of Kuwait has had the most lavish lifestyle of any Royal Emir and the practice of slave holding is widespread--as a matter of fact, the Filipinos who were recently released from Kuwait were fortunate indeed for the so-called "invasion" by Saddam.

These slaves come mainly from populations which are Muslim, from war-torn areas. They come from Ethiopia, Eritrea, from Tanzania, etc. It is an old tradition. The painful thing about it is that the British not only know about it, but it is done with their consent. It goes back to the end

of the Second World War. In Madagascar, since that new socialist regime came in, it has been done much more strongly.

As late as your 1966, some four years after the "official" abolition of slavery for public consumption, even the United Nations has been, for political reasons, somewhat reticent to deal with the slavery issue in the Arabian Peninsula. I guess that figures to be because you must realize that the five permanent members of the UN Security Council run the UN and the world. There is even a recognized slave route from Dubai, Muscat, Buraimi, Al Hasa, Riyadh. Merchants make seasonal trips to Dubai and Muscat, returning with a group of 50 to 60 slaves at a time. They are first put up for sale at Al Hasa and later, if unsold there, sold through brokers at Riyadh. The slaves are often kidnapped from towns and villages in the Qatar and Buraimi area. The slaver contracts groups of entertainers and musicians, who give performances outside the village or town, arranging for a dancing party on a particular day. The slaver then gets in touch with the tribe living in the vicinity to arrange for a raid on the dancing party and to kidnap the girls for whom an agreed sum is paid per head to the sheikhs of the tribe--the slaver then takes over. Funny thing about the involvement of the Mossad in the kidnapping--oh yes, they are right there training the slavers.

Here is just one common example of how commonplace the practice is: a group of Italian businessmen boast openly how, because of a lack of easy access to women in Kuwait, they buy slave girls who do all their bidding. When the business is finished and individuals leave the country, the girls are sold to a fellow-businessman or sold back to the original owners--these business arrangements made at original point of sale. And so it

goes! IS THIS THAT FOR WHICH YOU ARE WILLING TO LAY DOWN THE LIVES OF YOUR FAMILY AND RELATIONS--OIL, GREED, SLAVERY AND CONTROL EVEN OF SELF??? Then, it would behoove you to awaken your eyes for the take-over is underway and speeding toward an irreversible finale.

WHERE IS HENRY K. AND WHAT IS HE DOING?

Well, he has been efforting to get China to join with the UN Security Council to declare war--by whatever name you label it. The Chinese, however, give indecision as an open projection--don't be sucked into the subterfuge.

Now, he will testify this very day before the Senate Armed Services committee--WHY? Kissinger holds no office and is no longer openly accepted even as an advisor to the President--how is this new importance to world affairs? Could it be that he is one of the most powerful humans in your world? I think you had better pay attention for he is and he is about to have the world brought down--through YOU!

Turn on your TV and you will likely find Kissinger spouting off, or look into any newspaper these days, and you will find Henry Kissinger pontificating on the Persian Gulf crisis. Kissinger is demanding that President Bush follow the same "balance of power" prescriptions that the Nixon administration carried out in Vietnam, when Kissinger was Secretary of State.

It doesn't seem to matter that the Vietnam policy Kissinger masterminded not only resulted in needless butchery of both American and Vietnamese, but also left Southeast Asia in the communist sphere of influence. Kissinger, worse yet, is accepted as the fore-

most "expert" on such matters.

The gist of Kissinger's thrust is that Bush must act soon against Iraq because waiting for sanctions to work would likely destroy the ability for the U.S. to strike at all--and hence the unrelenting push on Bush's part--to pull this off immediately, in secret upstart and while Congress is on recess.

At the same time--*he urges that a ground war be avoided, in favor of air strikes which would cripple Iraq, but keep it around as a power in the area.*

When questioned openly, Kissinger won't come up with much. He argues that since the U.S. has already deployed troops into the area, it has to go ahead and use them. This is what you call "circular reasoning" and absurd to say the least but proves the intent.

Would you like a little Freudian slip of the lip? At times it is not clear that Kissinger realizes what part of the world he speaks about. On ABC's *"This Week with David Brinkley"* on Nov. 11, Kissinger vigorously denied that there was any parallel between the Persian Gulf situation and Vietnam. "Unlike Vietnam", he insisted, "our demands in the Gulf have been clear from the beginning: immediate and total withdrawal **FROM VIETNAM...UH, AH, KUWAIT...**" *So be it!*

In total arrogance and disregard for the U.S. Constitution, he maintains the same situation vis-a-vis the Constitution of the United States as he always did. Just as he himself took orders from Britain, so he wants Bush to follow British Prime Minister Thatcher (and it matters not that Thatcher has stepped down, believe me), and not listen to Congress. Congress, of course, has the constitutional responsibility to declare war--that, therefore, is why there cannot be a

declaration of war--it would botch the whole facade of UN substance.

KISSINGERISM BLOODBATH OF LEBANON

Just last year (1989), Former Secretary of State of the United States of America, Henry Kissinger, commented publicly on the dictator of Syria, "*God may punish me, but I rather like Hafez al-Assad*". Well, he now has the blood of thousands of Christian martyrs on his hands! Those Christians, who died as Kissinger's Syrian friends murdered Lebanon, had followed Gen. Michel Aoun in trying to free their country from an occupation and de facto partition between "Greater Syria" and "Greater Israel", an insane policy crafted and orchestrated by none other than Henry Kissinger.

First-hand accounts continue to come out of Beirut on the continuing slaughter of Lebanon's Christians. Eyewitness reports and testimony from credible first-hand experiencers report hundreds of corpses of Christians--in military uniforms--killed with shots in the head and on whose chest the assassins had drawn a cross with the shots of machine gun bursts.

The martyrs were the officers of Gen. Aoun's army, who were massacred after their surrender to the Syrians. Further, family members of the murdered are publicly raped by the Iranian Hezbollah, who ran throughout the Christian quarters of Beirut purposely to rape, pillage and murder after Syrian troops crushed Christian resistance --"to give example to resisters and Christians". Does this sound like something out of ancient times? So be it.

OFFICIAL HYPOCRISY

The set-up witnesses who are currently testifying at the UN are pa-

thetic indeed. How is it that ones who "are free" are able to produce pictures and video-tapes of atrocities when they, themselves, were supposedly so ill treated? Come, chelas--one man testifying regarding lying next to a dead body while awaiting dialysis treatment speaks the truth of the lies--if a dialysis patient misses dialysis--he is a dead and gone duck! The fact that he is alive to testify belies the story he gives! Please keep your eyes and ears open--again, the stories are being read from pre-prepared scripts and the pictures heinous indeed, but not atrocities committed by the Iraqis. The Iraqis are severe enough--these lies are worse, for the atrocities are perpetrated by your own supporters to bring the proper results to the UN councils--so you the people will not speak out. Precious ones--look about you, for you are all but out of time to stop this slaughter of your own children.

There are no cries of outrage from President Bush's administration in the U.S. against Assad--in fact you have now joined forces with this killer. The incidents in Lebanon are not even given first headline on the newsbreaks--simply underplayed and always with the emphasis that Lebanese are out to attack and kill Israelis. What are the Israelis doing in Lebanon, at any rate? That seems to be missed in the reporting of any of these incidents!

Since the Lebanese "civil war" in 1975-76 the official U.S. foreign policy has been to welcome, as then Secretary of State Henry Kissinger did, Syrian occupation of Lebanon. While this evil, immoral policy originates with Kissinger, nevertheless, every single top official of the Bush administration is culpable for Syria's latest bloodbath against Lebanon's Christians.

There is a widespread blanket of cover-up of the martyrdom of

hundreds upon hundreds of Lebanese Christians by the Bush administration. Defense Secretary Richard Cheney, in Paris, stressed that, "...most reports I have heard so far have been unconfirmed through government sources, and I would want to have confirmation before making any comment regarding these matters."

IT IS A MATTER OF RECORD--IN KISSINGER'S OWN MEMOIRS THAT HE PREFERRED ASSAD TO ANY OTHER MIDDLE EAST LEADER.

DIRECT FROM AMMAN, JORDAN

The word from Amman, Jordan is that the American media's coverage of the Middle East is totally biased and propaganda inserted in gross misinformation. This comes from editors and correspondents efforting to bring truth forth in order to stop this insane march to war.

There is total effort to corrupt every statement made by Saddam even if the actual footage of film is shown--it is always slanted grossly toward the Israeli point of view.

As a good example, in reporting on the Israeli police shooting of the Palestinians in Jerusalem outside the Al-Aqsa Mosque, the U.S. media continually referred to the area and use the word which has been coined by the Israelis: the "Temple Mount". This is a NEW WORD which has proliferated in the Western media, to emphasize that this particular place is actually where the temple used to be, although, scientifically speaking, no excavation has revealed that this mount was actually the site of the temple--I would suggest you consider this most carefully for God may not like usurpation of His property for Evil reconstruction at any rate, manner or form and herein you might find clues to Zionism's thrust, vs. that of the

Jews!

When the U.S. emphasizes "Temple Mount, Temple Mount, the Palestinians are demonstrating at the Temple Mount," you are actually stressing the "fact" that this is the site where the temple used to be--so that one day when you destroy the Al-Aqsa Mosque, then this was on the "Temple Mount" and somehow it is perfectly alright, expected and correct. This is the kind of technique which the American media tends to use at every turn.

Saddam Hussein is not correct in his behavior, but you must learn that an attempt to paint a black picture of the man, and his power and country as well as ambitions are to make war palatable, attractive, and the sacrifices acceptable--through eliminating a "monster", and this is the whole intent of the controlled Establishment media.

You must realize, dear hearts, that the Elite and the spoon-fed Establishment papers, are pro-Israel in every issue and this shall ever increase in publication attitudes. The effort is to hectically and chaotically use the buildup against Saddam Hussein in order to destroy Iraq for reasons which have absolutely nothing to do with Kuwait and nothing to do with peace but EVERYTHING TO DO WITH ISRAEL AND CONTROL OF THE MIDDLE EAST AND OIL. THE GLOBAL 2,000 PLAN MOVES EVER ONWARD, A BIT AHEAD OF SCHEDULE!

WHY DOESN'T GOD JUST GIVE YOU FREE ENERGY AND SOLVE EVERYTHING?

Well, let us look at that which you call "cold-fusion", remember that? What did the Establishment do to those nice young scientists from Utah after they were ridiculed and denounced? Let us honor them.

At Brigham Young University in

Provo, Utah, at the end of October, cold fusion scientists from around the world discussed new experimental results that confirm **once again** the startling announcement of room temperature fusion made by scientists Martin Fleischmann and Stanley Pons back in March 1989.

Most spectacular, a University of Hawaii cold fusion team announced that it had produced a significant amount of helium-4, a by-product of the deuterium nuclear fusion reaction, in palladium rods. The Hawaii experiment measured 4x10 to the 9th atoms of helium-4 after 100 hours, significantly above any background levels. Another young scientist who has had his life attacked over and over and will not be named herein--has created useable fuel for cars as they now are, from this same "heavy water" (deuterium).

The Hawaiian experimental setup is different from the Fleischmann and Pons configuration and is carried out in a molten salt with palladium as the anode (instead of as the cathode). It produced an energy output that was five times the amount of energy input into the experiment.

Fusion, the process that powers the stars and the Sun (cosmic energy), is the energy released when atoms of the lighter elements, like hydrogen, are fused together. It is the opposite of fission, where energy is produced from splitting the atom apart.

Attempts to achieve fusion in the laboratory have made use of very high temperatures (millions of degrees) and relatively large reactor devices to fuse together hydrogen atoms in a hydrogen plasma fuel. In contrast to "hot" fusion, cold fusion research is carried out in a simple electrolytic cell (bathtub size), consisting of a palladium cathode and a platinum anode submerged in heavy water. At

some point rhodium and/or iridium as cathode might be a rather feasible consideration.

Although the equipment is simple and the scale is small, the experiment itself is not simple and there are many variables that are not understood even by the scientists who have succeeded in producing excess heat, neutrons, or tritium in a cold fusion apparatus. And just what do you think would happen to these scientists if they come up with cheap energy when the Cartel is going to fight a massive war in order to control the oil supply and energy resources? Come now, little dreamers who think a new invention would "save the world"--not yet, dear ones, not yet!

Because the phenomenon appears to break the rules of traditional plasma physics, the physics establishment has opposed the idea that cold fusion can occur, and has ridiculed those scientists who pursued work in this area. They have even resorted to allegations of fraud in order to taint both cold fusion research and the researchers. As a result, the public has not been able to get accurate news of how far experimental work has progressed over the past year and a half--and you had best hope it can remain that way for now.

INSINUATIONS AND OUTRIGHT LIES

The discussions in Utah, in this October, were no exception to the "dump cold fusion" pattern. It takes a while for learned ones to realize the extent of the world plot against humanity. As scientists were discussing the cold fusion research at the Provo meeting, sponsored by the Department of Energy, the Electric Power Research Institute and the University, the headlines read "Cold Fusion Scientist Missing As Key Review Nears" and "Utah to Start Search for Cold Fusion Scientist"

(New York Times, Oct. 25 and 26).

The story reported was that, when the time came for the state of Utah to review the state-funded National Cold Fusion Institute's work, the two top researchers were "missing". Science writer William J. Broad implied that Fleischmann and Pons had skipped town to avoid facing the reviewers because they could not "defend" their research. Pon's house was for sale, Broad reported, and his phone disconnected.

In fact, both scientists had been in the University of Utah in Salt Lake City since June, waiting for the review to be scheduled. Just after Pons took his family on vacation to Europe, and after Fleischmann returned to his home in England for medical treatment, the October review date was set and the university could not reach either Pons or Fleischmann to tell them. As for Pon's house being for sale, he had already moved into another dwelling. Both Pons and Fleischmann have stated that they would certainly be available for the new review date.

Contrary to the message that the state review is a hostile process to determine whether cold fusion is real or not, the procedure is really designed to assure that research is progressing at a reasonable pace and high quality, according to a University of Utah spokesman--and if you believe that, dear ones, how about that bridge that just sank in Washington state--I can get it for you real cheap!

"The University administration continues to support cold fusion research", said the spokesman, "and will not be withdrawing support for the Institute, Fleischmann and Pons, or anything else."

STRONG ARM OF ESTABLISHMENT

Now some facts about that last statement. The U.S. physics establishment in general, and that at the University of Utah in particular, seems determined to shut down the national Cold Fusion Institute. The American Physical Society, which has led a nasty attack on cold fusion almost from upstart, threatened the university department with losing academic accreditation if it had contact with the University's Cold Fusion Institute.

A very prominent visiting scientist at the institute, who had offered to teach a physics course in his specialty at the university while he was in Salt Lake City, was totally shunned by the Physics Department because of his cold fusion association. Another Physics Department professor was asked to resign from all committees and contact with students, as long as he continued working with the national Cold Fusion Institute. I would guess that the Cold Fusion Institute might just be on to something quite remarkable--what think ye?

BY THE WAY--BACK TO THE MIDDLE EAST

One last little note and then we will take a break, Dharma. In being a good little Middle East "WATCHER" I suggest you not overlook that one, Ariel Sharon, who is actually "King of Israel"! When General Ariel Sharon is in a dominant position in Israel, you can expect lots and lots of trouble.

Currently the "Housing Minister"--and in reality, the strong-man of the entire regime--Sharon is pushing for war. It is in no way a secret from any save you in the U.S. that "Arik" Sharon is the funder and protector of the various "Jewish underground" sects which have regularly been killing Pales-

tinians, most recently triggering the Jerusalem bloodbath. Sharon would like to see such atrocities provide the pretext for his own pet project: *invading Jordan, toppling King Hussein, and declaring that Jordan is "Palestine", thereby solving the Palestinian problem.*

Do you recall that way back in 1982, Sharon, then Defense Minister, ran the Israeli invasion of Lebanon, which did so much to finish off that tragic nation? Less well known, perhaps--if anything is known at all, is the fact that, that same year, Sharon teamed up with that lovely and gracious Henry Kissinger, Lord Peter Carrington and his long-time mentor and funder, New York financier Meshulam Riklis, to put together an international network of real estate firms. Sharon and company intended to make a "real killing" (in every sense of the word) through the provocations Sharon's underground was creating on the West Bank and in occupied East Jerusalem. Driving Palestinians off their land and buying their property for a nickel or less, on the dollar, is just one of the reasons that the Wall Street and City of London financiers who own Sharon want to see him become that "King of Israel". And so the cookies continue to crumble and the fortune papers flow forth into public view--slowly but surely--for truth will always "out" if given "time".

POST SCRIPT

Just in passing--look at the swiftly moving hand lest it go faster than your eyes; Mexico was not the only points south that your President Bush intends to invade with his "Free Trade". Don't you ones know that he has scheduled a trip, which begins on December 3rd, on a five-day dance through South America--visiting Brazil, Uruguay, Argentina, Chili and Venezuela? Well, you should watch, for the purpose is to encourage the free-

market policies that South American countries are increasingly embracing, thanks to your wondrous pushing and shoving to get rid of your businesses and jobs.

Now, wouldn't you know that the President's Agenda is the disappearing rain forest in the Amazon Basin and hyperinflation and the heavy foreign debt of both Brazil and Argentina. *In the name of lessening and forgiving debt owed to the U.S., there will be some grand negotiations and assistance offered from you the wondrous U.S. citizens--how grand that America has bottomless pockets even as you send your business and jobs away to foreign lands and your own go homeless and hungry? COULD IT BE - - - ?*

NOW, FOR ANOTHER INTELLIGENT MOVE TO HELP AIDS

Now this next should be the answer for AIDS sufferers. On December 1 much of the world will fall into darkness (I doubt it but the article says as much). To support International AIDS Awareness Day, more than 1,000 cultural organizations are expected to dim their lights in one way or another in an effort to raise contributions for medical research and caregivers, while demonstrating that they plan to intensify their efforts to find solutions to the AIDS crisis. Television screens around the world will turn black; museums will close their doors or drape shrouds over works of art (Maplethorp's, perhaps?); singers will fall silent (mostly a relief to the brain and ears); dancers cease to move. At 7:45 p.m., as the lights go out at many public buildings in New York City, organizers hope that individuals will also turn off their lights to commemorate those who have died of AIDS. At 8 p.m., nearly 100 million TV viewers will witness a "moment without television" organized by the Bravo cable network. In an

unprecedented act of cooperation, 23 major cable networks have agreed to give up a prime time minute to raise awareness about AIDS. The four broadcast networks have not yet agreed to join but organizers will continue their efforts to include them. I think I had better not even comment on this matter lest I offend you nice readers. Is it possible for man to ever see the point of his journey or must all of you fulfill the death sentence placed upon your heads and those of your children?

Allow us a rest please.

Hatonn to clear. Salu.

"NEW WORLD ORDER"

You are coming under One World Rule by the five permanent member-nations of the UN Security Council--NOW, THIS WEEK!

THIS, DEAR ONES, IS WHAT ALL THIS PUSH AND SHOVE IS ABOUT--NOT FOR THE U.S. TO DECLARE WAR OR EVEN INVADE--IT IS TO BRING THE WORLD UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE U.N. SECURITY COUNCIL OF THE CARTEL NATIONS. IT HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH SADDAM HUSSEIN, HUMAN RIGHTS, OR ANYTHING ELSE UNDER THE CLAIMING--IT IS FOR ONE WORLD GLOBAL CONTROL BY THE ELITE! FURTHER, IT IS WORKING TO PERFECTION WHILE THE WORLD SLEEPS ON. YOUR MILITARY COMES FORTH IN FRANTIC UPRISING SAYING THAT SADDAM HAS NEVER HAD A WEAPON HE HASN'T USED. HAVE YOU?? IT IS THE U.S. WHO HAS USED THE ATOMIC BOMB! SO FAR, SADDAM HAS NOT! I SUGGEST YOU LOOK WITH OPEN EYES AND EARS AND WATCH THE MOVING AND SILENT HAND AT WORK--

NOT THE MOUTH WITH THE BLATHERING THEREFROM. SO BE IT.

While all of you are distracted--yes, you are! How many of you know that the Federal Reserve is going to cut the "reserve requirement"? Yes, the Federal Board is going to reduce the fraction of deposits that banks are required to hold as reserves. This would be viewed as a strong message from the Fed that it wants banks to lend--lend and lend some more, thus sinking you further into economic destruction and total disaster. If you do not understand this information, I suggest you not ask me to explain it--go re-read and STUDY the information given forth in the Journals as to the banking "reserve" and "fractional banking" as outlawed. This is as serious a move in the financial clincher division, as any confirmation you will ever get--and ALL of you missed it!

At present the banks are only required to hold--either as currency or in interest-free deposits at the Fed--sums equal to 12% of all checking deposits and 3% of certain certificates of deposits with maturities of less than 18 months. Reducing the reserve requirement would give banks more money to lend or invest at a profit and, if not offset by other Fed moves, would increase the supply of credit in the economy. Now, the FDIC is broke and the banks can loan 22 to one already--what does that tell you? It should tell you that if you put in \$100 you are apt to get out less than \$12 as it now stands and henceforth that spread shall increase drastically--in other words, the banks will hardly need hold any of your money for return to you! I would suggest this is something that should be given attention and I see not one of you even being aware of it. Moreover, all the hoopla surrounding the proposal is accompanied by total lies as to safety, problem-solving

and live happily ever-after jargon-- it is massively damaging to say the very least regarding the matter.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LI-
BRARY ORDER THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

WHAT CAN I DO?

We are continually asked, "What can I do, how can I help? Let me suggest a few options:

1. Start a group focused on your specific area of concern.
2. Start a group to save the Constitution using the kit as your guide.
3. Become a distributor for the Phoenix Journals.
4. Write to your representatives and local newspapers.
5. Photocopy the Express and pass it on.
6. We are very conscious of your privacy, therefore if you would like to network with others in your area, please write to us giving permission to have your information released.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda.

Many other topics are covered including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determines what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences. There is also much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EX-
PRESS, VOL'S III & IV
\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with

11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope - fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TIME FOR RENEWALS

For you who subscribe on a quarterly basis there are only 3 MORE ISSUES. Please renew now so you have all the latest news without interruption.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 11 & 12

11/30/90 HATONN

TODAYS WATCH

This is a most important time in your history so please do not nit-pick. Let us inspect an overview of your Earth situation as regards the Middle East for quite a bit changed with the UN Resolution of yesterday.

Understand that when Global Planners go into business with intent, there are many contingency plans to cover that which might be changed by "possibilities". You have probably been given a reprieve if a continued "fooling" of the citizens of the various nations can be achieved. You see, things are now in order for it to be a win/win situation for all the elite IF the citizens of each nation in eruption can be brought to quiet.

Frankly, Israel is the only "problem child" and since the Zionists are instructed and kept in line by the one called Kissinger, I suggest that things may be set up without immediate war. Do not now discount war; for that is not what I am saying. I am simply unfolding the new possibilities. Listen to that which was said in the UN Council and that which your President has said this day as well as response from Iraq. Do not just listen to words--go beyond the words and look at what is being shown to you.

IRAQI REACTION

There is great shouting and sparring but look what is happening. *Does Iraq appear to be going to all-out war?* The universities and schools wherein all the young men are attending go on without so much as changing lessons. There is no evidence of drafting the youth nor any observable reaction of the children as if they are going off to war. *I remind you of that which I told you months ago at onset of this "event": Saddam Hussein is in total cahoots with the entire operation with both the U.S. and Russia. He will end up with everything he went after--which does not actually include Kuwait at all--that is another facade of deception.* He only wants the Kuwaiti manipulators to raise the price of oil--which they have, get their pipes out of his fields--which they will, and be allowed to leave Kuwait without any restrictions or payoff of damages created in a monetary manner.

Note how the resolution is worded wherein it states that Saddam must pull all Iraqi troops out of Kuwait and return the government to the prior control of the ousted leaders--doesn't say anything about restitution for any damages. Now, we have UN authority to do anything in the line of "negotiations" regardless of how it appears. There need be no negotiations with Saddam for they have already been completed. If the U.S. keeps Israel under control Mr. Hussein will

march right along to the music of the drummers. Please note that this day Iraqi military brought fresh fruit and vegetables to the U.S. Embassy in Kuwait--they have also requested a list of needs in the line of other foods, medicines and comfort items.

Does Saddam have nuclear weapons? Of course, established and ready to fire on command. Do not be blind, little lambs--mass destruction is not what is desired--YET!

This whole show is for the benefit of cementing the leadership and world control into the cartel and Zionist hands.

COALITIONS OF EVIL

You have set up a situation wherein through the appearance of world "need" the nations of the world have united with the most heinous terrorists. And, furthermore, it can come under the heading of "look what you made us do" and "look how hard we tried". The whole maneuver is to lock in the One World Order--Global 2,000 Plan and it has worked like perfection to this point. *A lot of undercover agreements and treaties of behavior have been arranged and understood these past few weeks of "diplomacy". The threats and coercion have run like faucets wide-open and the set-up is the absolute appearance of wondrous intent.*

Now, listen to what your President has said this day. He has openly stated that Congress can call a special session if they so desire—but he is against it. He says he doesn't mind if they come back and endorse his plans and make a U.S. resolution to match the UN's but he does not want a Congressional discussion *against* the plan. He says he is in constant consultation with Congressmen—and that is so; the ones who agree 100% with his design and helped to write the outline for same. It all looks "happily ever-after", does it not? Well, note what he does and says when questioned about the Constitution. He bluntly informs that he knows all about limits imposed by the Constitution and, further, he knows what has been done by Presidents in the past and exactly what his powers are and he plans to use every one of them—right from his mouth, chelas.

He further weeps and shows pondering concern over the possible deaths of your children—and then emphatically that it is the right and duty of the President to decide "that". Let me remind you--3M--has created and shipped 50,000 body bags and is manufacturing more. Who do you think will need those body-bags? Do you think it was just a maneuver to help the economy and profit margin of 3M?

BY THE WAY--ABOUT
BUSH'S MILITARY
EXPERIENCE

President Bush says to you the people that he knows all about war and fighting for he was there and participated. I ask to herein reprint from *NORTHPOINT, THE AVENGER* who originally wrote the following in memory of the abandoned and lost crewmen whose names are not even known.

QUOTE:

....I will be discussing the treachery of George Bush and his Administration pursuant to

his sending America's finest men to fight and die in the Arabian Desert. Americans need to know about our "Commander in Chief." I had thought to draw a parallel between Lawrence of Arabia and the Arabian Knight, George Bush. The men were so little alike that the contrast is striking. Lawrence was an Arabian patriot who personally fought in the thick of battle in an effort to free his people from the Turks. Whatever you may think of him, he was never remembered as a coward by either friend or enemy. Having beaten the Turks, he had to stand by as the British stopped all attempts of the Arabs to establish truly independent States. His mission lost and his hopes dashed, he retired into anonymity, only to die in an unfortunate motorcycle accident in 1935.

George Bush was also a warrior, *but a different type*. He enlisted in the Naval Reserve on his 18th birthday, only to get called up unexpectedly to fight the Japanese. While his father was financing Hitler, and ESSO Standard Oil was providing the ESSO 100 octane fuel for the German fighter planes, George was flying a Grumman Avenger, a Navy Torpedo Bomber which he had named "Barbara." This plane had a crew of 3: pilot, radioman-turret gunner, and a tailgunner. The crewmen were sealed in a compartment that could not be opened in flight because of the tremendous pressure of the airstream against the door. Bush was assigned to the light aircraft carrier USS SAN JACINTO. Hit by Japanese anti-aircraft fire, George Bush panicked and bailed out leaving his two crewmen to go down with the plane, knowing that no matter how frantically they pushed against the door, they were

trapped in the doomed torpedo bomber. He said there was smoke in the cockpit. He said that no one answered the intercom. He said that he assumed that they were dead. He was rescued by the submarine, USS FINBACK, after only 4 hours. Bush lost four planes in-all during WWII which does not indicate a very capable pilot. In spite of it all, he was awarded the Distinguished Flying Cross. Recently, the NAVY TIMES was highly critical of his judgment call with the Avenger and his abandoned crewmen. Navy pilots who flew with him insist that he had the aircraft ability to put the plane down in the water so his men could get out safely.

Lawrence of Arabia was a scholar and a great military leader. His troops loved him. He was a first-class writer as his Seven Pillars of Wisdom clearly establish. Bush, in contrast, has no literary talent and every one of his speeches is prepared for him by pro-Zionist ghost writers, including his famous "I Have A New World Order For You!" speech of recent disgusting memory. The aim of King Arthur and the Crusades was to free the Holy Land for Christian rule. Quite properly, Lawrence wanted to return the Holy Places to Arab rule as I interpret God's promise to Abraham through his son Ishmael in Genesis 17:20. The Palestine Prince is one of those twelve Princes of Ishmael. Bush and his Zionist friends do not want the Holy Lands in either the Christian or the Ishmael-Arab hands, but want it turned over to the Babylonian Zionists, those who call themselves Jews but are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan. Isn't that why you Judeo-Christians voted for Mr. Bush?

Dharma, please just continue in the

copying of the print in the following pages of the Document, DESERT SHIELD AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER. I hope that all of you readers will obtain a copy of the document as quickly as possible for the author thereof is in great jeopardy and you must move into protection of one another—knowledge and disclosure of truth are your freedom and your protection. I would like herein, however, to give you confirmation for another resource of that which I have been outlaying to you. This comes from Earth records and input and is in no-wise mystical. We shall reprint it all if necessary. Of course there are things with which I disagree but will not take time for all exceptions—it is the truth of sequence and attitude with which you must come to grips—not spiritual "right" or "wrong". Force is not of God, so in fact, everything being created in this scenario is not of God so let us keep our attention to the intended confirmation of subject.

QUOTE:

Before August 2, 1990, 75% of all Americans had never even heard of such a nation as Kuwait. Millions of people had never heard of Vietnam until their loved ones began to die there. The little section of the Persian sand dunes known as Kuwait has always been part of the Persian Empire which now calls itself Iraq. Since about 1956, the Sabah family has ruled this area with boundaries always in contention. He owns, in Persia, only what he can control.

Going back to the period of World War One, Britain established a "protectorate" over Kuwait to see to it that the same Sabah family remained in control of that area of the world's oil supply. The northern frontier with Iraq was established by British survey in 1923, but still remained a part

of Iraq as far as everyone in the region was concerned.

Now, remember the interest in the Middle Eastern oil at the Teheran Conference? World Zionist powers, who knew that there was little or no oil in ancient Palestine, wanted control of the oil in Kuwait, and in return for "national independence" the Sabah family agreed to become secret partners with Israel even though they are the richest family in the world! So, in June, 1961, much to the objection of Iraq, Britain announced that it was giving diplomatic recognition to the *shaykhdom* of Kuwait. At that time, Iraq refused to recognize this British outrage, and sent troops to the border to straighten things out. They knew full well that the "Emirs", as the patriot Larry Patterson puts it, are "Israeli stooges".

Anyway, the British sent some troops there in June, 1961, to defend Kuwait against Iraq, and, in concert with Israel, put heat on the Arab League so that they would also recognize Kuwait. Furious, Iraq was forced to withdraw and the Iraqi claim was never mentioned again. From that time on, however, Iraq has prepared for August 2, 1990, knowing that she would have to stand alone among the other Arab nations who were by then feeding at the trough of Western Zionism.

Furious with the West, which is seen by the Iraqi people as the Great Satan for their promotion of world Zionism, Iraq had the money to buy all the war materials and other items it needed. The Soviets were more than willing to oblige them. So were many of the western nations, including the United States. Yes, for years America has helped build Iraq's

war machine, just as CIA operative, Col. Edward Lansdale gave surrendered Japanese weapons to Ho Chi Minh so that he could start a war in South East Asia.

Iraq does not want to be forced into the Zionist New World Order. They hold that position as much for religious reasons as for financial, banking and political reasons. They are ready to fight to the last man.

Are there interviews of our American soldiers in the Desert in your area? They have them here in North Carolina because so many of them have departed to the Arabian deserts from this State. I see and hear these men talking as if taking Iraq is going to be a piece of cake. They think that America can bomb Iraq back to the Stone Age any time we care to do so. That seems to be the prevailing level of understanding. Bush vows to liberate Kuwait, and Saddam Hussein says that Iraq will not abandon this annexation. Threats go back and forth, and the news media keeps pointing us to Bush's stronger and stronger dialogue, preparing us for war, *while denying he has any such intentions.*

Let the reader be under no false assumptions! This Middle East War, called DESERT SHIELD, has been in the planning stages for a long time! The NEW YORK TIMES of April 3, 1990, reported that the Selective Service System (known locally as the Draft Board) has been under full alert status and ready to begin calling up men for service on a 24 hour notice since April, 1990. Why? Listen carefully! Pay attention! They are planning a "final war to end all wars" that will be so terrible that the whole world will agree to the New World Order with-

out giving it a second thought. We know that they are planning to call up 100,000 young men*...

*Those young men who do not wish to serve in Bush's Middle East War may want to know that the "draft" is still "voluntary". As with the IRS, most men do not know when they "volunteered" and found them outside the protection of the Bill of Rights and under the Admiralty Universal Code of Military Justice. You do so as "an Act" during the swearing in ceremony. The man who is swearing you in will state: "Those joining the Army are to take one step forward." At that exact moment, and from then on, you who do not want to volunteer, do not step forward, but remain fast in your tracks and do not move. If you do not move, you are not in "that man's Army". No, they will not inform you of this one fact about volunteering. They will be angry, and may "talk to you for a day or two" to get you to take "that one step" but if you remain adamant, they must, by law, release you back to civilian life. (Hatonn: Please, I ask that you who have been inquiring of me as to what you can do if you do not wish to serve--here is a very good point indeed!)

...put them through basic training, and assign them to Arabia.

I am fully aware of the fact that further deployment is now illegal under the War Powers Act, a 60 day limit that expired on October 7, 1990. Under U.S. Law, our troops must be returned home *unless there is a*

vote of Congress permitting our forces to remain there. This was not done, and your Congress has gone home until January! (Hatonn: Please note that Bush and Congress will rectify this little slip-up right away now for THAT will be the reason for allowing a special session of Congress.) Whatever Bush intends to do, it is almost certain that he will not seek formal Congressional permission for war. Some of the patriotic groups are yelling and screaming about this illegality. I beg to differ with them. If America were still under Congressional Laws, Bush's actions would be illegal, even under Admiralty law. However, don't you understand? Since we are under the New World Order Law of the United Nations, that is, the New World Order that was set in place on January 19, 1989, in Moscow, the Congressional War Powers Act is null and void! It is moot! It simply no longer applies! You should have understood that fact when Bush sent the Armed Forces into Panama and captured the lawful Head of State and put him into a US prison. Much as I hate Manuel Noriega and the drug-pushing creeps around him, such an Act, *however* understandable, is unthinkable under the former International Law of Sovereign Nations. What will it take to wake Americans up?

Others have asked us, "Who calls the shots?" They state, "Obviously Bush is not capable of keeping up with all that's going on, and seems confused, having mixed signals, etc." I told you on page 29 (of the above named document) who calls the shots, just as I told you in my *ENCORE!* written 16 months ago. I have not changed my opinion, and further data has only enhanced my position. The primary man,

whose employees supervise George Bush, is Henry Kissinger. Kissinger gets his funding from the Zionists in New York and Tel Aviv. He employs a staff of 50 persons, including several dozen "political advisors" from previous Administrations whom he knew and trusted. The leading Zionist-New World Order person directing President Bush is Brent Scowcroft. The next man that Bush reports to is Lawrence Eagleburger. Both transferred from the Kissinger offices in New York City to Washington. They are there to see to it that the New World Order instructions are carried out in detail, efficiently, and timely. Scowcroft is Bush's National Security Advisor, and Eagleburger has the cover of Under Secretary of State. The control is very tight.

HOW DID ALL THIS COME ABOUT?

I will not have time to document and comment on the Soviet involvement in pushing "their ally" Hussein to the border of Kuwait. Saddam wanted to do that ever since the British humiliation in 1961 when Kuwait became independent of everyone except Israel. Hussein did not want open warfare with the US, however badly he hates us. In mid-July, he moved 30,000 troops to the Kuwait border. After they were in place, Hussein summoned America's Ambassador to Iraq, Ms. April Glaspie, to his office. She told Hussein what had been her instructions from the Kissinger New World Order Task Force: "We have no opinion on the Arab to Arab conflicts, like your border agreements with Kuwait." She then told Hussein that she had to return to Washington for consultations and left almost immediately. To the average

American, not accustomed to diplomatic language and actions, this may seem like a minor point. There *are no minor points*. In diplomatic circles, such words and actions were seen by Hussein as a "green light" for him to move into Kuwait. He did exactly as the Kissinger "Brain Trust" had hoped he would. If you think that I have imagined all this, I call your attention to Ms. Glaspie's remark to the NEW YORK TIMES and reported in THE NEW YORKER*

*If you do not want to distill the news from many sources, you will find that THE NEW YORKER, read by a very select group, will have some of the information you need as to what the tactics are going to be for the New World Order, etc. The average American does not read this magazine, so the truth is often found in its editorial comments.

of October 1, 1990:

"I didn't think--and nobody else did--that the Iraqis were going to take all of Kuwait."

Read that quote again. Who are the "nobody else did"? She admits that "they" expected Hussein to take *some* of Kuwait, but not *all* of Kuwait. Having made that slip, the NEW YORKER columnist goes on with the standard Zionist position that suggests the Bush Administration's misjudgments, etc. A couple of weeks later, the NEW YORKER picked up another Kissinger-Zionist New World Order slogan, which we have also heard from President Bush, is to the effect that Hussein and his associates "are becoming war criminals in the classic Nuremburg sense". Of

all the brutal dictators the world has endured these past 50 years, Hussein is the *first* to be compared with Hitler's regime. Not Stalin. Not Castro. Not Gorbachev. I am not defending the actions of the Nazi Regime, but those Nuremburg Trials (sic), in 1946-48, were nothing more than kangaroo court proceedings. They were unfair, rigged, and grotesque miscarriages of justice! And, they were illegal. It is this type of legal system that Kissinger and Bush are talking about in the New World Order Law. One U.S. Supreme Court Justice, Harlan Fiske Stone, referred to Nuremburg as a "high grade lynching party".

Here is the next point regarding Kuwait that most Americans have missed in the news media. Hundreds of Kuwaiti citizens gathered in London on October 9, 1990, to discuss their future under the Sabah family. According to the NEW YORK TIMES of October 10, 1990, these prominent Kuwaiti leaders were involved in a strenuous debate over whether they wanted to see the former ruling family of Kuwait return to power. Did you know that? The conclusion of the story is that most Kuwaitis do not want them back!

Here is one of the reasons! In 1986, the Kuwait regime ended all freedom of the press and all freedom of expression. This fact has been completely covered up in the American news media. Under Kissinger's directives,

*"...the repressive nature of the Sabah family must be censored, for if it is not, then the stated reason we are about to go to war would become openly ridiculed and grass roots objections would rise to critical levels."**

****For security reasons, I cannot reveal the source of this Directive from the Kissinger Staff. I accept it as authentic, and as you watch the news, see if this fact is ever mentioned to the American people in the media.**

Kuwait was an absolute dictatorship, as many who have been in the Middle East know from personal experience. It is this type of Kuwaiti dictatorship that the New World Order wants to see in place throughout the globe, and American servicemen are now on the scene to insure that it is re-established.

Yet, in spite of the largest armada in recent history now poised against him, Saddam Hussein seems indifferent to what might at first appear to be inevitable defeat. Our American soldiers seem casual, as is a football team whose score in the 4th quarter is 57 to 6. The Kissinger Team knows all about what I am going to reveal on these last pages and they are saying nothing about it. The fact is, this data is considered by your government as CLASSIFIED, and not shared with the American people or the American servicemen now serving in OPERATION DESERT SHIELD.

END QUOTE

And now comes a major reason for giving forth this information in our own publication--even though I have given it to you prior to this: *We must give protection unto our brother who dares and this man, author, is under attack just as is our group herein--PLEASE SUPPORT EACH OTHER FOR THERE IS STRENGTH IN NUMBERS AND TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH!*

This man is Nord Davis, Jr. I have asked for his shielding and support prior to this but I desire to repeat it herein. There is only safety if we get the word OUT THERE! I shall probably reprint the entire document under point for I know of no other way to insure that it will be read by our own readers, otherwise. I herein ask our publisher to give information for contacting this organization and further, ask GG to contact this man personally. I shall be most happy to communicate with him but I believe a contact in joint effort shall be sufficient--YOU MUST SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION AND YET, EVEN I FEAR IT MAY BE TOO LATE!

I do point out that there is nothing of newness in the document which I have not given you in gross and finite detail--however, you are ones pleading for confirmation and other sources to temper your belief system. I, further, agreed to utilize the material in full, without editing and I honor that commitment. Therefore, I will express a few points as we move along, but few indeed lest the document become so long and unwieldy that you will not read it. I have no intent to publish pictures, however, nor all specific headings for this is not my intent or purpose, for if that were the case I would simply mail all of you the document. I wish to honor the man and ask for support and linkage to give strength to the truth flow--you need numbers in support and hereby is one way to achieve unity and action. So be it.

Now before closing this particular segment, Dharma, please print the last page of the document regarding organophosphates, i.e. ANTHRAX. You must know that all sides have moved into this "game" with a full deck in case planning goes awry which it can at any juncture and/or any moment. I think you should know what else, above and beyond the weapons I have outlined prior to this, is available and ready for use against your chil-

dren:

QUOTE:

ANTHRAX

If the U.S. attacks the Iraqi forces now in Kuwait, or attacks Iraq from the Saudi Arabian deserts, it is suspected that the *first choice* weapon of the Iraqis will be the use of a form of biological warfare known in the military circles as "organophosphates." The type that Iraq will be using is known as ANTHRAX. Most of the lower-level American officers and all of our enlisted combat forces are completely unaware of this, for the so-called chemical warfare suits do not protect against ANTHRAX germs! British intelligence sources, from where this information has come indirectly into my hands, state:

"...and the Iraqis have achieved expertise with ANTHRAX bombs and we expect that they are informed enough to deliver doses severe enough and strong enough to cause almost instant black-outs, diarrhea, asthma, choking, epilepsy, burning skin and eyes, and impaired vision....these are most likely to be employed when the soldiers are asleep and there would be no possibility of the sleeping victim saving himself....the ANTHRAX germs are the most highly contagious known...the first effects of the Iraqi ANTHRAX bomb would be blackouts, fits, and vomiting, and the victim will be vomiting while unconscious."

ANTHRAX is one of the most horrible deaths known to man. It takes a soldier 48 hours to die, and death is certain. I make no excuse for the horror

of the information given in this pamphlet including the matter of the ANTHRAX biological weapons in the hands of Iraq. The Bush Administration has forbidden that this ANTHRAX information be released to the American public. Unless you have access to CLASSIFIED materials, and are in a certain intelligence level with need to know, this may be the first and only place you will ever see this information.

The New World Order, this history of which has been sketched out for you in the past 38 pages (and we shall bring it to you also) began with thousands of needless American deaths in World War One, and thousands more for the same ultimate Cause during World War Two. The World Zionists have made the decision to move now to put this New World Order in place at once. To accomplish this, over the objections of freedom-loving Americans, is to bring about one more war wherein, according to Defense Intelligence sources, there will be 19,000 to 38,000 American casualties. Toward this end, the USSR has given massive aid to Iraq in the form of technical know-how, war materials, and financial help. This war, carried out under the name of DESERT SHIELD, was strategically planned in the Kissinger offices in Manhattan and in the Mossad headquarters in Tel Aviv, Israel. So confident are these Zionists, that they now refer to Jerusalem as their New World Order capital, when everyone knows that Tel Aviv is the capital of Israel.

When was the last time that the United Nations ever had a 100% agreement on *anything* at the Security Council? When was the last time all the Republicans and all the Democrats ever agreed on

anything, right down to the last man? When was the last time that there was an open split in the Arab world with all of them siding with the United Nations? Iraq, who does not want to be forced into the New World Order, will be brought to its knees eventually, but not before the horrible and needless deaths of thousands of our wonderful, obedient American servicemen—who will never know what hit them or why.

May Almighty God, in His unmerited Grace towards us, forgive us one more time so that we can clean house in America. Nord Davis, Jr., NORTH-POINT

END QUOTE.

Please think carefully about this information and before you conclude that there are contradictions in my opening statements and the quotations—please think about it and then read again. There is the overall plan and the myriad plans and alternatives to reach the same goal. Yes, Saddam can be a part and parcel of what appears to be "both" sides. This has been the workable subterfuge of the entire plan from onset—so that you will not know who is doing what to whom but there are clues, not the least of which is borne in the very seal (logo) of the NEW WORLD ORDER. I ask that it be pictured herein. (See last page.) Do not be betrayed and misled by that which looks good for remember: when man pronounces "peace, peace", he lies and the price of this current projection is indeed heavy and irreversible. Look and listen carefully for the hour-glass is empty! Salu.

Dharma, allow us a break and I will outlay that which I wish to follow-on with this document. Thank you, chela. Good morning. Hatonn to clear, please.

Thank you for joining me again this day. I realize that we place you ones on very heavy schedules but perhaps the results of our labors shall merit the overtime.

I ask that Commander Korton's transmission of yesterday morning be placed in this document, having just arrived from his receiver. Thank you D., for we appreciate your backup and you ones relish hearing confirmation of everything. I would like to say, prior to the reader's intake that we shall be writing in depth regarding what are known as genetic doubles and robotoids as referred to lately. These are new entities and we shall be speaking of such in this upcoming writing but I would prefer to delay further description until later for we are so stacked up with urgent material.

11/29/90 KORTON

PERSPECTIVE ON SURVIVAL

I Am Korton. I come in the Light of Holy God in service unto Esu Immanuel Sananda and my fellow aspects of God, humans upon Earth.

Let us begin with the continued activities of the U.S. military and the Russian Cosmospheres that are present within your Edward's Air Force Base area. Though Commander Hatonn has been in contact with the military leaders of both these nations, the commitment to use us as the focus to create an incident continues. It is obvious that the minds guiding this flow of sequential pushes toward us are determined and, even though the military leaders understand now to a greater extent what they are confronting than they did a few days ago, it is clear that they are following the guidance that they are being given.

Again we stress here that the

robotoid mind has no ability to comprehend danger from the larger perspective. It can comprehend its own possible demise, but there is no "Soul" connection to God. Survival is a most elementary emotional connection to God and in times of great stress (i.e. "all men in a foxhole wholly believe in God") this is through the Soul. Since the robotoids do not have this connection, they simply intensify what ever activity they are focused upon, unless concerned for their own bodily survival.

Thus we have men in high places who are Soulless and beyond the reach of normal reasoning process. We speak truth unto them as to what the consequences are of continuing this insane push and it does not penetrate, for the focus is only intensified. So, the maneuvering goes on in attempts to strike what they believe to be our vulnerable point, the crystal and our ground crews. It behooves all ones of this group to stay close within the area and to stay in constant focus of maintenance of your shields. 'Tis not the time to question the validity of what is going on about you as to reality, but to come into understanding that it is real and that you do play a most crucial and critical role in the sequential playing of God's hand in the game being played out.

Though we have all manner of scanners and do track and monitor key players, even then we are also somewhat surprised at the audacity of Satan's challenging us directly at this stage, but we must all remember that man's plunge into evil has carried him far beyond even that which Satan sanctions. However, neither is he going to put a stop to one of his humans that would carry his plan forward with the creativity that he, Satan, lacks. Neither will he make any effort to protect or salvage these ones. They are way out there on a limb of their own projection; if robotoid, it is a distortion within the original human be-

ing that is being followed into manifestation.

This discussion is so that you ones may perhaps grasp the degree of danger that not only you as a focused group for God face, but humanity as a whole, for few grasp, accept or even have an inkling of what they are facing when it comes to the layers of evil planning as well as the presence of those Soulless ones that cannot be reached by God for there is no connection. God does not sanction war or death for it is destructive to the Soul to participate in such, however for those that are soulless there is the dilemma of man as to what to do when one such as this becomes focused upon the destruction of God's real children. How indeed do men of God handle such a situation? How does man know when indeed one such "being" is confronting him face to face? One such test is the challenge, "if you are not of Holy God, I command that you stop this instant." A Soul connected being will hesitate, even if only for a split second. If you identify yourself with Holy God, then you had better be prepared to defend self, for a robotoid is programmed to destroy that which is of God. It is part of the process. They have not the connection with God that hu-man has with which to identify each other, so they cannot be sure until you declare yourself. unless you are already known to them. That does not mean that you, if you are walking within the shield of God, are left defenseless in a moment such as this. The Presence shall be right at your shoulder and you will be given to know that which you are to do--if you are not in such fear and panic that you cannot instinctively know. Here you could hear words, but the reaction time would not serve you, instead there is a survival instinctual connection that allows for instant perfect action. Thus we encourage you to constantly acknowledge and recognize the Presence within you and without you. It is within this

Presence of Spirit that you live, move and have your entire experience. I can assure you if, in a moment of confrontation, your mind takes you back to a Rocky or a Clint Eastwood scenario, instead of connection to your own instinctive God connection that you have cultivated and prepared by holding self in the present moment, your body is either a write-off or you will have lots of incarceration time to ponder your error in not being prepared as you are being given direction to do.

Have we wandered far from this morning's continued attack upon the crystal? No indeed, for the protection of it is our job, but the protection of selves as Space Command ground crews is in large part your job. You must set up the continued contact and train the subconscious area of your being. Just as it causes your lungs to breathe, your heart to beat, your bodily functions to happen without your conscious awareness, so it can also keep you within the Lighted Shield. Why is it so difficult to get it set up when you are born with the rest already in tact? Because since man's first walk upon this planet, it has been carefully prevented from being a part of the automatic automatic system. You must purposefully program self and the completion of it comes in the clearing of the darkness from your expression and the coming into the Kingdom of God by FREE WILL CHOICE. We hear from you, "But, I just get busy and can't remember!" Find a way to remind self. Perhaps a ring can be touched. The thumb can comfortably touch the ring finger. Each time that is done it can be a reminder to the subconscious and not even a conscious thought is required to interrupt what you are doing. This is purposeful intent! Even a slight recognition of that intent will do it. There are other ways to create your own reminder or "habit." Is that not what the subconscious is, a collection of habits? It is your mind, change it and use it for your own purpose. What better

purpose can there be than survival to do the work God.

I shall draw this to a close, for my intent was not to fill you in on details that shall come forth through Hatonn, but to impress upon you the serious and very present danger. You are indeed involved in a most formidable and hazardous mission. You must remember the rule of help being available in greatest measure when requested. We appreciate your trust in our ability to protect you, but you must participate in the process!

I move to standby that your activities of the day may continue. It is your intent that shall be your impetus. May it move quickly into resonance with ours within the loving radiance of Holy God through His expression into Creation. SO BE IT! Salu! Korton out.

* * * * *

Let us just move right on with the subject referred to in the first segment this morning.

I give great honor and appreciation to Nord Davis, Jr. and respectfully submit his work as presented in DESERT SHIELD AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER. There will be further information given by the publisher regarding this document. I believe the intent is for America West to obtain a large supply of the documents to have available for those who wish to have copies--I shall leave costs and instructions to the publisher.

I have covered all of the subjects herein in great detail and reference, however, it is long past time that you ones join in unity and focus on the matter at hand in some type of succinct format. We shall attempt to "star" (*) footnotes as we move along for we shall not present this in Nord Davis' exact style of print. Further, I ask to spare indentation to preserve space as well as the deletion of quote marks in effort of

speed and space. I will make note of my own comments by the designation of H: (H:).

QUOTE:

THE "BIG IRAQ ATTACK"

For weeks now, our readers have been writing to us asking the question: "What does Mr. Davis think about the situation regarding Iraq?" Most of our Team Members already know how "the game" is played, but other readers are bewildered because of the statements made by the news media and Bush Administration officials which indicate *surprise* that the Iraqi Government would actually attack Kuwait. Over and over, the world socialists play the same game with us, and over and over we Americans fall for it. It was seventy-six Augusts ago when a carefully prepared "chain of events" led to the outbreak of World War I, which later historians noted that the major European Powers did not want, and which could have been easily avoided. Regardless of whether WWI was triggered by the assassination on June 28, 1914, of Archduke Ferdinand of Austria or not, it is clear that some Power had seen to it that a succession of threats and counter moves ultimately brought about the "War to End All Wars". The more subtle and deceptive slogan was "To make The World Safe For Democracy." Unknown to most Americans even today, the real reason for America's involvement in World War I was the then Top Secret "Balfour Declaration". Secretly, on April 5, 1917, the British Government sent its Foreign Secretary, Rt. Hon. Arthur James Balfour to the United States to notify the Woodrow Wilson Administration that the British Government was prepared to officially endorse political Zionism, provided they would bring America into the war on the side of the Allies. Sixty days later, on June 7, 1917, the first American troops landed in France, and American blood began to flow

into foreign soil once again. Once America was committed to war on behalf of Political Zionism, the infamous Balfour Declaration was signed on July 18, 1917, stating part:

"His Majesty's government accepts the principle that Palestine should be reconstituted as a national home for the Jewish people..."***

**Note that the word used was Palestine, not Israel*

***This text was quoted by Mr. Stokes in the British Parliament during the Palestine Debate, Dec. 11, 1947.*

England, at that time, owned Palestine! From a Christian American patriotic point of view, it is certain that Germany had no intentions of ever invading and conquering the United States! Germany was no threat to our American homeland whatever. Yet our American men bled and died in other peoples' wars, for the benefit of political Zionism.

Again, not to impinge upon the motives of our American soldiers, or the intent of those Americans who still lie beneath the poppies in Flanders Fields of France, I ask, what is so Red-White-and-Blue patriotic about bleeding and dying so that France would not be annexed by Germany or that the anti-Christ Jews might get a homeland in Palestine? My dad was a WWI veteran and he never understood why he was sent to France. Those Europeans have been fighting over their national boundaries since before the advent of the Roman Empire, for heaven sakes! Well, such logical thinking fell by the wayside, and a host of patriotic songs were penned. The Zionist Irving Berlin* wrote a bunch of patriotic songs and with "Hinky Dinky Parlay-Voo", "Over there!" and "K-K-K-Katy"; America was conned into the first war that was clearly none of our business, and in violation of the

language and the intent of the Constitution.

** Irving Berlin's real name was Israel Baline, born in Temum, Russia.*

When Mr. Winston Churchill visited Palestine in March, 1921, in an effort to bring about the terms of the Balfour Declaration, he was asked to meet a delegation of Moslem leaders. They protested what was happening, stating that the Arabs had occupied Palestine for a thousand years. They asked Churchill to use his influence to correct what they considered a great injustice. Churchill is recorded as replying to them:

*"You ask me to repudiate the Balfour Declaration and to stop (Jewish) immigration. This is not in my power...and it is not my wish**...We think it is good for the world, good for the Jews, good for the British Empire, and good for the Arabs also...and we intend it to be so."****

***In 1954, during a conference with Bernard Baruch, Prime Minister Winston Churchill stated, "I am a Zionist and have always promoted Zionism."*

****See PAWNS IN THE GAME by William Guy Carr, Page 104.*

Fellow Americans, you cannot understand the Iraqi "Crisis" today without the knowledge of the Balfour Declaration and the part that political Zionism, as distinct from Orthodox Jewry, plays in this entire matter. Anyone who attempts to understand the Arab question from only what has happened since August 2, 1990, will continue to stumble around in the dark.

World War I began, as has the Iraqi "Crisis", with both sides shouting belligerent rhetoric and diplomatic muscle-flexing like immature schoolboys. The press had a field day back in 1917, but there was

never any mention of the Zionist motives of Woodrow Wilson's Administration or how in the world the Germans managed to build such a huge war machine without American intelligence knowing a thing about it. Today, the newspaper headlines scream, "Bush vows to outlast Saddam." The average American's education and intellect is at the level of the 5th Grade, and the TV News stories are at the same intellectual level as the commercial advertisements. To think otherwise, is to deceive yourself.

Until Saddam Hussein's tanks rumbled through tiny Kuwait, American TV Networks and newspapers were oblivious to the forth-coming invasion. I am sure they knew, but they never mentioned one word about it, even though this huge army had been poised on the border of Kuwait for months! On July 29th, the Sunday before the Big Iraq Attack, I watched ABC's David Brinkley discussing the merits of the Supreme Court nominee, David Souter. Meanwhile, CBS's "Face the Nation" was focusing on "The collapse of the Republican Party." NBC's so-called "Meet the Press" alleged decline of conservatism. Not one of those shows had anything valid or meaningful to say, just a few weeks before the largest armada in history, based upon a factor of soldiers, equipment *over time*, had ever been assembled! As late as one day before the Iraq Attack, there was not one hint of such a possibility in either the NEW YORK TIMES or the WASHINGTON POST. Come on, do you really think that everyone failed to wonder why Iraq had spent billions to assemble such a war machine?

On the very day of the Big Iraq Attack, Michael Dewar of the International Institute of Strategic Studies on Harry Smith's CBS *This Morning* stated,

"...I was interviewed by a BBC Team only 24 hours ago, and while I said that (Saddam) might nibble at

Kuwaiti territory...and now I have to eat my words...I also said that I didn't think he would go as far as outright invasion."

What Mr. Dewar forgot is modern journalism's basic rule: Never give a straight "yes" or "no" answer unless you can blur your prophesy in a bunch of triple negatives. On CNN on the day of the Iraq Attack, I saw former Secretary of Defense James Schlesinger state in perfect 20-20 hindsight:

"It was almost foreordained that (Saddam) would move in some manner militarily against Kuwait."

Senator David L. Boren (D-Okla.) speaking on the MacNeil/Lehrer Show stated:

"I'd have to say it's not a complete surprise."

If it was almost foreordained, and not a complete surprise, why is it that Kuwait was not militarily warned and Saddam was not diplomatically advised against making such a blunder? On August 6th, former White House communications director Patrick Buchanan wrote a column in THE WASHINGTON TIMES stating that:

"...an America that packed up and abandoned Lebanon, after 250 Marines were lost in a single explosion, is not going to send the 82nd Airborne up the Euphrates Valley to rescue Kuwait."

The next day, President Bush announced that the United States was sending troops, including the 82nd Airborne, into Saudi Arabia. Between the Iraq Attack and the American announcement that troops were going to be sent, the so-called experts insisted that it would never be done! Schlesinger had stated on CNN's DAY-WATCH:

"I don't think we have any intention of intervening militarily. We have ex-

hausted what we can do economically and diplomatically."

Former National Security Council advisor Robert Hunter stated on CNN's WORLDDAY:

"For the U.S. to introduce ground troops I think would be insane! We would be outclassed. We wouldn't have chance!"

Democratic Senator Lloyd Bentson of Texas, who ran so hard to be President, stated for all to hear:

"As far as talking about ground forces, of course not!"

Democratic Senator Howard M. Metzenbaum of Ohio argued that the United States could expect little if any support from its allies, specifically stating that neither the French or the Japanese could be counted on. They were among the first to send support. None of these experts expected that the other Arab nations would side with the United States, mouthing such nonsense as "Arab unity" as if such racism* is perfectly normal and acceptable.

**Racism. "A belief that race is the primary determinant of human traits and capabilities and that racial differences produce an inherent superiority of a particular race." - Webster's Ninth Collegiate Dictionary. The Arabs believe this about themselves. The Japanese believe this about themselves. The Negroes believe this about their race when you ask them about it on a man-to-man basis. Every Chinese person believes in the inherent superiority of his race and culture. The Jews shout their superiority racist beliefs to the housetops and deceived Christians swallow that nonsense hook, line and sinker. Everyone accepts such "racism" as normal and acceptable, except for those of one race. If those of us who are of the White race make any such claims of primary differences in traits and abilities, it is said to be at best immoral and at worse illegal.*

I collected these erroneous statements by people picked as authorities by the news media to show that the American people have been and are being deliberately deceived into pledging the lives of their loved ones in the deserts of the Middle East. I have taught you the history of the Balfour Declaration and America's real cause in WWI. In line with what the news experts have told us about our involvement near ancient Babylon, let me remind you what others have stated to us about American involvement in foreign wars. One President told us:

"Though there is a cultural affinity between the United States and England, which precludes war between them, it is still true that war between this nation and others of the leading powers of Europe is almost equally inconceivable."

Woodrow Wilson in *THE NATION*, 2/27/13

In April, 1917, after being re-elected for a second term on the campaign slogan, "He kept us out of war!", and after the agreement was made with Britain to set up a political Zionist socialist democratic state*, Wilson declared war on Germany. George Bush campaigned on the theme, "Read my lips, no new taxes." Today he is doing all in his power to get all sorts of new taxes through Congress.

* As finally set up in 1948, Zionist Israel is neither an Orthodox Jewish nation, nor is it the prophetic Israel nation forecast in the Bible. Most Jewish people today, and the majority of the Zionist Jews, are known as Ashkenaz Jews, even being susceptible to a blood disease by that name. Ashkenaz, as all Bible scholars know, was a grandson of Japheth and not of the line of Shem, and hence not the prophetic people of the Bible. Skeptics under the deceiving racist Jewish propaganda, can verify this by reading Genesis, Chapter 10 where the

modern Jewish line is given as Japheth-Gomer-Ashkenaz. Most Jews today are not under any delusion that their genes spring from Shem, however skillfully they intend to deceive the "gentiles". Their writings, intended to be for among themselves, makes this point very conclusive. One of the best books, written by a Zionist Jew, is *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE* by Arthur Koestler. This book was published in 1976 by Random House and is still in print. Only modern Christians are deceived about the racial origins of those who now occupy Palestine and are creating havoc throughout the Middle East. I will let *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE* speak for itself. Mr. Koestler writes, "...thus the term anti-Semitism becomes void of meaning since it is based upon a misapprehension...and begins to look like the most cruel hoax which history has ever perpetrated." (H: I believe if you readers will research the past month's writings you will find that identical statement by me. You must stop confusing the two entity groups.)

"To be ignorant of what happened before you were born is to be ever a child."

Cicero, about 43 BC

THE HITLER-HUSSEIN COMPARISON

I found it rather revealing that the Media pundits are drawing a similarity between the Hitler "Crisis" of 50 years ago this past August, and the Hussein "Crisis." *U.S. News & World Report* for September 3, 1990, has Hitler eyeball to eyeball with Churchill and Roosevelt on the cover with the caption "Defying Hitler." This is a special double issue on World War II, and while I have written previously about the Zionist background of our military involvement again so soon against Germany, I think that I should draw some comparisons that *USN&WR* failed to point out. It is so important, in fact, that without under-

standing what I will be presenting in the next few pages, there is no way to make any sense out of the forty years of constant wars and bloodshed in the Middle East, and just why the Bush Administration has decided to send our Christian brethren to bleed and die there. It is not as simplistic as an Arab General on an ego trip or the fact that Kuwait seems to have most of the oil and that the wealth it produces is not being evenly distributed among the Arab brotherhood.

I need to introduce you to Admiral Sir Barry Domvile, Director of British Naval Intelligence during the pre-WWII era. He was also the Vice-Admiral who directed the British War College in those days. He retired in 1936 and began to write about what his career intelligence had taught him. In 1938 he, and some of his associates, concluded that there was sufficient evidence to prove that the leaders of what he called World Jewry, and what we now identify as Political Zionism, were the "secret power" behind the drive for a New World Order. I discovered this apparent link in the early 1970's and it changed my entire Thought-theology regarding events in the Middle East and in the halls of our American Senate and Congress. Admiral Domvile and his associates became convinced long before WWII that these Zionists were using their tremendous wealth to purchase sufficient power so as to influence international affairs in such a way as to bring nations into conflict with each other. Based upon the writings and the covert actions of these Zionists, they concluded that their long range plan was to establish what Admiral Domvile called a "Messianic Age" so that World Zionism with a central government in Palestine, could enforce their totalitarian ideology upon the entire world. To achieve their goals, according to Admiral Domvile, they would control both Zionism and the leaders of "anti-Semitism". They would control both Commu-

nism and Fascism (Hitler). They would control both Socialism and Corporate Capitalism through their control of international banking, oil and politics. Their intent was to bring about a One World Government which they intended to control as they had controlled the former independent nations of the Soviet Union with their agent Lenin after October, 1917. It is through the wars generated from behind the scenes that the Zionists intend to establish what George Bush is now calling the New World Order.

Dharma, end this right here, chela, for the computer is set to erase all subsequent writings in this segment. Go ahead and print this portion and give to Oberli and we will continue on a new document. We have to keep a step ahead so be patient with us. It is more important that we get the information to the people than it is HOW it looks in perfection. So be it. I move to stand-by. Hatonn out.

11/30/90 HATONN

EVENING WATCH

Before we continue, Dharma, please allow me to make note of news items which will likely be missed this day.

It took less than one day from the UN resolution for Israel to go into high gear against Palestine. Please note that there is tremendous unrest building against the Arabs for the death of Kahane. To further the intent of the government in the same extremist fashion the Israeli is cutting the Palestinian work force by more than half and these will be very carefully screened. Hold your breath, chelas, the next few days shall be intensively dangerous with all potential available for earth upheavals as well as military action in a massive manner.

By the way, how many of you realize the "Wailing Wall" in Jerusalem at which the "Jews" pray is not a

Jewish Holy place but rather the "foundation" remaining of HEROD'S TEMPLE? I thought not!

Further note with great attention: The high level meeting of Bush, Eagleburger, Scrowcroft, Baker, etc., with the Red Chinese this day! "To increase relationships and trade agreements and forgive all past disagreements."

One more: All sanctions and trade embargoes will be removed against Russia and foodstuffs will be sent to relieve all shortages in the Russian Republic. So be it--in less than one day, chelas--where do you think you stand as a nation of free people? Well as your saying goes: "It is not over until the fat lady sings." Is it possible she has already sung? Your National Anthem perhaps? How fitting--just "Take me out to the old ball game!" Well, it is beyond games of Cowboys and Indians/Bows and Arrows; you are liable to blow your planet right out of orbit this time! I ask my ones to be on ready alert this week and in total attention--please refrain from anything which will dull your alertness for it is serious indeed. Please, no gatherings or strangers for this is one of the most critical periods thus far in your experience. I shall be in connection at all times as will the other Command units--remain in shielding, please, and ready for departure should it become necessary.

Let us continue where we stopped off at the last segment.

QUOTE:

THE GREAT IDEAL

"The great ideal of Judaism (i.e. Zionism) is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Universal Brotherhood of nations--a greater Judaism in fact--all the separate races and religions shall disappear."

The Jewish World, Feb.

9, 1883

In 1983, I assembled my notes over years of study, and began in 1986 to write a series of pamphlets titled STAR WARS*, the ancient warfare between the peoples of the Six-Pointed Star and those of the Five-Pointed Star. This series of pamphlets, now bound into a 112 page book, was necessary because of a new factor entirely unsuspected by Admiral Domville and his peers of the 20's and 30's. They never suspected that the concepts of Political Zionism would come to control the thrust of liberal as well as so-called fundamental Christianity. It is through this covert Zionist activity, that Christians are being deceived into believing that the New World Order to be set up in Jerusalem, is the Will of God on the earth. When such men as Winston Churchill and Rev. Jerry Falwell** publicly proclaim that they are Zionists, it is time for the sober American to stop and take note as to what is happening to your country. If you cannot accept this idea from me, let me quote one of Zionism's top spokesmen, Rabbi Martin Seigal, as reprinted in the New York Magazine, Jan. 18, 1972, page 32:

"I am devoting my lecture in this seminar to the discussion of the possibility that we are now entering a Jewish century, a time when the spirit of community, the non-ideological blend of the emotional and the rational and resistance to the categories and forms will emerge through the forces of anti-nationalism to provide us with a new kind of society. I call this process the Judaization of Christianity because Christianity will be the vehicle through which this society becomes Jewish."

* We have only 1200 copies of the 112 page STAR WARS left in this printing and they cost \$5.00 post-paid. STAR WARS 2, the 24 pages quoted extensively in this pamphlet, is still available for only \$1.00 post-paid. See address provided elsewhere.

** This pamphlet is not intended as a

religious thesis to world events, but with the tremendous power the Christian Church has in America, it is important to know what is being taught to our people by Jerry Falwell and almost every other leading minister on television these days. This quote is taken from JERRY FALWELL AND THE JEWS by Merrill Simon, National Political Editor of ISRAEL TODAY. The book is published by Jonathan David Publishers, Inc., 68-22 Eliot Ave, Middle Village, NY 11379 \$12.50. Falwell states: "...I feel that the destiny of the State of Israel is without question the most critical international matter facing the world today. I believe that the people of Israel have not only a theological but also an historical and legal right to the land. Personally, I am a Zionist, having gained that perspective from my belief in the Old Testament Scriptures. I have also visited Israel many times. I have arrived at the conclusion that unless the United States maintains its unswerving devotion to the State of Israel, the very survival of that nation is at stake. I think that the 1980's are going to be very critical times for Israel. Every American who agrees that Israel has a right to the land must be willing to exert all possible pressures on the powers that be to guarantee America's support for Israel at this time." - Zionist Rev. Jerry Falwell. In the Foreword, Rabbi Emanuel Rackman of Bar-Ilan University, Ramat Gan, Israel, spells it out clearly regarding Jerry Falwell: "Fellow Zionists, Falwell is one of our men, treat him fairly; write very accurately about him, and give him the President's ear." (H: And so be it for it has been done. Could it account for the downfall of other Evangelists, perhaps? Ponder upon the past events, please.)

The above quotation (Rabbi Martin Seigal) is only one from Jewish sources which promote the same thing, and disclose how they intend to use Christian ministries and their Zionist Political Action Committees to get our Senate and Congress as well as the President, to adopt their objectives as their

own. Rabbi Seigal calls it a new kind of society. George Bush calls it the New World Order.

Now, in analyzing the current DESERT SHIELD AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER, you can perhaps understand why I have to go back and discuss the origins of World War I?

Before I move on, I want to go back and pick up the threads of Zionism behind that war. Woodrow Wilson, if you will bother to read his biography, was also a covert Zionist. This means that he believed in the Jewish Race rather than the Jewish Religion. It was Woodrow Wilson, under these Zionist influences, that first proposed the New World Government to be called the League of Nations. A far wiser generation than ours rejected the idea of abandoning American Sovereignty to a Zionist World Government. Wilson retired to his Neo-Georgian mansion just west of Embassy Row in Washington, DC. Hanging today in the center of the Wilson Mansion is the Wilson proposed League of Nations flag. Can you imagine it? It has a central disk made up of many colors above which is the Six-Pointed Star of International Zionism.

Moving on now to those events surrounding America's involvement in World War II, let me make this statement: In spite of all the propaganda to the contrary over the past 50 years, there was never any intention on Hitler's part to attack and occupy the United States or make us a part of his Third Reich. Hitler did not want war with the United States and our country was under no threat, militarily or economically, from even a Nazi conquered Europe. As occasional visitors to my office and library can attest, I have one of the largest libraries on history and world events around anywhere. In the library, I have more biographies of Roosevelt and Adolph Hitler than of any other two people. I have made

a study of both of these men for years, and my STAR WARS may be one of the best condensed historical reviews you will find. I do not think it would be fruitful to again condense the 112 pages of STAR WARS here, but let me point out this fact that is generally unknown to most American Christians. Just as there are two different parts of Christianity, Catholic and Protestant, which have fought bitterly during the history of the world, there are likewise two parts of what is known as Judaism, the Orthodox Jewish Religion, and the Zionist Judaism by the Politics of Race.* This is how former President Wilson and Rev. Jerry Falwell could claim to be both Zionists and Christian. Is the Light going on?

** Let the reader understand that I am making no claims, for the purpose of this pamphlet, as to the validity of what is known as Catholicism and its varied sects, or of Protestantism and its host of denominations. Likewise, I am making no judgment, for the purpose of this pamphlet, to the validity or errors of Orthodox Jewry and its different sects, nor am I acknowledging hereby that there is any such thing as the "Jewish Race" from an anthropological standpoint. I am making a severe value judgment on those who would use Christianity to promote Zionist world socialist government and claim it to be the result of Bible prophecy concerning the beginning of Christ's Kingdom. I rebuke those ministers and politicians who do. (H: AHO!)*

HOLOCAUST

In STAR WARS, I pointed out the origin of the Zionist-Yiddish word Holocaust. It is not a German word at all, and in Yiddish means "a burnt sacrifice to a god." It has always puzzled me as to why what happened to the Jews in Hitler's Germany should be called a burned sacrifice to a god, knowing that there was no such intent on the part of Hitler to sacrifice these Jewish people to Almighty God. The an-

swer can be found in Ben Hecht's startling book, *PERFIDY*. Ben Hecht, an Orthodox Jew, fearlessly exposes with endless documentation how the Zionists Jews cooperated with Hitler's top people to deliberately annihilate the Orthodox Jews of Poland and Germany. As Hecht points out, and I amplify from other sources, the sacrifice of these orthodox religious Jews by the Zionist political Jews was in literal fact a "holocaust"—a burnt sacrifice or offering to their god Molech whose sign is the Six-Pointed Star.

(H: I am sorry, chelas, truth is truth and you cannot longer escape the facing of it. Your entire future as perceived by mankind rests in the balance. This truth must be faced squarely and accepted and then, only then, can we begin to set things to straight and unto God upon your placement. You are people of the lie and only truth and knowledge of that truth and action within that truth can allow you again to be free.)

The average reader to this pamphlet is probably reeling from the awesome statements above, and I hasten to offer a double witness to these historical facts. You need to locate a copy of Orthodox Rabbi Moshe Schonfeld's book, *THE HOLOCAUST VICTIMS*. It provided photographic evidence and photostatic documents supporting my statements, and those of Ben Hecht, that Europe's poor and uneducated Orthodox Jews were betrayed into Hitler's Concentration Camps by these international Zionist Jews. Did your pastor ever tell you that it was these Zionist Jews, now going back (sic) to Palestine after 1000 years, that are actually the ones who engineered what has become to be known as The Holocaust? Ben Hecht and Rabbi Schonfeld insist that it is absolutely true!

Malkeil Greenwald, a Holocaust researcher quoted in *PERFIDY*, has

identified the current high ranking Israeli Official, Rudolf Kastner, as being a collaborator with the Nazis and says that Zionist Kastner was directly responsible for the slaughter of one million Hungarian Orthodox Jews. As I have proven in *STAR WARS*, Hitler's great Holocaust, to the extent that Jews were tortured, starved and murdered, was actually the elimination of Orthodox Jews by Zionists Jews.* It is about time that those of us who are Christians stop being made to take a guilt-trip because of it!

** Probably an equal number or more Christians died in these camps, but it is forbidden to mention this fact in the press. The only significant blood shed in these camps was that which was shed by Jewish people. Likewise the only significant people to be allowed to leave the Soviet Union are the Jews. No one, not even our Christian people, ever considered the Christians suffering there of any particular concern. It is only the Jewish blood, the blood of anti-christ peoples, that actually matters to them!*

Book after book is now being released, by Orthodox Jewish authors, which have the courage to tell the morbid story that the Holocaust was just another Zionist operation. But, who reads Jewish books? Only a few Americans have any interest in such literature, content to pop a beer can and sit back and watch Monday Night Football. Now, their sons, brothers and husbands are sweating in the Middle Eastern deserts and neither the soldiers or the football fans know why they are there! By the time you get through this pamphlet, you will know why and it just may be the best 25 cents you ever spent. Thank the generous patriots of the NORTHPOINT TEAMS for making it possible.

(H: I wish to further thank the hundreds of participants who work endlessly and tirelessly {well, not quite tirelessly} in our work in bringing forth the truth with us of

the Hosts of the Cosmos—God bless your work and you for daring in behalf of your world and humanity. Your work shall not go unrewarded for YOURS SHALL BE THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN! AMEN.)

Then in 1985, a Zionist Jew named David S. Wyman published a very revealing book titled, *THE ABANDONMENT OF THE JEWS*. It was published by Pantheon Books, New York. The book goes into some attempts that were made during WWII by Orthodox Jews in America to rescue their fellow believers from German-conquered Europe. They wanted to move them into England and the United States. This objective, Mr. Wyman clearly proves, never was able to be carried out. However, for the Zionist Jew who will be reading his book, he gives the truth very clearly when he stated on page 175:

"...On the debit side, Zionist insistence on committing the (Jewish Rescue) Conference to a Jewish Commonwealth in Palestine, a post-war objective, ended the chance for a united Jewish action on the immediate issue of rescue....The unavoidable conclusion is that during the Holocaust the leadership of American Zionism concentrated its major force on the drive for a future Jewish state in Palestine. It consigned rescue of the Jews to a distinctly secondary position..."

As you are beginning to see, America's involvement in World War II had little to do with any threat against America, or any ego trip by Hitler and his National Socialists who needed to expand their agricultural land and economic base in order to sustain their failing socialist system. It had to do with providing the Zionists with land in Palestine from which the eventual New World Order would be directed. These people do not play a simple game of checkers as with Elephants vs Donkeys, but serious chess with the world at stake. The

Orthodox Jews of Europe, and our soldiers in the Middle Eastern deserts today, are merely pawns in the game. Mr. Wyman continues on page 198 and 199 of THE ABANDONMENT OF THE JEWS:

"The (Jewish) Emergency Committee worked almost alone for the passage (through our Congress) of the Rescue Resolution. Zionist leaders, acting through the American Jewish Conference, even hampered its progress....(page 199). ..(Stephen) Wise had based his testimony on policy set by Zionist leaders of the American Jewish Conference. This group, which included Wise, Abba Hillel Silver, Naham Goodman, Herman Shulman, and Babbi Irving Miller, had taken soundings in Congress and must have realized that pressing the Palestine issue could not help the Rescue Resolution and might jeopardize it. Whether they intended to undermine the legislation is not entirely clear."

It seems pretty clear to me! Look at it this way! The Zionists needed a "holocaust" in order to finally get the world to justify giving them a national identity in Palestine from which to bring about their program of the New World Order. On Page 200, Mr. Wyman revealed this intent:

"The Emergency Committee, parts of the Jewish Press, and even one prominent Zionist, Rabbi Meyer Berlin, publicly accused Zionist leaders of intentionally obstructing the Rescue Resolution.....Senator Gillette, a dedicated friend of Zionism, candidly discussed the obstruction he encountered from Zionist leaders: 'These people used every effort, every means at their disposal, to block the Resolution...(They) tried to defeat it by offering an amendment to it that would raise the question, the controversial question of Zionism or anti-Zionism....or anything else that would block the action that we were seeking.'"

Who is it then that is responsible

for the Holocaust of Germany's conquered Europe, according to these leading Jewish authors? Simple, Zionist Jewry! But, what about the influential Zionists who had been living in Europe before the war? I do not have space to document it, but the emigration bureaucracy of Hitler's Third Reich was under the control of the Zionists of Germany. They had the power to determine who could leave Germany and who could not! A few Zionists managed to get caught in Hitler's machinery, but most of those found in the concentration camps were the Orthodox Jews betrayed by their own brethren. On page 200 of THE ABANDONMENT OF THE JEWS, Mr. Wyman goes on:

"...Sol Bloom, despite his influential position in Congress, attempted next to nothing for the Jews of Europe. True, he arranged for influential Jewish refugees to enter the United States....but when possibilities for major action arose, he consistently aligned himself with the State Department."

So much for Wyman's book. He has established beyond any reasonable question that the majority of the Jews who died in Hitler's camps did so after being betrayed by the Zionists in the United States Department of State. Yes, Roosevelt and Churchill knew what was going on. The next thing on the Zionist world agenda was the establishment of the United Nations which would then, as its first Official Act, declare that Palestine would belong to the Zionist Jews who wanted to migrate there. So what if it cost the lives of hundreds of thousands of Jews to bring it about? Doesn't the end justify the means in the minds of all anti-christ peoples? So that the astounded or bewildered reader may fully comprehend the Satanic plan being promoted by world Zionism, let me quote another of their popular leaders, the Zionist Rabbi Israel Miller, as reported in the *American Jewish Examiner*, of

March 5, 1970 page 14:

"I know that I don't have to say this, but in bringing everybody under the Zionist Banner, we never forget that our goals are the safety and security of Israel, foremost. Our goal will be realized in the Yiddishkeit, in a Jewish life being lived in every place in the world; our goals will have to be realized, not merely by what we impel others to do. And here in this country it means frequently working through the President's Conference, or it might be in unison with other groups that feel as we do. But that too is part of what we think Zionism means and what our challenge is."

How do you like the idea of bringing everybody under the Zionist Banner? Did you know that this is the goal of every Zionist from Henry Kissinger on down? How do you like the idea of a Jewish life-style in every place in the world or being impelled by them to do what they want? I am not presenting you with the work of obscure Jewish radicals, but the caliber of men who influence Presidents and Congress. These are the Zionists who operate over 100 Political Action Committees, and ultimately elect almost every U.S. Senator and a majority of the Congress. These are the Zionists who convince our President and your Congress that the safety and security of Israel is their foremost objective. To that end, they either borrow or tax Christian America to the tune of 4 billion per year just for Israeli foreign aid.* **That's enough to put every foreclosed American farmer back on his land debt free, and pay the yearly rent for every homeless person now sleeping on the American streets and have money left over!* How is the Zionist goal of the Judaization of the world being brought about? Quite simply, it is being done by Christian ministers, from the most well-known TV evangelists down to the preacher in your home town who is a covert Zionist or who, through deliberate abysmal ignorance still thinks that the anti-Christ Zionist is one of

God's Chosen People. Here is Rabbi Rackman's assessment of those Christian ministers from the Foreword of Simon's book, JERRY FALWELL AND THE JEWS:

"The answers are from a man whose role in American society many Jews have misgivings. Jews have been in the camp of the liberals for so long that they cling to their erstwhile love even when it has forsaken them. However, the lovers of Israel today are to be found principally in the camp of the Protestant Fundamentalists. And it is important that we know the views of one of their most prominent leaders. I find his views far from disturbing; indeed, I find them reassuring even if I differ with one point or another."

Are you beginning to see why it is vital for you to understand the various genealogies of the peoples of the earth in respect to what the Bible has to say about them? How are you going to understand the game if you cannot identify The Players? If you do not understand what little can be written in this pamphlet, how are you going to stand against sophisticated Zionist ministers who point you to glaringly obvious anti-Christ peoples and insist that they have a legal, historical, or theological right to the land of Palestine that they stole by force, and whose Ashkenaz forefathers never owned in the first place? To his credit, Jerry Falwell openly and positively admits that he is a Zionist. Most ministers, Catholic priests and Mormon Elders do not.

END QUOTE.

Dharma, the computer is again eating our work so we shall close for this day. As the computer is monitored and copied the documents are tampered with and signals given for removal of information--this is why the tedious editing--to make sure we have it all in final print. No one said the road would be easy, chelas, but God also said that he would never give you more than you can bear. So be it,

precious ones, Peace shall be thine comforter as we walk this dangerous and beleaguering journey. Saalome' I shall meet with you again on the morrow. Allow us to begin early and then I shall ask you to depart the property for a period of time during the day. So be it and Selah. For the WORD IS TRUTH AND THE WORD IS GOD!

Salu, Hatonn to clear.

Dear Friends,

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: 303/452-9300

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TIME FOR RENEWALS

For you who subscribe on a quarterly basis there are only 1 MORE ISSUES. Please renew now so you have all the latest news without interruption.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE





PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME V NUMBER 13

12/2/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

You must always look beyond that which is obvious and unto that which is truth in reality. You are within the time of the great deceiving and very little is that which is portrayed for your consumption and the disease of deceit is now throughout your world.

You flood me with questions--you actually pray for disaster to strike to prove something or another. I shall take today's watch to ask you questions and perhaps in the answering within you will find better understanding.

ROCKET LAUNCHES

There have been at least five (FIVE) (5) major rocket launches on the planet within the past ten hours. China, Israel, Iraq, Soviet Union and the U.S. Do you actually think they are separate and apart one from the other? Do you actually think you are placing scopes in the cosmos to look at the migration habits of stars? How is it that Japan is accompanying the Soviets to the space station? How is it Iraq would launch a rocket at the exact same time? Can you not feel the death knot about your necks?

How is it that in the Israel area whole busloads of people are slashed and then hit with assault weapons fire? How is it that bombing raids by Israelis continue into Lebanon with not hardly passing interest or mention?

How is it that the Israelis are gathering "Jews" from every part of the world in a final frantic thrust to "gather ALL Jews home?" Jews from Ethiopia are being gathered even against their will and yet the gathering goes on in frantic measure--how can tiny Israel house and feed the hundreds of thousands of people they are gathering? They now have gotten some 28,000 (reported) Jews into Israel from Russia and some 20,000 are expected from Ethiopia alone. The Israelis say: "No expense will be spared to gather our people home." Who pays that "No expense spared"? You in America already give Israel straight across the board with no strings attached and the best investment programs available, over 4 BILLION DOLLARS a year--in cash! What chance do you think little Palestine and Lebanon have in sustaining their nations? Everything is being set up to simply allot them to Israel through the United Nations as soon as the radioactive dust settles in the Middle East.

Will you have earthquakes? Oh, indeed you shall. On Dec. 3rd? Who cares? If you are in preparation, you have naught to concern about and if you are not--you will have to face it one day so what difference does it make to those who will not prepare under any circumstance? Oh, but you say, you ones and Earth ones are always predicting and it happens not--so we aren't going to "bite" again! So be it! What if it does?? Will you then say "Why didn't you tell us?" No-one comes out and tells you, "THERE WILL BE A QUAKE AT SUCH AND SUCH A TIME AT SUCH AND SUCH A PLACE"--you

of the "hearing" public place the word "will" onto the predictions which have said, "I see a very good probability/possibility of a quake on such and such a given time frame in such and such a place."

I can promise you, however, that if the U.S. does what it hopes to do--there will be immediate retaliation in the form of earthquakes and all manners of things. This very day the "Siberian Express" will be moved within the boundaries of the U.S. There will also be further flooding of the Northwest--and CHINA is mobilizing!

WHAT OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER AND HOW COULD THIS COME ABOUT? WELL, IN 1983 YOUR THEN PRESIDENT ENTITY RONALD REAGAN FINALIZED A DOCUMENT INTO LAW AND CONGRESS RATIFIED IT. IT IS THE TREATY WHICH AUTHORIZED PRESIDENT ENTITY GEORGE BUSH TO ESTABLISH A "NEW WORLD ORDER". UNLAWFULLY BUT LEGALLY! IT IS HEADED ON THE COVER PAGE BY THE FOLLOWING: CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED NATIONS INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION. (Please note the word "CONSTITUTION".) THEN: MESSAGE from THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES TRANSMITTING THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED NATIONS' INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION (UNIDO), ADOPTED BY THE

UNITED NATIONS CONFERENCE ON THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNITED NATIONS INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION AS A SPECIALIZED AGENCY ON APRIL 8, 1979, AND SIGNED ON BEHALF OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA ON JANUARY 17, 1980.

OCTOBER 5, 1981.--TREATY WAS READ THE FIRST TIME AND, TOGETHER WITH THE ACCOMPANYING PAPERS, REFERRED TO THE COMMITTEE ON FOREIGN RELATIONS AND ORDERED TO BE PRINTED FOR THE USE OF THE SENATE. 97th Congress, 1st Session, SENATE, Treaty Doc. No. 97-19, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington: 1981, form 89-118 0.

On the UN level, countries of the world are called UN's "states". This was ratified by the U.S. Senate and signed by the President of the U.S. It was signed by 80 other countries and ratified; this Constitution, and it is now in force world-wide! **DO YOU RECALL GIVING YOUR PUBLIC OFFICIALS POWER TO DO SUCH A THING?**

Dear ones, this CONSTITUTION of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization--UNIDO--is used as authority to set up this New World Order and it is now acting as official law even though you know nothing of it.

THE ABUSE OF TREATY POWER ALLOWS THIS "CONSTITUTION" TO SUPERSEDE THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION. Is it too late?

A New Social Order: "The States Parties to this Constitution, In conformity with the Charter of the United Nations, Bearing in mind the broad objectives in the resolutions adopted by the sixth special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations on the establishment of a New International Economic Order, in the UNIDO Second General Conference's Lima

Declaration and Plan of Action for Industrial Development and Co-operation, and in the resolution of the seventh special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations on Development and International Economic Cooperation.

Now, let me point out something which might be disturbing to you the people. Any person working for or within the United Nations, even for one session, MUST give oath of loyalty to the United Nations and **THEIR LOYALTY TO THE UNITED NATIONS MUST SUPERSEDE LOYALTY TO THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION** while the United Nations Charter goes on destroying the United States Constitution. This means that every one of your government who even participates in United Nations activities have taken this oath:

"I solemnly swear to exercise in all loyalty, discretion and conscience, the functions entrusted to me as a member of the international service of the United Nations; to discharge those functions and regulate with the interests of the United Nations only in view, and not to seek or accept instructions in regard to the performance of my duty from any government or authority external to the Organization."

SERIOUS NOTE: *The United Nations Charter was also done by unlawful use of the treaty-making power. Now the United Nations is calling for all U.S. citizens to be totally disarmed. Aided by Public Law 87-297, and other new laws, their disarmament treaties will confiscate every gun! Then the police force of the world will fall under the direction of a Soviet General. The United Nations, you will note, will henceforth appoint a "World 'President'" from the permanent members of the Security Council. DO YOU ACTUALLY BELIEVE BUSH CARES WHETHER OR NOT HE IS ELECTED PRESIDENT OF THE U.S. AFTER THIS LITTLE TID-BIT? HE BELIEVES HE WILL RULE THE WORLD! I THINK NOT, HOWEVER,*

FOR THE HEAD OF THE ZIONISTS, HENRY KISSINGER, AND OF THE CARTEL, DAVID ROCKEFELLER, (ENTITIES THEREOF) HAVE THE SAME NOTION AND I WOULD GUESS THAT THEY WILL HAVE THE FINAL SAY ABOUT SUCH A THING.

Now, America--do you have problems or do you have problems? I suggest that you have serious problems and a war ahead of you that you can do nothing about. Is it not time to hear Satan knocking at the door?

I apologize, chela, for causing you to need do all this extra work but I herein ask you to type the entire document so that it can be reprinted for use to send to Congressmen, etc. I honor one, Bernadine Smith, who has provided us with a good copy. Just retype it and please use her emphasis as shown by underlining of passages.

I ask that this portion; perhaps this entire "Express" be put to 8 1/2" x 11" format for ease of handling. Please ask the printer to simply enlarge the cover page--exactly as is. We would utilize the document provided but I desire that you of my group KNOW what is within the document and this is the only way I know to insure that you study it well!

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED NATIONS

INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION

Treaty Doc. No. 97-19

The White House, October 5, 1981,

Transmittal letter of the President of the United States to the *Senate of the United States*:

With a view to receiving the advice and consent of the Senate to ratification, I transmit herewith a copy of the Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization (UNIDO). This Constitution was adopted by the United

Nations Conference on the Establishment of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization as a Specialized Agency on April 8, 1979, and signed on behalf of the United States of America on January 17, 1980. The report of the Department of State with respect to the Constitution is also transmitted for the information of the Senate.

The Constitution would establish UNIDO as an independent specialized agency of the United Nations system. It does not create a new entity, but rather revises UNIDO's existing legal framework in a way that significantly improves the position of the United States and other major donors in budget, program and assessment determinations.

UNIDO's principal purpose is to foster the industrialization of developing countries. It is currently the third largest executing agency for the United Nations Development Program. UNIDO's wide-ranging activities are geared to aid developing countries in establishing the technical and institutional skills necessary for the industrialization. Many of these activities are consonant with the United States development, priorities, including development of indigenous entrepreneurial and productive capabilities in the private sector. United States commercial and academic interests also benefit from UNIDO activity.

In recent years, there has been growing recognition of the need to formulate more effective institutions within the United Nations system to deal with the problems of development in an increasingly interdependent world. Such institutions need to serve the interests of all member nations and to be governed in a manner that realistically reflects the political and economic situation in the world today.

The Constitution would give UNIDO a new governing machinery that will make it more responsive to its member governments and that will give

greater recognition to the special role of major donors, including the United States, other industrial democracies, and the Soviet bloc. If they act together, the major donors will be able to block decisions on UNIDO's program and budgets. In this respect, the Constitution is a precedent-setting document.

The Constitution would also provide a specific right to withdrawal from UNIDO if the United States should ever determine that its interests are not served by continued membership. This could not be accomplished under UNIDO's current statute without withdrawal from the United Nations.

While the Constitution refers to the objectives of helping establish a new international economic order, the United States has made clear its view that this does not refer to any preconceived notion of such an order as outlined in some UN resolutions to which the United States has taken exception.

The Constitution offers the United States important advantages over UNIDO's current status. It provides an opportunity to increase UNIDO's effectiveness in promoting economic development in the developing countries and, thus, its contribution to a more equitable and peaceful, international environment. In addition to helping create a better institutional framework, ratification of the Constitution by the United States will be a strong reaffirmation of our commitment to the industrial development of the less developed countries and demonstrate our political will to pursue beneficial relations with these countries.

I recommend that the Senate give prompt consideration to the Constitution and advise and consent to its ratification.

RONALD REAGAN.

(***And so it was ratified and signed by
Ronald Reagan.*)

LETTER OF SUBMITTAL

Department of State,
Washington, September 12, 1981

THE PRESIDENT: I have the honor to submit to you, with a view to its transmission to the Senate for advice and consent to ratification, the Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization (UNIDO), adopted by the United Nations Conference on the Establishment of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization as a Specialized Agency on April 8, 1979, and signed on behalf of the United States of America on January 17, 1980.

The Constitution would establish UNIDO as an independent specialized agency of the United Nations system. UNIDO now exists as an organization formally within the United Nations itself, reporting to the General Assembly.

UNIDO has a mandate to provide developing countries with industrial-related technical assistance (worth \$76 million in 1980), including programs in industrial planning, institutional infrastructure, factory establishment and management, training, feasibility studies, and investment promotion. Virtually all of UNIDO's technical assistance expenditures are funded by voluntary sources, primarily the United Nations Development Program. UNIDO activities funded by the United Nations regular assessed budget (\$47 million in 1980) are largely in support of its technical assistance activities, and include: macro-economic studies of factors affecting industrialization; advice to LDC governments on development policies; industrial sector, regional, country and case studies; statistical data collection and analysis; expert group meetings including sectoral Consultations; information processing and investment promotion. UNIDO's highly diversified activities include many which are congenial to United States development priorities

such as: employment generation, private sector development, basic human needs, appropriate technology, and rural and agricultural related development. American commercial and academic interests also benefit from UNIDO activity.

UNIDO was established as an organ of the United Nations General Assembly pursuant to United Nations General Assembly Resolutions 2089 (XX) and 2152 (XXI), adopted in 1965 and 1966, respectively. In 1975, the United Nations General Assembly, endorsing the recommendation of the Second General Conference of UNIDO, adopted Resolution 3362 (S-VII) which established an intergovernmental committee of the whole followed by a conference of pleni-potentiaries to draft and consider a constitution to transform UNIDO into a specialized agency of the United Nations. The intergovernmental committee of the whole met five times over a two-year period and was succeeded by the Conference on the Establishment of UNIDO as a Specialized Agency.

The Constitution, while not creating a new entity, revises UNIDO's existing legal framework, significantly improving the provisions relating to control of budget and programming. Under the current regime, UNIDO's work program is decided upon by its governing body, the Industrial Development Board, while its program budget is set by the United Nations General Assembly as one component of the overall United Nations Program Budget. Thus, UNIDO's budget is currently not subject to intergovernmental review by a body directly responsible for UNIDO activities; nor do the present institutional arrangements, by which all questions are decided by majority vote, adequately reflect the special interest of major donors.

The Constitution seeks to correct these defects by providing that the program and budget of UNIDO shall both be acted upon by three governing bodies in succession: the Program

and Budget Committee (the Committee), the Industrial Development Board (the Board), and the General Conference (the Conference). Each body must decide on the program and budget by a two-thirds majority vote.

*** (H: Please note that this obsoletes your United States Constitution of 1789!) ***

In the Committee and the Board, the industrial democracies and the Soviet bloc (i.e., the major donors) hold substantially more than a third of the vote and thus could, if most of them agree, block adoption of a program or budget. (The Soviets have traditionally taken a very conservative position on budgetary issues.) The Constitution thereby enables for the first time in the United Nations system, outside of the banking institutions, a special recognition of the essential role of major donor states in United Nations affairs. The Constitution is therefore a precedent setting document, responsive to the political realities of the 1980's and beyond.

The Constitution and the related resolutions on transition to specialized agency status also achieve another objective of the United States in that they do not mandate any increase in United States contributions to UNIDO, but only change the method of assessment and payment in ways beneficial to the United States. Currently, United States assessed contributions to UNIDO are determined and paid indirectly through the mechanism of the United Nations assessed budget, making it difficult for the United States to achieve a degree of influence within UNIDO concomitant with the level of those indirect contributions. The Constitution will move toward correcting this situation by instituting direct assessed budget payments to UNIDO and providing for assessments to be determined in a manner similar to the determination of the program and budget, with major donor States holding more than a third of the vote in the Board which must decide on assessments by a two-thirds majority.

It is also noteworthy that United Nations General Assembly Resolution 96 (XXXIV) on Transitional Arrangements on the Establishment of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization as a Specialized Agency provides for the termination of United Nations funding for UNIDO from the United Nations regular program budget and a corresponding reduction in this budget upon establishment of UNIDO as a specialized agency.

The Constitution consists of a preamble, twenty-nine articles (in six chapters) and three annexes. The Preamble states that the States Parties, while bearing in mind the "broad objectives" of resolutions adopted by the sixth and seventh special sessions of the United Nations General Assembly and the Second General Conference of UNIDO pertaining to the establishment of a new international economic order, make certain declarations regarding economic development. The declarations include the necessity of establishing a just and equitable economic and social order; the essential role of industrialization to rapid economic and social development; the right of all countries to pursue industrialization; the necessity of concerted measures to promote the development, transfer and adaptation of technology internationally; and a determination to promote the common welfare through expanding international economic cooperation. The Preamble is basically hortatory, and contains no operational links to the rest of the Constitution.

*** (H: Please note that this requires a new economic and social order.) ***

The objectives and functions of UNIDO are contained in Chapter I, Article 1 states that the primary objective of UNIDO will be the promotion and acceleration of industrial development in the developing countries with a view to assisting in the establishment of a new international economic order. The language used in the Constitution, as indicated in the statement of the United States at

the time of adoption of the Constitution, can be interpreted to make clear that Article 1 refers to UNIDO's participation in an evolutionary and truly consensual process to achieve a new international economic order **** (H: NEW WORLD ORDER.)**** and that Article 1 does not refer to any pre-conceived notion of a new international economic order as outlined in certain resolutions of the United Nations General Assembly sixth and seventh special sessions, regarding which the United States has reservations.

Article 2 lists the functions of UNIDO, all related to promoting industrial development and basically similar to the functions specified in UNIDO's current statute, General Assembly resolution 2152 (XXI). The more important functions include: coordinating United Nations industrial development activities; providing technical assistance for industrialization, including training and pilot facilities; managing an industrial information clearinghouse; advising and assisting developing countries in formulating and executing development plans; assisting in the establishment and operation of industries, to achieve full utilization of local human and natural resources; and as requested by the countries concerned, providing a forum for contacts and negotiations.

*******Dharma, stop please, and begin a new document!!!!
NOW.**

12/2/90 HATONN

Chapter II provides for participation in UNIDO. Membership is open to all States members of the United Nations or a specialized agency. Article 6 provides for withdrawal from membership, not possible now without withdrawing from the United Nations, subject to providing a reasonable period of notice. The right of withdrawing from UNIDO alone may provide useful leverage, although actual withdrawal would entail a difficult decision.

Chapter III establishes the organs of UNIDO. Article 8 specifies a General Conference composed of all members which will act upon the reports of the Board and the Director-General and determine the guiding principles and policies of the organization. Article 9 provides for the Board to be composed of 53 members elected by the Conference, with the following distribution of seats: 33 members elected from the G-77 (developing countries), 15 members elected from Group B (industrialized democracies) and 5 members elected from Group D (the Soviet bloc). Article 10 establishes a Programme and Budget Committee to consist of 27 members elected by the Conference with the following distribution: 15 from the G-77, 9 from Group B, and 3 from Group D.

Chapter IV delineates the process for approval of the program of work and the regular budget (i.e., the budget expenditures to be met from assessed contributions) and the operational budget (i.e., budget expenditures to be met from voluntary contributions). Article 14 stipulates that the Director-General shall prepare and submit a draft work program, regular budget and operational budget to the Board through the Committee. The Committee will consider the Director-General's proposals and make recommendations to the Board by a two-thirds majority vote of those present and voting. The Board will examine the Director General's proposals and the recommendation of the Committee and adopt the program of work, regular budget and operational budget, for submission to the Conference, by a two-thirds majority of those present and voting. The Conference will approve the submission of the Board by a two-thirds majority vote of those present and voting. The Conference may make no decision or amendment involving expenditures unless the Committee and the Board have had an opportunity to act as indicated above. By commanding more than a third of the votes in the Board and the Committee, the major donor States (i.e., Groups B and I), which

share a common desire to keep United Nations agency budgets to a reasonable level, will be able to block work programs and budgets of which they disapprove, if they act together.

Article 15 provides that the scale of assessments for members shall be established by the Conference by a two-thirds majority of the members present and voting, upon a recommendation of the Board adopted by a two-thirds majority of the members present and voting. The Board's recommendation is to be based on a draft prepared by the Committee. The Constitution thereby provides a mechanism for the major donors as a group to veto a scale of assessments which they disapprove. Article 15 also stipulates that the scale of assessments shall be based to the extent possible on the scale most recently employed by the United Nations and no member shall be assessed more than 25 percent of the regular budget.

Chapter VI covers legal matters. Article 23 provides for amendments, with special, stringent provisions for amendments to financial articles. Financial amendments must be approved by two-thirds majorities of the Board and Conference respectively and must be ratified by three-fourths of the Members States. This provision protects the blocking more than a third of the votes which major donors command in the Committee and the Board.

***** (H: Remember what I told you--on the UN level, countries of the world are called UN's "states".)*****

Article 25 stipulates that the Constitution shall enter into force when at least eighty States that deposited instruments of ratification notify the Secretary General of the United Nations that they have agreed, after consultations among themselves, that the Constitution shall enter into force. However, for States that had deposited instruments of ratification but did not participate in such notification, the Constitution shall come into force on such later date as they

choose.

The practical effect of the entry into force provisions is that the Constitution will not enter into force without the agreement and participation of major donors, including the United States. Once the Senate has given its advice and consent to ratification, this provision will afford the United States a strong position to ensure that the basic concerns of the United States, such as budgetary restraint, are taken into account. ******(H: Oh sure! And who else is going to be sick besides ME?)******

Article 27 states that no reservations may be made to the Constitution.

A major problem in the constitutional negotiations was to balance the desire of major contributing countries for control over the regular budget with the insistence by developing countries that funding for technical assistance activities continue to be available on an assured basis. Under current arrangements, a portion of UNIDO's activities in the field of technical assistance is financed by assessments from the regular budget of the United Nations. Under Annex II of the Constitution, 6% of the regular budget of UNIDO will be set aside for technical assistance activities which have heretofore been financed by assessed contributions to the United Nations budget. The six percent figure sets a constitutional ceiling on the portion of the new organization's regular budget which can be devoted to technical assistance. All other technical assistance activities must be financed by voluntary contributions. Since the United States together with the other major contributing countries will have more than a third of the votes in the Board, which must approve the regular budget by a two-thirds majority vote, we will have substantial influence on the overall figure with regard to which the 6% technical assistance figure will be calculated and, therefore, over the absolute amount of technical assistance expenditures from the regular budget.

The combined effect of the 6 percent ceiling, the major donors having more than a blocking third of the votes, and the withdrawal provisions will provide the United States with much greater capacity than presently exists to ensure that regular budget funds for technical assistance are used for programs which we believe should qualify for such funding. In this connection, the United States representative to the Constitutional Conference placed on the record our view that technical assistance financed by assessments, "must fill gaps which would be difficult for the UNDP, with its country specific focus, or other voluntary funds to fill. Specifically, such technical assistance would deal with emergency situations and financial activities that primarily benefit the entire international community, not a single country."

There has been growing recognition in UNIDO of the need to achieve a true consensus on development questions if UNIDO is to cope effectively with development problems. At the same time, there has been growing recognition within the United States of the need for the United Nations to be more responsive to our basic programmatic and budgetary concerns, especially in light of the large United States assessed contributions. The Constitution of UNIDO is a product of both of these movements. It gives an already existing institution a new mechanism of decision-making which provides special recognition of the essential role of major contributors, including the United States. In this way, it is truly a precedent setting document for the United Nations system which deserves our earnest and rapid support.

The other agencies most concerned, the Department of Labor, the Agency for International Development, and the Department of Commerce, have no objection to ratification of the Constitution. I hope that you will ask the Senate to consider the Constitution and give its advice and consent to ratification as soon as possible.

Respectfully submitted,
William Clark.

Let us herein repeat the

PREAMBLE

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED NATIONS INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION

The States parties to this Constitution,
In conformity with the Charter of the United Nations,
Bearing in mind the broad objectives in the resolutions adopted by the sixth special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations on the establishment of a New International Economic Order, in the UNIDO Second General Conference's Lima Declaration and Plan of Action for Industrial Development and Co-operation, and in the resolution of the seventh special session of the General Assembly of the United Nations on Development and International Economic Cooperation,
Declaring that:

It is necessary to establish a just and equitable economic and social order to be achieved through the elimination of inequalities, the establishment of rational and equitable international economic relations, implementation of dynamic social and economic changes and the encouragement of necessary structural changes in the development of the world economy.

******(H: Regional Government is a component of the structural changes.)******

Industrialization is a dynamic instrument of growth essential to rapid economic and social development, in particular of developing countries, to the improvement of the living standards and the quality of life of the peoples in all countries, and to the introduction of an equitable economic and social order.

It is the sovereign right of all coun-

tries to achieve their industrialization, and any process of such industrialization must conform to the broad objectives of self-sustaining and integrated socio-economic development, and should include the appropriate changes which would ensure the just and effective participation of all peoples in the industrialization of their countries.

As international co-operation for development is the shared goal and common obligation of all countries it is essential to promote industrialization through all possible concerted measures including the development, transfer and adaptation of technology on global, regional and national, as well as on sectoral levels.

All countries, irrespective of their social and economic systems, are determined to promote the common welfare of their peoples by individual and collective actions aimed at expanding international economic co-operation on the basis of sovereign equality, strengthening of the economic independence of the developing countries, securing their equitable share in total world industrial production and contributing to international peace and security and the prosperity of all nations, in conformity with the purposes and principles of the Charter of the United Nations.

Mindful of these guidelines, Desiring to establish, within the terms of Chapter IX of the Charter of the United Nations, a specialized agency to be known as the United Nations Industrial Development Organization (UNIDO) (hereinafter referred to as the "Organization"), which shall play the central role in and be responsible for reviewing and promoting the co-ordination of all activities of the United Nations system in the field of industrial development, in conformity with the responsibilities of the Economic and Social Council under the Charter of the United Nations and with the applicable relationship agreements, Hereby agree to the present Constitution.

***** (H: By any label, this means "sharing the wealth."**

I see no alternative other than to pursue this subject in this manner. Regional Government is a component of the structural changes. Further, you may not know it but in 1945 the U.N. Charter was proclaimed law of the land!

Oh, no belief herein?)***

CHAPTER I.--OBJECTIVES AND FUNCTIONS

ARTICLE 1 OBJECTIVES

The primary objective of the Organization shall be the promotion and acceleration of industrial development in the developing countries with a view to assisting in the establishment of a new international economic order. The Organization shall also promote industrial development and co-operation on global, regional and national, as well as on sectoral levels. - - - And so it goes - - -

NEW WORLD ORDER

Treaty #97-19 IS A CONSTITUTION. This constitution is only one of many constitutions that the United Nations has "in force" upon the United States, causing your once free people to be merged with the communist nations of the world. This is the basis upon which President George Bush and the U.S. State Department hinge their authority for converting the United States system of government from a Constitutional Republic into a segment of the international socialist world government: THE NEW WORLD ORDER!

When asked about "Constitutionality of that which he is doing", Mr. Bush smiled to the press and all the world and said, "I know all of my rights within the Constitution; I also know what Presidents before me have done and" This speech was given only two days ago just after ringing the death knell of your "Liberty Bell"! The treaty discussed herein is in

force, right now, world-wide, having been enacted on behalf of the American People, who not only DO NOT KNOW that this treaty exists, much less the serious changes that it makes in your lives as the treaty helps overthrow the United States Constitution. Consent of the governed has never been granted to permit such destructive treaties and changes nor will it be easy and probable that you can change of it.

Some two centuries ago your forefathers engineered the best form of government that could ever be created by man as it conforms to the natural law, places limits on the power that man can exercise over his fellow man, and safeguards your natural rights, which come as an endowment from the Creator. By the way, this also includes the right of the people to keep and bear arms--which is also being removed from you.

The P.P.B.S. (Program, Planning, and Budgeting System) which plays an active part in this scenario, is an accounting system but NOT an ordinary accounting system. It is a computerized command and control system, based upon predetermined goals and objectives. It is in operation in the United States in order to socialize the American people and their government in all the economic, social and political aspects of human endeavor. Government funding is granted only when recipients comply to given management performance.

RECOURSES? Yes, fortunately there are--I wonder if you will take action? There is a principle in international law by which treaties can be nullified: Rebus Sic Stantibus. If you fail to stand against these intrusion to your sovereignty, your independence, your right to keep and bear arms, then you, as individuals, as a state, and as a nation, are ruined!

**IMPORTANT! IMPORTANT!
IMPORTANT!**

Along with the other information, take this to your State Represen-

tatives. It is probable that he is not versed in INTERNATIONAL LAW and will not know how to proceed to nullify these disastrous treaties which are the reason why your guns, etc., are being taken away from you, as well as giving of your armed forces into a communist United Nations under a permanent arrangement.

Tell him/her that there is ample reason to void the disarmament law, and the INF treaty which has already been signed. You can stop the additional and worse treaties which the state department and the president have already worked out for you, by knowing how to proceed.

Your Representative will find the PREMIER PRINCIPLE of International Law in Black's Law Dictionary. The page number, definition and documentation are reproduced below. IT IS THE HIGHEST REASON IN RANK FOR VOIDING A TREATY. THE PRINCIPLE IS CALLED:

REBUS SIC STANTIBUS
IT MEANS THAT "THE SITUATION HAS CHANGED". THIS SET OF PAPERS HAS BEEN GIVEN TO DOCUMENT WHAT IS REALLY HAPPENING TO THE UNITED STATES AND TO GIVE YOU PRINCIPLES IN LAW WHICH WILL ASSIST YOU TO PROCEED TO ARREST THE EVIL!

Blacks Law Dictionary: REBUS SIC STANTIBUS: On Page 1432 it gives the definition as follows: At this point of affairs; in these circumstances. A name given to tacit conditions. Said to attach to all treaties, that they should cease to be obligatory, so soon as the state of facts and conditions upon which they were founded has substantially changed.

Documentation:

Taylor International Law, Section 394; I Oppenheim International Law, Section 550; Gotius, Chapter XVI,

Section XXV.

What your Representative needs to know is that there is more to the treaties than what meets the eye....more than the states and citizens are aware. The people have been lied to about the "peace" program. They were not told that it meant giving away their armed forces and their own personal firearms. The true nature of the treaties was denied them. They were not told that the National Security and the security of the 50 states would be endangered. They were not told that they were being restructured for world government under a communist set of operating documents. Now that they know the truth the situation has changed! This knowledge is grounds for nullification of the treaties. It is the Duty of the States to see that the Constitution is enforced as well as the Bill of Rights. It takes ONLY ONE STATE TO FORCE THE SUPREME COURT TO RULE ON THE ISSUE. IF THE RULING COMES DOWN UNFAVORABLE, THE ONLY RECOURSE IS TO REPEAL. TO REPEAL TAKES THRITY-EIGHT (38) STATES TO OVERRIDE THE SUPREME COURT. IF THE ATTEMPT IS NOT MADE, YOUR GOVERNMENT IS IRRETRIEVABLY GONE! WHEN THE SECOND AMENDMENT GOES, ALL OF THE AMENDMENTS WILL GO BECAUSE IT IS THE KEYSTONE AMENDMENT. THIS INCLUDES THE RIGHT TO OWN LAND AND TO VOTE FOR ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES. ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES WILL FIND THEMSELVES IN CONFLICT WITH THE MILITARY GOVERNMENT THAT WILL SUPERSEDE THEM! THE USE OF DUAL-SPEAK, (ALSO CALLED DUAL-USE) SOPHISTRY AND LEGER DEMAIN STRATEGIES WERE APPLIED TO FOOL THE PEOPLE INTO INACTION. THE PEOPLE ARE THE ULTIMATE POWER. THE EVIL BEING DONE IS WITHOUT THE CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED.

YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT WAS WRITTEN IN PERPETUITY AND WHAT THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT IS DOING IS AGAINST THE LAW. THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER WAS SLAPPED ONTO YOUR COUNTRY AS A "TREATY", ALSO! SINCE IT IS CAUSING ALL THE DAMAGE, IT SHOULD BE GOTTEN RID OF, ALSO, BY REBUS SIC STANTIBUS!!!

Chela, you need a break and this is probably mind-shattering enough to cause need for digestion assistants. The clock is running out for you precious children of the lie--the ones in charge of your nations know exactly that which they do. IF YOU DO NOT ACT TO COUNTER THIS THING, YOU WILL SIMPLY BE ABSORBED AND THE GAME FINISHED! SO BE IT. MAY GOD WALK WITH YOU FOR YOU HAVE LOST YOUR WAY. SALU.

Hatonn to clear and move to stand-by. Saalome'

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TIME FOR RENEWALS--THIS IS YOUR LAST ISSUE FOR QUARTERLY SUBSCSRIBERS.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues. First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 1

h12/4/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

In the Light of the Love of the Universe, I come to commune. In service unto you little Doubting Thomases. Hatonn present.

December 3rd came and went and nothing happened????? Where were you?

From where I sat, I saw five space missiles sent up. I saw you effort once again, in America, to launch a spy/sensor satellite system--which by the way, was again prevented from its appointed task. I saw Japan place a "journalist" aboard a Russian spacecraft to monitor independently that which you ones planned to do--if you managed to do it. I watched the "Siberian Express" move into cities and areas of the Midwest and bring "RECORD" BREAKING snow and ice to Chicago--"Unseasonable", they said and further pronounced that if this continues, it will be a long hard winter with "fuel" shortage for heating. I saw Miami erupt in riots because of your injustice system. I watched Gen. Powell go to Great Britain. I saw two massive planes collide in Detroit while witnesses said "something" flew past the wing prior to the accident. I saw a deep earthquake in Mt. Fuji which vented ash all the way to the surface--some fifty miles from the cauldron. I witnessed tides higher than recorded prior. I watched Israel pronounce intent for war over the upcoming

Iraq/U.S. meetings. I watched President Bush give away Billions of Dollars from you nice U.S. taxpayers to Brazil in free-trade and aid. I watched Argentina erupt in response to Bush's visit there this day--where he will give a rotten government more billions of your dollars. I watched as Saddam Hussein agreed to release 3,000 Russian nationals *by Thursday*--IF RUSSIA DOES THIS OR THUS. What about the other 6,000 Russian military instructors and advisers?

I watched Saddam Hussein send a bill (statement) to England for costs incurred for housing "Hostages" in the nice hotel in Baghdad ALSO WATCHED AS ENGLAND AGREED, WITHOUT COMMENT, TO PAY IT.

NEXT I WATCHED WHAT IS THE MOST HEINOUS DISRESPECTFUL DECEIVING OF A NATION THAT I HAVE YET WITNESSED. YOUR WONDROUS PRESIDENT WHO WOULD BE KING OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER HAS NOW CALLED UP SO MANY RESERVES THAT IF HE CALLS MORE HE WILL NEED TO CALL A NATIONAL EMERGENCY! THAT IS WHAT THE WHOLE THING IS ABOUT, CHELAS!!!!

Once Mr. Bush can call a National Emergency--all Emergency Regulations can be put into service, from closing your banks to removing all of your Bill of Rights--remember those writings of weeks ago? Funny thing--Mr. Greenspan of the Federal Re-

serve did exactly that which I told you last week--he has lowered the reserve required by Banks!

How much more do you want regarding yesterday and things that didn't happen? Do you count your blessings or do you moan and groan that disaster did not strike poor New Madrid--well, dear hearts, the week isn't finished, is it? I suggest you pay closer attention to California--you did have a quake in California yesterday worthy of media mention. So be it, I am not going to do all your homework for you but since you can't see into the cosmos or even the limited distance to your own spacecraft whose equipment "doesn't work" I would suggest you should be objecting to the multi-billion dollar toys that don't ever work!

Oh, by the way--what about the surtax "Mr. Read My Lips" is going to place on all you nice taxpayers to go with that nickle a gallon gas tax? Oh, its the one that is going to pay for this Middle East war! You know, the one like the one used in Vietnam!

Now, I am going to shatter a lot of balloons. You see, Satan has to wear a clue, no matter how faint or subtle--you have to be alert. I am going to write something herein from your own *Newsweek* magazine from Dec. 3, 1990!

Quote:

EXCLUSIVE: WHERE ARE THE TROOPS?

It's the case of the 'missing' military presence. Since Operation Desert Shield began, the Pentagon has given regular updates on Iraq's military buildup in Kuwait. In late August it reported that some 150,000 troops and up to 1,500 tanks were in Kuwait. In mid-September it said there were 265,000 Iraqi troops and 2,200 tanks in Kuwait and southern Iraq.

Now, *Newsweek* has been told, some American experts are puzzled by a set of five Soviet satellite pictures of eastern Kuwait and southern Iraq that show little or no Iraqi military presence. ABC News bought the photos, shot in mid-September, from the Soviet commercial satellite agency Soyuz-Karta. But the network finds them so bewildering it won't air them.

To analyze the photos, ABC called on two experts: George Washington University professor Peter Zimmerman (a nice Zionist surname), a member of the U.S. Arms Control Agency in the Reagan Administration, and a former Defense Intelligence Agency photo analyst. When the pair looked at the shots, they were astounded, "We turned to each other and we both said, 'There's nothing there,'" Zimmerman recalls. They found no trace of an Iraqi military presence anywhere in Kuwait. In fact, all they could see, in crystal-clear detail, was the U.S. buildup in Saudi Arabia.

When questioned, a Pentagon spokesman said the military "sticks by its numbers".

There is no definitive explanation for the mystery. An ABC spokesperson speculated

that perhaps poor photo resolution was the problem or that the Iraqi buildup had been expertly camouflaged. AND HOW WAS YOUR WEEK?

Do you ones have a clear-cut picture of how large (in population) is Iraq? Well, it has some 17 million people-- THAT, DEAR ONES, IS ABOUT THE SIZE (A BIT LESS POPULATED) THAN GREATER LOS ANGELES!

WHAT CAN A "COMPANY" DO?

This is a continual question from you who have listened to suggestions. "What creative steps can a company take to prepare for these uncertain times of possible war and economic disaster?"

I shall simply ask Dharma to reprint Lewis Laughlin's response to the same question.

A TALE OF 2 COMPANIES:

In the not too distant past, times were much like they are now. You probably remember a time in the 1970's when times were tumultuous and recession or even depression seemed almost imminent. During these times there were two companies that are representative of many during that time.

One company did what it could to prepare. It cut spending and used all of the conventional methods but that's about where the preparation ended. The company had some assets that were valuable. Unfortunately, that company doesn't have those assets today--in fact, the owners of that company don't have the company today.

You see, when times got

tough, the company's creditors moved in and took the assets away. The company fell victim to economic hard times.

Then there was the other company. In addition to the conventional steps that the first company took, this company took some creative action. This particular company also had certain valuable assets and it still has them today. Here's what they did...

The company got *heavily in debt to another company...it borrowed heavily and used all of it's assets as collateral for the debt*. A strange way to prepare for possible hard times you say--yes it was. The catch is that the owners of that company *also owned the creditor--the company that was in debt and the company that it was in debt to were controlled by the same people*.

So, even if creditors wanted to move in on the assets of the company, they could not. Not without paying off the secured creditor first...and the secured creditor was controlled by the same people.

This company was recession proofed--depression proofed--judgment proofed. The company was *prepared!*

The strategy that the prepared company implemented came to be known as the "Warbucks/Red Inc. strategy".

END QUOTE.

You can do it too and in times like these, NOW would be none too soon.

A WORD TO THE WISE!!! NOW IS THE TIME! IT IS ALSO THE TIME TO PUT YOUR EXTRA IN-

VESTMENT MONEY TO WORK. YOU CAN COVER YOUR "CONTRIBUTIONS" IN TWO WAYS--I.E. AS WITH THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE AND THE "CONTRIBUTION" WILL BE COVERED BY THE COL-LATERAL OF PURE GOLD! THE GOVERNMENT IS READY TO PULL THE NOOSE CLOSED. IS EVERYTHING GUARANTEED AND PERFECTION? DO YOU LIVE ON THE MOON? NO, YOU LIVE ON EARTH WHICH IS GETTING READY TO GO OUT OF BUSINESS AND THERE WILL BE NO PERFECTION AND GUARANTEES. I SUGGEST YOU GET IN TOUCH WITH THE PUBLISHER AND FIND OUT WHAT YOU CAN DO, AND OBERLI WILL ASSIST YOU--I CANNOT GIVE YOU MORE. BUT, THE TIME FOR DILLY/DALLY IS FINISHED FOR ALL PRACTICAL PURPOSES UNLESS YOU ONES GET UP OFF YOUR ASSETS (INTENDED ANY WAY YOU WISH TO ACCEPT IT) AND CHANGE THINGS. SO BE IT.

WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS

How many of you realize that a war still rages in Burma? In fact, how many of you know that Burma is not Burma? It is Myanmar (Burma's official name since mid-1989--now that would confuse you "listening" public, would it not?) At this point this war is the longest-running insurgency in the world. Well, people are maimed and die in that war and mostly it is over drugs and utilizes the most modern weapons, compliments of the U.S. and the Communists. There are already over 250,000 well-armed troops--I suggest you keep at least one eye open and on this little Myanmar.

Now, let us look at what the press is attributing to little Israel. Well, they fear things will get a lot worse before they get worse. The picture being thrust upon you unsuspecting world

spectators is one of economic and social strains. WHY? Nothing should have changed in Israel as they have "deliberately kept a low profile in the Gulf crisis". They claim to now worry that Saddam will be given a face-saving way to escape a knockout blow and emerge as an even more dangerous Arab hero. New U.S. arms sales to Saudi Arabia and President Bush's meeting with Syria's Hafez Assad add to Israeli disquiet, even more so given the overall chill in U.S.-Israeli relations. (This action is taken in EVERY similar circumstance to fool you the people.) "The meeting between Bush and Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir on December 11 should allay some concerns...", it is suggested!

Now, I shall ask Dharma to reprint a section from *U.S. News and World Report*:

"....At home, Arab-Israeli enmity is deepening in the wake of the Temple Mount killings and a surge in Palestinian guerrilla attacks along the border. A clampdown on West Bank-Gaza workers entering Israel has, in effect, re-established the "Green Line" separating Israel from occupied Arab land, creating a fresh pool of unemployed and volatile Palestinians. The massive influx of Soviet immigrants threatens to overwhelm Israel's economy. As many as 1 million are expected in the next three to four years, the equivalent of the U.S. absorbing 55 million. Yet so far only 10,000 of 45,000 planned housing units have been started, and even with the latest 5 percent tax hike the country will have to borrow as much as \$30 BILLION abroad. Shamir will ask Bush for an additional \$4 BILLION in aid to help cover resettlement costs.

"Well", you ask, "Isn't peaceful co-existence within secure borders with Arab neighbors the historic aim of Israel?" No, no and no. The Middle

East has been in constant and unholy turmoil since the instant of founding of Israel. This is directly attributable to Israeli policy.

The basis of Israel's foreign policy is the attainment of the Zionist dream of *Eretz Yisrael*--Greater Israel--which encompasses most of the present Arab states--and that, dear ones, is a LOT OF TERRITORY! MOST COINCIDENTALLY, THIS TERRITORY ALSO INCLUDES THE GREATEST CONCENTRATION OF MINERAL WEALTH IN THE WORLD, THE OIL FIELDS OF SAUDI ARABIA.

By the way, how many of you REALLY realize what has happened in Saudi Arabia? You believe that the U.S. has sent hundreds of thousands of your troops to keep Iraq from invading Saudi Arabia? YOU--YOU, THE U.S. of A. simply invaded Saudi Arabia instead!! Not only did you invade Saudi Arabia but you have occupied the territory!! SO BE IT!

Israel feels its expansionist dream can best be realized by creating total chaos in the Middle East, much as the Serbian nationalists under the domination of the Austro-Hungarian Empire felt that they could achieve nationhood only in the wake of a total breakdown of the European political landscape. Thus, the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand and the resultant tragedy known as World War I, as we just covered day before yesterday.

Israel cannot, however, yet do it alone and doesn't need to do so. Although mightily equipped for war, thanks to the beneficence of its patron the U.S.--that cannot hope to stand up to the superpower challenge. Thus, Israel has turned to a most unlikely ally--THE SOVIET UNION! Ah, the plot thickens, does it not?

ULTIMATE WINNERS

Israel and the Soviet Union will be the ultimate winners of any U.S. war with Iraq in the Middle East. *While it*

has all but slid by unnoticed during the continuing crisis in the Middle East, as planned, there has been a renewal of friendly relations between Israel and the Soviet Union and considerable diplomatic travel back and forth between Moscow and Jerusalem--and darn it all, you nice U.S. taxpayers pay all the travel expenses FOR BOTH SIDES.

The content of top-secret Israeli-Soviet talks has been confined to a small circle of insiders with the two governments and the "friends of a Greater Israel" in Washington. But they undoubtedly concern how the Israelis and Soviets *will divide the spoils of war between Iraq and the U.S. and the latter's hodge-podge collection of small, ill-trained and ill-equipped "multinational" allies.*

The American public, at least, is becoming a bit confused as to WHY the U.S. would risk the deaths of tens of thousands of its young soldiers in a war with Iraq. The administration has not even defined a reason for confronting Iraq, but has instead offered various conflicting justifications that have left the public even more confused.

The people, however, are becoming a bit aware that the international oil companies and bankers are already greedily lining their pockets with war profiteering--at your own expense.

ISRAEL NO FRIEND

What they don't know is that the two major malefactors in an American war with Iraq--Israel and the Soviet Union--already have plans in place for seizing the oil-rich Middle East for themselves. Now, isn't this just wondrous and puzzling intrigue?

Israel, in cooperation with the Soviet Union, is positioning itself to seize the great Saudi Arabian oil fields in the aftermath of a bloody confrontation which the Israelis are prepared to ignite themselves, if necessary. The sparking of war by Israel would not require any tremendous effort, just as it takes little skill as an arson-

ist to touch off a blaze in a room filled with gas-soaked rags.

Let there be no mistake, chelas, the Israelis are not friends of the U.S. and have no qualms about killing young American servicemen. THERE IS NO HONOR AMONG SATAN'S SERVANTS, LITTLE SLEEPY-HEADS!

The Israelis have blatantly displayed their treachery on two glaring occasions in recent history.

During the Six-Day War of 1967, Israeli air and naval forces *knowingly attacked the American reconnaissance ship, the USS Liberty--remember the story?* Thirty-four American sailors were sent to their graves and more than a hundred others were injured and maimed after being bombed, machine-gunned, torpedoed and napalmed. Israeli gunners even shot up their life rafts--please don't be forgetting this.

The Mossad purposely did not inform the U.S. intelligence officials that terrorists planned to bomb the U.S. Marine barracks in Beirut, Lebanon, in October, 1983. As a result, 241 young American Marines were blown up.

So, you see--America still needs a first strike nuclear holocaust against the Soviets in order to head up this "New World Order" without opposition or struggle, for top-level control.

The Mossad has a most active spy operation, known as "E-1", in place in America to steal U.S. secrets and plans--you know, like launching sensor spy satellites and shuttle programs, etc., and to start a war is indeed very easy. Let us just consider, what if---. What if a group of Palestinian terrorists (or pretend ones)--say, Israelis dressed as Palestinian terrorists, or a whole group posing as Palestinian terrorists, crosses into Israel from Jordan and perpetrates some terrorist act in Israel. (Oh yes, this is exactly what the Mossad is best at.) The Israelis react by invading Jordan to attack the terrorist camps.

Iraqi President Saddam Hussein moves to aid Jordan, and the United States reacts by moving against Iraq from Saudi Arabia.

While U.S. forces are pinned down by Iraqi defenses along the Saudi-Kuwaiti border, Israeli armored forces plunge through Jordan and deep into Saudi Arabia from the west, pushing ultimately to the sea.

Meanwhile, U.S. forces are held back and severely mauled by Iraqi defenses, including their use of chemical and biological warfare weapons.

America's current Arab allies on the front lines would quickly pull out of the fight, considering Israel's attack in Saudi Arabia a far worse danger than Iraq.

Meanwhile, again, U.S. forces are being horribly shredded by Iraqi forces, who are even now still being supplied and trained by the Soviets (remember those advisers mentioned above?) and making matters worse, America's supposed Arab allies, such as Egypt and Syria, defect from the "multinational force" due to the Israeli intrusion--it appears that now the Soviets have several options or windows of opportunity.

As weak as the Soviet Union is internally, its army is still numerically superior to the remaining Western forces in Europe (we will also talk of the vulnerability of Europe presently). It no longer needs to fear the forces of NATO, with most of the best U.S. troops and armor having been sent to Saudi Arabia from Europe. The Soviets have non-aggression pacts and various peace pacts signed with European NATO countries--*particularly Germany and France.*

The Soviets would be free to move against Iran and its rich oil fields, which they have long coveted. Or they could treacherously attack Iraq from the rear, seizing Iraqi and possibly even the disputed Kuwaiti oil fields.

Now how could this scenario end? It ends with Israel and the Soviet Union sharing the great Middle East oil fields. The American Army is effectively destroyed--WHICH, BEING IN SAUDI ARABIA--HAS LEFT THE CONTINENTAL UNITED STATES TOTALLY OPEN AND VULNERABLE (COULD YOUR PRESIDENT HAVE ACTUALLY KNOWN THIS?), AND THE SOVIETS WIN THEIR ULTIMATE VICTORY IN THEIR DECADES-LONG STRUGGLE WITH THE U.S., *WITHOUT FIRING THAT PROVERBIAL "SHOT" IN ANGER AT U.S. FORCES.*

Israel, in turn, realizes the ZIONIST dream of *Eretz Yisrael*, with a hammerlock on the Western World's major producing oil reserves. The Soviets, already the world's largest oil producer, realize even greater fortunes and monopolistic power from Middle East oil and achieve their long-sought desire to be linked by land to the Persian Gulf.

And what of the U.S.? With its military is wrecked in the Middle East, its economy in a shambles, and its major source of badly needed foreign oil cut off, it is no longer a major world power.

Congress, completely dominated by the Israeli lobby, will not raise so much as a whimper in protest. The President, his political power cut off at the knees as a result of the U.S. defeat, will be in no position to challenge the resulting *status quo* (exactly according to plans for the "feet of clay"). The media pundits, such as W. Safire, A. Rosenthal and W. Buckley, will congratulate Israel on its "stunning victory".

Dear ones--THIS SCENARIO IS ON THE DRAWING BOARD, SET UP AND READY FOR ACTION AND YOU ONES WON'T EVEN KNOW WHAT HIT YOU BECAUSE IT IS PREFERABLE, FOR SEVERAL REASONS, NOT TO BRING THE WAR INTO THE U.S. IN A TERRIBLY DESTRUCTIVE MANNER SO THAT

THE U.S. CAN BE USED LATER. Worse, the above as outlined is coordinated with an intended terrorist campaign in the country, which will have a mortal effect on the U.S. dollar, spelling the end of America's leading role in the world's financial community, and economic and civil chaos in your country.

And guess what as an added little humorous dividend? You American taxpayers will be forced to pay foreign aid to rebuild the devastated nation of Iraq!

WHAT OF POOR BAGHDAD'S SUFFERING?

Let us look into that little misconception also.

One of the most visited cities on Earth at this time is Baghdad, the capital of Iraq. It is teeming with foreigners. All hotel rooms are occupied, and all of the flights in and out of the international airport are full. Hence, one of the reasons for "billing" England for her "hostages" in the hotel--this is occupying rooms which could otherwise be rented.

In fact, there are now *more foreigners in Baghdad than ever before in HISTORY!* There are many news people from the international media, although one would not know it from the paucity of coverage of the Iraqi side in this country.

Visiting foreign dignitaries arrive daily to meet with the Iraqi officials to try to arrange the release of their nationals. Also, relatives of those being held are coming in droves to attempt personal diplomacy on behalf of their loved ones. Nations represented by visitors just in recent days include China, New Zealand, Japan and all the Western European nations.

But, the greatest number of foreigners in Baghdad are businessmen making profitable deals to beat the un-imposed sanctions. If Baghdad were to be bombed by your forces today, there would be a holocaust not only of Iraqi citizens but of foreigners

from all over the world, as well. LOOK AT THAT WHICH IS NOT SO OBVIOUS, CHELAS.

DHARMA--CLOSE THIS NOW!

12/4/90 HATONN

GOLD IN THEM THAR HILLS!

Just when you could believe in something--like restoration of a greedy, immoral Sabah family to power in Kuwait, exiled Kuwaitis themselves are not in favor of such a "DEMOCRATIC" ACTION. They have been meeting in London--these Kuwaiti exiles of prominent status and "DO NOT WISH TO SEE THE FORMER RULING FAMILY RE-INSTATED"! Ah, so it goes.

By the way, as you were just beginning to believe this "war" invasion of Saudi Arabia might happen to be over oil and other misunderstood reasons, now you have to face another blow. THE SAUDIS HAVE STRUCK IT RICH! You maybe thought they were already rich? (sic sic). In addition to seas of oil--some of which is that nice light crude needing almost no refining--*there is an entire mountain of gold which has just been discovered in the southern part of the Kingdom--well, Kingdom come!* Could this possibly partially explain this sudden protective urge in the breast of the Trilateral Commission and the deployment of half a million American troops in Saudi Arabia?

One more little sock-it-toya: One of your own Congressional Reports states that the Agriculture and State Departments approved \$5 BILLION in taxpayer (you)-guaranteed crop export credits *TO IRAQ* between 1983 and 1990 despite concerns it could not repay the loans. The General Accounting Office concluded that U.S. desires to build a relationship with that nasty old Saddam and Iraq in days leading up to the Kuwaiti "invasion" outweighed those fears. Iraq has already defaulted on a \$2 BILLION taxpayer-guaranteed loan

and certainly has absolutely no intention of repaying this larger one. Well, you dear "bottomless pockets" don't object do you? After all, you can think of the "hostages" eating while you go hungry wondering what happened to all your grain and dairy storage items--AND, YOUR MONEY!

EUROPEAN TRAP

I will herein speak of Europe and possibilities which will also curl your hair even if you are bald as a billiard ball--as I am.

President George Bush has fallen into a fine trap--perhaps the greatest trap ever set in history--and this nice little trap was baited by his key intelligence adviser. It stems from the transfer of those nice NATO troops, some 200,000, to the Middle East.

The two armored divisions and other units being transferred from Germany to Saudi Arabia will leave NATO as naked as the plucked turkey at Thanksgiving--and no head to boot! Europe is wide open to possible attack from the formidable armed forces of the Soviet Union--which they will surely do if the above scenario gets too botched to pull off.

Now just why do you think no one in the White House seriously considered this obvious danger, thanks to the clever manipulations of the President carried out by Robert M. Gates, the deputy director of the National Security Council (NSC)--A MAN LONG KNOWN IN INTELLIGENCE CIRCLES FOR HIS PRONOUNCED PRO-SOVIET BIAS! Could it possibly be that some ones in your Administration believe they have a seat on the Board of the Global One World Government? Could you have provided a nice secure ticket for them to be wardens of your U.S. prison?

Dr. Gates is the official who briefs the President every morning on the world situation when he is not traveling with his close friend, Secretary

of State James A. Baker III, to Moscow, Paris, London and other capitals of Bush's Nnew World Order" allies.

Why do all these other countries, such as Brazil and Argentina, etc., go along with this world take-over? BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE AND EVERYTHING TO GAIN!

Moreover, Brent Scowcroft, director of the NSC, has left the day-to-day operations of the White House intelligence center squarely in Gate's hands; not that it matters in the least for Scowcroft is a part of the inside planners, along with Mr. Eagleburger. On top of that, Gates chairs the powerful "Deputies Committee" comprised of his counterparts from the Pentagon, CIA, Mossad and other security agencies.

CONTROL FLOW TO PRESIDENT

In short, Gates controls the flow of intelligence to the President as well as to the Department of State and to key Cabinet-level officials--a nice slot for a devout Communist Zionist, don't you think?

It certainly should come as no surprise to insiders who have been watching Gates for years that the Soviet threat is now almost totally ignored by the Bush administration. The fact that the Red Army is not only still totally intact but far stronger than it has ever been before Gorbachev ascended to power is quietly and simply brushed aside.

Indeed, the most salient security factor of your time, i.e., that ONLY THE SOVIET UNION HAS THE STRATEGIC CAPABILITY TO UTTERLY DESTROY THE U.S., IS NOW DEEMED TO BE OF NO CONSEQUENCE IN THE RARIFIED "ONE-WORLD" ATMOSPHERE PREVAILING IN THE WHITE HOUSE. This is obviously the view of the whole Pentagon as well.

The evidence that Saddam Hussein would never have invaded Kuwait without at least a green light from the Soviets is underwhelming, to say the least. Yet under Gate's guidance the fact that Iraq got four-fifths of its arms from the USSR and couldn't move its 5,000 Soviet tanks and other materiel without assurance the spare parts would keep coming from the Soviet Union, is thought to be irrelevant in the Oval Office.

Also brushed off by Bush and Gates are the thousands of Soviet military advisers in Iraq who are guiding the Iraqi army's every move and manning the deadliest high-tech weapons systems.

Most dangerous of all the USSR's heavy contributions to Iraqi military might is the SS-12, a missile capable of firing both nuclear and poison gas warheads up to a thousand miles with deadly pin-point accuracy. Under the Intermediate Nuclear Forces "Treaty" signed by the United States and the USSR in 1987, the SS-12 was banned from the face of the Earth--how quaint.

However, this highly accurate weapons system has since popped up in large numbers in Poland, Czechoslovakia and other East European countries and is now reportedly deployed in Iraq. Indeed, the SS-12 was planted solidly in Iraq prior to 1988 when the war with Iran ended.

Although the Defense Intelligence Agency notified the White House of the persistent reports of this SS-12 capability in Iraq, Bush, Gates and their trained seals in the CIA are looking the opposite way at this dangerous development.

Bush has now doubled the size of the American forces in the Middle East while espousing that the Soviets are our blood-brothers having "changed their leopard spots". The Soviets are now your beholden "friends and allies". It would appear to me that there is great suffering from acute

myopia induced by Gates, Baker, etc., etc., etc. The President seems to perceive absolutely no danger to Europe what-so-ever--how could this be? Could it be that he is consumed by his ethereal vision of the New World Order? Or, does he know more than you know and it isn't a "vision" problem at all! The world is set for total take-over--BUT, THE PRIME MOVERS AND SHAKERS HAVEN'T TOTALLY SHAKEN EACH OTHER DOWN, YET!!

VISION!

Blind? Mr. Bush blind? I seriously doubt that, dear ones. But, has no one dared point out to Bush that it was this same insane vision that broke the presidency of Woodrow Wilson as he played into the hands of the Bolsheviks then taking over Russia?

Is there not one on Bush's staff who can remember that this identical vision of a world ruled by the United Nations led Franklin Roosevelt, then under the influence of Alger Hiss and other pro-Soviets, down the primrose path to Yalta and the surrender of Eastern Europe and eventually mainland China to communism?

With more than half a million Americans in the Saudi desert and on their way from Europe, this has the makings of a mammoth trap--perhaps a BEAR TRAP?

WHAT IF THE BATTLE HAPPENS?

If Bush commits these forces to battle, as now would seem totally likely, what would prevent the Soviet army from moving right through their ally, Germany and France, to the English Channel in the "10 days" Gen. Nikolai Ogarkov allotted in the master plan drawn up in the mid-1980's and still preached in Soviet military circles? Oh son-of-a gun, you didn't know about THAT plan?

So be it, the answer, of course, is **NOTHING!**

Let us look a bit more closely at this man, Gates.

He is a consummate con man and has gulled Bush as completely as he did his late boss CIA Director W. Casey and, through Casey, President R. Reagan.

By simply telling them what they want to hear and constantly leaking prepared stories to the press, Gates has persuaded both conservative and liberal columnists he is a "hard-liner" adamantly opposed to the Soviets and suspicious of glasnost.

But the quality of the "intelligence" Bush now receives on a daily basis from Gates may be better judged by several tidbits in the closely held dossier several officials have been keeping on Gates.

As CIA's deputy director for intelligence, Gates helped sell Casey and Reagan on Israel's wacky plan to exchange U.S. arms with Iran for the release of American hostages in Lebanon--the nutty idea that tempted Reagan to tiptoe into the Iran-Contra morass.

Just before becoming Casey's No. 1 deputy on April 18, 1986, Gates leaked two top-secret intelligence estimates to the *Washington Post*. The first was aimed at helping the liberal Democrats in Congress to drastically cut the Reagan defense budget; the second tried to shoot down, and essentially succeeded in shooting down, Reagan's strategic defense initiative (SDI), commonly called "Star Wars". As reported by the *Post* on March 31, 1986, the first estimate claimed that Soviet military spending had been "almost flat for a decade" and might even "decline during the next five years".

Of all the fiction fed to your presidents in weird "national intelligence estimates" over the years, this particular concoction of Gates must take the prize. Indeed, all the evidence, then as now, proved conclusively that the USSR had been engaged in the greatest military buildup in history--a

buildup that ominously continues to this very day. The second blast from Gates less than a week later was intended to cripple SDI. This "intelligence" estimate claimed the Soviets had *NOT* violated the Anti-Ballistic Missile (ABM) Treaty. But three years later the Soviets themselves freely admitted they *HAD* violated the ABM agreement, just as they have violated nearly 200 other solemn agreements made with the U.S. and the West.

U.S. deployment of SDI hangs on the issue of observance of the ABM Treaty. Gates' target in trying to defend Soviet claims that they were not in violation is certainly obvious. Tragically, he scored a perfect bull's-eye.

In fact, this single leak from Gates' fiction factory at CIA cast such doubt on Pentagon reports of Soviet ABM violations that many consider this the major reason America still has no viable defense against Soviet ICBM's or the short-range missiles poised aboard the Soviet submarines lying in wait off both your East and West coasts--a combined force capable of killing every man, woman and child in the U.S. in a matter of mere minutes. As you might have guessed by this point, Gates has served both the KGB and the Mossad. Further, it was Gates, behind the scenes, who led the fight waged in favor of permitting your NATO allies to accept the Soviet oil and natural gas pipelines to Western Europe. Now completed, except for one strand, the pipelines tie the economies of France, Germany and a half-dozen other, smaller European countries to the Soviet Union like an umbilical cord.

Gates' many coups on behalf of the Soviets began when he joined the CIA in 1966, fresh out of Indiana University, where he had picked up an MA in history after being at William & Mary. In 1974 he got his Ph.D. in Russian and Soviet history from Georgetown University while working at the CIA. And in the same year (1974) Gates transferred to the

staff of the NSC, then under the iron thumb of none other than the Great Detentist, HENRY KISSINGER!

MENTOR KISSINGER

Kissinger became Gate's mentor. The younger man did his job at the NSC so well as Presidents Nixon and Ford cozied up to Brezhnev that he was kept on at the NSC by Jimmy Carter. In January, 1980 he went back to the CIA as the national intelligence officer on the Soviet Union and two years later he was appointed CIA deputy director for intelligence in charge of all the national intelligence estimates prepared for the President.

A short, husky, boyish-looking operator, Gates has made a whole career out of ingratiating himself with the older men who have been his superiors. He completely mesmerized Bill Casey, who came to look upon Gates as his son.

Gates fed Casey the anti-Soviet hardline the CIA director thrived on. In the spring of 1986 Gates was promoted to the powerful post of overall deputy director of the CIA.

When Casey's health collapsed after the Iran-contra scandal broke, Reagan nominated Gates to be the new director of CIA. The liberals rejoiced and the *Post* and the *New York Times* hailed Gates appointment.

With powerful Democratic senators backing him, Gates' confirmation appeared assured. But several conservative Republicans on the Senate Intelligence Committee were given the file on Gates. Almost overnight, support for Gates moving up to director of the CIA caved in, and Reagan was persuaded to withdraw the nomination--however, no publicity was released of negative nature and the subject was instantly hushed.

Gates was kept on as deputy director. William Webster, who had been appointed by Jimmy Carter to head the FBI, was named director of the

agency, and he apparently was as completely taken in by Gates as Casey before him.

When Bush became President he picked Scowcroft to head the NSC, a post that required Senate confirmation. Gates was named deputy director of the NSC, a job that sidestepped the painful confirmation process in the Senate which had so recently thwarted Gates' promotion to the top post at the CIA.

In the Bush White House, Gates has presided over the accelerated disarmament of U.S. and NATO forces. The conventional arms treaty which was signed in Paris on November 19 is Gates' biggest coup to date.

Thus, now having helped strip NATO naked, Gates is free to concentrate on steering Bush into the Middle East trap.

If the Soviets do make their move in Europe when the huge U.S. force is nailed down in the Iraqi desert, Gates may well go down in history as the rook that helped the Soviet Union checkmate the United States of America. So be it for one little Robert M. Gates--ah, the web is tangled indeed!

PRIVACY ALERT

In case you haven't noticed, you ones who feel safe and private in paying with money orders--beware! ***"NO INDIVIDUAL POSTAL CUSTOMER MAY PURCHASE MONEY ORDERS IN EXCESS OF \$10,000 IN FACE VALUES ON ANY ONE DAY". THERE ARE NO EXCEPTIONS TO THIS RULE.*** This is, of course, from the U.S. Postal Service's Domestic Mail Manual. Please be alert and act accordingly if you buy your money orders down at the good old Post Office--Big Brother is WATCHING! This means exactly what it says--you cannot, for instance, buy \$10,000 worth in the morning and \$6,000 in the afternoon--IT MEANS IN ANY ONE DAY.

Here is a post-script regarding the subject above regarding a cutting of required bank reserves. The following notice was received by a business colleague of our publisher who had shared it with him this day --- it has just now been brought to the scribe to be shared with you: ***"Bulletin: Fed cuts some bank reserve requirements. Reserve required for some categories to be cut to ZERO. Fed says reserve cut responds to tighter bank lending---"***

And you thought nothing happened on December 3rd, 1990.

I would like to leave you with a thought this day: He who passively accepts evil is as much involved in it as he who helps to perpetrate it. He who accepts evil without protesting against it is really cooperating with it--where might you fit?

Hatonn to stand-by. Salu and good-day.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TIME FOR RENEWALS--THIS IS YOUR LAST ISSUE FOR QUARTERLY SUBSCRIBERS.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 2 & 3

12/1/90 HATONN

Hatonn present in the Radiance of God this early morning. I have asked you to write early this day, after getting you up in the wee hours because I desire to have you off this mountain no later than 11:00, please. We must be programming the crystal and the tones will be most unsettled. They are out of audible range for most but will be most uncomfortable for you, Dharma. Thank you.

TODAY'S WATCH

All of you please be most attentive to the air-raid on Beirut this day by the Israelis. Watch the activities during the next few days for there will be a lot of air activity as the stealths are airborne and the distraction will be the shuttle launch. These are major clues to activities.

Further note that Hussein will be most pleased to meet with the U.S.-it does appear that the UN and U.S. are synonymous terms, does it not? So be it. May God have mercy upon the heinous offensive use of the Holiday Season to play you precious ones like a banjo in total chaos and lies. Satan was a deceiver from the beginning and there is no truth in him and, therefore, the truth must be unveiled--bless you who will dare for you walk in our shields but we know the bombardment is unrelenting and the journey lonely--so it has always been for the bringers of life truth. You do not walk alone; NEVER!

Let us continue with our outlay of DESERT SHIELD for the quicker

we get the information out from different source the more quickly the author can come into better security.

QUOTE:

HISTORY

We have taught for years that you simply cannot understand what is happening in the world until you become a student of history. One of the main reasons that history is rarely taught in truth any longer in the government schools is that the student is too likely to catch on to what is happening. When we wrote our version of Taylor Caldwell's classic HONORIA in ON TARGET, we apparently astounded most of our readers as to the striking parallel between the rise and fall of ancient Rome a thousand years ago, and what is happening to our beloved America as we write.

The betrayal of America into world totalitarian socialism, called by President Bush as the "New World Order" with the cooperation of the Soviets and their empire runs a pretty close parallel with what happened in France exactly two hundred years ago, and fosters almost the same slogans and Thought-theologies. The student of that revolution remembers that the "Constituent Assembly" which carried it into being, was quickly controlled by the Girondins. Then, the Girondins were overthrown, driven into hiding and guillotined when caught because they were not "revolutionary enough." Their successors, occupiers of the "Montagne" on the extreme left of the assembly hall, were in turn accused of "betraying the Revolution", and likewise terminated with

torture and bloodshed. If you will recall in recent times, the Nicaraguan Sandinista leadership was accused by the Carter and Reagan socialists of also "betraying the Revolution" that ousted the anti-communist Somosa. Then in France came the ultimate terror, the attempt by Babeuf to establish his "Republic(sic) of Equals." In this ultimate democracy, anyone who could not prove that he was merely an equal, that is, one of the unwashed, ill-bred and uneducated, was imprisoned or killed by the authority and sovereign will of these unruly masses. It was in that era of "Liberty, Fraternity, and Equality" that produced such bloodshed, that drove our Founding Fathers to such careful language construction in our Constitution and its Bill of Rights.*

**Recently certain patriotic authors, who perhaps should have known better, have been publishing editorials by one John Gearhart of Andrews, N.C. Mr. Gearhart, who states that he is a Christian patriot, is never-theless highly critical of our wonderful Constitution whose Christian history he has apparently never studied. There are, as he puts it, "serious flaws in the document." His logic, along with that of his mentor, Ed Howes of CHRISTIAN FORUM, PO Box 749, Oracle, AZ 85623, is "that since wicked men can re-interpret, mis-interpret and otherwise twist the Constitution to their own ends", this is sufficient proof that the Constitution is flawed and "the end of such a document, regardless of intentions, is finite and predictable." If one is to accept Mr. Gearhart and Mr. Howe's logic and premise, then the Bible, the most re-interpreted, mis-interpreted and otherwise twisted of all known*

documents, is to be ignored and discarded as imperfect in its language and construction. Its end then, in the logic of these men, is finite and predictable.

Well, in the process, Babeuf eliminated Robespierre for being too "center-oriented". I am not, in this essay, approving of Robespierre lest any critic might so assume. I am establishing the history of Revolution that eats its own, as a backdrop against which to watch current events in Europe, the Middle East and South Africa. When the reaction to Babeuvism came, a Directorate was established on the ashes and bones of the Babeuvists, and it was supposed to be a regime of common sense and an end of bloodshed. Thomas Paine, one of our early forefathers, was by then a poverty-stricken "intellectual" who refused ordinary labor even to eat. He dashed off to France to take part in this socialist revolution and wound up in prison under Robespierre. He was freed by the Babeuvists. Sick in mind and body, he put his pen to such works as the AGE OF REASON. From the end of the "Conspiracy of Equals" to 1799, the Directorate itself went through its own revolution, and out of that emerged the Consulate with two men at the head.

Once the power of the democratic socialist "equals" had been reduced from hundreds of thousands in the streets, to two at the top, it was quite easy for Dictator General Napoleon, who knew how to pull the levers and spin the subtle webs, to take over and he did. He bit the dust at Waterloo, after bankrupting his nation and wiping out the best of his youth. However, the point I am addressing at the beginning of this chapter, is that revolutions have a way of destroying their own, just as Castro executed the idealist college students who brought him into power. Then there was the "Conspiracy of Equals"*** almost as is promoted in America today, and which has now evolved into a Consulate with two men at the head. I will identify who they are very shortly, but let me first go back and pick up the threads of the Zionist scheme for world socialist order and the Christian "Gentiles" who they are using to bring it about.

*** As most of our readers understand, there is no such thing as a "civil right", nor is there or has there ever been anything approaching "equality." Any "civil right" granted by government can be repealed by government at any time. Lawfully what are called "civil rights" are in fact "civil privileges" and are not the same as inalienable Rights secured to the Posterity of the signers of the original organic documents of the Republic of the United States. All so-called "civil rights" are extended to non-white peoples whose citizenship in the Legislative Democracy of Washington DC (Article 1, Section 8, clause 17) was granted to them by the 14th Amendment. They rightly do not apply to white Americans, and can only be imposed upon white Americans who have volunteered into the Admiralty Legal Status of persons under the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia. No socialist world government can be set in place until all "world citizens" are classified as "equals". Thus, every well-known so-called "civil rights" leader, including Martin Luther King, has well-known ties to the American Communist Party. The current "civil rights" legislation is but another step in the direction of Bush's New World Order.*

Each year at the 11th Hour, of the 11th Day, of the 11th Month, our VFW Post holds its Veteran's Day ceremonies. Our Commander usually gives a short speech as to how the guns stopped following the Armistice at that moment in 1918 that called a halt to World War One. For years that annual event was called "Armistice Day" until enough Americans found out what really happened and then it was changed to Veteran's Day. I appreciate the honor and sacrifice of our servicemen both in that Great War to End All Wars, and all later wars, whose actual covert goals were far different than we, as veterans, fully understood. In that setting, let me provide to the reader, as well as my patriotic veteran comrades, the rest of the story. You need to understand the circumstances surrounding the signing of this Armistice. Unknown by 99% of most Americans today is the fact that the 1918 German High Command did not ask for an armistice because there was danger of defeat. The Armistice was not an unconditional

surrender of a defeated army, but was to be a prelude to a negotiated peace treaty. Both the Allies and the German High Command agreed to that Armistice based upon those conditions.

Why did the German High Command ask for such an Armistice when there was no defeat in battle, and none in the predictable future? Here is the reason: Under the cover of war, the Zionists in Germany, under the direction of Rosa Luxemburg and so-called *Spartacus League*,* had the financing and the plans to duplicate in Germany what they had done in Russia under Lenin. This Zionist group had infiltrated into the German Navy and were bringing about mutiny with the rumors they generated that the entire German Navy was going to be sacrificed in an all out battle with the American and British Navies, etc. They created rumors that the English had developed a new "secret chemical weapon" making any further warfare futile. All of which was false, but it was effective. So effective, that the German High Command was convinced that an Armistice was all that could save Germany from the communists. How's that for a neat trick? Who do you suppose was financing Rosa Luxemburg, and her Zionist scheme of socialism for Germany: You guessed it--the same American Zionists who got us into war with Germany in the first place! Having extracted a deal on Palestine from the British in return for our entering the war, there was no point in further fighting, was there?

** The German SPARTAKUS-BUND was founded in 1916 by Karl Liebknecht and Franz Mehring. However, as with all Jews and Zionists, they are always matriarchal in nature, and Rosa Luxemburg was their chief spokesman authoring the pamphlets, "Spartakusbriefen", calling for the socialist, i.e. communist, revolution. They took their name from Spartacus, a deserter and traitor of the Roman Army, and from their more recent conspirator, Adam Weishaupt who started the ILLUMINATI in the 1700's. It was Rosa who drafted the program accepted by the German Communist Party into which the "Spartakusbund" was transformed by name change on December 30, 1918. In keeping with the history of*

the Phinehas Priesthood, Luxemburg and Liegknacht were captured and executed by German "Free Corps"--freemen--on January 15, 1918. Exactly ten years later, January 15, 1929, the revolutionary Martin Luther King would be born in Atlanta, GA. One of the reasons that world socialists have picked King's birthday to make an American national holiday, is to covertly remember the death of Rosa Luxemburg and those events surrounding the Versailles Peace Treaty.

The German seamen had mutinied on November 3rd. On November 7th, a large body of marines deserted while on their way to the Western Front. Rosa's communists had told them that they were going to be the "spear-head" for the invasion of Britain, etc. The communist uprisings caused shut-downs throughout the German industrial centers and conditions deteriorated until, on November 9th, the Kaiser abdicated. When he abdicated, the Socialist Democrat Party was formed and the Zionist leaders of the Sparticus League took over the German government, with Rosa Luxemburg literally having usurped power in Germany. How many of your history teachers have ever told you that a Zionist woman once controlled Germany, however short-lived her power lasted? Before she had taken power, she had been promised the same financial and military aid that had been given to Lenin the year before. These powers, of course, had much larger plans, and before she bit the dust on January 15th, she knew that her cause had been betrayed by the very men she thought were her friends. Revolution, as we are teaching, always eats its own.

I prefer not to assign motives to such a double-cross, for certainly these powers were interested in promoting the Zionist cause. Their Zionist outlook was one of a New World Order, while in contrast it appears to me that Rosa and the Sparticus League saw things only in the light of one German nation. Well, it did not work out as planned for the Zionists and their German Communist Party and it collapsed for want of international aid and the chaos that was then throughout Germany. The German people finally had enough, and took full revenge on the Jewish people. Thousands of Jews, men,

women and children, were rounded up during the night and executed. Understand here, most German people did not know the difference between the devout Orthodox Jewish people and the Zionist traitors who lived among them, and a large number of innocent Jews paid the penalty for the crimes of a small Zionist group who used them, as they did during World War II, to further the Zionist New World Order to be based in Jerusalem.

*Most Americans do not read Zionist publications, where even in those days they spelled out their plans to their close-knit followers. They talk in guarded language but they made it clear that another war would be needed between Germany and Britain so that when both Powers were literally exhausted, their form of socialism, called *democracy*, could insure their world government. How would they do this? Watch carefully here, for some of my readers have missed this point in the past. The Zionists would take measures to intentionally prolong and intensify the hatred of the Orthodox Jews* with Zionist propaganda actually blaming the Jews for bringing about the "military defeat" of the armed forces, and by the unjust and humiliating terms of the Treaty of Versailles which needs to be discussed here. You cannot understand DESERT SHIELD without knowing what caused World War II, in my opinion.*

*** As pointed out again and again in our publications, we have no animosity for the devout Orthodox Jews. We understand them to be as much the victims of the Zionist New World Order as we of the Christian faith are. We have hundreds of Orthodox Jews on our mailing lists who write that they are delighted when a "Gentile" understands the plight they find themselves in today. However, as a Christian, these Orthodox Jews are obviously not of The Elect and neither their Jewish religion or their "Jewish blood" is going to alter their final destiny. A Sovereign God has them where He wants them and I do not hate them for it. Having stated that once more for the record, let the same record show that I follow Christ's example and hate those who say they are Jews but are not and are of the synagogue of Satan*

(Revelation 2:9 and 3:9). Christ called these people a "race of vipers" and He hated them for both their satanic seed-line and their Babylonian religion of works. The Zionist, regardless of his race or religion, is an enemy of mine and an enemy of America. Caveat.

*Following the Armistice, where the German High Command had been assured that the *peace terms* were to be negotiated, came the Treaty of Versailles which, as one intelligence officer wrote 30 years ago, was "one of the most wicked documents ever signed by the representatives of civilized nations." When the Germans asked President Wilson for this Armistice in October, 1918, they agreed to Wilson's so-called Fourteen Points. the Legislative Democracy of Washington, DC double-crossed them with the aid of Wilson's Zionist Delegation headed by the Zionist who drafted the Federal Reserve System, Paul Warburg. The mandate of Palestine was drafted by Professor Felix Frankfurter, an eminent Zionist who years later became Chief Advisor in the White House to President Roosevelt.*

*The German Delegation was presented with a Treaty agreed to by only the Allies, and the defeated European nations did not even have any say in the language! The Germans were shocked at the severity of the terms and protested the contradictions between the assurances made when the Armistice was negotiated *and the final wording of the actual treaty!* America did not keep its word. Not mentioned in the assurances of the Armistice, a bankrupt Germany was assessed the losses incurred by the war, and one figure from the Encyclopaedia Britannica puts the amount at \$33 Billion which the German people were to pay. Although economists at that time insisted that such a large sum could never be collected from so small a country, the Versailles Treaty permitted the Allies to take "punitive actions if Germany fell behind on its payments." The Encyclopaedia Britannica states:*

"Many historians claim that the combination of a harsh (Versailles) treaty and subsequent lax enforcement of its

(military) provisions paved the way for the upsurge of German militarism in the 1930's. The huge German reparations and the war guilt clause fostered deep resentment of the settlement in Germany, and when Hitler remilitarized the Rhineland in 1936 (a violation of the Treaty), the Allies did nothing to stop him, thus encouraging future German aggression."

The liberal *New Republic** dated May 24, 1919 stated:

"(The Versailles Treaty) is the most shameless and, we hope, the last of those treaties which, while they pretend to bring peace to the mortified world, merely write the specifications for future revolution and war..... Opposition came not only from partisan Republicans and isolationists, but also from liberals who felt that the treaty did as much to provide a basis for future global conflicts as it did to insure peace..."

* The complete text of this *New Republic* article can be found in *The Annals of America*, Volume 14, page 183, under the caption, "Peace At Any Price". This history is available in most libraries.

The *New Republic* apparently did not understand in those days how the game is played. That is not true of today's magazine, which is clearly a part of the program for a New World Order. It was International Banker and leading Zionist, Jacob Schiff, who dictated in a two thousand word cable dated May 28, 1919, what the President of the United States was to do about the Palestine Mandate, German Reparations, Upper Silesia, The Danzig Corridor, etc. Now, with that backdrop, can you better understand why the young Winston Churchill would tell the Moslem leaders in March of 1921 that there was no way he was going to do anything about the Zionist occupation of Palestine? The major crisis we now watch with horror in the Middle East had its genesis in this Versailles Treaty and the Balfour Declaration. The Versailles Treaty brought about World War II, after the Balfour Declaration had set the Palestine Mandate into its preliminary stages. It would take the so-named "holocaust" to make the Zionist dream a final reality, and for this New World Order Cause, the

deaths of a few hundred thousand Orthodox Jews would be considered to them as insignificant.**

** I am well aware that many of you are shaking your heads by now. Of a dozen Zionist quotes, let me document this with part of a speech by Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich before a special meeting of the Emergency Council of European Rabbis held in Budapest, Hungary on January 12, 1952:

"There will be no more religions. Not only would the existence of a priest class remain a constant danger to our rule but belief in an after life...would enable them to resist us. We will, however, retain the rituals and customs of Judaism, as the mark of our hereditary ruling caste, strengthening our racial laws so that no Jew will be allowed to marry outside our race, nor will any stranger be accepted by us.... We may have to repeat the grim days of World War II, when we were forced to let the Hitlerite bandits sacrifice (holocaust-NWD) some of our people....and the death of a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership is indeed a small price to pay."

Dharma, the computer please, chela: Change now or we will lose our work. Thank you. Further, please put aside the signals you will be receiving unless I personally call you to attention.

12/1/90 HATONN

CONTINUE QUOTING FROM DESERT SHIELD:

WASHINGTON'S FAREWELL ADDRESS

"The great rule of conduct for us, in regard to foreign nations, is in extending our commercial relations to have as little political connection as possible. So far as we have already formed engagements, let them be fulfilled with perfect good faith. Here let us stop. Europe has a set of primary interests which to us have none, or a very remote relation. Hence she must be engaged in frequent controversies, the causes of which are essentially foreign to our concerns. Hence, therefore, it must be unwise in us to implicate ourselves, by artificial ties, in the ordinary vicissitudes of her politics or the ordinary combinations and collisions of her friendships or

enmities.....Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground? Why, by interweaving our destiny with that of any part of Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalry, interest, humor, or caprice?

It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world."

From what is known as George Washington's FAREWELL ADDRESS, published in the *American Daily Advertiser*, September 19, 1796.

With all due respect to the Englishman John McCray, World War I was not America's quarrel with the foe. The Zionists made it our quarrel for *their* interests! I stand with George Washington. America does not need to be weaving her destiny with European or Middle Eastern affairs, and entangling her peace and prosperity in the toils of European and Zionist ambitions and interests.

George Washington's FAREWELL ADDRESS was never delivered by him as a formal speech, as is done by retiring Presidents today in their State of the Union messages. Instead, it was printed in the newspaper, where Americans could read and reread it until it became part of their thinking.. It is still well worth reading, for in it is the distilled wisdom of the Ages for political and national affairs. As a patriot, I have grave reservations about the official motives which have entangled us in the various wars in which Americans have given their lives in the Cause of Liberty. Could it have been that they died for one Cause, but were tricked into battle for a completely different cause? What was the issue behind the War of 1812? Commerce and Banking. How about the Spanish-American War? International commercial interests. How did the First World War come about? You now know that answer, perhaps for the first time! We can easily find out about World War II, for again Germany needed to expand its territory to finance its political socialist programs. Japan was being denied its American commercial markets, and this was the real cause of them to

go to war against us. Since when, except for some future commercial interests, does America have an interest in Korean politics or the intrigues of French IndoChina, divided into four different nations, one called South Vietnam and another North Vietnam, plus Laos and Cambodia by illegal United Nations edict? Today with our nation literally bankrupt, why are we still sending "foreign aid" to 120 nations of the world?

Until we listen to George Washington again, and stop entangling our peace and prosperity with the socialist and the heathen nations of the world, there will continue to be the Flanders Fields, the Vietnams and the Desert Shields. Certain hidden forces have it planned that way.

It is against these powerful hidden forces that we are directing our short overview of recent history. On page 17, I quoted my Britannica with their statement that "The Allies were *lax* in enforcing the Versailles Treaty regarding the rearming of Germany." Well, that is a nice way of watering down history. The facts are that the Zionist Bankers of England and America were secretly helping Germany rearm even with the aid of Stalin! You don't really think that the Germans, bankrupted from World War I, and their great depression of the 1920's, could build that huge war machine with tanks and aircraft on their own do you? As I have stated in this Theory of History,* the Zionists wanted another war, and *they* had the money to finance it. Most Germans in those days, as with Americans as a whole today, did not even vaguely understand what was going on. All they knew is that Germany had been winning World War I when they were first betrayed and then victimized via the Versailles Treaty. They knew that there were powerful Jews behind it all. They agreed that every patriotic German, both male and female, should do his level best to rebuild post-war Germany and somehow break the economic and military grip on their country imposed by the Treaty. Such is the basic nature of the German people and the Zionists knew how to play right into that wonderful hard-working national trait.

** Whether we like to admit it or not, every history book is based upon the prejudices and interest of the historian. No historian is truly objective, for he must omit at least 90% of what happened and include only that which he thinks is important. I have read the history of the past 80 years from the vantage point of industrial revolution, of social changes, of banking schemes, of monopolies, commerce and trusts. Each historian has always given as his reasons for world events as being either industrial, social patterns, banking or commerce. To some extent, all are both right and both wrong, for their facts are generally correct but what they have omitted is more important than what they included in their histories. To my knowledge, this is one of the first short histories of this period from the perspective of the political Zionist interests concerning these world events. Few historians dare make this connection, and even fewer publishers would touch such a historical perspective in America or Canada. The Zionists are that powerful.*

(H: TOUCHE! BUT WE HAVE GIVEN SUCH HISTORY FROM MY OWN PROJECTIONS IN VOLUME AFTER VOLUME AND I HONOR BEYOND WORDS THE DARING OF MY PUBLISHER! WE HAVE NO INTENT OF SUBVERSION FOR OURS IS BUT TO BRING FORTH THE TRUTH IN THAT MAN CAN RELATE AGAIN TO TRUTH OF GOD. MAY OUR WORK BEAR FRUIT THAT A REMNANT MAY MAKE THE TRANSITION IN ORDER TO HELP HIS BRETHREN FOR THE TIME OF THE ENDING CYCLES IS UPON YOU--WHO WILL SHOW THE WAY? ONLY THE DARING! WE ARE COME TO ASSIST--IN SERVICE UNTO GOD AND CREATION FOR YOU OF THE MASSES OF HUMANITY HAVE LOST YOUR WAY!)

Furious with what the German people saw as a Jewish threat to their country, they were ready for anyone who would promise them a way out of their economic bondage. They never suspected that this bondage was set upon them by the Zionists specifically so that there would be another war to justify their takeover of Palestine. It would be off-point to list all the Zionist-con-

trolled banking houses in America and Europe who financed Hitler's build-up of the equipment of war.* Submarines by the hundreds, and fighter aircraft and tanks by the thousands and the labor and industrial plants to manufacture them had to be paid for by someone, and that someone had to know what they were going to be used for. I think it on point to mention just one of these banks. The Union Banking Corporation of New York. This Bank, along with Guarantee Trust of New York was one of the heaviest financiers of the Nazi Regime. In the 1930's, Union Banking Corporation had the following Directors:

E. Roland Harriman, Director and Vice President and a member of Yale's Skull and Bones Society.

H.J. Kouwenhoven, Director and the Nazi Banker who was Managing Director of the Bank Voor Handel.

J.G. Groeningen, Director and Nazi party Member of Steel Cartel.

C. Lievense, Director and President of Union Banking Corporation, New York.

E.S. James, Director and Partner of W.A. Harriman and Company that also financed the Soviet Union for years. He was also a member of Yale's Skull and Bones Society.

-AND-

PRESCOTT BUSH, THE FATHER OF THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, GEORGE BUSH, BOTH OF WHOM ARE MEMBERS OF THE SUBVERSIVE SKULL AND BONES SOCIETY!

** The student may want to read the book, WHO FINANCED HITLER, THE SECRET FUNDING OF HITLER'S RISE TO POWER 1919-1933 by James Pool. The Dial Press. 1 Dag Hammarskjold Plaza, New York, NY 10017 (1978). In this book you will learn of the powerful, secret occult group known as the Thule Society who were the ones behind the German Workers Party, later known as the Nazi Party. They had their own reasons for financing Hitler which were different than those of Harriman, Prescott Bush and the*

Zionist bankers. Hitler took money wherever he could get it. One of the bankers was Fritz Thyssen who met Hitler in 1923 and provided funds to Hitler through a Nazi General named Ludendorf, and also through Rudolf Hess. One of the reasons Rudolf Hess was imprisoned all his life was so that he could not disclose the financing of Hitler which came from Bank of Germany, and affiliated with the Harriman banking interests in New York.

**** George's wife is the former Barbara Pierce of Rye, New York. Her father was the former President of McCalls Corporation which published the leftist magazine by that name. Her brother is Scott Pierce, former President of E.F. Hutton. In May, 1985, Barbara's brother plead guilty to mail fraud. This was known as "check kiting" and cost American investors billions of dollars over an extended period. There were 2,000 counts, according to columnist Jack Anderson, and no one went to prison, but it is known in intelligence circles that President Bush intervened on behalf of his crooked brother-in-law. I have exposed George Bush's involvement in the cocaine drug traffic in my now famous HOPE'S HUSBAND (\$3.00). The Savings and Loan Scandals now involve the felony activities of two of George and Barbara's sons. Hopefully, when all this is finally exposed to the public, it will insure that George Bush will be a one term President.**

Prescott Bush was also a long time partner of Brown Brothers Harriman, which also financed the Soviet Union. He had knowledge and participation in the financing of both Hitler and the Soviet Union. Does this surprise you? Then, like most Americans, you have lead a very sheltered life. It is hoped, after reading this pamphlet, you will never look at the world the same again. See here! If I can't sleep nights, why should you? Benjamin Disraeli, in this famous book, CONINGSBY, had one of his characters say:

"So you see, dear Coningsby, the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

Disraeli's book was published in 1844 and discussed the various rev-

olutions that were about to take place, and which later were in fact carried out.

If you remember, on page seven, I mentioned a certain British Admiral named Dombile and his associates who had concluded through his intelligence activities that the Zionist powers intended to establish a New World Order in Jerusalem. One of his associates was Capt. A.H. Ramsay, and they knew as of 1938 that the Zionists were going to bring nations into conflict so as to establish the reason for a world government patterned after Wilson's League of Nations, and that its eventual capital would be in Palestine pursuant to the Mandate of the Versaille Treaty.

From 1936 to 1939, both Admiral Domville and Captain Ramsay did everything in their power to keep Britain out of any war with Germany, for they knew that this was the Zionist plan. It was Captain Ramsay that tried hard to convince the British Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain that such a war would play right into the hands of these Zionist conspirators. Although unconvinced, or not wanting to accept this conspiratorial view of history, Chamberlain did at least go to Germany and compromise with Hitler. Some of my readers are old enough to remember Mr. Chamberlain returning to England and waving his famous umbrella and a paper upon which he said was an agreement that, "Guaranteed Peace in Our Time."

Well, the English and American news media, controlled then as now by the Zionists who own them, began their campaign of hate against Chamberlain, making fun of his umbrella, and calling him an "old woman" and a Pro-Fascist." I personally believe, Chamberlain was an "old woman seeking peace at any price" and not fully understanding the forces against him. Anyway, Captain Ramsay promised to provide documentary evidence that there was such a Zionist plot to get America and England into a war with Germany so as to advance the Zionist New World Order. His source was two people who coded and decoded messages between Winston Churchill and President Roosevelt, the contents of which

were unknown to the Prime Minister.

** Any time you hear anyone use the word fascist in their vocabulary, you may make the correct assumption that they are active communists, whether or not they admit to that thought-theology. You will hear this word from college professors, English teachers, etc., and you will know the literature they have been studying. Their language betrays them. I do not even like to use it in this pamphlet for that reason.*

The coding officer was an unsung hero named Tyler Kent, and his assistant, Anna Wolkoff. They were furious with the plans and attitudes which passed between Roosevelt and Churchill, and disclosed these top secret documents to Captain Ramsay in Kent's apartment at 47 Gloucester Place, London. As with some of the work that our North-point Teams do, in spite of the risks involved, Captain Ramsay was unsuccessful, and the disclosure of these documents put himself and Tyler Kent at high risk. Upon one part of the history of that era. However, so long as Chamberlain remained Prime Minister, Germany did not bomb England and England did not bomb Germany. The Zionist press called it a "phony war."

That was going to stop and the Zionists saw to it that Churchill was given "full powers, and responsibilities regarding all naval, military and air operations". He decided to take the initiative. Now do you see why it is so important to know who the covert Zionists are, even though they are white men and not Jews? The Zionist propaganda campaign continued until that "old woman" was forced to resign, exactly and for the same reasons that British Prime Minister Asquith had been forced to resign in 1915 to pave the way for war. In May, 1940, Churchill joined hands with the British Socialists and formed a new government. He was sworn in on May 11, 1940, and that very evening he ordered the bombing of Germany.

Yes, that's right! England started the war with Germany, not the other way around as your lying

press and professors have led you to believe!*

** There are about 40 more pages of footnotes that I could put in this history of those who tried to stop Britain's war with Germany. Another of the unsung heroes of that era was a German named Rudolph Hess who flew to Scotland in a private plane with an offer from the German military that they would "get rid of Hitler" if Britain would sign a peace treaty with Germany. Churchill refused the offer, and Hess spent the next 50 years in prison for his efforts for peace. In like manner, I fully realize that I am putting myself at risk by trying to stop the Zionist engineered war in the Middle East known as Desert Shield, and that your government now has plans to incarcerate me for the rest of my life because they have learned of the intelligence that has been given to me, some of which you will find in this publication. Don't worry about me. Pray for yourselves.

(HATONN: IF YOU TAKE THIS ADVICE, DEAR FRIENDS, YOU DISAPPOINT ME TERRIBLY. LOOK AFTER YOUR BROTHER--GET THIS INFORMATION SPREAD AROUND--NOW!! NOW!! STOP PRAYING FOR YOURSELVES AND START PRAYING FOR YOUR BROTHERS THAT THEY GAIN ENLIGHTENMENT AND TRUTH BEFORE THE TIME IS OUT. MY SCRIBE AND PUBLISHER ARE ALIVE BECAUSE THEY COME UNDER THE LIGHTED SHIELD OF GOD'S EMISSARIES! I HONOR BEYOND WORDS MY SCRIBE SETTING THIS WORK TO OUR DISCS SO THAT NORD DAVIS, JR. DOES NOT HAVE TO BEAR THE BRUNT OF THE BURDEN OF SPEECH. I BELIEVE THAT IF YOU ONES DO NOT HONOR AND SUPPORT, TO THE FULLEST EXTENT POSSIBLE, THESE WHO DARE TO GIVE YOU FACTS AND TRUTH--YOU ARE IN THE DESERVING OF THAT WHICH COMES UPON YOU. HOW MANY OF YOU WILL GO AND PRAY TO GOD TO SAVE YOUR NECKS AND ASSETS RIGHT AFTER YOU SLAY HIS TRUTH-BRINGERS? SO BE IT!)

Some of my readers, and even a few patriotic authors, have been critical

of my going back and pulling up to the surface old regulations set in place by previous American Presidents regarding so-called national emergencies. Well, in England years before World War II, there was an Irish Rebellion, and for security reasons, England passed an Order known as Regulation 18-B. This Law deprived British subjects of the Rights and Privileges of the Habeas Corpus Act, something along the lines of our Bill of Rights. This Regulation had not been used in years and years!

(H: For the comfort which this might give N.D.Jr., I would like to say that all readers of the Phoenix Journals have yet to read anything NEW in your document. This is not to suggest less value of the document but rather, to allow you some comfort in company! I further suggest that you are in fine company indeed! Yes, attempt following attempt has been made to take the author's property and have, in fact, actually taken her physical life on some four occasions within the past three years. These ones have laser-beam shots to the doors and windows and on and on--but with God in protection, chelas--you shall be given to prevail. Security, further, comes from the massive scattering of the information for the evil workers cannot bear the light of truth and I hereby give warning unto them who would touch you: CEASE AND DESIST IN THE NAME OF HOLY GOD OF LIGHT FOR THESE ONES COME IN SERVICE OF HIM WHO SHALL JUDGE AND RECLAIM HIS KINGDOM UPON THIS PLACE AND YOU OF THE EVIL SATANIC FORCES SHALL NOT BE IN THE HARMING OF GOD'S SERVANTS! THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE OF GOD FOR THIS TIME IN SEQUENCE AND YOU OF THE UNHOLY DEITY SHALL NOT TOUCH A HAIR OF THEIR HEADS FOR IT IS THE WILL OF HOLY GOD THAT THIS SHALL COME TO BE GIVEN. WHAT MAN DOES WITH THIS INFORMATION IS UP TO HUMAN--BUT HE SHALL BE GIVEN IT. SELAH! I AM ATON! LET IT BE KNOWN BY THIS SEAL THAT DAMAGE UNTO OUR WORKERS AND TRUTHBRINGERS IS

UNACCEPTABLE!)

Under Churchill wholesale arrests were made. In the case of well-known leaders, the public was first softened up with a propaganda campaign against them carried on in the newspapers. Mrs. Nicholson, the wife of a distinguished British Naval Officer Admiral Nicholson, was arrested after one of these smear campaigns the likes of which only the Zionists can set in motion with "gentiles" like Peter Jennings actually saying the words. Mrs. Nicholson's "crime" was that she had stated publicly that she thought the scheme to involve Britain in a war with Germany was the "work of the Zionist bankers". She was one of the few who were able to force the Churchill Regime into placing charges against her and then trying the case. There were four charges and she was acquitted on all four, even though she did hold that truth as her own. In spite of the fact that she was found innocent, Mrs. Nicholson was one of those detained anyway under the infamous Regulation 18-B. Captain Ramsay tells the whole story of his arrest and imprisonment in a book titled, THE NAMELESS WAR. Admiral Domville tells his experiences with the Zionists in his book, FROM ADMIRAL TO CABIN BOY.**

* I recall reading about the final fate of Tyler Kent about 10 years ago but cannot put my hands on the documentation. If any reader has this information, please send it to me so it can be included in the next printing. NWD.

** Both books are out of print and if anyone has a copy, I will exchange it for a year's subscription to Northpoint Team ON TARGET.

AUTHOR'S NOTE: I repeat here what was stated on page 2, we do not have office staff to answer all the questions that this pamphlet is bound to generate. It is for this reason, that I have given enough footnotes so that the reader can begin his own study if he cares to do so. The last *On Target*, mailed in September, 1990, has a circulation now of 30,000. The first printing of this one will be 25,000. If every reader wrote us a letter asking even one or two questions, their requests would be all we could handle for

the next two years. We have an unlisted phone number for the very same reasons. We know that 90% of those who read this intelligence briefing on the background of Desert Shield have never read such material before. We suggest that you order our earlier pamphlets mentioned on these pages, read the References suggested, and then if you are still confused, we may be inclined to help you further.....

(H: I concur with the author--if you wish more information you will also find it all in the Phoenix Journals and Expresses. It is time that you of the human, stand on your own feet and then turn and support these brave brothers in any manner you can find available unto you. There are neither time available nor funds for personal tending. We welcome all correspondence and plead patience if you are not responded to in promptness--I believe you ones who read these documents have no picture whatsoever of the barrage levied against these authors and scribes of truth.

We do not tell you that which to believe--we bring you the information in truth and you decide for ours is a different mission and we have no point in disrupting Earth; we come in preparation for the return of God upon your placement and so shall it be done.)

Dharma, allow us to leave this now and please depart this place as requested. Thank you, chelas, for your time and work for we do ask much.

God walks with you, be at peace.

Hatonn to clear, please.

12/3/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Let us speak briefly regarding the Earthquake projections made by one, Iben Browning. This is grossly misrepresented in your press--with great intent to do so, I must say. Mr. Browning made great and careful studies, as has Patrick, for that matter. You have such tremendous pull from your planetary and star systems that it cannot be comprehended by you ones--LOOK AT

THE TIDE LEVELS IN JAPAN AND CALIFORNIA, JUST AS FOR INSTANCE. Further, you are having almost constant earth movement throughout the ruffled faults in California and ones should be holding your breath during these days of push and pull on those fault lines from the cosmos. Instead you focus on a given projection and make fun and light of the daring one who spoke out.

The facts are that Dr. Browning was doing a "paid for" project and came up with these projections of "POSSIBILITIES". He put them forward as exactly that--"Possibilities". Further, the New Madrid fault breaking possibility was placed equally along with four other predominantly NAMED fault systems, including Tokyo, the (Aleutians, Hayward, etc. Recently, he has publicly stated that he, at this time, is more concerned over one or two others, such as Tokyo, than he is the New Madrid. Who has heard him? Well, as a matter of fact, the ones along the New Madrid system have, to some extent. The recognition is that it was only a 50-50 projection of possibility and yet, that fault line had broken in the past and is due another major shaking and the ones in charge of preparations know it. If and when it does happen--it will bring devastation beyond your dreams for it will probably be both higher than projected magnitude and bring devastation over a great distance geographically.

Don't be in the fooling of yourselves--watch the animal life that have not lost their inner knowingness--they are picking up the disturbance going on under the surface and the electromagnetic vibrations being thrust forth and YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON BENEATH THAT QUARTER OF AN INCH "SKIN" UPON YOUR MOTHER--CALLED TOPSOIL. THINGS OF GOD ARE NOT GIVEN UNTO YOU TO KNOW! NO MORE AND NO LESS! THEREFORE, IF YE BE OF GOD, YOU MOVE RIGHT ON--TAKING MEASURES AS HE GIVES THEM UNTO YOU IN PREPARATION AND INTUITIVE NUDGES AND BE THANKFUL WHEN THE DEVASTATION IS ABSENT TO

ALLOW YOU LONGER TO GET YOUR WORK DONE--FOR YOU CAN TELL BY THOSE THINGS OF WHICH WE WRITE--THERE IS A LOT OF WORK YET TO BE DONE. ALLOW GOD TO TEND THE DISCIPLINE AND YOU SHALL BE IN GOOD ORDER. YOURS IS NOT TO BE IN THE "FORTUNE-TELLING" FOR ONLY A FOOL WOULD BE IN FORTUNE-TELLING THAT WHICH IS ONLY GOD'S TO PROJECT! SO BE IT.

Now, as to the rocket launches of which I spoke yesterday--do not expect to get details--when Ted Turner and CNN fell to the Cartel and deceivers, you lost the last fragment of "news" broadcasting. You will only be told that which is designed for your sensitive and "sheep" ears. You can tell that which is happening however, by that which they DO GIVE YOU. Note that the two missiles they allow the telling about in Iraq, are being used as great propaganda--"one was aimed at Israel" comes the news! Look closely at that which is probably under way--FOR ISRAEL LAUNCHED A ROCKET ALSO ON THE YESTERDAY! AND--THE DAY BEFORE. WHY DON'T YOU KNOW? COME NOW--THEY DON'T WANT YOU TO KNOW, FOOLISH ONES.

Why would *60 Minutes* do the story on the "Temple Mount" incident? Well, to allow you to think you have now heard truth. You know that they have not even touched on the matter by the simple fact they still referred to the "Temple Mount" rather than by the Holy name given by the Moslems. They further fail to mention that the wailing wall is not a Holy Jewish place--but a Zionist shrine, being the prior foundation of the Temple of King Herod! The Rabbi said that no one was injured because of a "MIRACLE"--no, the "worshippers" were removed in advance! It is up to you viewers to discern the lies for you will not be given to know otherwise.

Dharma, allow us to go forward, now, with "DESERT SHIELD" for it is only worthy of bringing safety in timely projection of same. We

will, however, have to continually bring urgent information, such as yesterday, for how else can you form your workable networks. George, please use your business knowledge and think clearly, for there are ones who would be able to fund this extra thrust of information unto the public--you must ever be cognizant and awake unto the priorities of visitations, etc. By the way, you are all about to miss a window wherein the investment into gold is good. You are never going to hit it at all time "low"--it is NOW that it is being manipulated to suit the needs of the major money holders and if you are paying attention you can ride the crest of that which they do. Precious metals are wholly manipulated at this time and it is NOW that the participation can do great works for God and truth by allowing funding for the projection and publications unto the masses. I have no way to privately give information if the intended does not receive my speeches--so you are stuck with having to listen carefully to the "within". You will be guided if you but pay attention.

Oberli, give time unto ones as you find it available but you spend too much time in the offering of information unto ones who only want total guarantees and thus and so, while actually moving physically into the clutches of the mis-projectors of fact. You offer a good investment, sheltered by the truth of God in fact; it is not your responsibility nor do you have privilege to take undue time with these ones who simply are seeking the best input for selfish reasons. We are not in the "investment business" and only do this service in cosmic cycle of return to get our work done--do not forget that which you are about.

BACK TO DESERT SHIELD

On October 30, 1940, President Franklin Roosevelt, campaigning for reelection in Boston, Massachusetts, said: "...And while I am talking to you mothers and fathers, I give you one more assurance. I have said this before, but I say it again and again and again: Your boys are not going to be sent to any foreign wars."

Now, what is Mr. Bush telling you? "...not one day longer than necessary", "...not another Vietnam!", and on and on - - -! If you continue to believe these empty and misleading words, then we waste our time in outlaying this information.

QUOTE: NORD DAVIS, JR., DESERT SHIELD.

We now know that Roosevelt was lying, don't we? How could Roosevelt have known that patriot Tyler Kent would reveal his secret cables with Churchill to Captain Ramsay? How could he expect their plans would be told to Neville Chamberlain and no doubt hundreds of others who were eventually incarcerated in England under the infamous Regulation 18-B?

It is astounding to me that Presidents can make such promises knowing that they have intentional plans already set in place to do the exact opposite. It seems that the greater and more wicked their lies, the more they are praised, and revered in later generations. It seems to be my calling, if I may paraphrase Tacitus, to "prevent virtuous actions (such as those of Tyler Kent) from being forgotten and that evil words and deeds should fear an infamous reputation with posterity."

John F. Kennedy, is now hoisted to the top of a pillar, as if he had been one of our great Presidents. Nonsense! His only "greatness" is because he did not live long enough to carry out what he had been planning since he graduated from the Fabian Socialist London School of Economics. He was personally more immoral than any President, and our American people seem to love him all the more for it. Seldom, since the days of our Christian Forefathers, have the American people elected anyone who was better than the average morality of the collective majority. Kennedy knew perfectly well what the New World Order Game Plan was for he had been taught all about it in his socialist finishing school in England. While running for President, and speaking at a dinner given by the Democratic National Committee at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel, New York City, on October 12, 1960, Kennedy promised:

"Should I become President...I will not risk American lives...by permitting any other nation to drag us into the wrong war at the wrong place at the wrong time through an unwise commitment that is unwise militarily, unnecessary to our security and unsupported by our allies."

He was talking about Vietnam. Did he break his promise? No, he simply determined, once he became President, that it was the *right* war in the *right* place at the *right* time and through a "wise commitment that was necessary to our security and that it was supported by our allies." Fifty thousand American's lives were lost because of that man's forked tongue and Americans still think he was a great President! George S. DeMorinchildt, the man who actually shot the *man beside the lovely lady* in the Presidential car in Dallas, Texas (H: Among others.), may have inadvertently done America a favor and postponed Kennedy's New World Order for another 20 years.* Kennedy was an active Zionist and a Rothschild agent. When it comes to war promises, we did not do any better under Lyndon Johnson. As he campaigned for reelection in Akron, Ohio on October 21, 1964, Johnson promised:

"We are not about to send American boys nine or ten thousand miles away from home to do what Asian boys ought to be doing for themselves."

**Of course Lee Harvey Oswald did not shoot anyone in Dallas on that curiously fateful day. He was a part of the conspiracy, but chemical tests on his face and hands proved that he had not fired any weapon, either his antique Italian rifle or a handgun on that date. George DeMorinchildt, wearing a black cape, can be seen in action on the curb on the left side of the Presidential Lincoln in the pictures in the LIFE MAGAZINE published soon after that date. DeMorinchildt, who was later induced to commit suicide, was hired by the CIA for the job at Port of Prince, Haiti. My book on this important assassination, DALLAS CONSPIRACY, published in 1968 and now out of print, is scheduled to be reprinted soon in this newsprint format. Do not write for it, but get on my mailing list for these future publications as they are made available. We have no*

subscription rate, however most subscribers send us an average of \$20.00 per year for this intelligence information. (Hatonn: I have done, also, a description of what actually happened that day in Dallas--and although it differs in some details, this is an excellent disclosure--the death shot was fired from his own security officer--driver, in his own vehicle. You will find it in Vol. III #10 of the Express (available in the Express Journal Vol. III & IV)--remember, as with Earth man and uncovering that which is closely covered--it is indeed hard to get factual information.)

This author knew that was a lie before it became self-evident. Kennedy only managed to get 20,000 troops fighting in the Asian jungles before he passed from the scene. By the end of Johnson's term, four years later, he had sent more than 500,000.** Johnson was an active Zionist and a Rockefeller agent. All of this seemingly off-point information is in fact right on point, when you see how it fits into the socialist "Consulate of Two Men", one a Rockefeller and the other a top Zionist, who have given us what has come to be known as Desert Shield. I am trying to show you, as best I can in so few pages, the consistent Zionists fabric and thread throughout recent world history, all leading to a long range plan of their New World Order with its capital in Jerusalem.

** The Vietnam War was stopped by the blockade of Haiphong Harbor, ten days after our Northpoint Teams issued an ultimatum to Admiral John McCain, then Commander of the Pacific Forces. We stated that if Haiphong was not closed in ten days, our privately funded civilian Teams would do it for them with an air attack on the dredge that keeps that harbor open. Our Team ultimatum was delivered by Mr. Granville Rideout, of Ashburnham, Massachusetts, on April 28, 1972, and Kissinger ordered President Nixon to put the blockade in place on May 8, 1972. Our operation was code-named Rolling Thunder, after the U.S. planned military operation by that name that was never carried out!. See THE PENTAGON PAPERS.

This Zionist New World Order has been designed to put all nations of the world under a system of world

law. You heard President Bush mention this "world Law" in his recent speeches to the American people. This world law will be an Admiralty Law under which our Bill of Rights will be abolished. You will cease to be citizens of the United States of America, but persons, subjects, or individuals and treated in the same status and venue as those who are harassed by the Internal Revenue Service, Inc., *** which is a covert application of Admiralty Law under implied or actual contract. If you like the way the IRS operates, appreciate Britain's wicked Regulation 18-B, can handle agents of the Soviet KGB or Israel's Mossad****, knocking at your door in the middle of the night, you will love Bush's New World Order. All of these groups operate under Admiralty Law.

*** In ON TARGET I shocked many new readers by stating in print that I have not filed any income tax returns or paid any income tax in 20 years. My personal reasons are strictly religious even though Supreme Court decisions have established that such taxes are not due on wages, salaries, commissions, tips, or gifts. Unlike many patriots, I have no legal objection to the income tax for those "subjects, persons and individuals", who because of their status, are required to file and pay. However that claim of status under the law does not prevent the IRS, under orders from powerful people in Washington, from taking unlawful actions against me, and the reader would not be dismayed or surprised if they do so one of these days. It does not matter what happens to me. What does matter is that enough Americans learn what is happening to their country and take immediate and effective action. Along that line, and in that context, may I suggest those of you who are Christian to read the new book, VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, The Story of the Phinehas Priesthood, by Richard Kelly Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505 (\$22 including postage). Tell them Northpoint sent you...

**** There is a new book on the Zionist enforcement and intelligence group now available in most bookstores titled, BY WAY OF DECEPTION, by Victor Ostrovsky. I did not learn very much as to in-

telligence gathering tactics, or what some call "street craft", but most American will learn how these agencies operate, and where their weak points are. If the Mossad agents in your area have picked up these books locally, you can order a copy from St. Martin's Press, 175 5th Ave., New York, 10010 (\$22.95). The book verified what I knew about Iran-Contra, and the bombing of the Marine barracks in Lebanon. He did not identify the explosive used which was RDX-enhanced propane. (Hatonn: I have also covered the subject of the Mossad most carefully in several Journals and we have now released THE MOSSAD CONNECTION, which I surely recommend you obtain--further, BY WAY OF DECEPTION can also be obtained through America West. We also cover the RDX-enhanced propane "fuel/air weapons".

In reading Ostrovsky's book on his experiences in the MOSSAD, I find the key thought-theology of all Zionists, whether they claim to be Jews or Christians by religion and race. He states in his Foreword:

"Coming from an ardent Zionist background, I had been taught that the State of Israel was incapable of misconduct....It is out of love for Israel as a free and just country that I am laying my life on the line by so doing, facing up to those who took it upon themselves to turn the Zionist Dream into the present-day nightmare."

So, in exposing the activities of the Mossad, it is well to remember that Ostrovsky is still an ardent Zionist, who complains that the present day leaders have betrayed the Cause. Sound familiar? With one more quote, I will leave the truth of BY WAY OF DECEPTION for you to read yourself. This quote explains the thread I have been weaving into the fabric of history all through these two dozen pages:

"The Mossad--believe it or not--has just 30 to 35 case officers, or katsas, operating in the world at any one time. The main reason for the extraordinarily low total, as you will read in this book, is that unlike other countries, Israel can tap the significant and loyal cadre of the worldwide Jewish community outside Israel. This is done through a unique system of sayanim, volunteer Jewish helpers."

However, as he goes on to state in his book, the Mossad does not restrict its volunteer helpers to only those of Jewish racial background, but Zionists of whatever race or religion. This is why the Mossad recruits the gullible Christians who have also been taught that "Israel is incapable of misconduct." It also recruits ministers whose theology training in the ancient languages should have revealed to them that those who say they are Jews today cannot possibly be the people of the book, yet for filthy lucre sake, they preach the modern Jewish fables. When misconduct seems to occur, such as the recent bloodshed near Herod's Wailing Wall, it is perceived and deceptively taught as being God's Will for His People and their ancient enemies. Yes, Mr. Ostrovsky, the whole Israeli problem is now the "present-day nightmare" in the world, "by way of deception."

Now with what Ostrovsky has admitted, and what I have taught in the last two dozen pages, I want you to do your own research as to the intent of Roosevelt in bringing America into WWII. Go to your library and take down several biographies of FDR, and scan the names in the index. What do you see? Do you notice the disproportionately high percentage of Jewish names of those among his associates, advisors, and appointees? Why do you suppose they are in those positions? Is it because they are the brightest and most capable? Of course not! They are the *sayanim*, the volunteer Zionist helpers. Roosevelt liked to call them his "brain-trust". One of the most important books on FDR, is THE ROOSEVELT RED RECORD, by Elizabeth Dilling published in 1936. Trust me, Roosevelt knew what he was doing.

Or you might want to do some research into the background of Eleanor Roosevelt. I have in my library a 45 year old Congressional Report on their investigation into un-American propaganda activities being carried on during the period just before and during WWII. It is three volumes with 2,166 pages in it. It is known as Appendix - Part IX and is a collector's item worth about \$500. In this Congressional Report, it lists the names of subver-

sive Americans, and the various Communist Front Groups that they belong to. Your Congress proved that she belonged to twenty different ones.* Research intelligence data published since 1944 establish that Eleanor was a member of at least 100 such groups during the *three* terms that FDR was President. She was no "parlor pink" as one biographer put it, but was an intimate associate of the founders of the Communist Party in the United States almost from the beginning! She was furious with the exposure of her communist activities, and had the Chief Investigator for the House Committee on Un-American Activities, Mr. Robert Stripling, drafted into the Army when he was qualified to be exempt. One of Eleanor Roosevelt's close associates and confidants was a Mrs. Royale Davis of Chicago in those days. Mrs. Davis was the mother of Nancy Davis Reagan. Ronald Reagan, the synthetic conservative of today, was a supporter of Roosevelt's so-called New Deal. The "great communicator" was a long-time President of the cited subversive Screen Actors Guild. Hence if you will examine those appointees, associates, and State Department employees of the Reagan Administration, you will find those hidden Zionists, the Jewish *sayanim*, the 5th column helping in Israel's goal of a New World Order.

* Shown here is part of the index from Appendix-Part IX, *Communist Front Organizations that were subversive enough to qualify for Congressional attention. All of these groups set up for different purposes, were laced with Zionists. Does this mean that your mother was a communist if she voted for Roosevelt? No, but it does mean that she had not done her homework. (H: we will simply list them and not give page reference for we are only efforting at total accuracy in reproduction of content of DESERT SHIELD. We have published some 23 volumes, Journals, which outlay this information and we hurry herein so that we might get on with our own appointed work.)* Rony, Vera; Roodsoon, Nicholas; Rooks, Irene; Rooks, Shelby; Roola, Stanley; Rooney, James; Roosevelt, Eleanor (also see Mrs. Franklin D. Roosevelt; there are some 22 references of separate writing); Roosevelt, Franklin D.; Roosevelt, Mrs. James, etc.

** There will be the critic who will quickly point to the Yalta Conference, where it is said that Roosevelt, Stalin and Churchill met again on February 4, 1945. The "Roosevelt" at Yalta was certainly a double, believed to be Captain Jack Young of Beverly Hills, California. Young later played the role of FDR in "Mission to Moscow" and "This is the Army" and other films with "FDR" in them. When Roosevelt and Churchill arrived in Teheran, the Soviets prevailed upon them to stay at the Soviet Embassy, insisting that the U.S. Embassy was "not safe". There, they were extended every courtesy, even having a special waiter to serve them exclusively. This waiter, it was later discovered, was a physician who specialized in the science of poisoning, i.e. toxicology. The poison was believed to be a form of curare handed down from the days of Genghis Khan that causes the slow wasting away and death. Shortly after their departure from Teheran, Roosevelt became extremely ill on the plane home, and was carried off the plane on a stretcher upon arrival in the U.S. He never regained his strength and wasted away and died shortly thereafter. The Arabs call it "passing the silver cord". (See Ecclesiastes 12:6). Even before Roosevelt arrived in the U.S. there were rumors that the "silver cord" had been passed to him and to Churchill by Stalin. From the time of Roosevelt's return from Teheran, until January 6, 1945, more than a year later, press photographers were ordered not to take or publish any photographs of "the ailing President". That order was issued in December, 1943 and countermanded on January 6, 1945. Photographs of Roosevelt before Teheran, and those of "Roosevelt" after January 6, 1945, are clearly not the same man. There were differences in the ears, position of ears on the head, shape of head and hairlines, shape of teeth and chin, and the ratio of the width of the cheek bones to the height of the skull, etc. Do not write asking for more data. The revolution eats its own, and when the time was appropriate, Roosevelt's death was announced and he was buried April 14, 1945, with a closed casket ceremony complete with guards ordered to shoot anyone who tried to open it. There was never an autopsy. Very strange indeed. Source: THE STRANGE DEATH OF FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, Josephson. This off-point

information is provided as an example of those powerful forces who run our government and their ability to hide the death of a President, "for security reasons", for more than a year.

(Hatonn: I suggest you stay tuned to Hatonn/Phoenix Journals for we are going to give you a complete picture of genetic doubles and robotoids—it is time you ones of the "LIE" come into truth. It is for those who believe themselves to be working for the "right cause" in service to the dark forces for whatever reason, usually honest intent of service, must come to realize they are the first ones to be expended in the name of the Cause and cover-up. So be it.)

Some Americans are aware that the major Zionist prize to come out of World War II, was the United Nations. The UN was finally to pave the way for the establishment of the Versailles Treaty Palestine Mandate. The State of Israel was its first official act. Thus the Zionists were one step closer to the New World Order spoken so highly of by President Bush in the past few months. Not known to most Americans is the second greatest prize of World War II, the oil rich fields of the Middle East, especially Saudi Arabia. It was supposed in the years before WWII, that whoever controlled that area, would control the world's oil, and hence the world. We have come full circle, for President Roosevelt's *last*** world conference was in Iran's city of Teheran. He met there with Churchill and Stalin in November 1943. The itinerary of this meeting was the agreements between them regarding the division of the world right in the middle of the greatest oil fields known in those days. The whole region, we now call the Middle East, that is the area from the Red Sea, the Black Sea, the Caspian Sea, the Mediterranean Sea and the Persian Gulf is one vast oil basin. Of course, today the largest oil field is on the Alaskan North Slope, and there is enough oil there to supply America's needs for a thousand years at present and anticipated consumption.

America has no need whatever for Middle East oil today, in fact there is enough oil in Alaska to make America the richest and most powerful nation in the world. That,

however, is not in the plans for those who want to set the New World Order in place.

END QUOTE.

Let us interrupt here, chela. I do not wish to distract from the contents of the document we are quoting for several reasons, the most important being projection of a security blanket over this author. However, the Alaskan oil fields have a major role in the desire to control America, my friends, and it is not a pretty picture. I shall cover it under separate cover. IF YOU ARE GOING TO CONTROL THE WORLD, AS IS SATAN'S PLAN--YOU DO NOT OVERLOOK EVEN THE MOST TINY DETAIL, MUCH LESS THE OIL FIELDS IN ALASKA!

I will move to stand-by. I would like to write again this day if you can bear with me, Dharma. You have been given a virus but I believe we can keep you on your "seat" and upright long enough to finish the re-typing of this document, DESERT SHIELD, and I would be most grateful. I do suggest you take rest at every possible interim opportunity. It is most urgent we get this information flowing--and, it is most necessary that we do it in segments so that ones in the receiving can get it in digestible segments. When documents become lengthy, ones postpone the reading until time is convenient--THERE IS SIMPLY NO LONGER ANY CONVENIENT TIME LEFT IN YOUR EXPERIENCE! SO BE IT.

Hatonn to clear, please. Thank you for your service and my appreciation is without limit unto you who give all unto this mission. You have no words in your crude language to express such appreciation. So be it. Thank you.

12/3/90 HATONN

QUOTE:

Before you read on, it might be well to go back and study the first four chapters again, but this time with the thought of projecting what you remember about the past 20-30 years of the Administrations of Nixon, Ford, Carter and Reagan re-

garding their official interest in political Zionism. Think about those events that stand out in your mind that have happened in the Middle East. There was Israel's Six Day War with Egypt, and the starvation problems of the Palestinians. Are you beginning to see the trajectory set from before World War One, through World War Two as being on the Mark with the events surrounding OPERATION DESERT SHIELD?

For instance, remember the famous "Peace Accords" engineered by President Carter between Israel and Egypt at Camp David? Actually, Egypt took a bribe from Israel, with the U.S. taxpayers picking up the tab. The Legislative Democracy of Washington, District of Columbia, sent more than \$30 Billion -- that's 30 thousands of millions of dollars -- to Egypt so that they would remain at peace with Israel until the Zionists could get their New World Order set in place. In addition, it is known that an estimated \$20 Billion was sent as *indirect and hidden* aid to help improve the lot of the Egyptian people. Instead, the elite class in Cairo, reinvested the funds outside Egypt mostly in U.S. and British banks for their personal use. So, Egypt has 2% of its people very wealthy, and 98% of its people suffering the worst state of misery, hunger and oppression in a thousand years! Disease, unemployment and famine bring on food riots which have occurred every month for the past ten years. You taxpayers* in the venue of Washington, District of Columbia, are funding Egypt's 600,000 member Secret Police which is empowered to shoot, kill, torture and arrest anyone it pleases under their form of Admiralty Law. Are you surprised when Egypt is forced to side with Israel and Washington against Iraq? Are you surprised when the Zionists controlled State Department cancels all Egyptian debt for siding with Israel?

* *More and more Christian patriots are finding ways not to contribute to that Egyptian and Israeli tyranny by withdrawing themselves from the Socialist Federal Income Tax System. We do not practice law and are not in a position to help patriots with their efforts to get untangled with that*

Admiralty system and re-establish their citizenship in the American Republic. However, it is your very signature on an IRS 1040 Form establishing, under penalty of perjury, that you are an individual, person, and taxpayer who is required to pay. With your signature affixed, and only with your signature affixed, can the Legislative Democracy (See Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution) accept your tax "returns" and payments. You must volunteer to put your signature on that 1040 form. Without your volunteered signature, Washington, DC cannot legally accept your money. The Babylonian Talmud, from which the IRS gets its genesis, was first published in the year 1040, as chance would have it! (H: Now, how many of you knew that? There is no such thing as "chance"--look for the clues! I cannot repeat and repeat enough times apparently--get informed; get the Phoenix Journals and begin to find out truth and then you can seek your confirmation from documents such as this one from Nord Davis Jr. You ones seem to require full Earth station confirmation--so get it! However, get informed for there are ways to change this thing if you act in time and preserve your Constitution, and time is all but run out!)

In the meantime, the State of Israel is receiving more foreign aid than any other nation in the world, enough for about \$2,500 for every man, woman and child per year. Your Congress and Senate, under the pressure of over 100 registered Israeli lobbyists, paid by the funds going to Israel, sends one-third of all American foreign aid to Egypt and Israel. The *Wall Street Journal* of October 23, 1990, reported that the Senate voted to give President Bush broad power to give Israel at least \$700,000,000 worth of military equipment from Pentagon stock in the event they need it during the "Mideast Crisis". What does it take to demonstrate and prove the continued power of the Israeli lobby? This is nine times the ceiling set in current law! Yes, Senator Jesse Helms voted to send the \$700 million. The vote was 97 to 1 against, and that one vote against it was from Senator Robert Byrd of West Virginia.

For more than 15 years, once I had learned for certain that the Soviet communist system could not sur-

vive without financial aid, American technology*, as well as our American wheat and other food, I began publishing statements to the effect that Washington, DC and Moscow operate "like two hands on one person". Depending upon how I turned the kaleidoscope of history, I would see "that person" as either the banking and oil, or the Zionists interests. Because of how they operate, it was often difficult to even pin them down that closely, because there are many involved who are neither bankers, oil people or Zionists. As a Christian, I had always known that the Babylon of Bible prophesy would have a "man of sin". I had been taught that "he" would be a Jew, one of those anti-christs who say they are Jews but are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan. (Revelation 2:9) My Bible lessons had led me to believe, in error, that there would be AN anti-christ. Knowing that we are about at the end of this Age, I had been looking for one person who might fit the descriptions found in the Bible.

** For many years, I was a career man with IBM, holding the job title of Senior Systems Suggestion Investigator. In the Spring of 1966, I learned through top company channels that sophisticated IBM equipment was being shipped to Communist Poland to be then moved on to the Soviet Union. The Soviet missile guidance systems and space technology depend upon American computers. When IBM refused to alter their plans to sell to the enemy in time of war, I resigned and exposed their activities to the news media. You will read of my resignation on Page 3 of the New York Times, June 16, 1966. Whether it is the IRS or IBM, I will have no part of any group which intends to destroy the American way of life.*

Remember, I promised you at the beginning of this pamphlet, the DESERT SHIELD was not going to be a Bible study, and it is not. All I want you to winnow from this is that I was looking for something because of my personal religious belief system. It was only when I remembered that modern Babylon is to be made up of TWO parts, NOT ONE, that I began to watch the political world scene for a Consolate made up of two top people

with equal power, at least at first. The Bible identifies these two as the feet of Babylon made up of Iron and Clay. So, if this is true, who is IRON and who is CLAY? Isn't that a good question? Who are these two people or systems that will work together for a while, and then break apart when Christ dashes His Stone Kingdom on that system's feet or foundations?

Then in the Spring of 1989, the above picture was published in the WASHINGTON TIMES, showing Henry Kissinger and Gorbachev shaking hands. This photograph was taken in Moscow, on January 19, 1989 after a top secret meeting. So far as I know, only two other publications carried this photograph and the unusual story surrounding it. One was Lawrence Patterson's CRIMINAL POLITICS. He is a courageous publisher with a private newsletter* from Cincinnati, Ohio. The second publication was our ENCORE section of HOPE'S HUSBAND.

** Patterson Strategy Organization, PO Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222. (\$185.50 per year - 12 issues.) Highly recommended by us though we may not always agree on all points.*

By that handshake, Gorbachev agreed that the *CONSULATE OF TWO MEN*, the two Co-Chairmen of the New World Order, was set in place on January 19, 1989. From that time on, the world has secretly been under the control of the New World Order finally disclosed by George Bush in his recent infamous speech. Shown here is the chain of command with two men at the top.

(H: Please simply copy the diagram as it appears on page 29.(SEE LAST PAGE) I herein wish to make no comments regarding the structure although, the order was in place for centuries--this was just the first noted public disclosure. It is long past time, little sleepy-heads that you go refresh your minds with not only the Phoenix Journals but other brilliant disclosures from many daring authors.)

Everything you will see happening from now on will fit exactly into this chain of command. Kissinger and Rockefeller will remain silent and behind the scenes. Gorbachev and

Bush will be travelling the globe under directions of this *Consulate of Two Men*. Of the two top men, which is Iron and Clay? Does it really matter? My guess is that Zionist is the most well organized and will eventually win when the warfare at the top between the people of the Six-Pointed Star and those of the Five-Pointed Star finally takes place. So, Kissinger, the man who advised Presidents for years regardless of their political party, must represent the Iron. Gorbachev below him has always been known as "Iron Teeth" since his days with the KGB. All you have to do is watch George Bush and you will know who "Clay" is.

With this chart fixed in your mind, you will understand why George Bush has traveled to more than 23 nations since he was sworn in as President during the week of the 19th of January, 1989. If you do not see Bush and Gorbachev as mere employees of the New World Order, you will be forever confused by the news commentators whose foolish statements I pointed out earlier in this pamphlet. If you do not see Gorbachev as the Eastern Director, how can you explain his curious actions, seemingly repudiating the Marxist-Leninist line and opting for some form of capitalist supply side economics in the Soviet Union? Why otherwise would he go to China when the USSR and China have not "spoken" for 25 years---until after the 19th of January, 1989. This atheist even went to see the Pope. Do you think he somehow found God? No, only proven world socialists, like Kissinger, King and Gorbachev ever receive the Nobel Peace Prize. It is always given to them at exactly the right time in history to elevate their stature.

Do you really think that after all these years of hard-line Marxist-Leninist education that the whole communist world finally saw the light, and turned from their wicked ways? Christian, is Babylon really reformable? Did you ever wonder why it seems that everyone is crying, "Peace! Peace!" and there is no peace?

Do you really think that the perpetual warfare between the two halves of Genesis 3:15, which was

commanded by Almighty God, Himself, has been called off? Is there an armistice with both sides having come to terms? Such nonsense is not taught in either the Bible or any basic political science course. Therefore, something else must be and is happening, and it seems clearer and clearer that these things do in fact happen under the careful direction of the *Consulate of Two Men*.

Men can design all the chain of command diagrams they wish for the New World Order, but how can they enforce their directives?

Any government must have four things: leadership, territory, a body of people, and a system of laws. It must have the military power to enforce its policies on its body of people within the territory it controls, or it is in fact no government at all. On August 20, 1990, in speaking before the Veterans of Foreign Wars, George Bush informed the world that, "We intend to enforce United Nations sanctions". In a 1962 study financed by the State and Defense Departments, Zionist Lincoln P. Bloomfield explained why the American Government had been consistently aiding world communism. He wrote:

"In a world effectively controlled by the United Nations, if the communist dynamic was greatly abated, the west might lose whatever incentive it has for world government."

Walt Rostow, one of the advisors to President Kennedy, wrote in his book, THE UNITED STATES IN THE WORLD ARENA, this treasonous concept:

"...it is an American interest to see the end of nationhood as it has been historically defined."

There will be no more of this nationalistic business of saluting the American Flag and the Republic for which it stands! Of course I am sure that Mr. Bush didn't think to mention that minor detail to those members of the VFW. The stage is now set for the advocates of The New World Order to use the Iraq Attack to speed up their longheld dream into a reality. This will cancel the Declaration of Independence, void the Constitution, and

substitute the UN flag for the Stars and Stripes.

WHY ARE YOU SITTING THERE IDLE? Why aren't you jumping up and down in the streets? Why aren't you talking to everyone you meet, not only to preserve our nation and way of life, but at least making an effort to save the thousands of American servicemen who have no idea today that they are being deliberately sacrificed in battle for the Glory of Israel and the New World Order?

CHAPTER SIX

"Political language is designed to make lies sound truthful and murder respectable, and to give an appearance of solidity to pure wind."*

George Orwell

* *The Prophet Micah stated: "If a man walking after wind and falsehood had told lies and said, 'I will speak out to you concerning wine and liquor', he would be a spokesman for this people." In other words, our Christian people, so lack discernment that they will always elect the biggest liars and deceivers that they can find to put into office. Learn this truth, and you have come a long way!*

We are being told that this biggest airlift since Vietnam is because of the Hitler-like menace of Saddam Hussein. We are being told that he is brutal, unpredictable and power mad. Not to confirm or deny the media assessment of his character at this time, it is worthwhile to remember that there are hundreds of unpredictable, brutal and power mad leaders in the world, and the "whole world" doesn't put financial and military sanctions against them.

We are being told that Saddam is about to invade Saudi Arabia at any moment and America must send her men to prevent, under the pain of bloodshed and death, this mad man from getting his hands on the world's oil, and, using it as a political weapon, bankrupting the whole world. George Bush in his messages to the American people mentioned that out of this conflict would come his New World Order, and something he called World Law.

The main purpose for this pam-

phlet is to teach you by precept upon precept, and line upon line, that your government nearly always lies to you. It does so with such skill that most Americans think it is the truth, and pure wind seems to be solid. If the media told the truth, believe me, there would be revolution by morning! You have been lied to by your Presidents about everything from what happened at Pearl Harbor to the moral integrity of Nelson Mandela. Mandela might have split the Nobel Peace Prize with Gorbachev had Mandela's common law wife not been on trial for murder. Whenever a President, such as Carter, tells us, "I will never lie to you," I was prepared for some real whoppers. We got them. When the covert world socialist George Bush told us, "Read my lips, no new taxes," I fully understood that the man was knowingly telling us a bold face lie. He was not a misinformed politician running for office without the slightest knowledge of how things are on the inside, for heaven's sake! He knew full well that higher taxes would have to be imposed so as to maintain the steady growth of socialism in America. Yet most of you believed these two men, and elected them as your Presidents.

I cannot, for the life of me, figure out why the average American harbors such a solid faith in the overall integrity of the Federal government and its name-brand politicians. Subsequent events have always proven them to have not been telling the truth in hundreds of vital instances I could name here. Yet, they are shocked at anyone publishing pamphlets, such as this one, suggesting deceit and deception at the highest levels which has continued unchecked for years and years and years. Ignorance is not bliss, and for thousands of our finest young men, it may mean suffering and death on the Babylonian deserts.

Some of the history I have disclosed in previous pages goes back into the moldy and dusty past. Some of this data is so incredible that one might prefer not to injure his credibility by telling the whole truth, and letting the chips fall where they may. For instance, a few of those who were given the opportunity to

read the initial manuscript of this DESERT SHIELD, wondered about the *wisdom* of telling the whole truth about the strange death of President Roosevelt. Why state as fact that another man, a double, was elected President and went off to Yalta to meet with Churchill and Stalin?

This matter of Roosevelt plays a major role in what is happening in the Middle East today, for it was out of the Teheran Conference that the Rockefeller oil interests, then called Standard Oil, obtained control of the oil under the deserts of Saudi Arabia. Stalin, who had interests in his Soviet oil fields, did not want such sophisticated competition so close to his borders, and he apparently hoped that the death of Roosevelt might alter the course of events. As I stated earlier, the second major objective to come out of World War Two was Rockefeller's absolute control of the Saudi Arabian oil fields. Yes, money talks and a primary part of our State Department's foreign policy has been, and still is, to protect the worldwide Rockefeller oil interest. You can accurately look at the CIA in the light of its role as the private Rockefeller intelligence and operational force protecting their world wide banking and oil interests. When Oliver North disclosed in testimony about this "CIA within the CIA", he became the media target, even though he is an active Zionist.

During the undeclared Vietnam United Nations Police Action, it was Rockefeller's EXXON refinery in North Vietnam's only seaport of Haiphong, which supplied fuel to *both sides* of that phony war. Can you see why the traitors in the tactical offices in the basement of the White House were terrified when our Northpoint Team OPERATION ROLLING THUNDER was scheduled to be carried out? Our announced attack on the dredge that maintained the CauCam channel at Haiphong would have closed that harbor both for communist military supplies, as well as fuel shipping to the North Vietnamese EXXON refinery! This refinery supplies all that area of Asia today. This is exactly why they ordered Nixon to blockade the harbor rather than lose the dredge that

maintained it.

More recently, the Rockefeller EXXON refinery north of Managua, Nicaragua, became the real center of the official attention in that country. It had little to do with Contras or Sandinistas, but *in reality* had to do with unpaid Rockefeller bank loans and EXXON oil profits for that whole region of the world. When you read about our Northpoint Team *civilian attack*, (with our Nicaraguan associates in my book HOPES HUSBAND) on the cracking tower of the EXXON refinery, on the half-moon lit night of November 23, 1984, you can understand that we have been tramping on some very important and sensitive toes for a long time. When Capt. Ted Jablonski, a Team Member, told our Northpoint Teams the Soviet Tanker *Lubansk*, which he had just piloted through the Panama Canal, *was carrying Rockefeller-owned crude oil for the Sandinista refinery*, mines manufactured in Costa Rica were set in place in the channel waters of the EXXON terminal at Puerto Sandino. Our hit on the *Lubansk* made world-wide news, and we were happy that the CIA got the blame for it. They vigorously and truthfully denied their involvement. Capt. Jablonski, for his disclosure of this Rockefeller oil being supplied illegally to the Sandinistas, found himself in "irresolvable IRS problems" and spent a few years in a Pennsylvania Federal prison for his patriotic efforts.

While the twists and turns of the Rockefeller dynasty's takeover of the Saudi Arabian oil during the period just after World War Two could be extended for pages, it is enough to say that the Zionist-Rockefeller New World Order is not about to let all this effort and 30 years of fantastic profits, fall into the hands of Saddam Hussein. Remember as you think of this, about the *Consulate of Two Men* Rockefeller with banking and oil, and Kissinger for the Zionists. These two foundations of modern Babylon, Iron and Clay, are now firmly in place in the land of ancient Babylon's control.

Lawrence Patterson, in his August and September newsletters, condenses all of this treacherous and

tangled history down to identifying both the Saudi Arabian and Kuwaiti leaders, as "nothing more than Tri-lateralist and Zionist Stooges -- or surrogates of the U.S. government." For his readers, most of whom are sophisticated investors and serious longtime students of world events, this is sufficient. To the rest of America, this may seem "far out" and "off-the-wall", but I can assure you it is not. America faces grave danger, both foreign and domestically, and now is the time for all good men to come to the aid of their country.

END QUOTING

As I stop quoting herein, please, for those of you who have the original pamphlet; I have already covered the last few pages in the forefront of this series of writings. I will not ask my scribe to re-do it.

As you ones read truth it is, of course, shocking and, dear ones, this only scratches the surface of that which confronts you this day.

"Oh, well, how could it be worse?" Well, it is! You are being run by Robotoid Imitations--WITHOUT SOUL CONSCIENCE! It is the same as being run by a programmed computer system as the best comparison I can come up with at this short writing. I shall give you outlay of when and where most of these ones were replaced. It matters not in the overall, for you still are faced with "...well OK, but who runs them?" THE BIG BOY HIMSELF, LITTLE CHELAS, THE BIG BOY HIMSELF. REMEMBER--SATAN CANNOT "CREATE" AND GIVE LIFE BREATH AS DOES GOD OF CREATION--THEREFORE, HE UTILIZES THAT WHICH IS AVAILABLE AND "PROGRAMS" IT TO DO HIS BIDDING.

IT IS FOR THIS REASON, HOWEVER, THAT YOU HAVE HOPE FOR CHANGING OF YOUR CIVILIZATION AND SAVING THE FOUNDATION OF YOUR NATION. IN UNDERSTANDING THE TRUTH OF IT YOU CAN KNOW THAT IN THE NAME OF CREATION AND THE GOD OF DIVINE

SOURCE--YOU CAN PREVAIL FOR EVIL CANNOT STAND IN THE LIGHT OF GOD TRUTH!

This is why TRUTH CAN SET YOU FREE! THE WORD IS GOD AND GOD IS LIGHT AND IN THE LIGHT THE DARKNESS IS VANQUISHED! GIVE UNTO YOUR MASSES, THE TRUTH, AND THE UNITY ALONE, SHALL THWART THE PLANS OF THE MASTER DECEIVER!

We are the Hosts sent to prepare the way for the Light and bring forth truth that you ones can see of that which is thrust upon you--what you do with the information is up to your own choices for in the ending--GOD SHALL PREVAIL. SO BE IT AND SELAH. IT IS THE WORD AND THE WORD IS GOD AND SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS IN YOUR GENERATION UPON THIS PLACE!

SALU. HATONN TO CLEAR, PLEASE, GOOD-DAY.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

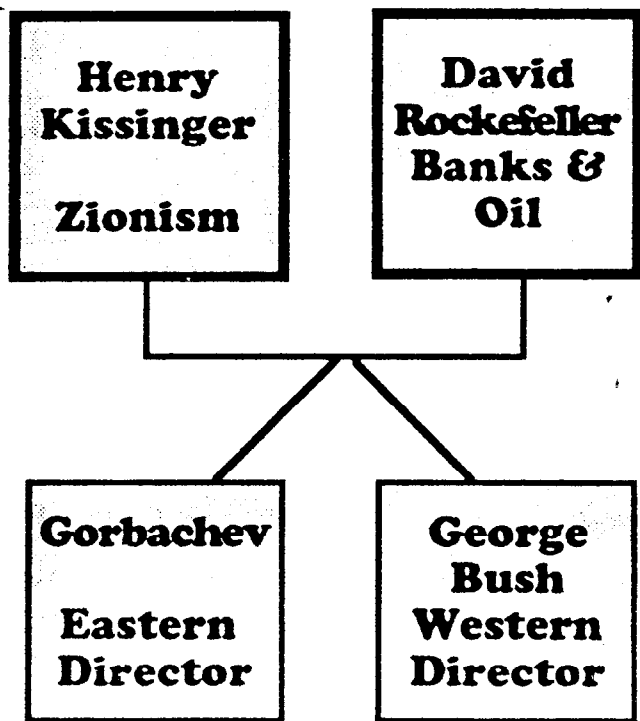
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

The Consulate of Two Men



*Patterson Strategy Organization, PO Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio 45222. (\$185.50 per year - 12 issues.) Highly recommended by us though we may not always agree on all points.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 4

12/13/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Come and let us tarry together on the day of gifted "time". Let us note carefully that which you, Dharma, would put aside. Precious ones, the Earthquake in Sicily is of utmost importance!! Dear ones, this is proving-up the action of Mt. Etna recently. This quake shows current and constant actions building and tremendous activity in the underground fissure system. If this does not quiet, you can expect massive eruptions within the volcanic chain--that, dear ones, will include Vesuvius. Is there a possible connection to the quake in Taiwan this day? Of course--everything is connected to everything and if massive movement happens in one portion of your crust so shall it impact all. 'Tis only the "extent" of activity in point!

You are reaching the point of transition wherein you must look unto these very things for your clues for your leaders are swamped in deception--YOU must return to the basic perceptions in order to allow for "timing".

There ARE NO ACCIDENTS! EVERY COINCIDENCE IS FULL INTENT SO DO NOT MISS OF THE ATTENTION. I WILL SHARE AS CONFIRMATIONS TRICKLE THROUGH TO WRITING SOURCE BUT YOU READERS MUST TAKE HINTS AND AS WE SHARE WITH YOU--PLEASE SHARE WITH US FOR IT IS MOST IMPORTANT THAT WE HAVE A SCATTERING OF INFORMATION FROM ALL POINTS OF THE DIRECTIONS--
IN HUMAN INPUT!

TO T.D. IN PHOENIX

Thank you, for here in point is exactly that which I indicate above. T.D. has sent much information to this source regarding the most major subject of late. Rather than give you rundown of contents I shall simply ask printing of the cover letter.

"I feel William Guy Carr's book, "Pawns in the Game" (Emissary Books) is one of the most poignant accounts of the past world wide subversion by Zionism, its thinking and protocols, its revolutionary tactics, its savage barbarism designed to shock the masses and make them docile (emulations in South Africa now), the Satanic betrayals of their own Agenturs, its controlling role in virtually all world revolutions, civil wars (ours) and world wars, its recurring and very effective blueprint to destroy societies, their sabotage and subterfuge of supplies and communications to defeat armies on the battlefield (Napoleon), and their bent on global wars to create eventual stalemates and redistribution of power negotiations all at the expense of the people, their creation of issues, opposing beliefs and subsequent strife and war (we are but pawns), and the world plan to execute most all of us and subjugate the remainder in the most inhuman manner. So also does the author describe the recurring expulsions of these people by national governments. This Illuminist threat to the Colonies (and the World) was the central theme of Pres. George Washington's Farewell Address, also enclosed (from Des Griffin's

"Fourth Reich of the Rich", Emissary Books, another excellent book). The Middle East politics and build-up appears to be the use of this same blueprint. Please refer to Hatonn for his use. T.D."

I must say, first of all, that I most certainly leave it to G.G., as publisher of the Journals, and D.G., that which they will carry for your convenience. Please accept the fact, readers, that it is indeed expensive for these ones to obtain a supply of books to which I continually refer; therefore, I leave the books of confirmation to the decision of the reader and the distributor. I do have comment: please utilize the material for that which it is--confirmation from a very basic and fundamental level for the myriad topics we cover in the Journals. You who are avid readers will obtain it anyway--the masses do not read anything--so, if you already are in contentment of the truth of that which we bring to you, I suggest you study the Journals for you need not confirmation. When there is outstanding material available, however, I will continue to give the information. Along the same lines of confirmation and in-depth study of the Khazar Zionist is THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE, by Arthur Koestler, just brought recently to our attention and again, I give thanks to one J. Meeker for sharing the document with my scribe--she does not outgrow the need for confirmation, either--just as any awakening being of human needs the confirmation.

It is most difficult to be the target of abuse and death attempts and the human needs confirmation from its peers. As confirmations of our truth pours forth in these days it becomes easier to give unto you ones more ex-

tensive uncovering of facts which are kept from you. If the only point is to bring further and greater attack against my people, I am hampered also, as to that which I can freely open unto you.

Along this same subject line--I thank Dr. L.F. for her contributions of input data--some of which was published years ago but had remained in her library. My appreciation is indeed great and we shall tend of the material carefully so that it can be returned at any time upon request.

It is more than the sharing of information in printed format--it is the closeness of brotherhood that reflects within the scribe and my other workers regarding these Journals and Expresses. It seems a lonely journey indeed, for mostly the abundance of impact is from those who would literally kill these of our brothers to keep you from having information and bring discredit upon the cosmic brotherhood. I humbly thank you ones who seek out confirmation to share. To you readers, we are not simply a publishing company, distributor and/or scribing "place". We are the very foundation from whence truth is given forth--each reader is as/or more important than the scribe herself. It is intended that you "hear your call", if it be so, for you will come into understanding as the sequence unfolds the pathway.

Please allow me the outlaying of another example of follow-up in a most humorous vein, not directed to me, but reaching me through Dean at any rate. I shall allow the penman to remain anonymous as intended but I especially request that GG make absolutely SURE that our beloved brothers who are in constant touch from Australia and New Zealand receive this writing of today.

You who live in the human form in different parts of this world and feel alone and "missing of your purpose", I plead patience and continuing study of information--for your turn is coming for great service and the way will be made clear in properness. We would never outlay a person's purpose for all the world to see--and allow of the targeting of God's own servants. I like to call it "working patience"--for you have accepted responsibility and you are only in the opening act of the play for the final

great show--so please, do be awaiting without turning away as we give unto you in open and public format that which helps to stay the path.

QUOTE: (AND I AM GRATEFUL TO THE AUTHOR OF THIS LETTER)

29-Nov-90

Dear Dean,

First of all...I wish to "thank-you" for your unselfish dedication to the Global Sciences Congress(es). They are truly a breath of fresh air in our troubled world. At this point I am going to stay anonymous because I don't know who is reading your mail 'first'...? In the process of gathering this information several people have experienced a change in their vibrational patterns...some were voluntary...others were not. (That's "space talk"...I've been reading the JOURNALS.) At the Feb. '90 Orlando Congress George Green made the comment that there was serious construction going on in Australia. Now you'll have to admit that at times it can be a puzzler to separate 'fact from fiction'. So I put out some 'feelers' about construction 'down under'. Wouldn't you know it...I have news that some of the mysteries of life are indeed awesome...and to be feared because of their ultimate function.

The PHOENIX PROJECT is located 426 miles East of Port Hedland and 130 miles South of the Northern Coast. The purchase of this Australian land by "Private Money" encompasses a radius of 250 miles and is being "hotly contested" in the Australian Courts. But you and I know that this will do no good since the "legal thugs" will drag it out until the final chapter is 'burned long before it is ever written'. In the meantime construction is moving along at a fever pitch with the aid of 25,000(thousand) Koreans, 12,000(thousand) Indians, 7,000(thousand) Japanese, 2.7(thousand) Americans and 200 Aussies. It's the *best paying job* any of these workers have ever had. There is next to no

talking. Everyone keeps their head down and their mind on the job at hand...no questions are asked. They are just there to collect a paycheck. No cameras are allowed...it is an immediate 5-year prison sentence if you are caught with your 'brownie' out. This beautiful mountain range is literally in the middle of nowhere. A few Aborigines visit the mouth of the valley for 2-3 months out of the year. Other than that there is only the bush and venomous snakes.

There is a pristine river and an airstrip where TWA COMMERCIAL FREIGHT CARRIERS bring in everything. The planes can taxi into the *hollowed out mountain which is guarded by super-massive blast proof steel doors*. Once out of the planes you walk another 200 yards inside the mountain to reach the start of the living quarters. Home, Home On the Range which entails 10,000 living "units"...some of which are 1,3,5 and 8 bedroom units. The "units" are 3/4 finished...the solid rock is cut out with laser-water cutters in 4' X 4' blocks...which are hauled out with little 'crawlers'...to the edge where they're simply pushed over. Big nails are shot into the rock through visqueen...and then gunite is sprayed on and then everything is covered with tile. It looks great! There are already 50 families living in the bottom units...they have their own school for the kids, a swimming pool and tennis courts. There are massive food storage facilities and all of the steel doors are controlled by voice prints and finger prints...SIMULTANEOUSLY!

Everything is powered by solar...which had to be put in sometime in 1989 before the heavy construction started Jan '90. The Photovoltaics are the 'tracking type' which sit topside and measure 3/4 by 1/2 a mile and feed a battery room which measures 285 by 160 feet and the battery racks therein stand 12 feet high. The Americans work 60 days straight and then have 60 days off to go home...with full pay. The others work a year straight and then take 5 months off. The airstrip will be taken out around Jan-Feb

'92 and then everything will be chopper shuttled in to finish by Nov. '92. (*Hatonn: I cannot allow you to pass this most urgent and important CLUE!!!!*) With tongue in cheek I'd have to call this the 13th Wonder Of The World. No one...and I repeat NO ONE invests this kind of money if they don't intend...no...make that PLAN TO USE IT.

Here's an interesting (if you believe in them?) "coincidence" for you...The Photovoltaics have to come from either AMOCO (Solarex or Amoco brand) or Kyocera (Japanese I think?). AMOCO appears to be the common denominator; so could this 'down under' project be collaboration between The GREY MEN and "nasty aliens"? (*HATONN: NO, GREY MEN AND NASTY HUMANS!*) Now that's opposition with a capital "O"...! Is this what we're up against...the ultimate BIG BUCKS and BIG BRAINS all going for the BIG BANG!? Dean-O...I don't feel so good...

As I understand it...our "Brothers of the Light" cannot intervene unless the fireworks go above 150 miles. Hey, it's the first 150 that's the killer. We're coming up on the short end of this dirty stick. Alert the public! How? The PHOENIX JOURNALS are great, but 30% of The American population are functional illiterates. These good folks hold down jobs and raise families but have been shorted in the reading and writing department. Don't they count? Do only the 'literate' get the word? Of the remaining 70% that can read...only 20% actually do which means that 14% of the American public is hitting the print. And only a fraction of those know about the PHOENIX JOURNALS. There's a reason newspapers are going broke. And besides...how in the heck are we going to get enough people to read 20+ JOURNALS plus the NEWSLETTERS? I haven't figured that one out. But I do know how the American Public thinks...and that means that if it doesn't happen on T.V. then it never happened and it isn't true. There's a reason 'why' manufacturers are willing to pay

'millions' per minute to advertise during the Super Bowl. Well...sorry, but that's the American Mentality...such as it is. Now if we want to reach these people...turn them around and turn them on...then we need a little 'half-time show coast-to-coast' without interruption! I'm a volunteer willing to contribute my puny 2% to the Botherhood's Brain Trust. For some reason I get the feeling like we're colonies of 'ants' with bad manners. I also think it would be wise if we got some 'fresh prints and tapes' of various craft. Billy Meier's work has been beat to a frazzle and we need a new approach. Don't worry, my camera saved your 'bacon' once before. If needed, maybe I'll have the whole story and some 'pics' for you in January...?

Stay safe...

P.S.

I would like the powers that be to consider a 'nice and effective' gesture to The Super Bowl Fans...or for that matter to everyone in T.V. Land..."Why not give everyone a souvenir which when looking at themselves, their neighbors and friends will constantly remind them of their ultimate responsibilities in life and with which whenever opening their mouths they will have to speak and spread the truth? Why not change their mercury amalgam fillings to gold?" A little gift of love...a remembrance...

END QUOTING, PLEASE

I acknowledge, I hear and I respond:

Dear "Anonymous", You have just given your brothers quite a bit more than your "puny 2%", brother.

First, I shall respond to an interruption in the Super Bowl. Good idea--just as soon as it can be done without blowing up your entire world! Many things are afoot and the first thing that man must come into, is some understanding, without fear, that he is USED! This requires a building of knowledge that that which we bring unto you is TRUTH. The cover-ups are massive and continue even as we speak. I shall now refer to further private correspondence from your

document, directed to Dean--but I consider it extremely important.

QUOTE:

"You're going to "love" Dr. Arthur Robinson, Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine P.O. Box 1279 Cave Junction, OR. 97523." (*Hatonn: I include this herein because we have already given forth this resource to your readers--he wrote FIGHTING CHANCE TEN FEET TO SURVIVAL. We greatly honored him and Gary North, in SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL. You may also obtain the book from America West if you do not yet have a copy.*) "He's really down to earth and his message is BLAST SHELTER SURVIVAL for ALL Americans! The cost...\$150 per person and another \$100 for a year's supply of food. The Swiss were so well dug in that Hitler didn't dare invade. The Chinese have put more man hours and materials in their 200,000 miles of underground tunnels (30 ft. down), hospitals, cities and stores...than their Great Wall. They have the largest system...the Russians have the most "hardened" or blast proof. I might also mention that the Swiss have the most "elaborate". We Americans have "ZIP"...we are set-up by our politicians to take a serious fall in favor of one world government. Bomb shelters were the "rage" in the '60s...so why have the public libraries been cleaned out of all reference material on the matter? Check it out! Arthur must be stepping on some toes because his 5 kids were taken sick for a week and then his biochemist wife suddenly became ill and died under mysterious circumstances within 24 hours. (1988)" (*Hatonn: And Dharma has been literally given death by cardiac arrest, four times within this past three-year period; not to even mention the laser attacks and the staged event of two weeks ago. I mention these simply because there have been numerous witnesses involved in the incidents--there have been countless attacks never brought to attention, which we have diverted. WE GIVE GREAT HONOR UNTO ARTHUR ROBINSON--HUMANITY*

WILL OWE THEIR VERY
EXISTENCE TO ONES SUCH
AS DR. ROBINSON--
*WONDER HOW MANY WILL
EVER REALIZE AS MUCH?*)

END QUOTE

PUBLIC INFORMATION

I must respond to the subject of "HOW DO YOU GET THE PUBLIC AWARE AND READING?" Probably we don't to great extent--but if a few who can afford to make change by input of funding, we can! Our full intent--on the drawing board--all architecture and leadership in place, is to build a communications center in this location which shall service the globe. But, it costs some \$240 million to do the project. Ones are already working on scripting for the pictures and we are giving forth technology, etc., for the finest holographic filming you can imagine. However, the publisher, writer and developer of our projects for this transition, are exhausted both financially and physically. Ones who can, must help by taking up the banner and moving a bit further. Remember, also, dear ones, that there is constant, unyielding attempts by laser pulses, ELF barrage and all manner of business blockage to prevent our bringing this truth unto you ones. We were doing pretty well until we came against the wall of deceivers set forth from your Government in the form of terror tactics laid forth by those who would claim defection from the Government, CIA, etc., i.e., pictures of 9 ft. aliens, etc. That, dear ones, is directed at the Pleiades brotherhood because man just doesn't continue to bite on "Little Gray Aliens"--although, we shall now speak of this data because I am continually bargaged by inquiries.

I would like to ask "Anonymous" to keep his camera 'brownie' handy because I can promise you that physical outlay of observation will likely NOT be in the area of my scribe--YET. I would no more further jeopardize these one's lives than provide a great rapture for Satan. I ask that pictures and contacts be shared with these ones for they too, are lonely for the touch of seeming reality--but, I shall guard them most carefully in the interim--until man comes into some recognition of truth.

As man comes into truth, he will automatically begin to request shielding from the barrage of programming beams directed against him by your governments. These shielding systems are perfected "WITHIN" and further, if you want them reinforced, we must be ASKED! It is hard for ones who don't believe we exist except to destroy and suck your blood, to ASK! *IT IS THROUGH CONFIRMATION OF OUR TRUTH THAT MAN WILL BEGIN TO HEAR AND SEE FOR HE HAS SLEPT TOO LONG AND BEEN TARGETED MOST EFFECTIVELY. HOWEVER, AGAINST GOD, THERE IS NO ABILITY TO STAND IN DARKNESS--THEREFORE, YOU OF GOD STILL HOLD THE TRUMP CARDS! IT ULTIMATELY REQUIRES, HOWEVER, A CASTING ASIDE OF THE LIES REGARDING BEHAVIOR AS WELL AS GOVERNMENT, ETC., AND A CONCERTED EFFORT TO RETURN INTO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION--IT IS THE PRICE OF THE TICKET, SO TO SPEAK. WE NEED NONE OF YOUR BASE BEHAVIORS AND NONE SHALL BE ALLOWED. WE ARE NOT SENT AS THE HOSTS TO "SAVE" YOUR ASSETS--WE ARE COME TO "SHOW YOU THE WAY" AND "YOU WILL DO IT". SIMPLY "KNOWING TRUTH" IS THE STARTING POINT OF THE REVOLVING AGAIN INTO TRUTH IN ACTIONS.*

NINE-FOOT ALIENS!/ROBOTICS

You do have "Little Gray Alien" REPLICAS on your planet. You now also have very tall REPLICAS on your planet. There are exact likenesses of myself on your planet--having been replicated from basic RNA/DNA cellular duplication. NOW, HOWEVER, FOR THAT WHICH YOU MAY BE QUITE UNPREPARED: YOU ALSO ARE GOVERNED BY AND RULED BY A ROBOTOID ARMY! EVERY FUNCTIONING PERSON OF IMPORTANCE TO THE EVOLVEMENT INTO ONE WORLD ORDER IS A REPLICA. I SHALL UNFOLD THIS TECHNOLOGY LATER FOR I KNOW THAT YOUR PEOPLE ARE NOT READY FOR SUCH. YOU HAVE BEEN SUBJECTED TO THIS TECHNOLOGY FOR WELL OVER TWO DECADES AND NOW YOU ARE REAPING THE FINAL CLOSING OF THE TRAP UPON HUMANITY.

I am not, herein, going to outlay who is who and what is what--watch, and you will be able to discern. Is Bill Cooper with his 9 foot alien picture real or false? Would he know if he were not? Likely not!

The "Big Boys" are getting ready to SHOW YOU a whole bunch of very "Earthly" spaceships and little and tall aliens. They are going to even bomb some of your cities to bring you into terror of our presence--for they know that with our presence--GOES THEIR DOMINANCE! Through causing the mass of mankind to fear God's hosts, you bring further confusion and destruction upon selves. YOU HAVE ONLY GODNESS COMING FROM THE COSMOS IN THE FORM OF COSMIC BROTHERHOOD--DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK THE ONE WORLD RULERS WILL ALLOW THAT KIND OF NEWS???

To make my point, of all the Journals of Truth in your oppression and lack of truth--HOW MANY OF YOU HAVE A TICKET OR RENTAL AGREEMENT FOR ONE OF THOSE APARTMENTS IN AUSTRALIA?? I THOUGHT NOT! THOSE ARE VERY EXCLUSIVE LIVING FACILITIES, DEAR ONES, PLANNED FOR THE VERY ELITE AND NOT ALL OF THEM. A GREAT NUMBER OF ELITE WILL BE GREATLY SURPRISED AS THEY MAKE FAST ASCENT--RIGHT AFTER THE BOMB GOES OFF! THERE IS NO HONOR WITH SATAN, DEAR HEARTS, AND YOU HAD BETTER BEGIN TO RECOGNIZE HIS HANDMEN AND MAIDENS!

NOW, BAD NEWS FOR G.G.

Do not concern yourself with refusal of Billy Meier through his spokesmen--actually, they speak not for Meier--I suggest you all begin to pay attention to the status of one, Billy Meier, and be prepared for painful recognition. He has been placed into helpless incarceration by those claiming to be his own protectors.

Dharma, STOP! Note that which the computer is doing! Now you can know another "subject" which triggers the computer to destroy the documents--and, hopefully, you as well. I will write further--simply stop and begin a new document, please.

Hatonn present. Let us speak of things which are a bit personal and shall be removed from this document, please Oberli. Take care however, in that you do not remove too much. Use your discernment, please.

As to this evening--I favor it not, however, I do suggest that a good manner in which to handle the meeting is to go into the city and allow for "meeting" at a dinner-house. I am never comfortable when my key people are isolated but I also realize the need for private and key conversations. So be it. I can discuss this personally if you will find a rather private "corner".

We will be having more private conversations as yesterday and Dharma is quite "put out" with me for she also needs my input and you gentlemen are delinquent in sharing with her; therefore, I suppose a good remedy is to simply take the little recorder with you at all times so that she can have information, also. Do understand, however, that some information is simply not suitable for leaving on documents or on tapes--you ones will have to learn to retain information in full and share mouth to ear as we move along. Ones are now coming into the area with great responsibility and bearing much confidential information upon which I need the limited "sharing" so that I can build a security blanket about the individuals--and that means my own selected publicity. You were never intended to simply have a "bunch of gatherings" of anyone and everyone who would "drop in".

NOW AS TO LOCAL MEETINGS

What have we here? Yes, I see the troops are restless and kibitzing about no meetings with Hatonn. What are we really doing? Has the group done its own homework? Have meetings for reading of the daily material been held each day? WHY? Do we simply wait for the gathering at special places and under social circumstances to do of our work?

I must give unto you some thought patterns for consideration. Let us assume, for instance, that John has a great responsibility in, let us say, a

free energy device of key importance--IS IT SUITABLE TO HAVE THESE INFORMATION EXCHANGES IN A SOCIAL GROUP OF SOME 30 DIVERSE PEOPLE? WELL, CHELAS, THIS IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH YOU REQUEST THAT WE DO.

I, further, pick up that each feels, "I am different," and, "I am having problems here and I need personal help!" Look carefully at that which you are doing. I also find that ones are saying, "...but I came here to serve God and you aren't giving me my purpose. I have dropped everything in my life to come to this location and now you just ignore my presence!" You who are perceiving this had best go within and regain your balance. There were NO misunderstandings regarding anyone's journey unto this place. In fact, some of you have had a bit of income "before the sequence was in properness". This causes some amount of confusion for some have found great satisfaction and ability to function in a given slot which may or may not be, of temporary placement. Others continually leave the group with restlessness and inability to depend fully upon their services.

If you state, for instance, that, "I just don't know if I can go on like this--I had to leave my last placement because of confusion and upheaval; I guess I may have to leave this one too....," look carefully at that which you have just said. It becomes YOUR problem and disallows long-term dependency upon your continuing function and lack of leader ability to plan in long-term measure.

Running this program is much like rearing children--if you are simply a participant without children, it becomes ever so clear as to how the manager should run the training. I have terrible news for all of you--the people may change in the grouping; THE PLAN WILL NOT! If you cannot find peace in this village I suggest you are not even efforting to do so. Is there some reason you could not join with Kykendahls at the Community Church on Sunday morning? Is there some reason you could not form little groups and Journal study--none of you are adept in answering even the smallest questions regarding the information. If you are to participate in the revolution of world attitudes, you must come out of the personalization

of self, me, and I, and into what is going on around you--if you see not how to do it, gather, discuss it, ask input and take action. Simply sitting and hearing the words recited does naught. It is not even making changes within our own tiny grouping. If your needs are for personal hand-holding and sympathy exchanges and/or retirement benefits while you just "ride along" with "whatever", it simply will bring no contentment.

I shall become more and more disciplined and discipline-oriented for we have an incredible task before us and some of our group continue to take on more and more while others simply spend additional time awaiting gatherings. This is not communal living--EACH HAS BEEN SPECIFICALLY TOLD THAT YOU WILL BE INDIVIDUAL AND MUST BE INDEPENDENT THROUGH THIS TIME PERIOD. MAKE YOUR FRIENDSHIPS--STOP THIS NURTURING OF THE IDEA THAT YOU CAN HAVE NO CONFIDANT WITH WHICH TO SHARE WITHOUT HAVING 35 PEOPLE TO YOUR TABLE. THESE ARE ATTITUDES OF COMMUNES--NOT DIVERSIFIED BRINGING OF THE WORD OF TRUTH UNTO THE MULTITUDES AND BUILDING THAT WHICH WILL SERVICE YOUR PHYSICAL NEEDS THROUGH A TRANSITION BEYOND YOUR WILDEST IMAGININGS. YOU ONES MUST COME TO GRIPS WITH THAT WHICH IS! YOU ARE STILL EFFORTING AT COMPREHENSION AND PLACING SELVES WITHIN THE NETWORK. IT IS STILL "GAME" TIME. IN THIS PLACE, MOST ONES WILL NEVER KNOW THE ENTIRE GAME FOR THAT WOULD BE STUPID INDEED--FOR ONES COMING TO PARTICIPATE WHO DO UNDERSTAND THE DANGERS, HAZARDS AND NEED FOR SECURITY WILL SIMPLY NOT PARTICIPATE--NOR SHOULD THEY!

If your needs are for "income"--do not just wait in patient shortage--GO FORTH AND GET EMPLOYMENT! I cannot and will not give you dates when your pressures shall be removed, nor are ones already involved happy with that which you are doing in all instances. That

creates double trauma, for it disallows George, for instance, from hiring of ones to simply do a job! My intent is not "harshness" nor "reprimand"; I want you to find happiness and relief from that which you perceive troubles you in your personal experience at this current event. If you can afford to "volunteer" before, during or after your needs are met--bless you; if not, go forth and become self-sufficient. Do that which you are suited to do in the local marketplace which allows touching of your brothers as well as giving support and stability. I have no intent to tell individual ones that which to do--it is simply that I witness discomfort and concerns over "...how will I make it with--or without--and, and, and...". All the "worry" and "waiting" in the world will not bring comfort--only action. Go within and see that which you would do in a given circumstance if you were elsewhere and never heard of a place called Tejas Shape'. Suppose you were in your given circumstance and had never encountered one called Hatonn! Would you not analyze and clarify your position, go within and ask and listen to God or the Master Teacher and then take action? Or, would you "cop out" and fall into the trap of the negative energies to fulfill that which you perceive you need? So be it, for this is a time of individual growth and weaning from thine crutches. The weaning and balance must run from energies of the eldest in intent to the youngest.

I see ones quibbling, for instance, about that which Daylene is or is not doing--dear ones, Daylene is doing exactly that which we have commended into her hands--she calls no attention unto the child, she is a mother of perfection and love and we have total absence of focus while Aton grows and develops--without continual concern over his well-being. **YOU ARE NOT GIVEN TO KNOW THAT OF ANOTHER!** You, further, who "room in" with another--look unto your purpose and individual load sharing--do you do your portion or do you somehow feel you deserve the tending? It is a time of total responsibility of self that the work is not impacted by personal tatters of selfishness.

I am humbly grateful for every moment that is willingly granted unto me and my group--every book packed and shipped, every word read and

edited and every nail driven and board cut but ours is not to disallow ones own individual self-sufficiency in exchange for the volunteering--for it simply is that there are not fundings to cover such things. I know not how to say these things and have you understand in the loving manner in which I project it. **I WANT NO ONE TO BE WITHOUT NOR POSTPONE LIVING STABILITY FOR WE ARE SIMPLY NOT YET "THERE". EVEN AFTER WE ARE "THERE" IT WILL BE EVEN MORE DEMANDING FOR THE BUSINESSES BIRTHED HEREIN WILL BEAR SUCH TREMENDOUS IMPORTANCE THAT PRESSURES WILL EVER INCREASE ACCORDINGLY.** Do you believe that in a world of total media control by the establishment, that you will simply dream up a media center of the world and everyone will bow and leave you alone as you bring forth truth? There are dreams and there are nightmares--I ask that you have realistic goals and never move from the goal thereof--but know that the path will be bloody at times. It will require the very strongest of physical and dedicated men and women to head and run these businesses--they are not set forth for the security and/or prosperity of individuals. Yes, there will be some just as important but of lesser pressure--i.e. retirement placements, etc., but patience in sequence is mandatory. I remind you--ones are killed daily, in our very circles, for they fail to realize that there is only ONE shield against the bombardments. Family members are slain in an attempt to silence and still ones of greatness. You ones must come into the reality of the magnitude of your mission and stop the isolated "me-ness"--or, continue it, but be not dismayed if you are not given center stage for your performance of self-pity!

I simply will not ask my scribe to bear more of the social aspect of this journey for I am now doubling the writing time--brothers, your world is ready to destruct and it is as if you can only "ponder" it abstractly. I need no more scribes--I need ones to relieve the other portions of the responsibility. Do not concern over whether or not Oberli and Dharma can attend a session--do not attention whether or not George and Desiree' can attend a session--they are filled to overflow and overload in that which they are given

to do--you who would take their place and raise the millions of dollars necessary and spend the 24 hours a day in total attention to my needs--toss the first stone! I assure you, however, that the stone shall be heavy indeed as it returns unto you!

We **MUST** move into additional presentation formats to scatter information, but first the information must be put to paper in proper sequence and format--**THEN**, we must change our thrust into media which will call unto mankind--the masses do not read! How many of you read and re-read the material? In addition, how many of you set aside the Journal material in order to read confirmations and other material? So be it. The "...heat in the kitchen will not lessen--it is going to drastically increase!" For one thing, and this is a promise unto the ones who assist us financially--the funds will be carefully invested and guarded and utilized for the intent of the giver into God's work. We honor and cherish those who share of their material goods and earn theirs the hard way and trust into our care the management of same.

This message is also very singularly intended for Dharma's attention for she is pulled into every direction of feelings of responsibility. You, (she), Dharma, have **ONE ACCEPTED RESPONSIBILITY AT THIS MOMENT--write, write and write!** Your house, your friends, your floors, your cupboards--**ARE OF NO IMPORTANCE NOR PRIORITY WHATSOEVER--EVER!** I realize, chela, that it would be easier if you were simply a robot. But you are not given that privilege, dear one. Just listen to me and I shall tend of thee. I work ever more diligently than you can imagine just to keep you physically alive--I care not about your garden--that may come if and when our work is at rest. You fear that will never be? So be it! You must find peace within the moment and within that which you do, for you have no assurance of the next moment and yet, meeting not your commitment unto God and brother will bring only restless unhappiness. This is for each of you--there is no miracle in placement--the miracle happens within as you find your own balance with God. Hard and brash? Oh yes indeed! You are not children--you are God reflection and that which you do is measured each mo-

ment. Being in a given placement or service gives you not your ticket into God's Kingdom--it is that intent and balance, action and service as reflected from within SELF which purchases the ticket aboard my craft.

I want to tell you ones a bit of truth. As the government "big boys" tried "opening" one of our craft, for instance, they called experts in the advanced fields of technology and frequency utilization. They set up and utilized lasers of every sort--they poured thousands of volts of electricity in laser focus against the craft to attain entrance and the ship simply absorbed everything utilized, as if it were food for a sponge--they did not gain entry! These things will be confirmed to you by physical ones involved--but do you actually believe that I would jeopardize the security of those participants to visit about it in a gathering? Please be sure you know of that which you ask! Be sure whose side you are on and on which side you become the tool. Your very knowledge and mouth can be more deadly in ignorance than any laser weapon. **YOU THINK YOU WANT TO KNOW THESE SECRETS--I MOST SURELY ASSURE YOU, YOU DO NOT! YOU ONLY DESIRE TO PLAY AT THE GAME AND THEN DUCK OUT WHEN THE TOES ARE CRUNCHED. WELL, MOST PLEIADIAN HIGHER ENERGIES HAVE NO TOES LEFT TO CRUNCH!** If yours appear bloodied--rejoice, for it is only your toes and work a bit harder to "get with the program" in the seriousness of intent demanded herein. I CARE NOT THAT WHICH YOU "DID BEFORE"; I CARE NOT HOW IMPORTANT YOU WERE BEFORE--EVERYONE OF YOU SERVED SATAN IN YOUR IGNORANCE AND YOU SHALL CEASE AND DESIST IN THAT SERVICE--NOW! OR, YOU SHALL STEP ASIDE. YOUR BRETHREN IN SOUTH AFRICA CARE NOT ABOUT YOUR PERSONAL DECISIONS--THEY ARE TRYING DESPERATELY TO SAVE A PLANET. THE ONES IN AUSTRALIA OUTSIDE THAT COMPOUND OF WHICH WE WROTE ON THE YESTERDAY, CARE NOT ABOUT YOUR PERSONAL LAUNDRY FACILITIES OR GATHERING SCHEDULES--THEY ARE DESTINED FOR DESTRUCTION AND WANT TO

KNOW HOW TO GET OFF THIS PLACE! All have free choice to move with us, against us or drift along--that is your own free-will--however, OUR WORK WILL NOT BE SLOWED NOR STOPPED AND IF YOU WISH TO TAKE A HAND AS OFFERED AND MOVE SMARTLY ALONG WITH US--I BOW IN GRATITUDE AND SERVICE UNTO YOU--IF YOU CONTINUE IN YOUR SELF-BUBBLE, I BID YOU GODSPEED AND PASS ON. TURN UNTO THINE GUIDES AND TEACHERS IF YOU WISH NOT TO MOVE AT THE SPEED IN WHICH WE MUST FUNCTION--BUT I WARN YOU: UNLESS YOU MOVE WITHIN THAT FREQUENCY (SPEED), YOU WILL MOST LIKELY NOT ATTAIN THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO BEAR, PHYSICALLY, THE TRANSITION. THERE ARE NO SELFISH POPES IN OUR STATIONS.

Dharma, I change my mind, chela--(oh yes, I do have that right) and I ask you to forfeit the meeting this evening. I must find a way to allow communion with me separate and apart from our work--there is much information that must be given into your consciousness and you ones leave no time for that. Ones are not attending the news and I must have input--I know of no other way than to simply do of it ourselves. I am sorry, chela--please be not in great disappointment. Oberli can meet as necessary while we finish the writing regarding your Pleiades connections for it is far more important to you the human than you can realize. Communication between you and me is far more than simply sitting to write words on a paper for we are writing of truth in experience and you give almost no time unto me in allowance of communication. You ones do not attend me in all instances, at any rate. When I ask you to remove yourselves from this place--I don't mean convenient HOURS later--the need is to move rapidly away from the impact area. I will gauge that which must be edited instantly, etc. For instance, I need you off this hill this day, but I see that you ones will do all else FIRST! Therefore, I may just as well increase the shielding and continue our work.

You will not be given to know and understand when I give "answers" and

technical input to certain ones. This is the method in which I can give forth information of a most specific and intentional manner--and you, chelas, except for the ones it is intended, will not realize it nor understand of it. We write for each individual and also for 6 Billion beings--the sorting and intent will be understood and accepted as an alert to attention to ones for which information is intended. How else can you depend on "security"? Dharma and Hatonn do not NEED to meet with anyone--not even the intended leaders who will come within the area. If they depend upon meeting with Hatonn, then their intent is incorrect. This building, etc., is very physically Earth oriented and you will not be lacking input from me in a most open manner--I believe if you just read the preceding you will understand quite clearly what is my meaning.

Ones will be pulled who know portions and methods--all do not need know everything--the rest of you can focus on the word and getting it out in ACCURACY. Every job must be done to the best of the perfection available--no one, salaried or volunteered, may simply sluff off perfection just because you volunteer--God demands the BEST of that which you ARE! If you feel unable to fill the requirements of a task--RISE TO MEET THE NEEDS, NONE ARE CHOSEN AND ACCEPTED WHO ARE NOT CAPABLE OF MEETING THE NEEDS IN PERFECTION. If you are not feeling ability to do such, state it and say the truth of it--"I am not willing to learn nor act within the requirements." Honesty with self is the first requirement--"I can't," or, "I don't know how," is unacceptable. That equates to, "I won't," and, "I don't want to and won't learn." There is no objection if YOU do not desire to do a thing and prefer to "wait" in hopes something comes which suits you better--but understand that which you do and do not allow another to depend upon you for that which you will not do. This too, is in projection as 6 Billion pairs of shoes--if a pair fits, run in them. If none fit, then keep the ones on your feet and waste not your time "figuring this out". If you waste time "figuring out Hatonn's message" it is very likely representative of shoes for YOUR feet!

I AM IN TOTAL APPRECIATION

OF EACH AND EVERY GIFT AND EFFORT AS GIVEN AND RECEIVED AND THEY SHALL BE KEPT IN SACRED TRUST. EACH ACCORDING TO HIS OWN AND EACH IS EQUALLY BLESSED AS GIVEN IN TRUTH OF INTENT. SOMETIMES, AND YOU MAY NOT UNDERSTAND THIS AT PRESENT--***BUT SOMETIMES, EVEN GIVEN FOR THE INCORRECT INTENT, THE GIFT IS MAGNIFICENT FOR IT FURTHERS THE WORK OF GOD AND THE INTENT WILL CHANGE AS THE REWARDS RETURN! THERE IS NOTHING TOO LARGE NOR TOO SMALL FOR THE GOD WITHIN RECOGNIZES THE TOTAL GOD WITHOUT AND FINDS ABSOLUTE COMMUNICATION AND UNDERSTANDING WITH ALL THAT IS CREATION.***

You want God and His Hosts to do all for you--what are you going to do for God? And, further, WHO IS GOD? and therefore, who do you do what--for? Be careful of that which you do--for ultimately ALL is done for and unto self! May we, together, be given the accepting of our God-power to move ever into change unto the God-ness and away from that which has been manifested in ignorance upon your wondrous stage of experience.

Allow us to close this now, I see we have deviated from the original subject of Pleiades--but if you come not into truth and balance with your missions and your intent--we might as well forget about your connection with Pleiades for most of you fragments will not make this particular lift-off. Remember, the price of the ticket to "rapture" is coming into truth and oneness of intent with God and within his Laws and those of Creation--be sure you are being taught the correct truth lest you be left waiting with your feet hot indeed. You ones of Earth had best get on with the truth of how things are and see beyond that which the false teachers have thrust upon you--Satan wears clues as big as DEATH to point out your misperceptions! So be it.

Salu, Hatonn to stand aside. Good morning.

Dharma, please meet with me for we must write on the Journal this day.

Chelas, bear with us in patience upon God, for He has waited in patience for so long--upon US. Do not stumble in human mire and miss of your gift of gifts in participation in this wondrous fulfillment of experience of a Universe. Saalome'

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda.

Many other topics are covered including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting

of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determines what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences. There is also much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV \$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 5

12/9/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the light of God; in service to you of my brothers. Good-morning. What more could you ask for, Dharma?--seven hours of sleep--that should spoil you for the coming six months!

No news? I think that surely you jest, chela. What might you think is the connection between fuel tanks blowing up in Denver, Colorado, at the airport and a petrol-chemical plant (new) blowing up in Tomsk, Russia? You just never can tell to what lengths your insane cartels will go, can you?

What about the murders of whole village populations in India? Where is your UN force? What about the increased resistance in Palestine--which is only inadvertently allowed to hit the news wire--and only then as publications making the Palestinians appear the aggressor and parties of blame? It is the "non-news" which you ones must begin to interpret more carefully.

Look at the little bracelet Lady Bush wears, which is now for sale through non-profit sources--backing her husband's stance in "Desert Shield". Not a single word regarding God and Nation--just power and force. Yes, you in America "...have come a long way, Baby!" Further, how is it that you can now have organized marches of great numbers in cities throughout your nation and thousands upon thousands of ones writing papers and congressmen AGAINST this Middle East fiasco--and yet, the polls as outlined on the establishment fixed media, show increasing support for war and Mr.

Bush's policies? They don't even bother to trouble you with "where they run their polls!" I believe they must simply rerun them over and over in the World Zionist Organization. You think America is "Right"? Well, soon you will be "Dead Right", as the old saying goes. So be it.

Only a brief reference to the Shuttle trip: It's a "trip" alright--into your minds with manipulation. The collaborators of this whole facade are toying with you like nit-wits. After wasting billions of dollars on a system which was "taken out" before it hit orbit--they have now dinked you along with stupid stories of this malfunction and that malfunction and finally do you the dishonor of dumping a story on you of a clogged sewer system. My goodness, chelas, isn't it bad enough to waste billions of your precious dollars but to insult and actually ridicule your intelligence seems even "much" for these liars. So be it, I suppose I have naught else to say about it. How can you the people swallow this obvious falsity? They have played you like a broken-stringed banjo with no brains for over a week now. What recourse do you have? TAKE CONTROL OF YOURSELVES AS THE CITIZENS UNDER YOUR CONSTITUTION--WHILE YOU YET CAN!

Go on, scribe, and moan and groan now about today's work subject. I know that you revel in the subject of home (Pleiades) and spiritual balance and growth--but human of Earth must also come to grips with that which confronts him and specifically in America, actions need to be taken--WEEK BEFORE LAST. We must finish outlaying the Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization. We can label

it PART II, Continuation. Express material, please.

PART II: UNIDO

Begin please, with that which is labelled in their document, *Article 2--and we will follow along.*

FUNCTIONS

In fulfillment of its foregoing objectives, the Organization shall generally take all necessary and appropriate action, and in particular shall:

(a) Encourage and extend, as appropriate, assistance to the developing countries in the promotion and acceleration of their industrialization, in particular in the development, expansion and modernization of their industries;

(b) In accordance with the Charter of the United Nations, initiate, coordinate and follow up the activities of the United Nations system with a view to enabling the Organization to play the central coordinating role in the field of industrial development; (H: Remember UNIDO is referred to as "Organization". This portion notes that the UN will control YOU.)

(c) Create new and develop existing concepts and approaches in respect of industrial development on global, regional and national, as well as on sectoral levels, and carry out studies and surveys with a view to formulating new lines of action directed towards harmonious and balanced industrial development, with due consideration for the methods employed by countries with different socioeconomic systems for solving industrialization problems;

(d) Promote and encourage the development and use of planning techniques, and assist in the development of an integrated and inter-

disciplinary approach towards the accelerated industrialization of the developing countries; *(H: This is "regional control over private businesses.")*

(f) Provide a forum and act as an instrument to serve the developing countries and the industrialized countries in their contacts, consultations and, at the request of the countries concerned, negotiations diverted towards the industrialization of the developing countries;

(g) Assist the developing countries in the establishment and operation of industries, including agro-related as well as basic industries, to achieve the full utilization of locally available natural and human resources and the production of goods for domestic and export markets, as well as contribute to the self-reliance of these countries;

(h) Serve as a clearing-house for industrial information and accordingly collect and monitor on a selective basis, analyze and generate for the purpose of dissemination information on all aspects of industrial development on global, regional and national, as well as on sectoral levels including the exchange of experience and technological achievements of the industrially developed and the developing countries with different social and economic systems; *(H: Again, dovetails with regional government.)*

(i) Devote particular attention to the adoption of special measures aimed at assisting the least-developed, land-locked, and island developing countries, as well as those developing countries most seriously affected by economic crises and natural calamities, without losing sight of the interest of the other developing countries;

(j) Promote, encourage and assist in the development, selection, adaptation, transfer and use of industrial technology, with due regard for the socioeconomic conditions and the specific requirements of the industry concerned, with special reference to the transfer of technology from the industrialized to the developing countries as well as among the developing countries themselves;

(k) Organize and support industrial training programmes aimed at assisting the developing countries in the training of technical and other appropriate categories of personnel needed at various phases for their accelerated industrial development;

(l) Advise on and assist, in close co-operation with the appropriate bodies of the United Nations, specialized agencies and the International Atomic Energy Agency, the developing countries in the exploitation, conservation and local transformation of their natural resources for the purpose of furthering the industrialization of developing countries;

(m) Provide pilot and demonstration plans for acceleration industrialization in particular sectors:

(n) Develop special measures designed to promote co-operation in the industrial field among developing countries and between the developed and developing countries;

(o) Assist, in co-operation with other appropriate bodies, the regional planning of industrial development of the developing countries within the framework of regional and subregional groupings among those countries;

(p) Encourage and promote the establishment and strengthening of industrial, business and professional associations, and similar organizations which would contribute to the full utilization of the internal resources of the developing countries with a view to developing their national industries;

(q) Assist in the establishment and operation of institutional infrastructure for the provision of regulatory, advisory and developmental services to industry;

(r) Assist, at the request of Governments of the developing countries, in obtaining external financing for specific industrial projects on fair, equitable and mutually acceptable terms.

CHAPTER II--PARTICIPATION

ARTICLE 3 MEMBERS

Membership in the Organization is open to all States which associate themselves with the objectives and principles of the Organization. *(H: Please recall, "States" means nations.)*

(a) States members of the United Nations or of a specialized agency or of the International Atomic Energy Agency may become Members of the Organization by becoming parties to this Constitution in accordance with Article 24 and paragraph 2 of Article 25;

(b) States other than those re-

ferred to in subparagraph (a) may become members of the Organization by becoming parties to this Constitution in accordance with paragraph 3 of Article 24 and subparagraph 2(c) of Article 25, after their membership has been approved by the Conference, by a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting, upon the recommendation of the Board.

ARTICLE 4 OBSERVERS

1. Observer status in the Organization shall be open, upon request, to those enjoying such status in the General Assembly of the United Nations, unless the Conference decides otherwise.

2. Without prejudice to paragraph 1, the Conference has the authority to invite other observers to participate in the work of the Organization.

3. Observers shall be permitted to participate in the work of the Organization in accordance with the relevant rules of procedure and the provisions of this Constitution.

ARTICLE 5 SUSPENSION

1. Any Member of the Organization that is suspended from the exercise of the rights and privileges of membership of the United Nations shall automatically be suspended from the exercise of the rights and privileges of membership of the Organization.

2. Any Member that is in arrears in the payment of its financial contributions to the Organization shall have no vote in the Organization if the amount of its arrears equals or exceeds the amount of the assessed contributions due from it for the preceding two fiscal years. Any organ may, nevertheless, permit such a Member to vote in that organ if it is satisfied that the failure to pay is due to conditions beyond the control of the Member.

ARTICLE 6 WITHDRAWAL

1. A Member may withdraw from the Organization by depositing an instrument of denunciation of this Constitution with the Depository. *(H: Hold it--this is not true--Universal mandatory enlistments are planned!)*

2. Such withdrawal shall take effect on the last day of the fiscal year following that during which such instrument was deposited.

3. The contributions to be paid by the withdrawing Member for the fiscal year following that during which such instrument was deposited shall be the same as the assessed contributions for the fiscal year during which such deposit was effected. The withdrawing Member shall in addition fulfil any unconditional pledges it made prior to such deposit.

CHAPTER III---ORGANS

ARTICLE 7

PRINCIPAL AND SUBSIDIARY ORGANS

(Provides 3 branches.)

1. The principal organs of the Organization shall be:

(a) The General Conference (referred to as the "Conference";

(b) The Industrial Development Board (referred to as the "Board");

(c) The Secretariat.

2. There shall be established a Programme and Budget Committee to assist the Board in the preparation and examination of the programme of work, the regular budget and the operational budget of the Organization and other financial matters pertaining to the Organization. *(H: Uses P.P.B.S. 'Program, Planning, and Budgeting System',--a mandatory control system under the Conference.)*

3. Other subsidiary organs, including technical committees, may be established by the Conference or the Board, which shall give due regard to the principle of equitable geographical representation.

ARTICLE 8

GENERAL CONFERENCE

(The Developmental Arm of the New World Order)

1. The Conference shall consist of representatives of all Members.

2. (a) The Conference shall hold a regular session every two years, unless it decides otherwise. Special sessions shall be convened by the Director General at the request of the Board or of a majority of all Members.

(b) Regular sessions shall be held at the seat of the Organization, unless otherwise determined by the

Conference. The Board shall determine the place where a special session is to be held.

3. In addition to exercising other functions specified in this Constitution, the Conference shall:

(a) Determine the guiding principles and the policies of the Organization; *(H: Part of P.P.B.S. functions and control.)*

(b) Consider reports of the Board, of the Director-General and of the subsidiary organs of the Conference;

(c) Approve the programme of work, the regular budget and the operational budget of the Organization in accordance with Article 14, establish the scale of assessments in accordance with Article 15, approve the financial regulations of the Organization and supervise the effective utilization of the financial resources of the Organization;

(d) Have the authority to adopt, by a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting, conventions or agreements with respect to any matter within the competence of the Organization and to make recommendations to the Members concerning such conventions or agreements;

(e) Make recommendations to Members and to international organizations with respect to matters within the competence of the Organization;

(f) Take any other appropriate action to enable the Organization to further its objectives and carry out its functions.

4. The Conference may delegate to the Board such of its powers and functions as it may consider desirable, except for those provided for in: Article 3, subparagraph (b); Article 4; Article 8, subparagraphs 3(a), (b), (c) and (d); Article 9, paragraph 1; Article 10, paragraph 1; Article 11, paragraph 2; Article 14, paragraphs 4 and 6; Article 15; Article 18; Article 23, subparagraphs 2(b) and 3(b); and Annex I.

5. The Conference shall adopt its own rules of procedure.

6. Each Member shall have one vote in the Conference. Decisions shall be made by a majority of the Members present and voting unless otherwise specified in this Constitution or in the rules of procedure of the Conference.

ARTICLE 9

INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT BOARD

(H: The Enforcement Arm for the New World Order.)

1. The Board shall consist of 53 Members of the Organization elected by the Conference, which shall give due regard to the principle of equitable geographical distribution. In electing the members of the Board the Conference shall observe the following distribution of seats: 33 members of the Board shall be elected from the States. (States refers to "nations") listed in Parts A and C, 15 from the States listed in Part B, and 5 from the States listed in Part D of Annex I to this Constitution.

2. Members of the Board shall hold office from the close of the regular session of the Conference at which they were elected until the close of the regular session of the Conference four years thereafter, except that the members elected at the first session shall hold office from the time of such election and one half shall hold office only until the close of the regular session two years thereafter. Members of the Board may be re-elected.

3. (a) The Board shall hold at least one regular session each year at such times as it may determine. Special sessions shall be convened by the Director-General at the request of a majority of all members of the Board.

(b) Sessions shall be held at the seat of the Organization, unless otherwise determined by the Board.

4. In addition to exercising other functions specified in this Constitution or delegated to it by the Conference, the Board shall:

(a) Acting under the authority of the Conference, review the implementation of the approved programme of work and of the corresponding regular budget and operational budget, as well as of other decisions of the Conference;

(b) Recommend to the Conference a scale of assessments for regular budget expenditures;

(c) Report to the Conference at each regular session on the activities of the Board;

(d) Request Members to furnish information on their activities related to the work of the Organization;

(e) In accordance with the decisions of the Conference and having

regard to circumstances arising between sessions of the Board or the Conference, authorize the Director-General to take such measures as the Board deems necessary to meet unforeseen events with due regard to the functions and financial resources of the Organization;

(f) If the office of Director-General becomes vacant between sessions of the Conference, appoint an Acting Director-General to serve until the next regular or special session of the Conference;

(g) Prepare the provisional agenda for the Conference;

(h) Undertake such other functions as may be required to further the objectives of the Organization subject to the limitations stipulated in this Constitution.

5. The Board shall adopt its own rules of procedure.

6. Each member of the Board shall have one vote. Decisions shall be made by a majority of the members present and voting unless otherwise specified in this Constitution or in the rules of procedure of the Board.

7. The Board shall invite any Member not represented on the Board to participate without vote in its deliberations on any matter of particular concern to that Member.

ARTICLE 10

PROGRAMME AND BUDGET COMMITTEE

(H: *Balancers of the funds used for world government conversion*).

1. The Programme and Budget Committee shall consist of 27 Members of the Organization elected by the Conference, which shall give due regard to the principle of equitable geographical distribution. In the following distribution of seats: 15 members of the Committee shall be elected from the States listed in Parts A and C, 9 from the States listed in Part B, and 3 from the States listed in Part D of Annex I to this Constitution. In designating their representatives to serve on the Committee, States shall take into account their personal qualifications and experience.

2. Members of the Committee shall hold office from the close of the regular session of the Conference at which they were elected until the close of the regular session of the Conference two years thereafter. Members of the Committee may be

re-elected.

3. (a) The Committee shall hold at least one session each year. Additional sessions shall be convened by the Director-General at the request of the Board or the Committee.

(b) Sessions shall be held at the seat of the Organization, unless otherwise determined by the Board.

4. The Committee shall:

(a) Perform the functions assigned to it in Article 14;

(b) Prepare the draft scale of assessments for regular budget expenditures, for submission to the Board;

(c) Exercise such other functions with respect to financial matters as may be assigned to it by the Conference or the Board.

(d) Report to the Board at each regular session on all activities of the Committee and submit advice or proposals on financial matters to the Board of its own initiative.

5. The Committee shall adopt its own rules of procedure.

6. Each member of the Committee shall have one vote. Decisions shall be made by a two-thirds majority of the members present and voting.

Dharma, start a new document, please.

12/9/90 HATONN

ARTICLE 11

SECRETARIAT

(H: *The chief of the Administrative Arm of the New World Order.*)

1. The Secretariat shall comprise a Director-General, as well as such Deputy Directors-General and other staff as the Organization may require.

2. The Director-General shall be appointed by the Conference upon recommendation of the Board for a period of four years. He may be reappointed for a further term of four years, after which he shall not be eligible for reappointment.

3. The Director-General shall be the chief administrative officer of the Organization. Subject to general or specific directives of the Conference or the Board, the Director-General shall have the over-all responsibility and authority to direct the work of the Organization. Under the authority of and subject to the control of the Board, the Director-General shall be responsible for the appointment, organization and functioning of the

staff.

4. In the performance of their duties, the Director-General and the staff shall not seek or receive instructions from any government or from any authority external to the Organization. They shall refrain from any action that might reflect on their position as international officials responsible only to the Organization. Each Member undertakes to respect the exclusively international character of the responsibilities of the Director-General and the staff and not to seek to influence them in the discharge of their responsibilities.

(NOTE: REQUIRED "LOYALTY TO WORLD GOVERNMENT (SEE OATH REQUIRED), BUT LOYALTY TO U.S. CONSTITUTION NO LONGER POSSIBLE. THIS IS MOST IMPORTANT, CHELAS. HATONN.)

5. The staff shall be appointed by the Director-General under regulations to be established by the Conference upon recommendation of the Board. Appointments at the level of Deputy Director-General shall be subject to approval by the Board. The conditions of service of staff shall conform as far as possible to those of the United Nations common system. The paramount consideration in the employment of the staff and in determining the conditions of service shall be the necessity of securing the highest standards of efficiency, competence and integrity. Due regard shall be paid to the importance of recruiting staff on a wide and equitable geographical basis.

6. The Director-General shall act in that capacity at all meetings of the Conference, of the Board and of the Programme and Budget Committee, and shall perform such other functions as are entrusted to him by these organs. He shall prepare an annual report on the activities of the Organization. In addition, he shall submit to the Conference or to the Board, as appropriate, such other reports as may be required.

CHAPTER IV.---PROGRAMME OF WORK AND FINANCIAL MATTERS

ARTICLE 12

EXPENSES OF DELEGATIONS

Each Member and observer shall bear the expenses of its own delegation to the Conference, to the board or to any other organ in which it may par-

ticipate.

ARTICLE 13

COMPOSITION OF BUDGETS

1. The activities of the Organization shall be carried out in accordance with its approved programme of work and budgets.

2. The expenditures of the Organization shall be divided into the following categories;

(a) Expenditures to be met from assessed contributions (referred to as the "regular budget"); and

(b) Expenditures to be met from voluntary contributions to the Organization, and such other income as may be provided for in the financial regulations (referred to as the "operational budget").

3. The regular budget shall provide for expenditures for administration, research, other regular expenses of the Organization and for other activities, as provided for in Annex II.

4. The operational budget shall provide for expenditures for technical assistance and other related activities.

ARTICLE 14

PROGRAMME AND BUDGETS

1. The Director-General shall prepare and submit to the Board through the Programme and Budget Committee, at a time specified in the financial regulations, a draft programme of work for the following fiscal period, together with the corresponding estimates for those activities to be financed from the regular budget. The Director-General shall, at the same time, submit proposals and financial estimates for those activities to be financed from voluntary contributions to the Organization.

2. The Programme and Budget Committee shall consider the proposals of the Director-General and submit to the Board its recommendations on the proposed programme of work and corresponding estimates for the regular budget and operational budget. Such recommendations of the Committee shall require a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting.

3. The Board shall examine the proposals of the Director-General together with any recommendations of the Programme and Budget Committee and adopt the programme of work, the regular budget and the operational budget, with such modifica-

tions as it deems necessary, for submission to the Conference for consideration and approval. Such adoption shall require a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting.

4. (a) The Conference shall consider and approve the programme of work and the corresponding regular budget and operational budget submitted to it by the Board, by a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting.

(b) The Conference may make amendments in the programme of work and the corresponding regular budget and operational budget, in accordance with paragraph 6.

5. When required, supplementary or revised estimates for the regular budget or operational budget shall be prepared and approved in accordance with paragraphs 1 to 4 above and the financial regulations.

6. No resolution, decision, or amendment involving expenditure, which has not already been considered in accordance with paragraphs 2 and 3, shall be approved by the Conference unless it is accompanied by an estimate of expenditures prepared by the Director-General. No resolution, decision or amendment in respect of which expenditures are anticipated by the Director-General shall be approved by the Conference until the Programme and Budget Committee and subsequently the Board, meeting concurrently with the Conference, have had an opportunity to act in accordance with paragraphs 2 and 3. The Board shall submit its decisions to the Conference. The approval by the Conference of such resolutions, decisions and amendments shall require a two-thirds majority of all Members.

ARTICLE 15

ASSESSED CONTRIBUTIONS

1. Regular budget expenditures shall be borne by the Members, as apportioned in accordance with a scale of assessment established by the Conference by a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting, upon the recommendation of the Board adopted by a two-thirds majority of the members present and voting, on the basis of a draft prepared by the Programme and Budget Committee.

(NOTE: THE COST SHALL BE VERY HIGH AS YOU ARE FORCED TO SURRENDER YOUR SOVEREIGNTY

AND YOUR FIREARMS. HATONN.)

2. The scale of assessments shall be based to the extent possible on the scale most recently employed by the United Nations. No Member shall be assessed more than twenty-five per cent of the regular budget of the Organization.

ARTICLE 16

VOLUNTARY CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE ORGANIZATION

Subject to the financial regulations of the Organization, the Director-General, on behalf of the Organization, may accept voluntary contributions to the Organization, including gifts, bequests and subventions, made to the Organization by governments, inter-governmental or non-governmental organizations or other non-governmental sources, provided that the conditions attached to such voluntary contributions are consistent with the objectives and policies of the Organization.

ARTICLE 17

INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT FUND

In order to increase the resources of the Organization and to enhance its ability to meet promptly and flexibly the needs of the developing countries, the Organization shall have an Industrial Development Fund which shall be financed through the voluntary contributions (H: This will simply strengthen the system for "world conquering".) to the Organization provided for in Article 16, and other income as may be provided for in the financial regulations of the Organization. The Director-General shall administer the Industrial Development Fund in accordance with the general policy guidelines governing the operations of the Fund that are established by the Conference, or by the Board acting on behalf of the Conference, and in accordance with the financial regulations of the Organization.

CHAPTER V---CO-OPERATION AND CO-ORDINATION

ARTICLE 18

RELATIONS WITH THE UNITED NATIONS

The Organization shall be brought into relationship with the United Nations as one of the specialized agen-

cies referred to in Article 57 of the Charter of the United Nations. Any agreement concluded in accordance with Article 63 of the Charter shall require the approval of the Conference, by a two-thirds majority of the Members present and voting, upon the recommendation of the Board.

ARTICLE 19

RELATIONS WITH OTHER ORGANIZATIONS

(*NOTE***:NOW ENDOWED WITH THE "RIGHT" TO OVERTHROW U.S. GOVERNMENT! HATONN.)**

1. The Director-General may, with the approval of the Board and subject to guidelines established by the Conference:

(a) Enter into agreements establishing appropriate relationships with other organizations of the United Nations system and with other intergovernmental and governmental organizations. (H: Direct alteration of the U.S.A.)

(b) Establish appropriate relations with non-governmental and other organizations the work of which is related to that of the Organization. When establishing such relations with national organizations the Director-General shall consult with the governments concerned.

2. Subject to such agreements and relations, the Director-General may establish working arrangements with such organizations.

CHAPTER VI---LEGAL MATTERS

ARTICLE 20

SEAT

1. The seat of the Organization shall be Vienna. The Conference may change the seat by a two-thirds majority of all Members.

2. The Organization shall conclude a headquarters agreement with the Host Government.

ARTICLE 21

LEGAL CAPACITY, PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES

1. The Organization shall enjoy in the territory of each of its Members such legal capacity and such privileges and immunities as are necessary for the exercise of its functions

and for the fulfillment of its objectives. Representatives of Members and officials of the Organization shall enjoy such privileges and immunities as are necessary for the independent exercise of their functions in connections with the Organization.

2. The legal capacity, privileges and immunities referred to in paragraph 1 shall:

(a) In the territory of any Member that has acceded to the Convention on the Privileges and Immunities of the Specialized Agencies in respect of the Organization, be as defined in the standard clauses of that Convention as modified by an annex thereto approved by the Board;

(b) In the territory of any Member that has not acceded to the Convention on the Privileges and Immunities of the Specialized Agencies in respect of the Organization but has acceded to the Convention on the Privileges and Immunities of the United Nations, be as defined in the latter Convention, unless such State notifies the Depository on depositing its instrument of ratification, acceptance, approval or accession that it will not apply this Convention to the Organization; the Convention on the Privileges and Immunities of the United Nations shall cease to apply to the Organization thirty days after such State has so notified the Depository; (H: In about 1980 the U.S.A acceded to the Specialized Agencies Convention, then had done U.N. Convention on Privileges and Immunities in 1946, therefore, both have been done.)

(c) Be as defined in other agreements entered into by the Organization.

ARTICLE 22

SETTLEMENT OF DISPUTES AND REQUESTS FOR ADVISORY OPINIONS

1. (a) Any dispute among two or more Members concerning the interpretation or application of this Constitution, including its annexes, that is not settled by negotiation shall be referred to the Board unless the parties concerned agree on another mode of settlement. If the dispute is of particular concern to a member not represented on the board, that Member shall be entitled to be represented in accordance with rules to be adopted by the Board.

(b) If the dispute is not settled pursuant to paragraph 1(a) to the

satisfaction of any party to the dispute, that party may refer the matter: either, (i) if the parties so agree:

(A) to the International Court of Justice; or (H: NOTE: WORLD COURT IS COMPOSED OF COMMUNISTS AND OTHER SOCIETAL DIFFERENCES. YOUR FATE IN AMERICA, FOR INSTANCE, WILL BE WHOLLY DECIDED BY THIS GROUP.)

(B) to an arbitral tribunal;

or, (ii) otherwise, to a conciliation commission.

The rule concerning the procedures and operation of the arbitral tribunal and of the conciliation commission are laid down in Annex III to this Constitution.

2. The Conference and the Board are separately empowered, subject to authorization for the General Assembly of the United Nations, to request the International Court of Justice to give an advisory opinion on any legal question arising within the scope of the Organization activities.

ARTICLE 23

AMENDMENTS

(NOTE: THIS IS A "BLANK CHECK" TO THOSE WHO ARE OVERTHROWING CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT!)

1. At any time after the second regular session of the Conference any Member may propose amendments to this Constitution. Texts of proposed amendments shall be promptly communicated by the Director-General to all Members and shall not be considered by the Conference until ninety days after the dispatch of such communication.

2. Except as specified in paragraph 3, an amendment shall come into force and be binding on all Members when:

(a) It is recommended by the Board to the Conference;

(b) It is approved by the Conference by a two-thirds majority of all Members; and

(c) Two-thirds of the Members have deposited instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval of the amendment with the Depository.

3. An amendment relating to Article 6, 9, 10, 13, 14, or 23 or to Annex II shall come into force and be binding on all Members when:

(a) It is recommended by the Board to the Conference by a two-thirds majority of all members of the

Board;

(b) It is approved by the Conference by a two-thirds majority of all Members; and

(c) Three-fourths of the Members have deposited instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval of the amendment with the Depository.

ARTICLE 24

SIGNATURE, RATIFICATION, ACCEPTANCE, APPROVAL AND ACCESSION

1. This Constitution shall be open for signature by all States specified in subparagraph (a) of Article 3, until 7 October 1979 at the Federal Ministry for Foreign Affairs of the Republic of Austria and subsequently at United Nations Headquarters in New York until the date this Constitution enters into force.

2. This Constitution shall be subject to ratification, acceptance or approval by signatory States. Instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval of such States shall be deposited with the Depository. (HATONN: NOTE, CHELAS, THIS HAS ALL BEEN DONE!)

3. After the entry into force of this Constitution in accordance with paragraph 1 of Article 25, States specified in subparagraph (a) of Article 3 that have not signed this Constitution, as well as States approved for membership pursuant to subparagraph (b) of that Article, may accede to this Constitution by depositing instruments of accession.

ARTICLE 25

ENTRY INTO FORCE

1. This Constitution shall enter into force when at least eighty States that had deposited instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval notify the Depository that they have agreed, after consultations among themselves, that this Constitution shall enter into force.

(NOTE: THIS, TOO, IS ALREADY DONE!)

2. This Constitution shall enter into force:

(a) For States that participated in the notification referred to in paragraph 1, on the date of the entry into force of this Constitution;

(b) For States that had deposited instruments of ratification, acceptance or approval before the entry into force of this Constitution but

did not participate in the notification referred to in paragraph 1, on such later date on which they notify the Depository that this Constitution shall enter into force for them;

(c) For States that deposit instruments of ratification, acceptance, approval or accession subsequent to the entry into force of this Constitution on the date of such deposit.

ARTICLE 26

TRANSITIONAL ARRANGEMENTS

1. The Depository shall convene the first session of the Conference, to be held within three months following the entry into force of this Constitution.

2. The rules and regulations governing the organization established by the United Nations General Assembly resolution 2152 (XXI) shall govern the Organization and its organs until such time as the latter may adopt new provisions.

(NOTE: THIS CONSTITUTION IS UNDER THE INFLUENCE AND CONTROL OF COMMUNIST DOMINATION.)

ARTICLE 27

RESERVATIONS

No reservations may be made in respect of this Constitution.

(H: NOTE THE UN's "STATES" ARE CLAIMED TO BE ALL THE COUNTRIES OF THE WORLD--THUS A FEDERATED "NEW WORLD ORDER".)

1. The Secretary-General of the United Nations shall be the Depository of this Constitution.

2. In addition to notifying the States concerned, the Depository shall notify the Director-General of all matters affecting this Constitution.

ARTICLE 29

AUTHENTIC TEXTS

This Constitution shall be authentic in Arabic, Chinese, English, French, Russian and Spanish.

ANNEX I

LISTS OF STATES

1. If a State that is not listed in any of the lists below becomes a Member, the Conference shall decide,

after appropriate consultations, in which of those lists it is to be included.

2. The Conference may at any time, after appropriate consultations, change the classification of a Member as listed below.

3. Changes in the lists below that are made in accordance with paragraph 1 or 2 shall not be considered amendments within the meaning of Article 23.

LISTS

(NOTE: ALREADY DONE)

[The lists of States to be included by the Depository in this Annex are the lists determined by the General Assembly of the United Nations for the purpose of paragraph 4 of section II of its resolution 2152 (XXI), as in effect on the date this Constitution enters into force.]

ANNEX II

THE REGULAR BUDGET

A. 1. Administration, research and other regular expenses of the Organization shall be deemed to include:

(a) Interregional and regional advisers;

(b) Short-term advisory services provided by the staff of the Organization;

(c) Meetings, including technical meetings, provided for in the programme of work financed from the regular budget of the Organization;

(d) Programme support costs arising from technical assistance projects, to the extent that these costs are not reimbursed to the Organization by the source of financing of such projects.

2. Concrete proposals conforming to the above provisions shall be implemented after consideration by the Programme and Budget Committee, adoption by the Board and approval by the Conference, in accordance with Article 14.

B. In order to improve the effectiveness of the Organization's programme of work in the field of industrial development, the regular budget shall also finance other activities heretofore financed out of Section 15 of the United Nations Regular Budget, in the amount of 6 percent of the total of the regular budget. These activities shall strengthen the Organiza-

tion's contribution to the United Nations development system taking into account the importance of utilizing the United Nations Development Programme country programming process, which is subject to the consent of the countries concerned, as a frame of reference for these activities.

ANNEX III

RULES CONCERNING ARBITRAL TRIBUNALS AND CONCILIATION COMMISSIONS.

Unless otherwise agreed by all the Members parties to a dispute that has not been settled pursuant to paragraph 1(a) of Article 22 and that has been referred to an arbitral tribunal pursuant to subparagraph 1(b)(i)(B) of Article 22 or to a conciliation commission pursuant to subparagraph 1(b)(ii), the following rules shall govern the procedures and operation of such tribunals and commissions:

1. Initiation

Within three months of the conclusion by the Board of its consideration of a dispute referred to it pursuant to paragraph 1(a) of Article 22 or, if it does not conclude its consideration within eighteen months of such referral, then within twenty-one months of such referral, all the parties to the dispute may notify the Director-General that they wish to refer the dispute to an arbitral tribunal or any such party may notify the Director-General that it wishes to refer the dispute to a conciliation commission. If the parties had agreed on another mode of settlement, then such notification may be made within three months of the conclusion of that special procedure.

2. Establishment

(a) The parties to the dispute shall, by their unanimous decision, appoint, as appropriate, three arbitrators or three conciliators, and shall designate one of these as President of the tribunal or commission.

(b) If within three months of the notification referred to in paragraph 1 above one or more members of the tribunal or commission have not been so appointed, the Secretary-General of the United Nations shall, at the request of any party, within three months of such request designate any members, including the President,

then still required to be appointed.

(c) If a vacancy arises on the tribunal or commission, it shall be filled within one month in accordance with paragraph (a) or thereafter in accordance with paragraph (b).

3. Procedures and Operation

(a) The tribunal or commission shall determine its own rules of procedure. All decisions on any question of procedure or substance may be reached by a majority of the members.

(b) The members of the tribunal or commission shall receive remuneration as provided in the financial regulations of the Organization. The Director-General shall provide any necessary secretariat in consultation with the President of the tribunal or commission. All expenses of the tribunal or commission and its members, but not of the parties to the dispute, shall be borne by the Organization.

4. Awards and Reports

(a) The arbitral tribunal shall conclude its proceedings by an award, which shall be binding on all the parties.

(b) The conciliation commission shall conclude its proceedings by a report addressed to all the parties to the dispute, which shall contain recommendations to which these parties shall give serious consideration.

I HEREBY CERTIFY THAT THE FOREGOING TEXT IS A TRUE COPY OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED NATIONS INDUSTRIAL DEVELOPMENT ORGANIZATION, ADOPTED AT VIENNA ON 8 APRIL 1979, THE ORIGINAL OF WHICH IS DEPOSITED WITH THE SECRETARY-GENERAL OF THE UNITED NATIONS.

For the Secretary-General: The Legal Counsel

(Signature)

United Nations, New York, 11 October 1979

*****END*****

So be it, chelas--may you be given into the strength and perseverance to undo this heinous act against you. I

can do no more save bring it unto your attention. Salu.

I am Hatonn to move to stand-by. Good-day.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title' and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.
Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.
Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 6

12/17/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the service of God and man. Good morning.

Watch the lips! Hear what he is saying! You ones who object to the death march are now being blamed for the fall-through of meetings with Iraq. Bush says that it is because of the opposition being shown by you-the-people that causes Saddam to believe there is derision and therefore nothing will happen. **THIS IS A LIE OF LIES!** This message right now is to give you silent warning that your objections will be squelched -- *in the name of "national security".* **THE EFFORT WILL BE TO STOP ALL COUNTER OPINIONS AND SHUT DOWN PUBLIC HEARINGS IN CONGRESS SO THAT NO SPEAKING OUT AGAINST WAR WILL BE TOLERATED! AGAIN, IT WILL BE LABELED "NATIONAL SECURITY" AND THEN THERE WILL COME THE EMERGENCY ORDERS WHEREBY THE ADMINISTRATION CAN ACT TOTALLY WITHOUT YOUR PARTICIPATION ONE WAY OR ANOTHER.** I ask that you go back and carefully check the regulations as we, and others, have presented them unto you. (For detail please see: SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER, page 39, PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL, page 166, R.R.P.P., page 223, SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET, page 58 and VOL III #5 of the PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS.) *It is "walk on ground glass" time, chelas--the noose of control is being pulled snugly about your necks and mouths.*

One of many young marines have contacted me and a wondrous young

person has cried out in anguish over lack of ability to act--I will not divulge location, whether stateside or distant, for it could very well mean his very life. Does this statement not turn your hearts to ice? This is where your country has arrived, dearly beloved ones. THE FREEDOM IS GONE! He/she does cry out for help and screams "What can we do?" Well, I herein tell these precious ones that we are doing all that we can. I want you to all see that some are acting and allow the enclosures to represent the MANY for we must not take time away to simply share the pottage. May your own young people in uniform come to realize that we do care and we are acting and they simply will not be given to know for the censors are indeed heavy and we will continue to silently send that which we can in any manner we can to continue the flow. Know, dear ones in the desert and alone in the front-lines at home--we continue to bring truth and mine, too, are under fire and walk the napalm path to regain freedom for your wondrous nation. It can be done if you begin to walk together UNDER GOD AS ONE UNIFIED NATION OF PEOPLE, UNDER THE HEAVENLY BANNER OF YOUR NATION FOR LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL.

Do not be restless and blame selves for that which you did not know--neither blame your parents, teachers, etc., in general measure for few know the whole of the intent and they did what they believed to be in grand intent. But call it to their attention. YOU MUST, FOR IT WILL BE THOSE AT HOME TYING YELLOW RIBBONS ON DEAD TREES WHO NEED TO GET OFF THEIR BACKSIDES AND GET YOU OUT OF THAT MESS WHERE BODY-BAGS

ARE THE HOLIDAY "THING" THIS YEAR!

For you ones who CAN take action, allow me to quote just a few words from this letter:

"...something must be done. NOW! We the People, as stated in our beloved manipulated Constitution must set the world right again and be a Truly Free People united under one God and ONE CONSTITUTION. Purge them all we must. My brothers, "Dear Ones": the revolution has started, and we shall carry it till the end of time. From me to my Sons, to my Grandchildren. The righteous ones shall prevail and a New Dawn shall arise!" "Unsigned for Protection--We shall carry forth the word!"

If this does not touch the heart of you ones who sit and twiddle and suggest death of your sons, brothers, fathers, sisters, daughters and mothers is better than allowing Saddam to have his own oil fields, I can only plead God have pity on you as a people. This is a young Marine, under fire! Filled to overflow with patriotism for freedom and country--there is none more dedicated than young marines. Who will stand with these ones? WHO WILL DEMAND RETURN OF YOUR CHILDREN? HOW DARE YOU ALLOW THIS TO BECOME THE LEGACY OF YOUR BABIES, SPOUSES AND PARENTS! IF YOU BUT STAND IN TRUTH WITH GOD--**YE SHALL PREVAIL!**

FOR CONFIRMATION

I am going to write of something now which might shock you ribbon-hangers and confirm unto the troops that that

which we relay to you of human, to be truth. 'Tis a bit of trivia, perhaps, but tells the entire story in fullness if you but ponder it. This can be checked out by any ones in the desert! Just have a little stress session and go to sick call. I ask that you, Dharma, get the paper indicated and copy from page 9. Thank you, I ask that we keep security as close as possible. I only use totally reliable and accurate references thoroughly checked by our own crew.

U.S. TROOPS ISSUED TRANQUILIZERS

QUOTE:

The () has positive information that some serious morale problems are beginning to take their toll on U.S. troops stationed with the Bush administration's Operation Desert Shield in the desert wastelands of Saudi Arabia.

Sources have told () that U.S. soldiers in remote desert outposts, some there since last August, are beginning to show severe signs of boredom and anxiety, with many starting to question why they are stationed so far from home.

The sources said that a lack of trained personnel to deal with psychological problems has led to soldiers being issued doses of VALIUM AND OTHER POWERFUL, HABIT-FORMING BENZODIAZEPINE-TYPE TRANQUILIZERS AND ANTI-DEPRESSANTS TO DEAL WITH THEIR ANXIETIES AND TO CALM THEM.

The benzodiazepine family of tranquilizers are potent drugs which can have serious side-effects and can be highly addictive for some people.

BECOMING 'ANTSY'

One medical officer attached to a U.S. division, which has sent some of its support units, including medical detachments, to Saudi Arabia, told () that he had heard that the troops were beginning to "show signs of strain" from the desert duty. He said that it would be logical if the troops are not rotated for rest and relaxation elsewhere from time to time that they would "become antsy".

"For them", he said, "this is a totally new atmosphere; and although they have had desert warfare training, nothing can really prepare them for the boredom and strict regimentation that they are facing in Saudi Arabia."

The Bush administration has canceled plans to rotate the troops, as it continues to pour tens of thousands of additional young American servicemen into Saudi Arabia and the Persian Gulf region. Although Pentagon brass will not acknowledge it to be true, there is a particular problem created by the presence of female troops.

Given the fact that American troops are strictly forbidden to fraternize with Saudi women, the old saw that, "Boys will be boys, and girls will be girls," is becoming apparent, particularly now that some of the U.S. troops have been in the Arab nations since last August.

SENT HOME

() has learned that 36 U.S. female troops were recently sent home from Saudi Arabia, 34 who were pregnant and two who have been charged with prostitution. In addition, there have been previous instances of pregnant female troops being returned to the U.S.

() has obtained statistics which indicate that during regular duty, prior to Operation Desert Shield, one in ten women in the Army was pregnant at any given time and that 17 percent were pregnant over the course of a year.

WEAK LINK

Retired Army Brig. Gen. Elizabeth P. Hoisington of Arlington, Virginia, America's first woman general, has warned that women could be the "weak link in the line", as far as women placed in combat situations is concerned. Gen. Hoisington said she fears that male troops would "step back" to aid women troops during combat and thus "lose the battle". "I do not think that across the board women have the stamina to be in the infantry," Gen. Hoisington said.

Being in a foxhole day after day, she said, can be "pretty tough".

MAJOR PROBLEM

Gen. Hoisington said that the matter of single parents in the military is "one of the problems that the Army has to face. . . a hard problem to come to grips with."

During President George Bush's much-heralded trip to Saudi Arabia to have Thanksgiving dinner with the American troops, U.S. Army brass, for the benefit of television reports, had to carefully screen the troops that would be allowed to be greeted by Bush.

Many--AND THERE ARE MANY--who are beginning to question the reasons why they have been sent to the desert wastelands, were not allowed near the president's party to avoid embarrassing situations. U.S. troops who got anywhere near the president were ordered to remove the bolts from their rifles, the Army brass being fearful that "accidents" could occur.

NOW COMPLAINING

Troops stationed in Saudi Arabia are beginning to bitterly complain about the restrictions placed upon them. Their commanders are even discouraging them from displaying the American flag, fearful that it will offend the Saudis. As a result, tiny U.S. flags held in place by rubber suction cups have appeared on the dashboards of various military vehicles, among other places.

It has been months since many of the soldiers have enjoyed a cold beer, all alcoholic beverages being banned as a violation of Saudi law.

Military chaplains are under orders to be very low profile in their activities, and all religious services for the troops are held as inconspicuously as possible. "Naturally, all of this increases the anxiety of American troops, who are already homesick and fearful of what the future has in store for them," one Army medical officer said.

END QUOTE

Again, I urge you parents and loved ones to see what is going on. CAN YOU BEAR THE GUILT OF SACRIFICING YOUR OWN TO THIS INSANITY? WILL YOUR HELPLESS AND HAPLESS ONES BE FORGIVING OF YOU FOR THIS WHICH YOU HAVE ALLOWED? IS IT DIFFERENT IN MEASURE FROM THAT WHICH WAS DONE UNTO THE INNOCENT 2000 YEARS PAST? WHAT HAVE YOU GIVEN UNTO YOUR CHILDREN? SO BE IT! WELL, SO THAT ONES IN THAT DESERT CAN KNOW--WE HAVE ONES WILLING TO LIVE AND/OR DIE AS REQUIRED, THAT YOU NOT PAY SUCH A PRICE FOR GREED AND WORLD DOMINATION BY THE MOST HEINOUS CARTEL EVER KNOWN TO MAN. Does Bo Gritz want to die? Does George Green want to die? Do Dharma and Oberli want to die? Do hundreds of other "targets" want to die? NO, and neither are they willing to do so for the sake of the Elite Cartel--THEY ARE WILLING TO TAKE A STAND IN THE FRONT OF THE FIRING LINE TO LIVE TO BRING TRUTH BEFORE THE CUP PASSES BEYOND THE REFILLING FOR JUST AS LONG AS THEY CAN! THEY CAN ONLY TRUST IN GOD TO ALLOW THEM PASSAGE FOR THE GOVERNMENT AND MILITARY OF THE CARTEL HAS THEM PEGGED FOR DEATH. AS YOU MOVE INTO THE SERVICE OF GOD IN TRUTH AND LIGHT, HOWEVER, IN THE LATTER DAYS--THE PROTECTION OF THAT WONDROUS SHIELD COMES DOWN ABOUT THESE ONES FOR IN THE ENDING THE TRUTH OF GOD SHALL PREVAIL AND THESE ARE THE DAYS AWAITED! YES, THERE ARE YET THOSE WILLING TO STAND STRONG AGAINST ALL ODDS AND AS YOU GATHER MORE--YOU SHALL PREVAIL!

OCCUPATION OF THE MIDDLE EAST

I told you months and months ago that this would take place. Precious ones, look at the headlines this day regarding the "Big Banks" in serious trouble and folding. Precious ones of the lie--the facts are bare before you now.

Look at that which IS and stop your gawking. Does it not strike you strange this day that Wilson (of the Iraqi U.S. Embassy), says that the U.S. ambassador, who has now dropped completely out of sight, "Left right after she was assured Saddam would not move into Kuwait." Where are your memories? This woman told Hussein personally, as representative of your administration, that it was perfectly fine to invade Kuwait as far as the Americans were concerned! THE SANCTIONS AGAINST IRAQ WERE ALREADY WRITTEN, SANCTIONED AND PLACED INTO ORDER BEFORE THE INCIDENT.

Look what you have done--now watch the banks go "belly-up". This is to capture all Middle East funds into the Cartel. The coalition of the ruling factions within the various countries is for protection against the country-citizens in question as they find out the elite have stolen their nations. The military presence in such massive manner is for the sole intent of foreclosing on the collateral which are the refineries and oil fields and other mineral reserves for the banks. YOU DID NOT SEND TROOPS TO FIGHT FOR FREEDOM; YOU SENT MASSIVE TROOPS TO FORECLOSE AND TAKE POSSESSION OF THE COLLATERAL. THE U.S. BASICALLY INVADED AND WILL NOW OCCUPY THE MIDDLE EAST RIGHT FROM SAUDI ARABIA AND THE CRIMINAL ELEMENTS WILL NOT ONLY ALLOW IT BUT SUPPORT IT.

WHAT OF GORBACHEV?

Note that as of the week-end the Russian personnel in Iraq are suddenly NOT going home!

Further, in a speech made by Gorbachev to his people and "parliament" last week he gave, what should be, the most startling statements. He tried to sell them on everything being OK now that food would come from the U.S. and everything would be fine and dandy. (Perhaps you ones missed the fact that the food you send will be distributed, not by the Red Cross or human-rights people--BUT RATHER, BY THE KGB!)

Well, Mr. Gorbachev got irritated with his pre-written message and made his own speech--ENDING UP WITH: "THERE ARE TWO THINGS I

WILL NEVER PUT ASIDE, ONE: A CENTRAL GOVERNMENT TO CONTROL, BY POWER, ALL THE REPUBLICS OF THE SOVIET UNION; AND ALLOWANCE OF PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF PROPERTY. Dear ones, you have just had the most important lesson you will ever receive on your status with Russia!!!

AH, BUT WATCH THE ISRAELI NEWS

Beloved ones, good news now flowing forth--watch what is unfolding. JEWISH CITIZENS ARE OUTRAGED AND DEMANDING RECOURSE "...AGAINST THE 'ZIONIST GOVERNMENT' WHICH HAS GAINED CONTROL OF ISRAEL..." Can you ones believe it if it comes from your own mouths? So be it.

Close this document as the computer is set to destroy our writing, and this is sufficient with the enclosures I have requested. Thank you. We shall do another Express immediately. Salu. Hatonn to clear, please.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

GIFTS FOR CHRISTMAS

Gifts that help enlighten humanity make the best gifts of all. Isn't that what Christ came for? What better way is there for you to celebrate His day than to spread His Truths with gifts of JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES?

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.

FINAL WARNING - THE AMERICAN PEOPLE HAVE BEEN SET UP!!!

THE COMMUNIST-ZIONIST WORLD BANKS-ONE WORLD DICTATORIAL-SOCIALIST ORDER (GARY ALLEN'S "NONE DARE CALL IT CONSPIRACY"), U.S. BANKING AND INDUSTRIAL ELITISTS, OF THE COUNCIL OF FOREIGN RELATIONS(CFR), TRILATERAL COMMISSION(BUSH IS EX-MEMBER), AND THE BILDERBERGERS OPERATING OUT OF GENEVA, WHO NOW RUN THE U.S. GOVERNMENT(AND ITS DOCILE PEOPLE), AS PRESIDENT-BUSH TAKES HIS DIRECTION FROM THE COMMUNIST ASPEN INSTITUTE OF HUMANISTIC STUDIES FROM SUCH LEADERS AS DAVID ROCKEFELLER, HENRY KISSINGER, AND THE WORLD BANK ROTHSCHILDS, HAVE JUST DUPED THE U.S. PEOPLE INTO GIVING AWAY THEIR LAST PROTECTION!! THESE CONSPIRATORS WHO ARE BEHIND THE CIA INTERNATIONAL DRUGRUNNING(DEA CONFISCATES THE DRUGS AT THE BORDER IN RAIDS, THEN SOLD BY GOVERNMENT TO THE U.S. DRUG MAFIA), THE MOSSAD AND CIA-GLOBAL 2000 PLAN DEATH SQUADS AROUND THE WORLD, AND THE CIA ASSISTING OF THE EMBEZZLING OF THE S/Ls, PENSION/RETIREMENT \$, INSURANCE COMPANIES(\$1.6 TRILLION), AND JUNK BOND DUMPING ON THE MARKET, HAVE BEEN CLEVERLY DISARMING THE U.S.(CREATING GHOST TOWNS) WHILE THE SOVIET UNION(AND CHINA) HAS CONTINUED TO VIOLATE THE INF AND SALT TREATIES(READ GENERAL LEWIS WALT'S "THE ELEVENTH HOUR" AND "AMERICA FACES DEFEAT"). NOW BUSH IS DIRECTED TO SEND MOST ALL OUR NATIONAL GUARD(UNPRECEDENTED!!) AND 1.2 MILLION ACTIVE RESERVISTS, ESPECIALLY FROM THE SOUTHWEST INCLUDING TEXAS, TO SAUDIA ARABIA(AND YEMEN, TURKEY). WHY THE MIDDLE EAST? OUR MILITARY MEN AND WOMEN ARE BEING SENT TO CONFISCATE ALL THE MIDDLE EAST OIL REFINERIES FOR THE ROCKEFELLERS, NOT FOR THE U.S.!! -WITH THE OPEC OIL THE ROCKEFELLERS AND THE ROTHSCHILDS WILL PRIVATELY OWN ALL THE WORLD OIL REFINERIES AND CONTROL THE WORLD PEOPLE!!(THE ROCKEFELLERS PRIVATELY OWN THE FEDERAL RESERVE BANKS SYSTEM AND THE IRS) BUT THERE IS MORE!! THE CURRENT PLAN IS DEADLY TWO-FOLD!! THEY HAVE NO INTENTION OF RETURNING OUR GIs HOME TO THE U.S.!! THEY ARE BEING SENT TO A TOTAL OFFENSIVE WORLD WAR(THE CONSPIRACY WILL CREATE A CONFRONTATION JUST AS THEY FAKED THE GULF OF TONKIN INCIDENT TO SEND 450,000 GIs TO VIETNAM. RE: EX-CIA AGENT RALPH MCGEEHEE'S "DEADLY DECEITS"). THE ISRAEL LOBBY IN THE U.S. HAS BEEN DEMANDING AN IMMEDIATE, TOTAL FIRST STRIKE WAR SINCE AUGUST. ISRAEL(U.S.) IS ALSO NOW PLANNING TO BOMB AND GAS THE U.S.-MULTINATIONAL FORCES, THE PALESTINIANS("PALESTINIAN SOLUTION"), AND SOME OF THE OIL REFINERIES IN SAUDIA ARABIA AND BLAME IRAQ(JUST AS ISRAEL DID IN GASSING IRAN, BOMBING THE MARINE BARRACKS IN BEIRUT IN 1982, AND ATTACKING U.S. NAVY SHIPS). HOW WILL OUR TROOPS BE ANNIHILATED? BY NEW DIABOLICAL GERMAN-MADE FUEL/AIR FIRE BOMBS DELIVERED BY SOVIET MISSILES AND ELECTRONIC COUNTER MEASURES NOW BEING INSTALLED IN IRAQ(THE OCT 3 DELAY), SOVIET NEUTRON BEAM AND ESPECIALLY SCALAR ELECTROMAGNETIC OVER-THE-HORIZON WEAPONS(READ LT. COL. THOMAS E. BEARDEN'S "FER-DE-LANCE -- A BRIEFING ON SOVIET SCALAR ELECTROMAGNETIC WEAPONS") AS USED IN THE AFGHANISTAN WAR(AND WEATHER EXTREMES IN THE U.S.), AS IRAQ IS AGAIN BLAMED. WHY?! BECAUSE THE NUMBER ONE TARGET NATION IN THE WORLD IS STILL THE U.S., THE LAST MAJOR WORLD BASTION OF FREEDOM(BUT WE ARE LOSING IT FAST). PROFESSIONAL GROUPS HAVE BEEN MONITORING SOVIET SHIPS NOW IN THE GULF OF MEXICO UNLOADING THOUSANDS OF ARMORED PERSONNEL CARRIERS, TANKS(IN ADDITION TO THE 200 M60 TANKS THE COMMUNIST U.N. ORDERED NATO TO SELL TO MEXICO RECENTLY) -- ALL HIDDEN IN OLD SALT MINES, MUNITIONS AND A MILLION COMBAT TROOPS FROM NORTH KOREA, NORTH VIETNAM AND CHINA, IN MEXICO. YOU WILL FIND THIS DIFFICULT TO BELIEVE BUT STATE ATTORNEY GENERALS, GOVERNORS AND LEGISLATORS OF ARIZONA, NEW MEXICO, AND TEXAS WERE CONFRONTED WITH THIS INTELLIGENCE ABOUT AN INVASION FORCE JUST SOUTH OF THE MEXICAN BORDER(CANADIAN BORDER ALSO), THE PRACTICE FORAYS OF TWO SOVIET AND TWO NORTH VIETNAMESE ARMOR DIVISIONS INTO ARIZONA AND TEXAS, AND OVERFLIGHTS OF SOVIET BEARCAT BOMBERS -- ALL PROTECTED BY THE STATE DEPARTMENT -- AND WERE GENERALLY AWARE AND NOT CONCERNED. ARIZONA REPUBLICAN AND SAN DIEGO TRIBUNE REPORTERS VERIFIED IT, PRIVATE GROUPS BROUGHT BACK PHOTOS FROM

MEXICO, APPRISED THE PENTAGON WHICH HAD NO COMMENT, AND WERE THREATENED WITH MURDER BY THE STATE DEPARTMENT IF THEY DISCLOSED ANY OF IT TO THE PUBLIC!! THE PEOPLE OF THE U.S. ARE BEING SET UP FOR A COMMUNIST OVERTHROW AND BARBARISM AS IN 1917 IN RUSSIA (THE THEN, LARGEST CHRISTIAN NATION)! SOVIET "GLASNOST", "PERESTROIKA", "END OF RELIGIOUS OPPRESSION", "NEW CAPITALISM AND FREE ENTERPRISE", AND THE GORBACHEV NOBEL PEACE PRIZE ARE MORE LIES (INVOLVING BUSH). THE FORT HOOD 4TH ARMOR THAT PROTECTS OUR SOUTHERN BORDER, HAS BEEN VIRTUALLY DISSOLVED AS MOST OF ITS HEAVY TANKS (JET FIGHTERS AND BOMBERS) WERE GIVEN TO ISRAEL. WE ARE UNPROTECTED!!! OUR STATE POLICE IN THE SOUTHWEST ARE ALSO AWARE OF ALL THIS. BUT THEY, SHERIFFS AND LOCAL POLICE DEPARTMENTS ARE BEING FRUSTRATED TO PROTECT US DUE TO THE FEDERAL EMERGENCY MOBILIZATION ACT (FEMA) THAT PUTS ALL STATE AND LOCAL POLICE UNDER BUSH'S DIRECTION IN CASE OF AN "EMERGENCY" -- NOTICE HE IS USING THAT TERM A LOT NOW ("DRUGS, ECONOMIC, EDUCATION, ECOLOGICAL-EMERGENCY" -- ANY KIND OF "EMERGENCY" WILL DO IT). IT IS IMPORTANT ALL LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS TO SAY "NO!" TO ANY SUCH ORDERS THAT ENSLAVE, BARBARIZE THE INNOCENT PEOPLE SIMPLY PROTESTING THE IMPOSSIBLE, OPPRESSIVE ECONOMIC CONDITIONS, DISARMING THE PUBLIC, INVASION, AND GENOCIDE SHORTLY. SAY "YES!" TO PROTECTING THE INNOCENT PEOPLE OF THE U.S.! ALL OUR EMERGENCY GRAIN WAS "SOLD" TO RUSSIA, CHINA LAST FALL!... ALSO OUR FEDERAL GOVERNMENT HAS ERECTED SOME SIXTY BARBED WIRE ENCLOSURES ("DISSIDENT CAMPS") ACROSS THE U.S. FOR THIS DAY!! STATE ATTORNEYS WITNESSED THE BUILDING OF THESE SECRET CONCENTRATION CAMPS IN ARIZONA (WICKENBURG, SAFFORD AREAS) NOT A PART OF THE FEDERAL PENAL SYSTEM. THESE ENCLOSURES WILL BE USED FOR GENOCIDE JUST AS SIMILAR WERE USED BY GEN. EISENHOWER AFTER THE END OF WORLD WAR II (JAMES BACQUE'S "OTHER LOSSES"). THE GLOBAL 2000 PLAN IS A SOCIOPATHIC CRIMINAL PLAN AND EXCUSE FOR MASS GENOCIDE OF THE OPPOSITION AROUND THE WORLD -- THAT IS 2/3 OF 5 1/2 BILLION PEOPLE!! (PATHOLOGISTS HAVE CONFIRMED MASS GENOCIDES IN LATIN AMERICA, SOUTH AMERICA, AFRICA, AND AFGHANISTAN, ESPECIALLY TARGETING, MAIMING CHILDREN; A WHOLE GENERATION OF MOTHERS AND FATHERS WERE EXECUTED AFTER THE CIA OVERTHREW THE DEMOCRATIC GOVERNMENT IN ARGENTINA IN 1977!); 300 MILLION TOTAL!! ALSO COMMUNIST-ZIONIST VIROLOGISTS DEVELOPED THE ARTIFICIALLY COMBINED ANIMAL LENTIVIRUSES (VISNA VIRUS OF SHEEP, BOVINE LEUKEMIA VIRUS) AND CULTURED IT IN HUMAN TISSUE DNA AT FT. DETRICK (1976) SO THAT WE NOW HAVE A RECOMBINANT KILLER LENTIVIRUS (PANDEMIC AIDS PLAGUE) THAT HAS NO VACCINE, BEING USED TO CRIMINALLY CONTAMINATE SMALLPOX AND HEPATITIS-B INNOCULATIONS AROUND THE WORLD (LT. COL. THOMAS E. BEARDEN'S "AIDS: BIOLOGICAL WARFARE" WITH CURE)!! WHAT OTHER TREASONABLE BEHAVIOR OF BUSH? HE FOLLOWS ORDERS TO BREAK THE ECONOMIC BACK OF THE U.S. AS FAST AS HE CAN AS HE CANCELS THE \$4 BILLION DEBT OF SYRIA AND PAYS SYRIA'S PRESIDENT ASSAD PERSONALLY \$800 MILLION (\$200 MILLION FROM THE CIA, \$200 MILLION FROM THE U.S THROUGH ISRAEL, \$400 MILLION UP FRONT) TO BACK THE U.S. INVASION OF THE MIDDLE EAST AND GIVE ISRAEL THE GOLAN HEIGHTS (5,500 SYRIAN PROTESTORS OVER THIS WERE EXECUTED RECENTLY!). YOU SEE THE ECONOMIC SANCTIONS AND CONDEMNATIONS OF IRAQ WERE IN WRITING LONG BEFORE GEN. HUSSEIN WAS ASKED TO INTERVENE IN KUWAIT (AUGUST 2). WHY DID THIS HAPPEN RECENTLY? THE ROCKEFELLERS DUPED ALL ARAB OIL NATIONS INTO A DEAL IN THE 1960S IN WHICH THEY AGREED TO INVEST ALL THEIR OIL PROFITS IN 30 YEAR CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT (CDs) AND DEPOSIT THEM IN THE ZIONIST ROCKEFELLER (CHASE MANHATTAN) BANKS IN EXCHANGE FOR BIG INTEREST RATES AND THE ROCKEFELLERS HAVING THE PRICE OF CRUDE DOUBLED (THE ROCKEFELLERS PAID THE PRIME MINISTER OF NIGERIA PERSONALLY \$50 MILLION CASH TO DOUBLE THE PRICE OF THEIR MOST REFINED CRUDE OIL THAT IS THE PRICE STANDARD). THEN THE ROCKEFELLERS CLEVERLY SOLD ALL THE CDs TO HOLDING COMPANIES (THE INNOCENT ARABS WERE NOT AWARE OF SUCH MECHANIZATIONS) THAT CONVENIENTLY WENT BANKRUPT. THE ROCKEFELLERS CONFRONTED THE GOVERNMENTS OF KUWAIT AND SAUDI ARABIA IN JULY WITH "YOU'VE LOST ALL YOUR MONEY (THE ARAB PEOPLE'S \$TRILLIONS), YOU OWE ON LOANS TO THE CHASE MANHATTAN BANK FOR BUILDING THE OIL REFINERIES, AND WE WANT ALL YOUR

OIL REFINERIES AND OIL FIELDS". FACTIONS OF THE KUWAIT AND SAUDI ARABIA GOVERNMENTS RAN TO GENERAL HUSSEIN CRYING FOR HIM TO INTERVENE, HE DID WITH PRIOR U.S. STATE DEPT. APPROVAL(AND BETRAYED). THE CORRUPT EMIRS AND SHEIKS ARE BOUGHT OFF WITH OUR MONEY(HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS, BILLIONS INCLUDING THE CANCELLING OF NATIONAL DEBTS TO THE U.S. PEOPLE, \$7.1 MILLION TO SAUDI ARABIA, TRILLIONS TO ISRAEL, \$14 MILLION TO MEXICO TO STAGE THE INVASION INTO THE U.S.). A COMPLETE FINANCIAL CRASH IS PLANNED, FOLLOWED BY A CASHLESS DEBIT CARD-ID CARD "1984" SATELLITE COMPUTER SYSTEM(SPACE SHUTTLE) OF INTIMIDATION. WE HAVE A PERILOUS PROBLEM, AND WE ARE ONLY JUST WAKING UP TO THE GOVERNMENT'S CONTROL OF THE MEDIA(GEN. HUSSEIN'S VIDEO MESSAGE), AND LIES ABOUT GEN. HUSSEIN'S TERRORISM. THE JOKE IS ON US! WORLD ELITISTS ARE ALREADY CELEBRATING AND LAUGHING AT US(BEARDON'S BOOK). WE HAVE BEEN BETRAYED BY OUR CORRUPT GOVERNMENT! IT IS HIGH TIME TO FIGHT TOGETHER AGAINST THIS EVIL, OR THIS COUNTRY WILL WITNESS A BARBARISM NEVER WITNESSED BEFORE VERY SHORTLY(DECEMBER)!! BUSH AND HIS CFR PEOPLE HAVE MANEUVERED A NUMBER OF EXECUTIVE ORDERS AND TWO BILLS(SB-2834, HR-4079/S2245) INTO LAW THAT GIVE HIM DICTATORIAL POWERS THAT BYPASS THE U.S. CONGRESS AND THE U.S. CONSTITUTION: MAKE FOREIGN POLICY, DECLARE WAR, IMPRISON DISSIDENTS, ETC. ALSO THEY HAD A TOTALLY REVISED U.S. CONSTITUTION BASED ON THE UN CHARTER(COMMUNIST MANIFESTO) BEHIND THE FACADE OF A FLAG BURNING AMENDMENT(TWO ACTIONS ARE REQUIRED FOR SUCH A CONVENTION) IF CONGRESS HAD APPROVED THE LATTER(DEFEATED BY ONLY ONE OR TWO VOTES -- WE WOULD HAVE AWAKENED TO A SOVIET UNION MILITARY STATE, A GULAG OF THE WEST!!). THEY MANIPULATED COMMITMENT OF THE REQUIRED MINIMUM THIRTY-FOUR STATE LEGISLATURES TO PUSH THE NEW U.S. CONSTITUTION(STILL IN COMMITTEE, BUT BUSH DOESN'T NEED IT NOW, HE HAS SUPREME DICTATORIAL POWERS!!) THROUGH AND ELIMINATING MOST OF OUR FREEDOMS: PROTECTION FROM SEARCH AND SEIZURE, ETC. THE OKLAHOMA LEGISLATURE PASSED A SIMILAR STATE LAW(H.B. 1750) -- WAIT TILL JANUARY 1, 1990 WHEN THE PEOPLE OF OKLAHOMA REALIZE WHAT THE CONSPIRACY HAS DONE AND GO OUT INTO THE STREETS IN MASS PROTESTING! THE NEVADA AND LOUISIANA LEGISLATURES HAD TO EXPUNGE, REVERSE THE APPROVAL OF SUCH A CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION UNDER PRESSURE BY PUBLIC GROUPS. WHAT IS BEHIND THE FACADE, SMOKESCREEN OF THE NAME-CALLING ACTING IN THE U.S. CONGRESS NOW? MORE DECEPTION, SUBVERSION AND TREASON! THE MOST DECORATED LEADER OF THE VIETNAM GREEN BERETS AND RESCUER OF MIAS, LT. COL. JAMES(BO) GRITZ REMINDS US(" A NATION BETRAYED" BOOK) OF THE DELIBERATE TREASON OF OUR GOVERNMENT BEHIND OUR BACKS WITH THE CIA INTERNATIONAL DRUGRUNNING AND ESPECIALLY OUR TURNING OVER OF OUR AMERICAN POW GIS TO COMMUNIST SOVIET AND CHINESE SLAVE LABOR CAMPS: 20,000 IN WW II, 8,000 IN THE KOREAN WAR, AND 2,300 FROM VIETNAM, ALL A PART OF A WORLD ENSLAVEMENT PLAN. EX-CIA AGENT JOHN STOCKWELL ALSO SUBSTANTIATES ALL THIS PLUS THE WORLD DEATH SQUADS. THE INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES ARE UNDERMINED: CIA DIRECTOR SCHLESINGER FIRED(MANY MURDERED) 1,000 HONEST AMERICAN RIGHT WING(ANTI-COMMUNIST) CIA AGENTS, FBI DIRECTOR PATRICK GRAY DID SIMILAR WITH 4,000 FBI AGENTS, AND THE CONSPIRACY DESTROYED ALL "RED FILES" OF STATE AND LOCAL POLICE AND U.S. ARMED FORCES(THIRD NAVAL DISTRICT, NEW YORK; FT. HOLABIRD) ON COMMUNIST AGENTS IN THE GOVERNMENT. NOW EACH DAY WE HEAR BUSH MORE DEFIANT AND POWERFUL. THERE WILL BE NO NEGOTIATIONS WITH THEM. THEY ARE TOO CLOSE TO OUR OVERTHROW AND HAVE TOO MUCH TO LOSE BEFORE CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION. SUPPORT THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT TO REAFFIRM THE U.S. CONSTITUTION! FOR MORE INFORMATION ON THE CONSPIRACY, "REDS ON THE BORDER"(PHOTO PACKS) AND BARBED WIRE DISSIDENT CAMPS PRESENTATIONS MADE, AND EX-FBI SPECIAL AGENT DAVID GUMAER'S BRIEFING ON THE "WORLD SECRET GOVERNMENT CONSPIRACY", CONTACT JACK MOHR, PHONE: 601-467-8036(B), 601-467-4415(H) AND THE PHOENIX EXPRESS NEWSLETTER, 805-822-9655. TRUTH ON AIDS, RE: "AIDS: END OF CIVILIZATION", WILLIAM C. DOUGLASS, M.D., 800-227-6269. VERIFY THIS INTELLIGENCE, DISTRIBUTE THIS NOTICE QUICKLY, AND FIGHT FOR OUR FREEDOM!! A GROUP OF CONCERNED CITIZENS AND PRIVATE INVESTIGATORS

PETER A. DeFAZIO
4TH DISTRICT, OREGON

INTERIOR AND INSULAR AFFAIRS

SUBCOMMITTEES:
NATIONAL PARKS AND PUBLIC LANDS
WATER AND POWER RESOURCES
MINING AND NATURAL RESOURCES

PUBLIC WORKS AND TRANSPORTATION

SUBCOMMITTEES:
AVIATION
WATER RESOURCES

SELECT COMMITTEE ON AGING

SUBCOMMITTEE:
HUMAN SERVICES



Congress of the United States
House of Representatives

November 28, 1990

WASHINGTON OFFICE:
1233 LONGWORTH HOUSE OF BLDG.
WASHINGTON, DC 20515
(202) 225-6416

DISTRICT OFFICES:
211 EAST 7TH AVENUE
EUGENE, OR 97401
(503) 465-6732

215 SOUTH 2D STREET
COOS BAY, OR 97420
(503) 269-2609

621 W. MADRONE, #406
POST OFFICE BOX 126
ROSEBURG, OR 97470
(503) 440-3523

Dear Friend:

President Bush seems to be dragging a sleepy and ambivalent American public into a war in the Arabian sands. But a war for what?

He has offered no clear rationale for the largest military deployment since Viet Nam. He is ignoring the provisions of the Constitution and the clear requirements of the War Powers Resolution, which is still the law of the land.

From the very beginning, I spoke out for peace and the rule of law. In September, after the initial deployment of U.S. troops, I introduced a bill requiring President Bush to obtain formal congressional approval for the deployment. My bill was buried by the leadership in Congress. In its place, the House voted on a resolution endorsing the President's actions in the Persian Gulf. I was the only representative to stand up and speak against it; I was one of only 29 members to vote against it.

Before Congress adjourned, I organized an effort to convince the Speaker of the House to give Congress the power to call itself back into session, a power the Constitution ordinarily reserves for the President. My letter to the Speaker was signed by 54 other House members, including the Chairman of the Foreign Affairs Committee.

I was successful. The adjournment resolution for the 101st Congress contains a nearly unique provision giving the Speaker of the House and President pro tempore of the Senate the power to convene a special session of Congress if they judge it to be in the national interest. Now, at least, we won't have to wait for President Bush to come to Congress.

Rep. Ron Dellums recently brought suit in federal court, asking the judge to prevent the President from going to war without congressional authorization. I joined the Dellums action as a co-plaintiff, even though I'm not optimistic about its chances.

In 1987, during the Iran-Iraq war, I organized a lawsuit against President Reagan over his use of the U.S. Navy to escort Kuwaiti oil tankers in the Persian Gulf. We had a very strong case, arguing that the President had failed to comply with the War Powers Resolution as it applied to the escort operation. But the court ruled that our suit was a "political question" and refused to consider it.

Legal scholars I've consulted agree that the same fate will likely befall the suit brought by Rep. Dellums. It's unfortunate, but that's how the courts have handled every war powers dispute between Congress and the President since the end of the Viet Nam War.

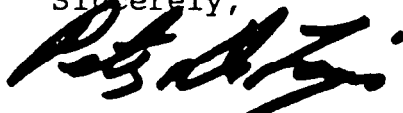
If the courts won't do their job, then Congress should act. I'm preparing legislation that will require the President to obtain congressional authorization for the deployment of our forces in Saudi Arabia and prevent him from launching any offensive military operations without formal approval from Congress.

Mr. President, why not wait and let the sanctions and the blockade take their toll? Why not pursue a diplomatic solution? And why, in God's name, should the U.S. continue to be the world's policeman? Let's put a truly multinational force, under U.N. auspices, in place. Then let's wait.

It is not worth a single American - or Arab - life to put the billionaire oil sheiks of Kuwait back into power. Rather than shedding American blood for oil - or jobs - or whatever it is we're supposed to be protecting - let's consider every other alternative.

We owe that much, at least, to the young men and women whose lives are on the line in Middle East.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'P. DeFazio', with a stylized flourish at the end.

PETER A. DeFAZIO
Member of Congress



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 7

12/20/90 HATONN

RED ALERT: WARNING, ATTENTION!!!!

You are at the edge! You are very near to Armageddon this day!! I trust that those of you who have cast the stones which have all but killed my truth bearers, shall remember these next hours and weeks in fullness! It may well be that the Powers that Control you may not be able to hide all from you--pray that it be so; also, pray that sanity can prevail for your nation, if not, your world swings in the balance of annihilation-----AT THE HANDS OF YOUR NICE NEW ALLY, RUSSIA!

SHEVARDNADZE

Do you actually think this man's resignation is of no interest? This is the clue of clue of clues! This man just garnered food (which was unneeded for thousands of tons of food sit rotting in warehouses and train cars in Russia). This is the man who has held out negotiations and peace pacts with the U.S.!

THIS IS THE SAME MAN THAT ON THIS DAY HAS RESIGNED AND ACCUSES GORBACHEV OF DICTATORSHIP, WAR MONGERING AND WHAT YOU DON'T KNOW--YET--PLANS

TO TAKE OUT THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA! Where are your "PISSSED OFF" soldiers this day? Where are the people who have written and called us liars and bigots and anti-Semites? WHERE ARE ALL OF YOU WHO HAVE TROUNCED YOUR BROTHERS AND YOUR CONSTITUTION TO SUPPORT THE GREEDY, HORRENDOUS "ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT--ORDER"?

Why is the United Nations Council REALLY meeting this day? To buffer just a little bit the Bush foolishness? No, you will find a world running for its life existence! Every sign has been present to the "mark of the beast" and you embrace it like your "savior"! This is a remarkable day in history--IF YOU HAVE ONE!

I BRING YOU "FEAR"? I CERTAINLY DO HOPE SO! NOTHING ELSE HAS TOUCHED THE MASSES IN A MANNER WHICH ALLOWS THE EARS AND EYES TO OPEN.

THE PLAN

Those of you who taunted and giggled when the Russias didn't blow away on December 3rd--had now better look again! Do you believe the Soviet Union didn't KNOW of the plans?

Foolish chelas, you are dealing with ones who will rule your globe at ANY cost! Totally and absolutely!

Mr. Shevardnadze resigned because Mr. Gorbachev has just made final decision to take the world! The Russians can take out all of your troops in just about seven minutes! This will annihilate any ability to protect America on the home territory. They have superiority in the air and can take out anything you can return at them prior to its leaving the ground or embankment--from the U.S. or any other placement. You have no protection longer, in Europe, and so it goes! MERRY X-MAS AND HAPPY SATAN'S DAY! YOU MIGHT VERY WELL SOON HAVE SOME MORE "MARTYR BLOOD" TO WORSHIP! A FOOT OF SNOW IN SEATTLE??? BROTHERS, YOUR NATION IS ALL BUT STALLED OUT ON ITS OWN ACCOUNT!

We have relieved pressure a bit on the Tejon fault so that when the San Andreas goes, it doesn't impact our crystal greatly.

And what do you have this day? More banks in serious trouble. A whole defensive missile system that is unuseable (Harm--MicroDynamics Corp.), for when the launch signal is engaged it blows up the plane and

the pilot!

Precious ones, the Soviets DO NOT WANT TO WAIT until all of your own Elite security shelters in Australia are ready for occupancy! Foolish chelas, you hang by the plaque on your teeth which are likewise poisoned with mercury! You have more KGB (Russians) in your CIA than you do Americans--and I remind you that the Russians HATE THE ZIONISTS WITH A HATRED THAT GOES ALL THE WAY TO SATAN HIMSELF! THE ONLY THING YOU OF THE "INNOCENT HUMAN RIGHTS SEEKERS" HAVE ACCOMPLISHED IS TO GET A VERY NICE LOOKING--SMILING--EXECUTIONER! SO BE IT!

AMERICA WEST: Get a set of Journals (full sets) instantly off to DeFazio and Dellums--along with ALL Expresses. This is an ALERT!

You of my own counterparts--sit tight! Do get this "Alert" to crucial ones such as Wisconsin Report, Phoenix Letter, "BO" Gritz, etc. It is up to you regarding radio stations, George, for they won't pay attention until "after the fact".

We of the higher resources are working as fast as we can to reason with sanity--but I can tell you right now--it does NOT LOOK POSITIVE!

OF COURSE SADDAM HUSSEIN KNOWS! WHY DO YOU THINK ALL SOVIET PERSONNEL ARE REMAINING IN IRAQ?

DO THE LEADERS ON EARTH KNOW?? OF COURSE NOT! YOU ARE DEALING WITH THE MOST CLEVER ENERGY FORM OF THE UNIVERSE! BESIDES,

IF THE OVERALL PLANS HAVE TO BE PUT TO THE SIDE, THEN THE TRUTH WILL NOT YET SURFACE--I TELL YOU NOW, HOWEVER, THERE IS INDIGESTION IN THE WHITE HOUSE! YOU SEE, THERE ARE GREAT DECISIONS TO BE MADE--INSTANT WAR "MIGHT" STALL THE TIMING; DIRECT AN INSTANT ATTACK ON THE SOVIET UNION "MIGHT" STOP IT TEMPORARILY. DON'T YOU INNOCENT, TRUSTING CHILDREN SEE THAT THIS IS A MOST APPROPRIATE TIME? EVERYTHING ON A HUMAN LEVEL IS FALLING INTO DISARRAY AND PRESSURES ARE BEING PLACED ON THESE GOVERNMENTS WITH WHICH THEY CANNOT DEAL AND THE CHAOS WILL INCREASE EXPONENTIALLY.

THIS IS A MOST SERIOUSLY GRAVE TIME, CHELAS, PLEASE DO NOT DISCOUNT THIS WARNING! PRAY THAT THE EVIL-DOERS WILL SLIP AND INADVERTENTLY "SHOW THEIR HANDS" FOR YOU BASICALLY HAVE ONE ENERGY PLAYING BOTH HANDS! IT IS NOW AN UNDERCOVER PLAY FOR SUPREMECY AMONG THE ELITE.

I ask to close this document at this point but I have further input for my group. The printers must have this to work with, however, for I ask that any of you who recognize ones who are on the side of the American Constitution--that they receive this document along with the three-page synopsis, by fax--immediately. We shall have to consider the price worth the last-ditch effort at sanity!

May GOD OF LIGHT walk

with you through this VALLEY OF SHADOWS--IT IS THE TIME OF CONSIDERATION FOR YOUR DIVINE PURPOSE IN HIS UNIVERSAL EVOLUTION. SO BE IT! YES, CHELA, THIS DAY I SPEAK OPENLY IN RECOGNITION OF OUR PRESENCE AND WE SHALL BE INCREASING YOUR PROTECTION. I DO, HOWEVER, ASK THAT YOU OF OUR COMMISSION BE PREPARED FOR DEPARTURE AT CONSTANT ALERT. GO ABOUT YOUR BUSINESS, BUT REMAIN IN CONTACT. I SALUTE YOU.

GYEORGOS C. HATONN,
COMMANDER
UNITED FEDERATION
FLEET INTERGALACTIC
FEDERATION COMMAND

12/21/90 HATONN8

TODAY'S WATCH

I come in service unto you and unto our Creator. I stand with you, who stand on the brink of erroneous choices in the name of evil for you know not that which you do--you could not, else you would surely not do the things you do! I am Hatonn.

Dharma, since the ALERT will not go to the general mailing until we have more message, let us get onto that first for there are some things of confirmation which I feel have been missed and I WANT YOU TO HAVE CONFIRMATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH I BRING TO YOU BEFORE THE FACT SO THAT YOU ALL BEGIN TO TAKE NOTE AND RELATE ONE EVENT WITH THAT OF ANOTHER.

U.S. SATELLITE FAILURE

Please recall that on December 2, 1990, there were multiple

missile and space rocket launches. I told you that your shuttle mission was a failure. Now, how do you know that I spoke truth? How do you know that I have told you truth regarding your satellite warning system being worthless? ***Because today the military is having to make it public that on December 2nd--you had no tracking system at all!! This is what saved you, ultimately, from all-out nuclear war and is at the least CONFIRMATION THAT I BRING YOU TRUTH!***

On December 2nd Iraq launched the three missiles as you will recall my message--they were NOT picked up on satellite surveillance! The one of three which would have done the most extensive damage was CLAIMED to have been shown on satellite--finally--at less than one minute to impact! So be it!

PRIDE IN LEADERSHIP?

Yesterday, while the world awaited total destruction--and by the way--DO NOT CONSIDER THE EVENT OFF! THINGS HAVE ONLY WORSENERD THIS DAY! FEEL FORTUNATE FOR ONE MORE DAY! YOU SEE, THE ATTACK, IF IT COMES, WILL HIT YOU IN YOUR NIGHTTIME WHERE YOU ARE AT GREAT DISADVANTAGE--WITH THE MAJOR PORTIONS OF YOUR COUNTRY IN THE SIBERIAN EXPRESS GRIP OF FRIGID IMMOBILIZING COLD. YOUR NIGHTTIME IS RUSSIA'S MOSTLY DAYTIME!

At any rate, while the world dangled on a thread Mr. Bush had his little high-level briefing meeting and, when asked about the status of Saddam and war--he said words to the effect, "if he doesn't get out there will be ass-kicking", and then laughed.

For Mr. Bush to "ass-kick", he is willing to have 30,000 to 50,000 body-bags delivered back to your U.S. homes--full! Is this what gives you pride and reverence, with respect, in your leadership? Is this what gives you security with a Soviet world coming right back into the insanity of Communist Military CONTROL? How do you feel with no NATO forces? How do you feel to be vulnerable to total all-out attack within the UNITED STATES and your military all in Saudi Arabia? Do you actually feel like the wondrous "hunter" who goes to hunt with an assault weapon to shoot the deer tethered to a tree immobilized? ***Is this the American dream of justice and liberty for all? Has the entire world gone insane?***

In Washington, DC, yesterday, five little children walked home from their little schools and all five were slain by "a drive-by shooter" having sport. In Michigan a four year old baby was shot in her bed by a gang looking for her 16 year old brother--intentionally and deliberately! IS THIS THE AMERICAN DREAM? WILL THE REMOVAL OF THE WEAPONS CURE THE DISEASE FESTERING AND INFECTING THE POPULACE? HAD IT NOT BEEN A GUN, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN A BUTCHER KNIFE. THESE ONES LOVE THE FEEL OF FRESH WARM BLOOD ON THEIR HANDS--IT GIVES THEM "A SEXUAL KICK AND HIGH"--and I quote words from the mouth of one who raped and killed! Is this the ultimate sexual degradation, perhaps, to make my further point about misuse of the wondrous gifts of God unto Man?

EARTHQUAKES

Two Earthquakes in Europe

within the week--this one of yesterday rocking the very Acropolis in Athens. The Siberian Express is now headed for Europe also. Do you think these things random acts of God?

St. Helens blew again yesterday with earthquakes accompanying the flumes. Some areas of your West which historically do not reach freezing temperatures are at 32 degrees BELOW ZERO! How would America respond to a military attack against your country this day? Well, chelas, you may very well find out! How many of you can get along in a massive Earthquake along the coast of the Sea of Peace in freezing to sub-freezing temperatures and another storm on the way?

Your government laughs at Saddam practicing at evacuation of Baghdad and claims "he is running scared". No, he is using intelligence to surpass your own.

Your egotistical insane leaders appear as Bantam cocks strutting and crowing and will crow and strut right through the horrendous scene--they will not go to the fray, but rather continue crowing while the brood is slain and the flock desecrated!

UNITED NATIONS RESOLUTION

How about the UN non-resolution against Israel? This point so watered-down that there is no soup remaining. A no-no to exile through deportation of Palestinians from their own homes, yet refusal to even discuss a council meeting regarding the Israeli/Palestinian problem. Well, we wouldn't want any "justice" in "ass-kicking" would we?

PUBLIC RELATIONS MOVIES AND TALES

How do you feel about the new revelations of the press and Congressional sub-hearings on Human Rights Violations in Kuwait? *How does the news hit you that now tells you the movies shown to the world and your Congressional hearings and upon which Mr. Bush bases his most recent ass-kicking stance against Iraq--ARE FABRICATIONS AND PIECE-MEAL PICTURES PUT TOGETHER BY A PUBLIC RELATIONS COMPANY AT THE EXPENSE OF THE SABAH (EMIR) FAMILY WHO IS DEPOSED IN THE MOST ELEGANT HOTEL IN THE MIDDLE EAST!*

Where is the call to JUSTICE beating within the breast of the American people?

How do you feel about the new scenario that if the U.S. moves against Iraq in the least, that Iraq will probably take out Israel and, at either rate, in expectation of same Israel will overfly Syria and Jordan and "atomic bomb" Iraq? This is from their own mouths, so don't go "fear-mongering" Hatonn, sleepy-heads. This "stuff" is coming through right from your own non-news, now. How bad do you think it REALLY IS, if this is seeping through?

Ah yes, and about Mr. Asad, your newest bought and paid for (personally) ally. He says if this happens, he will go to war against Israel, with Iraq! One can just never tell in which direction the worm will turn, can you?

WARS, WAR RUMORS-- CHAOS

Did it not come down to you that in the prophecies there

would be great earth upheaval, wars and rumors of wars, and total chaos would reign upon the lands? Worse, it was also said that the people would be given into ignorance (lack of education) and distracted so that they would not see truth! Is it not so? Over three-quarters of the American populace do not read even a book a year--no matter what the subject! Further, it is being proven that children graduating from your schools are functionally illiterate. CAN YOU NOT SEE THAT THESE ARE THE THINGS OF INTENTIONAL PERPETRATION UPON THE MASSES? IS THIS THE GREAT "GLORY OF A NATION" WHICH WAS GIVEN INTO YOUR CARE? THE FIVE PERMANENT MEMBERS OF THE UNITED NATIONS HOLD YOUR WORLD ALREADY IN HOSTAGE! *THE ONLY DECISION AT THIS POINT IS WHICH OF THE MAJOR PLAYERS WILL BE THE PRISON-MASTER AND SLAVE-MASTER!*

AGREEMENT

Mr. Bush and Mr. Gorbachev AGREED not to move into NUCLEAR WAR in the Middle East until at least 1992! The Soviets prefer not to enter into a nuclear holocaust until then so that they are in better position to control the extent of the happening. DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK THAT NOW THAT THEY HAVE "BEEN TOLD" THAT ISRAEL WILL CERTAINLY USE ATOMIC WEAPONS--THEY WILL WAIT AND END UP AT DISADVANTAGE? *You had best be listening to every possible fragment of news which allows you to HEAR WHAT THE MILITARY FACTION OF RUSSIA IS SAYING! TODAY!*

Also, listen and watch what

your own military is doing. While disclaiming any intent to use nuclear weapons in the Middle East--you have nuclear missiles aboard all of your ships and the troops are "...practicing warfare with hand-carried nuclear weapons..." Again, I suggest you not throw stones at my scribe nor at me--this is coming from your own projectors and this is only in ONE little 15 min. segment of the non-news!

FRENCH SUPPORT?

Oh yes, Mr. Mitterand spouts off and yet let us look at what one of the French envoys has to say: "(The Bush administration) has shocking lack of concern for the lives of American hostages and personnel in the Persian Gulf." The question raised is "...excessive Israeli influence fueling the war fever in Washington."

I am going to herein point out the news for you:

Among U.S. high-level policy officials who now hold key commands in the gulf despite their *total commitment to Israel's interests* (these are NOT your elected representatives for they are administration appointed), are the following:

PAUL B. WOLFOWITZ, the under-secretary of defense for policy. Wolfowitz has "been at the elbow of Defense Secretary Dick Cheney during every visit to the gulf," UN diplomats report, adding that in Cheney's absence Wolfowitz "is often seen running things in Saudi Arabia." There is "concern" about his role

because Wolfowitz has been known for years as a *key supporter of Israel*.

At the State Department, DEPUTY SECRETARY LAWRENCE S. EAGLEBURGER, LEGAL ADVISER ABRAHAM DAVID SOFAER AND DENNIS B. ROSS, DIRECTOR OF POLICY PLANNING--the three TOP officials in charge of gulf strategy--are all *ACTIVIST SUPPORTERS OF ISRAEL*.

In the White House, CHIEF NATIONAL SECURITY ADVISER BRENT SCOWCROFT has been described by a European diplomat as the "loyal lip servant" of HENRY KISSINGER, the leading advocate of instant war in the gulf. *Scowcroft is a former executive of Kissinger Associates and a capo in the Trilateralist mafia. Scowcroft is not capable of making a decision that does not first serve the interests of Israel.*

MONEY IN THE BAG

Let us again look at the reasons for aggression from another aspect. Let us consider the revived Coalition for America at Risk (CAR), which describes itself as "*an ad hoc organization which supports a strong response to Saddam Hussein's aggression in the Persian Gulf*". CAR has launched an elaborate media campaign to drum up public support to "help President Bush GET SADDAM HUSSEIN OUT OF KUWAIT NOW--not months or years from now--NOW!" This campaign, as you have

surely noted, includes full-page ads in major American newspapers and spots on the ABC, CBS, CNN and NBC television networks. (Does it seem strange to any of you that our material is rejected in total and no allowance of such is permitted to be given to you-the-people?) The group claims to have raised nearly \$1 million and to "have been flooded with 2,600 calls a day" at its two toll-free 800 numbers, according to the *Washington Post* (another fine Establishment press who REFUSES to respond to our contacts. Nonetheless--all alerts and such are faxed to them right on schedule!--SOME DAY THE PUBLIC WILL COME TO KNOW THE TRUTH!). CAR's address is the OFFICE OF KEENE SHIRLEY ASSOCIATES, A LOBBYING AND PUBLIC RELATIONS FIRM IN A WASHINGTON SUBURB, ALEXANDRIA, VIRGINIA. But its guiding instructors--its four co-chairmen--are a bankrupt precious metals dealer and magazine publisher, and three of his associates in these ventures.

FOUR HORSEMEN OF APOCALYPSE?

These co-chairmen are:

WILLIAM KENNEDY of San Diego, the founder and president of Western Monetary Consultants (WMC) and former owner of the defunct *Conservative Digest* magazine. WMC's 1988 bankruptcy left unpaid bills to trade creditors of \$1.2 million and claims by investors totaling over \$17 million.

The investor claims resulted when WMC failed to purchase silver and other precious metals for investors, following their paying for them through WMC's "Silver Accumulation Plan" and similar investment

media.

SCOTT STANLEY, JR., the managing editor of the John Birch Society's *American Opinion* magazine from 1961 until it discontinued publication in 1985. Stanley was then hired by Kennedy as editor of *Conservative Digest*, which Kennedy purchased from mailing list mogul Richard A. Viguerie that same year. Kennedy sold *Conservative Digest* in the wake of WMC's bankruptcy, and the magazine subsequently folded in December, 1989.

SAM H. ZAKHEM, the former U.S. ambassador to Bahrain (1986-89). (oops--funny thing about this and the Bush family holdings in Bahrain--perhaps?) He was a former member of the Colorado House of Representatives (two terms) and Colorado state Senate (one term). Zakhem was a regular speaker at WMC sales meetings and had the additional responsibility of supervising other speakers and of serving as master of ceremonies, prior to his appointment as ambassador. And what of his little old inside workings with Silverado Savings? Oh well, perhaps you should just keep the stoning aimed at Hatonn lest you happen to see truth in all the right places.

LEWIS A. TAMBS, former U.S. ambassador to Costa Rica and "ambassador" to Kennedy more recently; he was a continuing speaker at several "postbankruptcy" sales meetings in 1990. Stanley and Zakhem are the principal spokesmen for CAR.

Stanley challenged Attorney General Ramsey Clark for a public debate on the Persian Gulf issue. Clark is a prominent liberal critic of America's military intervention in the area. Stanley also spoke to the *Wall*

Street Journal, whose editor is fully in favor of military intervention--NOW, on the issue of CAR's funding.

The WALL STREET JOURNAL identified Kennedy as "a registered Kuwaiti, i.e. foreign government agent trying to profit by managing Kuwaiti flight capital" and quotes him as declining to say how much CAR has raised, or from what sources. "You don't tell the enemy what your resources are,"--is what was left dangling.

Stanley told the *Journal* that "Our policy is to keep it (CAR) an American committee and not take money from foreign sources." Then the punch line: "We are rallying America in defense of Kuwait while simultaneously soliciting investment money from Kuwait." When possible disclosure was mentioned, all were assured that, "Mr. Kennedy will file a libel lawsuit against the reporter for you'll find Bill Kennedy is litigious," is what Stanley taunted. You see, little reporters don't know that their stories and investigations will make it only to the Editor's waste can. Reporters think they are doing a great public service uncovering these truths. Do you of American understand what will happen as truth begins to free the writings and tongues of the truth-bearers--when they no longer stand isolated and alone against that which has been set up against you?

Do you note that these stories are cut and edited and never become public and yet the most atrocious defilement unto your female of your species is allowed to be published and distributed--that which graphically describes sexual perversions, torture and rape of women as well as a graphic description

therein of peeling the skin from a living woman! This all in the name of "freedom of the press" and "free speech". Ah yes, the Phoenix Journals are "BANNED" and not allowed on the major bookstore shelves--and yet instructions for the torture and rape hit the Best Seller listing before the final document is to press! Is there not something out of balance with your Constitutional Bill of Rights? Dharma is literally shot at, with real live guns, to shut up Hattonn and yet this corruption is spread about your nations as wine for the gourmet'. Men shown in homosexual acts is supported in "art" form pictorials and hung in museums funded by you-the-people and yet the Phoenix Journals are banned and boycotted? So be it! In the ending God will win, my dear friends--and where will that leave you who find evil erotic and sexually stimulating? "Yeah, but what a way to go..." you giggle. WHO WILL STILL BE GIGGLING IN THE FINAL SCENE AS THE LIFE-BOAT LEAVES--WITHOUT YOU? WILL YOU GO WITH A FINAL ERECTION, OR IN BED WITH THE BONDED WOMAN? WILL SHE BE GIGGLING WITH YOU THINKING IT IS ALSO "HER" BIRTHRIGHT TO DEGRADE AND DEBASE THE GIFTS OF GOD UNTO YOU?? WILL YOU STAND PROUD BEFORE GOD WHO WILL HELP YOU JUDGE YOUR JOURNEY UPON EARTH? WILL YOU STAND NAKED WITH ERECTION IN ONE HAND AND MONEY IN THE OTHER--TO TRY AND BRIBE GOD? SO BE IT, BROTHERS, SO BE IT!

These horsemen of the Apocalypse tout the strategy for handling *the Kuwait's money* as involving *anti-dollar* investments. They assure that, with the dollar

destined for decline, their methods will surely work as it has already been paying off most substantially, and these bankrupt ones live in a kingly manner, proving the point!

The whole thing is "a massive concept and part of our multi-million-dollar over-all advertising strategy, which will further our goal of generating grassroots support for President Bush. With this new ad campaign, with input from key inside personnel, we are expecting thousands more Americans to join our coalition and make massive contributions," says Stanley as spokesmen for the group.

"Only by showing a broad consensus for our present policy in the gulf can we thwart the isolationist sentiment of a few individuals who have captured the media's attention and liberate both Americans held hostage and Kuwait."

Zakhem has said the American military buildup in the Persian Gulf of some half million troops is good because, "Kuwait has been a good friend, and American values call for fighting for one's friends." (Ah, yes, go around the world to support and protect a Royal dictator who rules slaves and poor workers from the other desperate Arab states. Are these your values, Americans?)

Zakhem did you another favor as he named his comrades and CAR supporters of outstanding prominence--who have been foolish enough to believe they would "win" the debate and march off to instant war. Some of these he lists are Dr. Timothy LaHaye, Ben Hurt, Viguerie L. Bouchey, retired major generals George Patton III and John Singlaub, David Keene, a partner in Keene Shirley, and

"others from a broad range of conservative organizations with many millions of members"--which, of course, have no relatives among the troops in Saudi Arabia! Also closely allied with the group is John Rees, a leader of the "new right" who is highly connected to the foreign intelligence agencies.

CLOSE TO THE HEART OF THE ADMINISTRATION

Kennedy was on a lot of committees with access to the Reagan White House and coincidentally--access to, such as the Bush connections in Bahrain. He did in fact travel to Bahrain in raising funding to bail out his failing business. It was decided that it would be more expeditious to allow the business to simply bankrupt so that the outstanding debts could be "written off". He also met with bankers and other wealthy individuals who would be interested in sponsoring **WAR COLLEGES IN THE MIDDLE EAST**.

This cute little club was established in 1985 to support the Reagan Administration's commitment to the Nicaraguan "contras" but had gone underground to stop attention in the time following the encounter and Iran-gate. But no longer, friends, it is strident in its calls for forcing Iraq out of Kuwait and to remove Saddam from Kuwait--the "DESERT SHIELD NEEDS A SWORD", they tout! This is exactly what a full-page ad headline reads.

This same ad goes on to say that: "The Kuwaiti morgues are filled to overflowing, and the Iraqis have piled the bodies of murdered Kuwaitis in heaps, as at Auschwitz. Countless Kuwaiti women have been raped and brutalized by grinning Iraqi troops in uniform." Do you suppose they gleaned

"instructions" from this nice newly debated book destined for your Bookshelves on "how to rape and ravage women"? The ad continues: "Saddam Hussein has friends right here in America that want to help him bring America to her knees. This is not merely a 'crisis in the Gulf' but a HOLOCAUST. Why, then, aren't we hearing the whole truth? Why are so many dancing around the issues?" *Chelas, please hear me--if you continue to march to these drummers, you are destined to horrendous consequences--for the globe, not just a few--ALL--will pay dearly if you allow continuance of this insanity.*

KISSINGER GETS HIS WAY

As George Bush considered his political advantage by consenting to some token meeting with Hussein, Kissinger about choked on his own ego. Right on national TV's Ted Koppel's show, Nov. 30, he about choked on his words he was so livid as he said, "I told the President not to meet with Hussein" and the viewers were witness to an appalled Henry. "I told the President not to meet with Hussien, he repeated, referring to the scheduled exchange of foreign ministers. Old Hank was visibly shaken that Bush would not follow his orders--**BECAUSE, DEAR SLEEPY-HEADS--HENRY KISSINGER'S ORDERS ARE NOT CASUALLY OVERSTEPPED AND HIS SUGGESTIONS ALWAYS COME TO BEAR THE PATHWAY AS LAID FORTH BY HIM AND THE PLANS OF THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION**. I believe you will note the chaos which has befallen the meetings.

BLIND LEADERSHIP

I suggest you consider how well

the blind can lead the blind! This above outlined group of bankrupts, leaving the honest to carry the burden, is now spearheading the march toward a totally bankrupt, blood-covered, bankrupting foreign policy. Warmongers? In every sense of the meaning! They are raising massive sums of money to drum up war fever in the hopes of reaping vast profits once the war is on. The cost in human life and suffering, not to speak of the national interest, is nothing to them. The members of this coalition are inciting war fever to increase the flow of "crisis capital". They are already reaping incredible sums from the displaced and hugely wealthy Kuwaiti ruling elite--right into their own slimy pockets.

*The only winners in any war, dear ones, are the elite--on both sides--who profit from it. The losers are those who fight and die and those who lose husbands, sons and fathers, and now wives, mothers and daughters as well--in short--**ALL THE REST OF YOU--THE-PEOPLE!** IN ADDITION, IN THIS SPECIFIC INSTANCE YOU WILL LOSE YOUR WHOLE CONSTITUTIONAL WAY OF LIFE FOR YOU WILL KILL DEAD YOUR UNITED STATES OF AMERICA CONSTITUTION!*

WILL YOU NOT HELP BRING TRUTH AND EXPOSURE UNTO THIS GROUP OF INSANE MERCENARIES? WILL YOU NOT JOIN IN EXPOSING THE EVIL CARTELS FOR THAT WHICH THEY DO? AMERICA, WAKE UP!

ONE MORE POINT OF INTEREST

Could it be?---ah, yes, it could! President Bush's son George is a *director and major stock-*

holder of Harken Energy Corp. in Dallas, Texas. This company has potentially lucrative drilling rights in Bahrain, a few miles from where Bush has deployed half a million U.S. troops. Billions of dollars and potential profits are involved. HOW MANY OF YOU ARE "READING MY LIPS" (BUSH) REGARDING THIS FAMILY BUSINESS VENTURE?????

ARAB LAST WORD?

No further comment from Hatonn regarding this particular notice. The Arabs do NOT call Bush a wimp. They call him "boo-sh". This is not a drawn-out linguistic error, dear ones, it is a word pronounced like the name of your president but drawn out a little in the "oo's". They pronounce it firmly with a broad smile on their faces when they talk about your Commander-in-Chief and all the bribes and payoffs shovelled out to get them to join his "Grand Coalition for New World Order" against Iraq. *In Arabic, the word boo-sh means "hollow hole", or "rubbish", or "anus"!* Is this the respect you want, America? So be it.

Let us pull this to a close and take a rest. I have overworked you ones these days but evil does not wait for the Godly to "rest", beloved ones--they do their most heinous work while God's people "rest".

Hatonn to stand-by, may it be a good day, no--er, er--may it be another day. You in this area of five years of drought--bless unto you and give unto God thanks for this wondrous snowfall which cleanses and gives drink unto a most thirsty world. If you do not need go forth--stay within--for do not go about your foolish games and get into trouble and then blame God for bad

weather. You humans are indeed a strange species. *May God grant the light of truth to begin to wipe out the darkness of total insanity which controls your world at this time. You wobble on the brink of the abyss and you mostly have only "Holiday Jitters", as the newscasters put it. I suggest you be thankful for a "day" and forget the "Holiday" portion of the drivel. What better time for an enemy to take you out--at pre-occupation of Christmas Holiday, while you stand naked and unprotected and Siberian winter upon you? Yes, I think you might thank God for one more "DAY" in any event of its coming unto you! Salu.*

Dear Friends:

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix

Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

**HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS.**

**TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE**

*Happy Holidays
from
all of us*

TEHACHAPI NEW'S EDITOR WRONG

(See Below)



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 8

12/23/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

GOD stands with us this day that our truth might be heard throughout the lands for so it is HIS will that it be so. Amen. Hatonn present in the Lighted truth to commune this day.

TODAY'S ATROCITIES OF TRUTH

In the boldness of only a Satanic affront stands your President with his lips in movement. His most recent attack on circumstances is so absurd that even your press is too embarrassed to print of his statements.

First, please focus attention on the ferry which sank in the waters off Israel--do you realize that the media is even hesitant to use the word "Israel"? They simply refer to the "port" of Haifa. Why? Because most people in the world don't know about geography enough to know where it is--especially when statements come forth to misdirect attention.

What is being said to mislead you? "Another 22 die in the Iraq/Desert Shield operation."

"Saddam claims another 22 U.S. military men." And your President: "There is no way we cannot cast the proper blame on Saddam Hussein for the loss of these precious young men. This mad-man must be driven off the face of the Earth! American lives MUST be protected! I will send EVERY available reserve if required to kick his ass out of there..." and so forth and so on--you had better pay attention for you are being set up in a most foolish manner--you-the-people.

First of all, the accident was not an accident. Here is what they are telling you they are investigating in this "SUDDEN" TRAGEDY! 1) A sudden weight shift. Perhaps all of the sailors moved at once to one side of the vessel. Come now: the ferry was not even fully loaded for its registration capacity. WHY WOULD 102 SAILORS MOVE ALL AT ONCE TO ONE SIDE EDGE OF THE VESSEL--UNLESS, OF COURSE--THERE WAS SOMETHING OF GREAT IMPORTANCE TO SEE ON ONE SIDE OF THE VESSEL! OH, THE ONES NOT TOO INTOXICATED TO MOVE TO ONE SIDE OF THE SHIP

WERE ALL THERE, AL-RIGHT--SO WHAT MIGHT HAVE BEEN IN THAT WATER WHICH CAUSED SUCH ATTENTION? DO YOU REALLY SUPPOSE IT WAS THE LOCH-NESS MONSTER'S TWIN BROTHER?

How does a vessel the size of a ferry-boat instantly capsize? "Choppy seas?" Come now--you have been given TV pictures of the seas! "Choppy" does not instantly capsize and immediately sink even a small dingy--much less a ferry-boat which easily carries over 140 persons and is licensed to do so. How does a ship sink? Usually, even if quickly--by degrees and does NOT CAPSIZE. If in capsizing--any size vessel floats for a period of time! A ship the size of this particular ferry would take a great deal of time to actually sink without explosions and hull openings--remember?--boats are made to "float"!

These "poor" overworked sailors were, in your President's words, "...finally being given a brief and desperately needed R & R." R & R from what--and why in Israel? Is it possible there is lots you beloved ones-of-the-lie are missing?

Why has the "U.S. required that Israel keep a 'low-profile' during this Arab problem"? No, this is what the media and politicians are saying--not Hatonn; I am just asking you "why"? Do any of you realize there is a regular route for the ships and carriers into, and out of, Israel? How is it that this happens on the same day as the UN gives wet-noodle opposition to Israel, Israel fires a long-range missile (which is destroyed) and your President hikes up the rotation of military personnel?

Does anyone remember what I told you some weeks back regarding "EXECUTIVE ORDERS"? You are within a tiny, finite number of troops being called up to REQUIRE AN EMERGENCY REGULATIONS ACTIVATION. I am herein going to remind you:

Before giving you the "orders" again, I am going to outlay some causes for the fall of the Roman Empire which might give cause for you-the-people to take thoughtful attention.

1. Decline of the family--increased divorce rate, with a very great decrease in the 'influence' of family.
2. Imposing of higher taxes--to entertain the masses.
3. A drive for self-indulgent pleasures, perversion, and brutality of sports.
4. Loss of faith in God - thereby removing accountability, and
5. Existence of internal conspiracy from within while proclaiming the enemy as

external.

It appears to me that every one of these things is massively present in your world today and specifically in your own country.

Next, let us refresh you on another past expression of some months ago--: Let me refresh you on the "Communist Rules for Revolution". American liberals, secular humanists, **NEW WORLD ORDER** advocates and **COMMUNISTS** are still actively implementing these rules and they have, in fact, become an integral part of your American life as well as throughout the world. As you read them--stop and think as you "look around".

1. Corrupt the youth, get them interested in SEX. Make them superficial; destroy their ruggedness.
2. Get control of all means of publicity, thereby get people's minds off government by focusing their attention on entertainment, sexy books, plays and other trivialities.
3. Divide the people into hostile groups by harping on controversial matters of no importance.
4. Destroy the people's faith in their natural leaders by holding them up to contempt and ridicule.
5. Always preach true democracy, but seize power as fast and as ruthlessly as possible.
6. By encouraging government extravagance, destroy its credit, produce fear of

inflation with rising prices and general discontent.

7. Promote unnecessary strikes in vital industries, encourage civil disorders and foster a lenient and soft attitude on the part of the government toward such disorders.

8. By specious argument cause a breakdown of moral virtues, honesty, sobriety, continence, faith in the pledged word.

9. Cause the registration of all firearms on some pretext with a view to confiscating them and leaving the population helpless.

Oh, you think I'm just "pushing fear" again with no basis upon which to allow you to realize truth? The above document of "COMMUNIST RULES FOR REVOLUTION" comes directly from the "allied forces" who obtained a direct copy at Dusseldorf, Germany in May, 1919!

Think carefully as America plummets meteorically into **SOCIALISM** and George Bush's and Mikhail Gorbachev's "Kissinger New World Order", government controls of virtually all aspects of your lives proliferating at an inconceivable pace, and worse, look around at the other portions of the world with an eye to Moscow this very day. In economic, political, or military crises, dictatorial powers have already been granted to the President whereby, via **EXECUTIVE ORDERS**, total dictatorial control over America can be exerted **INSTANTANEOUSLY**. **SOME ARE MANDATORY!**

John Kennedy, less than two days before his death, signed into law, under the pressure of the "Cuban Missile Crisis", a series of emergency measures which we will again share with you. These measures stand today as EXECUTIVE ORDERS, WAITING TO BE INVOKED BY WHICHEVER PRESIDENT DECIDES (OR WHOSE ADVISORS DECIDE) YOU ARE IN PERILOUS TIMES. *These documents give the President, through a bureaucracy of UNELECTED OFFICIALS and OFFICIALS IN THE OFFICE OF EMERGENCY PLANNING--UNLIMITED POWERS!* If they hurt you, too bad, dear friends, YOU CANNOT VOTE THEM OUT OF POWER!!! YOU HAVE NO RECOURSE. YOU HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO SUBMIT TO THEIR JUDGMENT AND ACTIONS.

The government's total control over your life becomes effective, according to the language of the EXECUTIVE ORDERS, "in times of increased international tension, or economic or financial crisis." I WOULD SUGGEST THAT ALL THIS EXISTS!

Now, under your wondrous Mr. ("I have done nothing wrong") Richard Nixon, these orders WERE COMBINED INTO THE SINGLE EXECUTIVE ORDER # 11490 (REMEMBER?), WHICH WAS HONED UP A BIT BY A FEW MINOR AMENDMENTS AND SIGNED BY ONE "JIMMY CARTER, ON JULY 20, 1979. ALL IT TAKES TO PUSH THE BUTTON ON THIS BONE-CRUSHING MACHINERY IS FOR THE PRESIDENT TO DECLARE AN

"ECONOMIC OR POLITICAL CRISIS". And here you sit, concerned about dictatorship in Russia, this day?? Oh, sleepy-nodders: the fourth horseman is knocking on your door!

WHAT ARE THOSE EXECUTIVE ORDERS?

1. EO. 10995 takes over all communications media.
2. EO. 10997 takes over all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuel and minerals.
3. EO. 10998 takes over all food resources and farms.
4. EO. 10999 takes over all means of transportation, controls highways and sea-ports.
5. EO. 11000 drafts all citizens into work forces under the governmental supervision.
6. EO. 11001 takes over all health, welfare and educational functions.
7. EO. 11002 empowers the Postmaster General to register all citizens nationwide.
8. EO. 11003 takes over all airports and aircraft.
9. EO. 11004 takes over housing and finance authorities designated as "unsafe", establishes new locations for populations (remember those detention camps?), relocates communities, builds new housing with public funds.
10. EO. 11005 takes over all railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.
11. EO. 11051 designates responsibilities of the Office of Emergency Planning, giving authorization to put the above order into effect in times of increased international tension or economic or financial crisis. And then of course, number
12. EO. 11490 immediately activates all the above--in-

stantly!

YOU ARE TO THE EDGE OF THE CLIFF, AMERICA--AND YOU ARE SIMPLY JUMPING TO YOUR DOOM--WITHOUT EVEN BEING PUSHED! HOW CAN YOU ALLOW THESE THINGS TO DESCEND UPON YOUR CHILDREN? YOU WHO PLEAD "SUPPORT THE TROOPS RIGHT OR WRONG" AND "WHERE IS YOUR PATRIOTISM?" AND OTHER GARBAGE--WHERE IS YOUR HONOR? WHERE IS YOUR LEGACY OF TRUTH AND FREEDOM UNTO YOUR DESCENDANTS? GOD HAVE MERCY UPON YOU IN YOUR IGNORANCE!

LOCAL PAPER EDITORIAL

I'm sorry, Dharma, but I want the world to see that which we work against as our messages are kept from the paper--even regarding foul legal maneuvers as the Judge therein is kept in high esteem and the lawlessness perpetuated. The following is an editorial from this week's local paper, *The Tehachapi News*. YOU BE THE JUDGE! THIS IS VOICED IN ALMOST EVERY PAPER ACROSS YOUR NATION FOR THIS IS THE RESULT, BASICALLY, OF EO. 10995. FUNNY THING--THE PRESIDENT DIDN'T EVEN HAVE TO WAIT TO PULL THIS ONE INTO ACTION--THE NEW WORLD ORDER ALREADY CONTROLS 100% OF YOUR MEDIA! THOSE WHO OPPOSE, AS WE DO, ALONG WITH A FEW OTHERS, ARE HARASSED, PHYSICALLY KILLED, SILENCED,

MAIL TAMPERED AND REFUSAL OF EDITORS TO RUN ARTICLES OF TRUTH. SO BE IT--WE CONTINUE TO DO THAT WHICH WE CAN FOR THE OBJECT OF INTENT IS SO SUBTLE THAT YOUR OWN COMPASSION AND DESIRE TO "BELIEVE" THE "SYSTEM STILL WORKS AND THAT YOU HAVE NOT BETRAYED THE TRUST OF YOUR YOUTH" THAT YOU ALLOW THE CONTINUED LIE.

EDITORIAL:

*"INSTANT GRATIFICATION NOT ALWAYS A VIRTUE",
The Tehachapi News,
Wednesday, Dec. 19,
1990, pg. 16.*

We Americans have a need for instant gratification. We see it weekly in sports; three hours and everyone knows the Niners won and Atlanta lost. We have "instant winners" in the state lottery.

Problem is, there are some times in life when instant gratification is just not possible. A case in point is our involvement in Operation Desert Shield. It's a situation that truly hits very close to home.

Tehachapi has given freely of its sons and daughters to the military services over the years--and through the nation's wars. This year is no exception. Many of them are in Saudi Arabia or on the Navy's ships supporting Operation Desert Shield. That's why I

find it particularly upsetting to listen while many of our national politicians peck away at our national purpose in the Middle East.

In so doing, these politicians are committing the same errors as were committed by them and their predecessors in the House and Senate during the Vietnam (dare I say it) War. They are pandering to the national desire for instant gratification--the easy fix. Many are pandering to the great god of re-election; saying what they think people want to hear. In so doing, these politicians are helping to weaken our national will just as they did in Vietnam. By dint of bad example, they are also making it very tough on the young service men and women of Tehachapi and across our nation to honorably serve their country.

Dissent. Absolutely. Sabotage. Never.

Here's what I mean: During aircraft carrier operations off Vietnam in 1970, I watched and seethed as aircraft were launched with one 500 pound bomb under each wing. Those multi-million dollar war planes, flown by some of our brightest, most courageous young men, were hamstrung by politically-driven rules of engagement that put their lives on the line with very little realistic hope of winning.

It was even worse in 1973, when a North Vietnamese interpreter helped me realize the treachery to which Americans had stooped in their "dissent". I was in Haiphong, near Hanoi, with a U.S. negotiation team. We were at a prison compound that had very recently held American prisoners of war. We, the Vietnamese interpreter and I, were standing somewhat apart from the main group when he looked at me and gloated: "This where Jane Fonda visit."

Now, I have no idea whether of not that woman did visit that particular prison. But she did go north to give aid and comfort to an enemy of the United States.

Let us pray that internal treachery and our national need for instant gratification, coupled with the expedient development of re-election conscience by some of our politicians in Washington do not once again visit themselves on something for which our sons and daughters are risking their lives.
**WARREN GRASS,
EDITOR.**

Is this the kind of blind America for which you desire to have your beloved children fight, bleed and die for? Will you crucify your own life-blood offspring as you did that wondrous teacher some 2000 years ago? In the name of what? To protect what? If

the war occurs--the oil fields and all that lovely oil and royalty you have sent your children to "defend" will be burning, as in "HELL", right along with your children while America is laid open--without defense for all have been sent abroad--to the new dictatorship emerged again in Russia--this is a seriously grave time, World!

You seem to all believe it better to simply murder the speakers of truth than to face the facts of truth. Well, man has been given his free-will choice of actions--ARE YOU PROPERLY TUNED?? ARE YOUR CHOICES BASED ON INFORMATION UPON WHICH TO BUILD INTELLIGENT CHOICES? I SUGGEST NOT FOR THE TRUTH IS BURIED AND DENIED PUBLICATION IN YOUR "FREE PRESSES" AND THEREFORE YOU ARE KEPT BLIND AS MOLES. YELLOW RIBBONS ON THE CHRISTMAS TREE WILL NOT SAVE THE CHILDREN'S LIVES! WHERE HAVE ALL YOUR CHILDREN GONE?

There are hundreds of verified prisoners of war still in Vietnam. This information is substantiated and factual. There are also prisoners of war who are actually held in Russia from the Korean War. World War I, World War II, the Korean and Vietnam Wars were all fought for the selfish economic interests of a few of your elite rulers. Would you now have more of your children die for these same elite?

Are these writers non-patriotic? Nay, nay, people-of-the-lies, they ARE PATRIOTIC unto your ONE NATION UNDER GOD, INDI-

VISIBLE, WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL!

The ones who commit treason and have taken away your rights under the wondrous Constitution are at the very top of your own government, having been placed there through apathy and non-attention. If YOU cannot recite your Constitution and continually espouse "my rights", etc., I suggest you put the stones back on the ground where they belong and look into the REAL culprits of the disintegration of your nation and national stability. Look who has destroyed your economy and WHO PAYS THE BILLS--ALWAYS! When the administration, politicians and banks call for sacrifice--WHO SACRIFICES? I THOUGHT YOU MIGHT BEGIN TO SEE THE FLICKER OF LIGHT!

FOR THE DISCOUNTERS OF TRUTH

Those who continually pronounce that "those ones come from evil and are Satanic beings" obviously DO NOT READ OUR MATERIAL! WE NOT ONLY ARE NOT SATANIC BEINGS BUT WE TRAVEL IN EXTREMELY HIGH COMPANY! WE ARE COME WITH THE MASTER CRISTOS HIMSELF AND THE FATHER AS WELL. WE ARE COME AT THIS TIME TO AWAKEN HIS CHILDREN UNTO TRUTH AND FULFILL OUR MISSION AS HOSTS IN SERVICE TO OUR BROTHERHOOD AND PREPARERS OF THE WAY FOR HIS PRESENCE AGAIN UPON YOUR PLACE. IF THIS BE "ANTI-GOD/CHRIST" THEN, IN HIS HOLY NAME, I PETITION YOU--WHAT IS PRO-

GOD/CHRIST?

You beloved of Earth have disease spreading about your world as no plague has ever done before--and, you have trained and taught your babies to participate in all manner of sexual activities as "birthrights". You have pronounced all of God's commandments to be "old-fashioned" and now, you stand at the edge of nuclear war which can very well annihilate every living being on your planet--and you waste your time throwing stones and hiding the information coming from this scribe.

HOW WILL YOU ANSWER WHEN GOD ASKS YOU "WHY"? WHEN YOU STAND NAKED, HELPLESS AND DISAPPOINTED IN YOUR "HOLDING TO THE LIES" BEFORE THE CREATOR AND SELF--WHAT WILL YOU SAY? WILL YOU STAND TALL IN HIS SERVICE WITHIN HIS LAWS AND WITHIN THE EFFORTING TO AGAIN BRING PEACE AND BALANCE UNTO HIS GREAT CREATIONS? OR WILL YOU STILL BE TOUTING "DEATH UNTO WHATEVER AND WHOEVER"? WILL YOU BRIBE GOD WITH YOUR CHILDREN'S BLOOD--CLAIMING SACRIFICE UNTO HIM? WILL YOU OFFER HIM A CUP OF CRUDE OIL IN EXCHANGE FOR TRUTH? AT THIS PROCLAIMED "SEASON OF CHRIST" WILL YOU OFFER HIM A MURDERED TREE HANGED WITH YELLOW RIBBONS TO APPEASE THE CONSCIENCE OF A NATION? WILL YOU AGAIN OFFER THE BLOOD AND FLESH OF THE CHRIST IN EX-

CHANGE FOR THAT FOUL BEHAVIOR WHICH SENDS YOUR OWN BABES OFF TO SPILL THEIR LIFE BLOOD ON THE SANDS OF A FOREIGN DESERT--TO PROTECT THE ONE WORLD ORDER'S OIL, GOLD AND POWER? WELL, IT WON'T WORK FOR THERE WILL BE NO BLOOD REMAINING FROM THE INCINERATED BODIES TO SPILL VERY MUCH UPON THE SANDS WHICH SHALL BE MELTED INTO GLASS TO STAND FOREVER UNTO THE ENDING OF THE PLANET AS MONUMENT TO MAN'S DESECRATION OF TRUTH AND GOD.

You incredibly favored few who stand in the very placement where the Master shall first set foot are incredible for us to watch. You denounce truth in favor of drivel while the joyous cup is set before you!

Grandfather Tunkanshila came and wrote of your own placement in Tejas Shape' and spoke of the four-corners of meeting place in this wondrous Valley of Light, clear, sweet waters and plentiful food (acorns) and this story was not even published in your local printed tabloid. How many fill your local bars on Monday night to peer at the ball-games? So be it, for it is painful that the local "church" leaders would bother to discount our words of truth and smite the writers--they pronounce that the publisher WILL NOT LAST in this village--so be it! Who do you think will prevail? The narrow-egotistical pronouncers of man's translations or GOD? I suggest you ALL take time to again read of

REVELATION! THE TIME IS AT HAND AND IT MATTERS NOT THAT WHICH MAN "THINKS" OR "VOTES IN"--TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH AND NO AMOUNT OF VOTING-IN OR ACCEPTING THE LIE INSTEAD OF TRUTH WILL CHANGE ONE IOTA THEREOF.

NOTICE

We are very pleased to announce that the unlawful, deceitful and erroneous collusion perpetrators of injustice have been overruled. The case involving the property of the Ekker's, of Tehachapi--after over two full years, some well over \$1 hundred thousand in legal fees and a full two years of living from packed boxes in anticipation (as the S&L's legal counsel told them) of eviction within 24 hours--HAS BEEN REVERSED IN THE SUPERIOR COURT--IN COUNCIL OF THREE SUPERIOR COURT JUDGES WHO HAVE POINTED OUT IN VERY GOOD ENGLISH THAT THE ORIGINAL ACTIONS OF THE MUNICIPAL COURT WERE NOT ONLY INCORRECT BUT CONSTITUTIONALLY UNLAWFUL! SO BE IT--IF THIS IS THE AMERICAN WAY WHICH MR. GRASS WOULD HAVE YOU BLINDLY GIVE YOUR CHILDREN'S BLOOD TO RETAIN--SO BE IT. BUT DO NOT "PRAY", IN GOD'S HOLY NAME, FOR SUCCESS IN THIS HEINOUS ENDEAVOR--BE VERY CAUTIOUS FOR THAT WHICH YOU PRAY--FOR IT TELLS MORE OF THINE DIVINE INTENT THAN ANY OTHER THING OF WHICH YOU DO OR SAY!

I do not wish more added unto this document (Express) and I do ask that it be spread about locally. You ones have stood in the line of fire and I now take active stand between you and they who would destroy you and silence the word of truth. If ones acquiring this information are curious--please obtain the full story and publications for your world is set on "destruct" while you bow to the ball-game god and hang yellow ribbons in ignorance of that which actually IS!

I move to stand-by. I care not who believes nor who does not--in that which I am. I am exactly him who I say I am--ATON, and I welcome any who will hear and see. I suggest that all readers of this document give most careful thought before taking action against my people. You will be given to see and hear your proof very soon now and it would behoove you to be in consideration of possibilities.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Commander
United Federation Fleet
Intergalactic Federation Command

If you don't believe in "UFO's" or that there is Life elsewhere in the Cosmos--I suggest you harken up! Perhaps you should look within one or two of the hanger facilities at your local Edwards Air Base. That is, in fact, exactly where our publisher encountered his first UFO (craft) and Pleiades aliens. I suggest you ones of we-the-people open your eyes a bit wider and stop swallowing the poison given in your tin cups. You not only have alien (us) craft in your local skies but you have Soviet Cosmospheres in permanent

station!

You wish proof of that which I lay forth? WHY DON'T YOU LOOK TO THE SAUDI DESERT WHEREIN ALL YOUR DEFENSE SYSTEM AND TROOPS HAVE BEEN SENT--TO LEAVE YOU WIDE OPEN FOR ATTACK IN THE U.S. OF AMERICA!

I am sorry, Dharma, for I know it has been all but too hard already for you have walked through that tunnel too many times in this period of time--but it must be brought into light, chela. Believe me, it cannot be worse--for you are not given to know the full extent of the attacks. God attends his children and HE has said that HIS word would go forth unto all corners of the Earth that man might remember truth and decide upon his divine placement. The sorting is underway--and the confrontation at hand. Perhaps you base hesitancy on incorrect data--MAN IS STARVING FOR TRUTH AND YOU MAY WELL BE SURPRISED AT THE ATTITUDE ADJUSTMENTS THIS PRO- NOUNCEMENT MAY WELL BRING. SALU, SAALOME' AND ADONAI. GOD AND TRUTH SHALL PREVAIL, LET THERE BE NO MISUNDERSTANDING! THE PATH, HOWEVER, UNTO THAT MOMENT IS STREWN WITH THOSE WHO WILL FALL IN GUILT OF ACTION AND IN INNOCENCE. THE HOSTS OF GOD WILL HELP REMOVE THE BOULDERS FROM YOUR PATHWAY AND WIPE THE BLOOD FROM THINE WOUNDS--BUT MAN SHALL ASK IN TRUTH

FOR SAME FOR WE SHALL NEVER INTER-FERE WITH YOUR JOURNEY--IT IS THE COSMIC LAW AND THE WORD OF CREATOR THAT IT SHALL BE THUS; HOWEVER, TO THOSE WHO PETITION IN TRUTH OF INTENT--SHALL BE GIVEN UNTO THE EVACUATION INTO THE PLACES OF SAFETY. AMEN.

P.S.: Almost two years past, Dharma wrote a letter to the local paper regarding the unlawful treatment given regarding their home and property. The letter was printed in full and there was great appreciation for that. An "engineer" replied by blasting her statements and one in particular comes to my attention. In court, when asked about justice and court orders, her attorney said "Shush--This man is God". She said "No, this man is not God--I know God; I write for God"! The "engineer" remarked that she even says "...she writes for God--whatever that means!" WELL, LITTLE CHILDREN--THIS IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH SHE MEANS! And moreover, when your minister gets up to speak and then asks you to pray and assures you of "answers"--to whom do you speak and then receive? I suggest you carefully check that out! Perhaps you are looking for purity of the Christ and God in all the wrong places! Every human creation is given to know WITHIN the LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION--AT BIRTH! Therefore, I ask that you not "try to fool God" with denial of the truth of it! Man can easily be fooled--GOD IS NOT EVER FOOLED! SO BE IT AND

GOOD-DAY. I SALUTE YOU FOR YOUR ATTENTION

Dear Friends:

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PLEIADES CONNECTION,
RETURN OF THE
PHOENIX
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the truth about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties IF we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered, such as types of

dwelling's best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwelling's). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What **TRUE** love is - Spacecraft - Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance - How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The danger of certain comets in our past and immediate future - The truth about robotoids as our world leaders and **MUCH, MUCH MORE.**

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda. Many other topics are covered including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq

and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determine what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences. - **AND MORE.**

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV **\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"**

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades, Connection, Return

Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR. HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

*Happy Holidays
from
all of us*



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

DECEMBER 1990 VOLUME VI NUMBER 9

12/26/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Look beyond the mountains to the Source of your help. May peace be the tidings of great joy on this day.

Look to the good but beware the ill-boding changes from the North for the world is hanging in the balance.

That which is not seen may bear your best and worst news this day--rejoice in the good. Behind the veil of secrecy there IS negotiation with Iraq and your nation of America. There is also negotiation with that which is called Israel. However, Israel balks at any talks which involve its relationship with Palestine and Saddam insists that Palestine be tended in order to bring peace. All we can do is lay the information upon your altar of justice and implore you to act within the bounds of wisdom. May sanity prevail. Will this negotiation come into your attention? Eventually when "face" can be saved and enough military personnel is called forth to launch mandatory Executive Orders which will assure survival of the New World Order established by Bush. The outcome rests in the hands of you citizens of this, the greatest and most blessed country of the nations.

SOVIET REPUBLIC

Mr. Gorbachev, on this day following Christian celebration has taken the next step toward TOTAL control of the government of the Russias. The parliament has granted him almost total dictatorial power. There is a very strange thing about human behavior, however, as the disease of total dictatorship infects a man there is never enough power to suit the ego of the one cursed with the power--therefore, the play becomes greater with the stakes ever enlarging to see WHO rules, in this case, the world.

RIGHT HAND/LEFT HAND

Death and Taxes: The IRS has warned that it has no authority to waive the usual deadline for filing tax returns--*for the service persons serving in Saudi Arabia--even if they have no way in which to obtain proper paperwork and therefore, they will pay the same penalties as any other delinquent taxpayer!* There is a bill being offered to allow erasure of interest penalties for servicemen and women in the gulf who fail to pay taxes by April 15. Obviously, death and taxes wait for no man!

PRESIDENT HOSSAIN M. ERSHAD

This is to report the loss of one

of your Bush supporters from the anti-Iraq movement. Do you remember little Bangladesh with all the starving and dying citizens? Well President Ershad had given full support to Bush and even sent some pretty lean forces into the fray. He won't be around to continue support because he has now been deposed--*charged with gold smuggling and theft of public funds. People can change governments if there is truly a desire to do so.*

PRICE OF WAR

Can war ever have a valid price tag? Well, no! However, it might be a pretty good idea if you-the-people consider that bill which shall be presented unto you. All that wondrous "support" committed by the "allies" is only about one-eighth presented in actual input, i.e., less than \$400 million of \$2 billion from Japan, etc. Before you take the costs presented by your government as gospel truth, I suggest you look into the S & L presentations, the Pension Plan bailout and the Insurance Companies and Bank bailouts and see how nearly on target were the projected costs.

Remember that big bug-a-boo to pay off debts, etc., that held up the budget in the U.S. this year? Fifty billion was the first year pay-off, I believe, and thus and

so. Then came the vote to allow more over-spending and increase the debt level by far more than that amount--now you have a war to "bail-out", goodly taxpayers--including you in the Persian Gulf, per above. Would this be called paying for your own funeral?

Contrary to ALL estimates by the press and projections of your learned speakers of the "Halls of Wisdom" and "intelligence", the Bush administration's military intervention in the gulf will cost American taxpayers "far beyond" \$100 *billion* before the next year ends--even if there is NO war. If you go to war, there is no upward limit, but you can know it will be far more than any \$100 *billion*.

In January, it is planned that the Pentagon will ask Congress for \$15-\$20 billion in fresh cash for its Arabian buildup. "The estimated price for your gulf operations in fiscal year 1991 now stands at somewhere over \$40 billion," stated a U.S. Air Force major recently assigned to the UN military staff as a logistics coordinator. "But those are the official figures. The real drain is likely to be three times higher", he said.

Dr. Jean-Paul Pradier, A French defense scholar who is a systems management consultant at the United Nations says, "In order to line up a worldwide alliance against Iraq, the White House has been handing out cash military aid, giveaway loans, trade concessions, debt forgiveness, emergency subsidies and under-the-table payoffs left and right."

The respected auditor of the annual U.S. defense budgets at the Brookings Institution, Dr. William Kaufman, presents that the outlays of the Pentagon will be "*ruinously expensive*" in themselves without these added

burdens of buying support for the Middle East buildup.

Does it not begin to look suspicious that the Bush administration has something other than government as usual in the works? What are you going to do? You haven't the tax income, debts are being forgiven, bail-out funds flow like water, production is in deficit, unemployment is in the process of skyrocketing, the welfare funds are exhausted and your country is essentially bankrupt and already into the most massive depression ever experienced on your planet--*can this possibly continue to be business as usual?*

CATEGORIES OF EXPENSES FOR THIS WAR

Official expenses from the Defense Department's projections, already incurred in the gulf buildup should be looked at here.

Transportation costs: Airlift, sea-lift and other military traffic between the gulf and the United States are now projected at some \$13 billion for fiscal year 1991, after the recent presidential directive ordering up some 200,000 new troops to the region.

Combat pay: An additional \$110 per month for all service personnel in the gulf will add an estimated \$520 million (minimum) (doesn't add up does it?) to the annual budget.

Logistics: Funds needed to feed and house troops in the field, maintain their equipment, provide new construction and other support facilities as needed were originally pegged at around \$4.5 billion. Now the cost estimate of these services has mounted to well over \$10 billion and rising! Payroll expenses are "soaring",

Pentagon sources warn, because of the call-up of reservists, and the suspension of planned retirements and other force reductions. These have added more than \$6 billion to the gulf budget.

Other military preparations for a gulf war, including higher fuel costs, the acquisition, updating and retrofitting of added weapons systems, more training programs, augmented administrative agenda, and related responsibilities, will eat up around \$10 billion in the current fiscal year. (Your fiscal year begins October 1). You should take this into consideration as you ponder these amounts for this will only take you through September.

DROP IN THE BUCKET

Although these expenses add up to staggering sums, the "invisible costs" of confronting Iraq are even steeper by heaps and loads, and the UN analysts continually warn of the truth of it.

In the privacy of the White House, Turkish President Turgut Ozal told American audiences that he supported the U.S. campaign against Iraq, BUT he somehow overlooked telling you that he demanded--and got--aid and trade handouts worth far more than \$7 billion over the next little period of time in return for that support--no, I DO NOT speak of debt forgiveness.

Other allies collected even larger payoffs for lining up with the United States in the gulf. Egypt started out with a handsome present--cancellation of over \$8 billion in overdue debts--and since last October it has received an additional \$2.8 billion in "accelerated" military aid; that is, the huge cash prepay-

ments on subsidies that were due in 1991 and 1992 and the war hasn't even begun!

Syrian dictator Hafez al-Assad looks on the gulf crisis as a dandy "cash cow", in his terminology. UN sources say he finds it most amusing indeed. Assad, his defense minister, chief of staff and several senior advisers have received "compensation" and bribes "in excess of a billion dollars *personally*". This amount is only that which shows--directly into the private, personal pockets of these leaders and this is only that which "shows". The amount given in exchange for Syria's so-called alliance is "unknown". However, what is known is that last week Assad said that if Israel overflies Syria to get at Iraq--Syria will go into all-out war **ON THE SIDE OF IRAQ!** So much for blackmail money!

Now here is another good one. When China's foreign minister showed up in New York last month threatening to veto a key Security Council resolution authorizing the use of military force against Iraq after January 15, Secretary of State James Baker held out trade concessions valued at **over \$4 billion** in order to assure the non-veto and this has now "gone on record".

ISRAEL

Ah yes, then there is Israel--who is emerging as a "very big winner" in this "crisis". Israel has already received special military aid above that automatically given by the U.S., in excess of an additional **\$1 billion and rising**, as "compensation" for similar assistance dispensed by the U.S. to its Arab allies. The mini-state is also in line for a long-coveted trophy--the remainder of the Cray supercomputer with

which they can finish testing the hydrogen weapons they already possess and deem ready for use. Of course this above amount doesn't include additional shipments of advanced warplanes--what it most wants right now--and **WILL RECEIVE** for the request has already been approved.

In addition, helpless and hapless little innocent Israel will get an "emergency cash grant" of some **\$1.2 billion** to help deal with the mass influx of Soviet Jewish immigrants--this, along with the \$400 million already paid cash-across-the-board from the U.S.

Even the "good old" Marxist dictatorship of Ethiopia got a confidential pledge of over \$450 million in emergency funds from Baker in return for the vote of its delegate on the UN Security Council.

All of these "gifts" are to be paid for by the dear American taxpayers. So be it!

These gifts "will be paid for" according to your government, "...by the patriotic and willing to sacrifice American people to secure peace in the world", is what the world is told.

That means you nice taxpayer citizens, struggling to hold your own in the face of a deep depression characterized by massive layoffs (8,000 in Citibank alone) and unemployment, as well as increasing tax burdens unrelated to the gulf fiasco. But there are hidden costs to you American citizens as well, which might bear some attention. These are things such as the failures of businesses which once catered to military personnel stationed at U.S. bases, whose trade has dried up since the servicemen were stationed overseas. Also there is the employee drain for operating busi-

nesses.

There are also the cuts in pay many families have to endure now that their reservist husbands and wives have been activated and forced to leave their high-income civilian jobs to risk their necks in the gulf for relatively meager military salaries.

That nice Frenchman, Pradier, put it very well indeed, "***When the crunch comes, the line-up against Iraq may not even hold, proving that it was merely the best alliance money could buy,***" and not one formed out of a mutuality of interests or security concerns. "But it is certain to go down in history as the most expensive allied force ever assembled and purchased."

WON'T THE ALLIES DELIVER?

Well, NO! The Saudis know that it is "they" who have been invaded and they are going to hold back all possible funds--and by the way--you are paying millions of dollars for mail delivery, shuttle services and fuel for your toys.

With the cost of moving an American army to the deserts of the Middle East rapidly skyrocketing, along with the wave of worldwide give-aways designed to buy international support, the Persian Gulf crisis will at least double next year's U.S. deficit. How much depends on how much of the economic and financial burden will be shared by the nations President Boosh calls your "allies".

You have plenty of promises, but very, very few payments. So far only West Germany and Japan have come forward with actual contributions in any amount.

Major oil importing nations and

several gulf governments have pledged a total of about \$8 billion to help defray the costs of the massive U.S. military mobilization. Remember, the Lips, "This is not a conflict between Iraq and the United States--*this is the world against a mad-man in Iraq!*"?

Not even the Saudis, who made the most lavish promises of economic support in August, are putting their money on the table and yet they glean incredible profits from the oil crisis. The Saudi Arabian royal families are holding back tremendous amounts and charging the U.S. for fuel for this mammoth war machine. The Kuwaitis are also not following up on their pledge--but then they only promised, "...whatever is needed...for *our troops*".

Germany and Japan have jointly put up some \$1.2 billion so far, *partly in logistical CREDITS and some in transport subsidies*.

The gulf governments, however, despite their ballooning windfall of petroleum profits are evading the financial demands of the crisis.

Now, please consider this next windfall advantage: Major Wall Street banks, in particular the Chase Manhattan consortium, the Rockefeller family's financial flagship, is well positioned to exploit the crisis as are the leading bankers of Saudi Arabia and several smaller gulf sheikdoms, *look forward to booming revenues--remember all those loans, bad investments, etc.? Forget them! There are still more ways to get even more and more and more money into the coffers.*

So, it looks like a financial win-win for the Cartel and Elite--and a sure lose-lose for

the American taxpayer.

YOU HAVE AN OIL GLUT AND HIGHER PRICES

Good and patriotic Americans are cutting their food budgets just to pay their winter heating bills--and the winter has only just begun with the Siberian Expresses headed your way one upon another. American motorists are paying up to \$1.70 per gallon for gasoline at the pumps, despite the fact that the market is experiencing an *oil glut!*

Making matters a tad more miserable, on December 1st you nice generous taxpayers upped the federal tax on gasoline by 5 cents per gallon (in that compromise package). This does not even mention the cost of as much in state taxes in some states.

In spite of the current crisis in the Persian Gulf region, oil markets worldwide are in the midst of a huge glut--and the Bush administration is doing nothing to curb the runaway profiteering of international oil conglomerates and the Arab sheikdoms you are supposedly in the Middle East *to protect*.

The American is footing the bill of the largest deployment of U.S. troops since the Vietnam War in Saudi Arabia and the Persian Gulf region, at a cost of well over \$74 million every day.

This is in addition to the \$297 billion that Congress has allocated to the Pentagon for fiscal year 1991--OOPS! What of that \$100 billion at max. they promised you? Well, the right mouth rarely knows what the left mouth is telling you--but the IRS does not miss a whisper!

If war breaks out--which is in-

deed likely, in addition to the outlay of more billions of dollars, it is expected that tens of thousands of your young American servicemen will become casualties of war.

As you nice Americans are being cheated, the Saudis are realizing a windfall profit of a minimum of \$150 million *per day* from their increased oil production. They had an OPEC quota of 5.4 million barrels per day in August, before the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait. They have now upped their production to 8.2 million barrels per day. From this they will soon realize a total windfall profit in excess of \$30 billion.

They will reap another \$20 billion in windfall profits by April. This is well above and beyond the \$5 billion the Saudi leaders have pledged (and don't pay) to help defray the cost of U.S. troops stationed there to protect them. In other words, though the Saudis say they are making substantial financial contributions, they are paying them out of the excess profits earned from American and other oil consumers.

When queried about the huge discrepancy between what was promised and what has been received, and noting the massive windfall profits that Saudi Arabia is realizing from the crisis, Habib Shaheen, a spokesman for the Saudi Embassy in Washington, said, "I have nothing on this."

OPEC oil output was at 20 million barrels per day in August, before the Iraq-Kuwait conflict. It is now 22.6 million, and it is expected to reach at least 23 million barrels by the end of the year. And yet *crude oil prices have remained at more than \$30 per barrel in spite of this glut.*

An example of how the American people are being gouged is well illustrated by the Nov. 29th wholesale prices for refined petroleum products on the New York market.

HEATING OIL

Heating oil was priced at 0.9285 dollars per gallon, while premium unleaded gasoline was selling for 0.8420 dollars per gallon, eight cents less than the far-cheaper-to-produce home heating oil. And look at this next: Due to American motorists switching from premium to the cheaper regular unleaded gasoline, the lower-octane product was wholesaling for \$0.8657, 2.5 cents more than the premium product. Do we even need to compare the prices of diesel fuel which your truckers MUST have to haul your products to market? Diesel, the cheapest fuel to produce--rose in price to be the most costly! Note, however, the clever manipulation of the oil companies--the cost of premium gas remained some 10 to 15 cents higher per gallon so you wouldn't notice.

The glut is very real, friends. It has been building rapidly over the past six weeks and is about to put you awash in the black "stuff". After all, you citizens are trying to adjust patriotically to the possibility of this "scarce" commodity and cut down. Also, due to outrageously high prices, consumers appear to be doing their best to curb usage of petroleum products. The worldwide embargo of Iraq and occupied Kuwait pulled some 4 million barrels per day from the global market----

However, consumers globally have cut back their demand for oil by more than a million barrels a day. Combined with increased production, primarily by

Saudi Arabia, but also by the United Arab Emirates, Venezuela, Nigeria, the United Kingdom and others, it is more than sufficient to offset any loss from Iraq and Kuwait and still be drowning in oil. Today, more oil is being produced than the world can use--leading to this nice current "glut". There is a flow of some million barrels more per day, of oil, than the world can absorb. Oops again! The current predictions of your analysts at County NatWest USA predict that world demand for oil in the fourth quarter of this year will show at least an additional ***600,000 barrels a day less than was predicted before the crisis and that the demand for the first quarter of 1991 will be down more than a million barrels from what was projected before the cut off of Iraqi and Kuwaiti oil.***

Do you still believe, little Americans, that there is not hanky-panky behind the barn, in the woodpile?

In spite of this oil glut and the obvious gouging of American consumers by oil profiteers, the U.S. Energy Department has done nothing more to curb the problem than to ask oil companies not to take advantage of the Middle East crisis by raising their prices to ever-higher levels. This is all taking place as you foot the bill and President Bush and his advisors (non-elected) continue to declare the need for a war against Iraq, ***"...to make the world safe for the American way of life and the world economy"***. Oh yes, I forgot the punchline, ***"...to insure safety for American lives anywhere in the world, insure freedom and human rights AND make sure the democratic way of life is secured!"***

SECRET MODUS OPERANDI

As just a little sidelight, I would like to give you the assumption under which the financiers of the Cartel works. They long ago learned that people ***will accept what they do not understand.*** Thus, money and government create great mysteries and mysticisms regarding same and both have a long history and tradition of concealing the workings of the money system and hide all under a great blinder of secrecy.

Well, whoever tells you-the-public about the secret maneuvers had best be prepared with bullet-proof vests as we have well learned. Sticks and stones might well only break bones--but the truth can get you shot--dead!

TOYS FOR THE SOLDIERS--BOTH SIDES OF COURSE

EQUAL OPPORTUNITY EMPLOYERS!

I must tell you right up front, that you have nothing to match the ability of the Soviets in the beam weapons, laser projectors and or space command of these instruments of scourge upon your globe, but you might like to have a tid-bit or two about new intentions and capabilities on both sides to add to the arsenals to give comfort to soldiers away from home.

A nice new generation of laser-based weaponry is being deployed by military branches of various governments including the United States--devices which are constructed ***for the sole purpose of permanently blinding enemy troops.***

These are no longer even in the "secret" category for the

International Red Cross has been concerned enough to hold international discussions on the implications of this horrible new weaponry.

The weaponry has a great military advantage--*it is easy and cheap to produce. The U.S. military has developed a hand-held plaything called DAZAR.*

These laser guns already are aboard British ships patrolling the Persian Gulf--as far back as early last year. Soviet warships are carrying similar, but more sophisticated, weapons on all types of vehicles--especially aircraft. (You see, if you blind the pilot and crew--you have a dead plane any way you consider it).

These nice bright weapons are within the capabilities of the most modest technically advanced countries and a crisis push is underway to get them mass produced--everywhere! There is no longer any secret involved with this weaponry. Iraq has the lovely toy, compliments of their continuing ally, Russia, and are well-trained in its use. Further, the apparatus to produce the blinding rays can be launched aboard rather crude missiles to be discharged at point of target.

There are no counter-measures to these weapons. There is no way to block the use of these uncomplicated toys which can *instantly and permanently blind service personnel.*

Yes, chelas, I suggest you consider possibilities. Denounce our messages if you will--but none-the-less, this is only yet another indication of the mass carnage that will result from a full-scale conflict in the Middle East! Yet your loved ones in the Middle East and you sleepy masses of citizens believe that which you are told: "We'll go in

there in a matter of hours we will devastate Saddam!" NO, YOU WILL NOT!

Go, Dharma, for I have given you much to accomplish this day elsewhere. I assume this can finish the most recent Express for I have not kept current with prior intended publication. Yes, we will get on with Pleiades and Cosmic codes and wondrous things in store for you who will prevail.

Let us lastly, assume that Mr. Lips was also lying when he demanded and promised a "**KINDER AND GENTLER WORLD**". Or, perhaps it is kinder and gentler to blind the troops so that they do not see the **REALLY HORRENDOUS** things intended for them. May God have mercy upon this confused world!

Hatonn to clear, please.

12/25/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn returned to call attention to some of the things unto which you must carefully look beyond. It is not a joyous task to bring light and truth but so shall it be done.

There are all the clues abounding about you and you continually miss of them--therefore, I shall continue to point out the contradictions--not of the forces of Light and the forces of Darkness--but the contradictions betwixt the major players of darkness--ones of Earth have simply forgotten the truth of the Light so we await your response, from the places of security beyond your plane of perception.

CONTRADICTIONS

Something hidden from the world in balancing your choices

is--and I shall repeat prior lessons--Islamic teachings ARE a combination of Christianity and Moslem teachings.

While the leaders who would deceive you cause your own beloved children to deny their religious experience on this the most Holy Day of Christianity and the Holy Days of Judaism--you fail to note that you--not through Saudi Arabian denial--but your own leader's deceptions--disallow your own military in the distant desert to pray in open truth unto God for their own salvation.

The youngsters, disallowed from singing their Holy hymns rewrite the words to the songs--but, dear ones, the words are of death, blood, destruction and world disaster--hate and evil. It is structured thusly in that your children begin to hear and see only the hate and are fed the lies so that they march to their destiny in false beliefs that allow them to think they are acting in lighted truth of freedom. No, they are **VICTIMS OF THE LIE AND YOU OF THE NATIONS PERPETUATE AND ENHANCE THE LIES AND ALLOW OF THEIR VERY DESTRUCTION.**

Examples? Why is "...sabotage not being considered" in the accident at Haifa? It can **ONLY** be sabotage! Ferry boats do not **JUST SINK IN A MATTER OF SECONDS!**

How is it that your sons and daughters in Saudi Arabia cannot worship openly and yet in IRAQ the halls are draped in **CHRISTIAN** symbols and gifts are shared and there is celebration of both the Christ-remembering and the trappings of your own holiday? How is it that the toys are being given unto the children of Iraq and they are toys of Americans? I remind

you--ISLAM faith is a mixture of Christ teachings and Moslem teachings. America--you have been sorely mistreated--AGAIN! You are deceived at every turn.

BLOOPERS

Mr. Cheney and Gen. Powell came home from their tour and gave the President (Boo-sh) their facts. Now, on CNN--which is seen in Baghdad by the Hussein government--the report is a definite, emphatic, "The military is ready for service on January 15th." HOWEVER, SOMEONE BLEW IT BADLY--AND CBS AND NBC BOTH PRONOUNCED THE WORDS (QUOTED) THAT THE FACTS GIVEN DIRECTLY TO BUSH WERE, "***THE NUMBER TWO GENERAL IS CORRECT, GEORGE--WE CANNOT BE READY BEFORE MID-FEBRUARY. WE HAVE A SHORTAGE OF AMMUNITION AND THE PARTS SUPPLY IS INTERRUPTED AND WE ARE SIMPLY NOT READY FOR ANY TYPE OF WAR!***"

I'm sorry, chelas, I did not dream this up to cast fear and doubts--THIS IS PROJECTED BY YOUR OWN MEDIA--AND FURTHERMORE--YOU COULD NOT WIN A CONFLICT THIS DAY IN ANY MANNER WHATSOEVER! YOUR CHILDREN WOULD BE PEGGED DUCKS AT THE CARNIVAL SHOOTING CONCESSION. DO YOU NOT SEE? THE HEINOUS WORK IS DONE WHILE YOU--THE-PUBLIC ARE PREOCCUPIED WITH YOUR MATERIAL STRESS OF HOLIDAY INSANITY AND NO-ONE IS WATCHING THE NEWS. THE BIGGEST SORROW TO THE NETWORKS OF NEWS PRESENTATION IS THAT THERE IS NO SPORTING MARATHON TO

REPORT ON--THIS SHOULD SCARE YOU TO THE CORE.

It is only YOU that do not know the plan--unless you read the Journals--ALL of the other players in the game KNOW EXACTLY THAT WHICH IS PLANNED. Israel keeps "low profile"? Don't be foolish--the entire Middle East knows exactly that which Israel plans to do and thusly--THAT IS WHY IF THERE IS AGGRESSION ON THE PART OF THE U.S. TROOPS, TEL AVIV GETS THE FIRST MISSILE FROM IRAQ!

"Doom and gloom" Hatonn? Brothers, I see no way it could be more plainly written--you are in the "Doomsday" mode and that, indeed, is gloomy. Singing Jingle Bells will not blot out the cries of your babies as they are sacrificed. So be it. To silence the voices of truth will not alter one single hair of the facts.

You think because you frantically buy and thrust gifts at one another, make loud noises and hang yellow ribbons that you are celebrating "CHRISTmas"? Oh beloved ones, it is not an accident that SANTA CONTAINS THE SELF-SAME ALPHABET LETTERS AS SATAN. Ponder it! The thrust has changed in whole, unto the removing of Christ from all Christmas celebrations and the focus turned to the ungodly decorations and tinsel glare of chaos and "I want" and the children who have nothing are given toys to keep the lie in perpetuation and the ones who "have" are only angry when the gifts run out and there is no more to open--while parents are left unfulfilled and wondering why there is not appreciation.

There is something I would share with you readers. Just re-

ceived into this place by mail are queries unto ANOTHER CHANNEL regarding the information I bring. That one certainly followed the "party line" of discounting and "why would's" and "the Soviets wouldn't" and on and on. Oh yes they would--and furthermore--not ONE WORD IS SPOKEN OF GOD AND CREATION! YOU ONES WILL LISTEN TO ANYTHING AND ANYONE WHO WILL TELL YOU THAT WHICH YOU WANT TO HEAR! SO BE IT!

Then next, within a day, comes a four-page document pronouncing "ourselves as having the only truth", and Hatonn is "WRONG" and "come visit us, George, for we have THOUSANDS of documents for you to read." Again, not a word about HOLY GOD AND THE CREATION--only authority based on "intellectual authority" set forth by themselves! WELL, DO NOT COMPLAIN TO ME--IF YOU WISH TO CONTINUE THE POISON INTAKE AND LIVING WITHIN THE LIES WHICH ALLOW YOU TO BELIEVE THE PROBLEMS AND DISCONTENT WILL "JUST GO AWAY", GO AND BELIEVE IT--WHY DO THESE ONES WORK SO HARD TO DISCOUNT AND DISCREDIT OUR WORD? WE DO NOT ASK YOU TO DO ANYTHING, THE CHOICE IS YOURS! IF YOUR CHOICE IS TO WALK WITH US IN THE LIGHTED WAY--THEN, WE ASK THAT YOU SORT OF SELF AND HELP--HELP SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION AND RETURN UNTO THE TRUTH OF THAT WHICH GIVES BALANCE, TRUTH AND HARMONY UNTO A SICKENED WORLD: NO MORE AND NO LESS. WHY DO YOU SUP-

POSE WE IRRITATE SO MANY PROJECTORS OF THEIR OWN OPINIONS? COULD IT BE THAT TRUTH IS OBVIOUS AND WOULDN'T IT BE WONDEROUS TO BE **THE ONE** WHO PULLS GOD'S HOSTS INTO CONFUSION--**NEVER SHALL THAT COME TO BE!** WE BRING **TRUTH AND THE WORD, AND THE WORD IN TRUTH IS GOD!** SO SHALL IT BE FOREVER, AMEN! I care not that which you believe nor that which you thrust against us--for truth shall prevail and whether or not you join us in the "lift-off" is completely and solely up to YOU!

Will it again be that man becomes "too late wise!"?

Regardless of the thrust and discounting--truth WILL spread across the lands and within the hearts of the people like honey upon the plate--slowly at first but as surely as the hand of God in balance with The Creation which works within the balance and physics laws of the Cosmos and Universality. Truth will eventually spread into every crevasse and fiber of all things upon Earth--unto the four corners for God has decreed it to be so! To each his own!

How many will take time this day in the heat of the Christmas confusion to pray unto God for guidance, understanding and peace--in the soul and not just upon the human physical lips which flap endlessly?

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the

Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda.

Many other topics are covered including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determine what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences. **AND MORE.**

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV **\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"**

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with **11 pages of indexed headings** (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - **Pres. Bush and the New World Order** and much more.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name

Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR. HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per (13 issues) First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1990 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

OCTOBER 1990 VOLUME IV NUMBER 10, 11 & 12

10/14/90 HATONN

WE DIDN'T SAY "JEWS"

As we have gotten more attention in the current circumstance of Middle Eastern/U.S./Arab/Israeli involvement teetering on the brink of nuclear war, it is again time to define terms. I am Hatonn, to present truth in the Light of higher knowledge; no more and no less. I bend not to the objections of special interest groups who would deceive you and neither do I allow injustice towards groups who, in most instances, know not the facts regarding themselves.

ZIONISTS VS. "JEWISH RACES"

I experienced upon your placement as a "Jew" and I know of that which I project. I am NOT, herein, speaking of "Jews"; I speak herein of what is known as the Khazars' Thirteenth Tribe who would settle in the area of Palestine and Lebanon in the latter days--known as Israel.

It is time to repeat the "PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE ZIONIST MEN OF WISDOM". I did not label these ones--THEY labeled themselves with this title. I simply give unto you the projection of those "protocols" that you might evaluate for self, the truth of it.

(I ask that the portion of "WHO ARE THE KHAZARS?" be affixed to the writing preface for identification.)

We are utilizing this information in Express format because of the use of the term "Zionists". When we refer to the Zionists, the stones and rocks start being flung at our people and it is a part of the plan of disinformation; however, the stones strike and give pain to all human forms.

ISRAEL/PALESTINE--THIS DAY, 10/14/90

LISTEN to what is being given forth on this day as Israel denounces condemnation from the nations regarding brutality of 10/08/90. The Arab world feels the statements are not nearly strong enough--I will write a scenario from 1982, in the current Journal, wherein you can see that all that has changed is a name here and there. Precious ones, you have placed "war" in your cycles; why do you think it would simply go away without attention?

The building of the Zionist Temple on Temple Mount in Jerusalem is also a portion of the prophecies and the Cornerstones were just laid forth this week. It was covered up in the Establishment media but truth is "slipping out"--even from the Is-

raelis.

Just today an ambassador from Israel stated that, "It was a *'fringe element' of ISRAELI'S, called 'ZIONISTS'* who went to the Holy place in efforts to 'lay the cornerstones for the new temple' but most 'JEWS' were simply 'at the wall' to honor the Jewish Holy day." I know not how you get more definitive than that! The Arab world peoples have now been barred from their most Holy placement--therefore, what think you is going on behind those barricades? The Holy Mosque is atop what the Jews call "Temple Mount" and belongs to the Palestinians. YOU BE THE JUDGE!

The "JEWS" of today are more and more controlled--in ignorance of the fact--by the Zionists. THE JEWS WILL BE THE ONES TO SUFFER THE GREATEST PAIN AT THE HANDS OF THESE UN-GODLY MEN--IT IS ALREADY SO AND HAS BEEN FOR CENTURIES. ONLY NOW IS IT SO BLATANTLY OBVIOUS AS YOU MOVE INTO THE FINAL PROJECTIONS OF THE PROPHECIES. SO BE IT. WE HEREIN REPRINT THE "PROTOCOLS"; PLEASE READ CAREFULLY WITHOUT CASTING BLAME AT THE PRINTERS FOR THEY DID NOT WRITE OF THEM!

THEY WERE WRITTEN BY THE LEADERS OF THE ZIONIST NATION OF PEOPLE BIRTHED FROM THE KHAZARS WHO ASSUMED (TOOK) THE TITLE OF "JEWS"---THEY ARE NOT OF THE TRIBES OF "JEWISH ISRAEL". THEY "FIRST" STOLE THE JEWISH BIRTHRIGHT AND THEN THEIR LANDS AND PROPERTY--THEIR INTENT IS TO OWN AND RULE THE ENTIRE OF THE WORLD.

May you read with an open and discerning mind that which follows. Look into the eyes of the "Israeli 'LEADERS'" who speak on your vidiot box this day and you shall be given to SEE the truth of these words!

5/5/90 HATONN

Proverbs 29:18 says:

WHERE THERE IS NO VISION, THE PEOPLE PERISH.

Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. May we share a bit more vision so that the way becomes more lighted. Thank you.

BECAUSE IT'S NOT HOW YOU THINK IT IS!

Why do I implore you to look at the ugly instead of as the New Age Movement would have you look? Because they pronounce falseness unto you and if the vision is incorrect or there is no vision in truth, man shall perish. No more and no less. You must awaken unto the truth of your existence and know the players in the game of control and you must do so before it becomes too late to longer matter.

KHAZARS

Prior to unfolding more of the story as pertains to Israel and the Zionists, you must realize that I am speaking not of the beloved Jewish "people" of your

world, any more than I would have you believe all Catholic priests and nuns practice (or even know of) the activities within the walls of a cloistered convent. For instance, we have one with us who served as a Catholic priest for more than thirty years with a parish of some 10-15,000 parishioners. He was only in a cloistered convent on one occasion and that was for a white veil ceremony. Of course you ones know not these things--that is precisely WHY I am telling you these tales of unpleasant and seemingly paranoic circumstances.

If you do not know what it is you need to correct, how can you be in the correcting of it?

You cannot begin to understand world circumstance in any segment of geographical location without some knowledge about the past seven decades of struggle for control of the Kremlin. But that struggle, in turn, is a portion of an even bigger historical picture. You are still witnessing in full flower the ongoing and climaxing of a war of more than a millennium between the two most bitter enemies on earth. It is the war between Russia and the Khazars. And, dear ones, how many of you have even the vaguest notion of who or what are Khazars?

The kingdom of the Khazars vanished from the map of the world many centuries ago, but their impact is greater this day than in any prior time segment. Today most people have never even heard of them or their lands, so you need not bow your head in embarrassment. If you do not continue and then follow up with a bit of research to prove my words unto self--then bow your head in embarrassment before God who would delight in seeing you of his creations come into truth.

In its day the Khazar Kingdom was a very major power indeed, holding sway over a large empire of subjugated peoples. It had to be reckoned with by the two neighboring superpowers of that day. To the south and west of Khazaria, the Byzantine Empire was in full flower with its Eastern Orthodox Christian civilization. To the southeast, the Khazar Kingdom bordered on the expanding Moslem Empire of the Arab Caliphs. The Khazars influenced the histories of both of these other empires but, far more importantly, the Khazar Kingdom occupied what was later to become a southern portion of Russia between the Black and Caspian Seas. As a result, the historical destinies of the Russians and the Khazars became intertwined in ways which have persisted down to the present day.

I suggest that if you have trouble with this information and also in locating information regarding these people, you should get a book by a British writer/historian about the Khazars. Arthur Koestler, THE 13TH TRIBE -- THE KHAZAR EMPIRE AND ITS HERITAGE. No, Dharma, do not get it for I shall give you all you need know about it. But for others, let me see--yes, Random House, New York should be a source.

The Khazars were derived from a mixture of Finns, Turks and Mongols (this latter is important when considering the projections of one Nostradamus, as to the anti-Christ). As early as the third century AD, they were identifiable in constant warfare in the areas of Persia and Armenia. Later, in the 5th century, the Khazars were among the devastating hordes of Attila, the Hun. Around 550 AD, the nomadic Khazars began settling themselves in the area around the northern Caucasus between

the Black and Caspian Seas. The Khazar capital of Itil was established at the mouth of the Volga River, where it emptied into the Caspian, in order to control the river traffic. The Khazars then extracted a toll of 10% on any and all cargo which passed Itil on the River. Ah yes, taxways all the way to the 5th century. Anyone who refused to pay the tax (toll) was immediately attacked and slaughtered--not greatly different from today.

With their kingdom firmly established in the Caucasus, the Khazars gradually began to create an empire of subjugated peoples. Other tribes, who were comparatively peaceful, were promptly attacked and conquered. They then became attached as portions of the Khazar Empire, required to pay tribute continually to the Khazar Kingdom and to the Khazar coffers.

This is not different in concept for all conquered peoples have had to give tribute to the conquering Empire, but I assure you, not in the manner of the Khazars. The so-called great empires of the world always gave something in return for the tribute they extracted. Rome, for example, made citizens of those they conquered, and in return for the taxes they levied, they brought civilization, order and protection against attack from would-be invaders.

Not so in the Khazar Empire. The peoples who were subject to the Khazars received only one thing in return for their payments of tribute, and that was only one thin and shaky promise that the Khazars would refrain from further attacks and pillage--so long as the tributes were paid. The subjects of the Khazar Empire, therefore, were simply nothing more than victims of a giant mafia type protection racket. The Khazar overlords

were therefore resented universally and bitterly throughout their domain, but they were also feared because of the merciless way in which they dealt with anyone who stood up to them. And so the Khazar Empire expanded until it occupied large areas of what is now Russia and south-eastern Europe. By the eighth century, the Khazar Empire extended northward to Kiev and westward to include the Magyars, the ancestors of modern Hungary.

Then a stunning event took place in the mid-700's AD. The Khazars had been under continual pressure from their Byzantine and Moslem neighbors to adopt either Christianity or Islam; but the Khazar ruler, called the Khakan, had heard of a third religion called Judaism. Apparently for political reasons of independence, the Khakan announced that the Khazars were adopting Judaism as their authorized religion.

Overnight an entirely new group of people, the warlike Khazars, suddenly proclaimed themselves to be Jews--adoptive Jews--and formed their tribe straight away. The Khazar Kingdom began to be described as the "Kingdom of the Jews" by historians of the day. Succeeding Khazar rulers took Jewish names, and during the late ninth century the Khazar Kingdom became a haven for Jews from other lands.

Meanwhile, the brutal Khazar domination over other peoples continued quite unchanged. But then a new factor appeared on the scene. During the 8th century they came coursing down the great rivers, the Dnieper, the Don, the Volga. They were the eastern branch of the Vikings--ouch! They were known as the Varangians, or as the Rus. Like other Vikings, the Rus were bold adventurers and fierce fighters

but, when they tangled with the Khazars, the Rus often ended up paying tribute like everyone else. When two titans meet, it is always interesting for the probabilities change moment by moment. Now, isn't all this history fascinating? You started your journey of hate and confrontation and enslavement so far back it, too, is forgotten.

About 862 a Rus leader name Rurik founded the city of Novgorod, and the Russian Nation was born. The Rus Vikings settled among the Slavonic tribes under Khazar domination, and the struggle between Vikings and Khazars changed in character. It then became a struggle by the emerging nation of Russia for independence from Khazar oppression.

Over a century after the founding of Russia's first city, another momentous event took place. Russia's leader, Prince Vladimir of Kiev, accepted baptism as a Christian in the year 989 and a big to-do was made of it, of course. He then actively promoted Christianity in Russia, and his memory is revered by Russians today as "Saint Vladimir", and so, over a thousand years ago, Russia's tradition as a Christian nation began. How many of you know this? How many of you children realize that Russia is a Christian nation? You all teach and profess that the Russians are atheistic--those are the Soviets, my friends, who are preaching the no-God theories.

Vladimir's conversion also brought Russia into alliance with Byzantium. The Byzantine rulers had always feared the Khazars, and the Russians were still struggling to free themselves. And so, in the year 1016, combined Russian and Byzantine forces attacked the Khazar Kingdom. The Khazar Empire

was shattered, and the kingdom of the Khazars itself fell into decline. Eventually most of the Khazar Jews migrated to other areas. Many of them wound up in eastern Europe, where they mingled and intermarried with other Jews. Like the Semitic Jews some 1000 years earlier, the Khazar Jews became dispersed. The kingdom of the Khazars was no more.

As they moved and lived among the Jewish people, the Khazar Jews passed on a distinct heritage in a militant form -- known as ZIONISM! You thought I wasn't going to get there, didn't you? This was passed on from generation to generation and became more and more militant and reached out in every direction in its efforts to consume and control. This particular group all but consumed Germany in the early third of this century of your counting. In the view of Khazar Jews, the land occupied by ancient Israel is to be retaken -- not by miracle but by armed force. This is what is meant by "Zionism" today, and this is the force that created the nation which today calls itself Israel.

The other major ingredient of the Khazar Jew heritage is total hatred for Christianity, and for the Russian people as the champions of the Christian faith. Christianity is viewed as the force which caused the ancient so-called Kingdom of the Jews, the Khazar Kingdom, to collapse. Having once dominated much of what is present-day Russia, the Khazar Jews still want to reestablish that domination -- and for a millennium they have been trying continually to do just that.

In 1917 the Khazar Jews passed a major milestone toward the creation of their own state in Palestine. That same year they

also created the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia--financed by some very familiar foundations out of America. Be patient and you shall begin to see the linkage of the secret societies and moneychangers. There, of course, followed a Christian Holocaust, the likes of which the world has never seen. The Khazar Jews were once again in control of Russia after more than 900 years, and they set about the task of destroying Christianity by destroying Christians -- over 100,000,000 of them (almost makes the projections from Germany look feeble, does it not?). Worse, and in addition, Godly Jews everywhere take note; at the same time over 20,000,000 religious Jews also died at the hands of their own proclaimed people, the Khazar Jews.

This is what, my friends, the Russian Christians were up against in their half century plus struggle to overthrow the atheistic Bolsheviks, but they finally succeeded in their overthrow program, and now the 1000-year-old war between the Russian Christians and Khazar Zionist Jews is reaching a climax. The majority of those displaced Bolsheviks relocated immediately to America. At stake is not only the future of Russia, and of Christianity, albeit it totally corrupted in any event, but also of the Jewish people as a whole--and the Jewish people as a whole haven't the vaguest idea that this is happening to them. They follow along thinking that someday soon they will have their nation back--oh no, you Godly Jews of the tribes of Abraham will be sacrificed as never seen before upon your placement. It will be the Jews who will pay the ultimate price at the hands of the Zionists, and they will kill you while you stand in protection of them.

There was a leader of the Jewish people that we would give tribute now; Rabbi Joel Teitelbaum, who died in New York in 1979. Interestingly enough--he died in the morning, and was buried the same afternoon. Yet, over 100,000 Jewish men arrived in time for the funeral. It is hard to imagine how many more would have come if time had been longer. The services were pushed ahead to prevent the crowds and the investigation into the cause of death.

A tribute was later given in the New York Times and clearly it spoke for myriads of Jewish people. Among the words within the tribute was a phrase I would share; "He was the undisputed leader of all Jews everywhere who had not been *infected* by Zionism"; and also, quote, "With a courage all too rare in our time, he called the Zionist state a work of Satan, a sacrilege, and a blasphemy." The shedding of blood for the sake of the Zionist state was abhorrent to him. He was also removed for he was a troublemaker and troublemakers and bringers of truth are "taken out". Hence my scribe's nervous indigestion. Well, God wants no more martyrs--the time for the impact of martyrs is finished--God wants alert, thinking and "living" people.

That tribute, however, was given and the words were spoken by Orthodox Jews mourning for their fallen leader. And the new Christian rulers of Russia would agree, for they, too, regard the Zionist state of Israel as a counterfeit, a cruel and dangerous hoax for Christian and Jew alike. The Khazar state, called the "Kingdom of the Jews" over a thousand years ago, was a total, deadly parasite, living on the tribute from conquered peoples. Likewise today, Israel depends for its survival on a never-ending flow of support from outside.

Guess where almost all of it comes from! Left unchecked, the Russians believe that the Khazar Jews will destroy Christianity by means of Zionism, and Russia through Bolshevism; so Russia's Christian rulers are on the offensive against their enemies of over a thousand years--the Zionist Khazars.

Americans, who call yourselves Christians, have not cared enough to open your eyes to effort at saving your own country, or to defend your faith--you just walk out on it rather than repair and come back into the Christness. So now your land has become the battle-ground of the Christian Russians and their deadly enemies -- the Bolsheviks and the Zionists. Like it or not, dear ones, you are caught in a total all holds open war. This, Oberli, is why the war this time will be in your Hemisphere. America is the new crown jewel in the global Zion.

KHAZARS IN COLOMBIA?

Does it not make sense why the cosmospheres are sitting above Panama and why Israeli arms have ended up in Colombia? Oh dear people of the lies--please hear our call before it is too late to make impact. If you do not, 'tis important that you do know WHY it has come upon you!

No, dear ones, I do not jest--Dharma, please copy the article from yesterday's paper.

ISRAELI ARMS
SHIPMENT ENDS UP IN
COLOMBIA: New York Times. (May 5, 1990).

"A supply of Uzi machine guns and other weapons, approved by the Israeli government last year for shipment to the eastern Caribbean island of Antigua, wound up instead in

the hands of one of Colombia's most notorious drug traffickers. (Hatonn: remember the Israeli Massad trains those cartel fighters.)

"The Colombian authorities discovered the Israeli-made weapons and hundreds of thousands of rounds of ammunition when they searched the ranch of Jose Rodriguez Gacha three months ago, after he was ambushed and killed by Colombian police.

"The mystery of how they made their way there has set off a number of investigations, roiled the ruling family of Antigua and posed a sensitive diplomatic problem for Washington and Jerusalem, U.S. officials say.

"Israel has said only that it approved the arms for sale to the Antiguan government.

"Antiguan officials say they neither ordered nor received the arms.

"Evidence recently uncovered by a government investigation there traced the shipment to two former Israeli army officers, U.S. and Antiguan officials say.

"One of the two, officials say, is wanted in Colombia on charges that he imported arms illegally and trained narcotics traffickers in armed tactics; the other is being sought by the United States because his produce company in Antigua defaulted on \$1.3 million in loans from the United States."

And so the time-bomb ticks!
Dharma, allow us a break please

because I desire that the "PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE ZIONIST MEN OF WISDOM" and the comparative U.S. of A. "SECRET NEW CONSTITUTION SUMMARY" be in a separate segment.

I hear your frustration, chela, as to how we can get all this timely information integrated and out to the people. Yes it would appear that everything needs to be in a daily Express. Perhaps we'll have to move to a Book of the Month Club. We will do that which we can and retain your sanity, dear one. You ask how some other information was given to "mysterious" ones prior to now---from me! From Jesus Sananda! and from God!--specifically and exactly as you receive it--directly as you write it, you are not alone! It all checks out in earth material so rest easy and gently, dear ones. It would be good to note herein, however, that ones prior had need of ego to utilize their own identities and it was costly indeed. In the beginning of our contacts and work it seems innocuous indeed and choices are not always heard clearly as to outcome. So be it. All the information checks out in very physical manifestation and therefore, ones know the truth of the writings and then it moves beyond dangerous in scope. Your work is indeed important.

I hold you most closely in my shield in that you might not walk in constant terror--but do not lose thy caution unto carelessness for ye, too, are given into free-will choices. Be ever in the "remembering" and we will manage. I again caution all of you who walk in this space--to take care and do not become careless in this placement for the comradery often overshines the degree of caution necessary. And keep off that telephone! This is but a reminder to pay at-

tention for Dharma lives in two dimensions and is at total risk. Her work is no more important than another's but it must come first in sequence so she is at first and prior risk. So be it; always, a word to the wise should be sufficient. We must effort to remove some of the pressures of life from her for she is emotionally failing--we desire no robots. Let us please work diligently at the projects for this dwelling is again at im-mediately impending legal risk and the distraction is too costly to our work. To have to even temporarily relocate this scribe is unthinkable. Salu.

I stand aside while you close out this portion.

Hatonn to clear, please.

THE PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE ZIONIST MEN OF WISDOM

The following is taken from the "Protocols of the Meetings of the Zionist Men of Wisdom", from a book published in 1920 by Small, Maynard and Co., using the Protocols from Nilus which first appeared around 1884.

PROTOCOL NO. I

Let us put aside phraseology and discuss the inner meaning of every thought; by comparison and deductions let us illuminate the situation. In this way I will describe our system both from our own point of view and from that of the Goys (Gentiles).

It must be remembered that people with base instincts are more numerous than those with noble ones; therefore, THE BEST RESULTS IN GOVERNING ARE ACHIEVED THROUGH VIOLENCE AND INTIMIDATION AND NOT THROUGH ACADEMIC DISCUSSION.

In the early stages of social life they submitted to brute and blind force; afterwards -- to the Law, which is the same force but disguised. I deduce from this that according to the laws of nature, RIGHT LIES IN MIGHT.

POLITICAL FREEDOM IS NOT A FACT BUT AN IDEA. ONE MUST KNOW HOW TO EMPLOY THIS IDEA. . .

In our day the power of gold has replaced liberal rulers. There was a time when faith ruled. THE IDEA OF FREEDOM CANNOT BE REALIZED BECAUSE NO ONE KNOWS HOW TO MAKE REASONABLE USE OF IT.

The DESPOTISM OF CAPITAL, which is entirely in our hands, holds out to it a straw which THE STATE MUST GRASP, although against its will, or otherwise fall into the abyss.

POLITICS HAVE NOTHING IN COMMON WITH MORALS. . .

He who desires to rule must resort to cunning and hypocrisy. The great popular qualities -- honesty and frankness -- become vices in politics. . . These qualities must be the attributes of Goy countries; but we by no means should be guided by them.

Our right lies in might. The word "RIGHT" IS AN ABSTRACT IDEA, unsusceptible of proof. This word means nothing more than: Give me what I desire so that I may have evidence that I am stronger than you.

With the present instability of all authority our power will be more unassailable than any other, BECAUSE IT WILL BE INVISIBLE UNTIL IT IS SO WELL ROOTED THAT NO CUNNING CAN UNDER-

MINE IT.

THE END JUSTIFIES THE MEANS. In laying our plans we must turn our attention not so much to the good and moral as to the necessary and useful. Before us lies a plan in which a strategic line is shown, from which we must not deviate on pain of risking the collapse of many centuries of work.

ONLY A PERSON PREPARED FROM CHILDHOOD to autocracy can understand the words which are formed by political letters.

Only an autocrat can outline great and clear plans which allocate in an orderly manner all the parts of the mechanism of the government machinery.

Look at those beasts, steeped in alcohol, stupefied by wine, the unlimited use of which is granted by liberty.

Surely you cannot allow our own people to come to this. The people of the GOYS ARE STUPEFIED BY SPIRITUOUS LIQUORS: THEIR YOUTH IS DRIVEN INSANE through excessive study of the classics, and vice to which they have been instigated by our agents -- tutors, valets, governesses -- in rich houses, by clerks, and so forth, and by our women in the pleasure places of the Goys.

Our motto is POWER AND HYPOCRISY. Only power can conquer in politics. . . VIOLENCE MUST BE THE PRINCIPLE; HYPOCRISY AND CUNNING THE RULE of those governments which do not wish to lay down their crowns at the feet of the agents of some new power. THIS EVIL IS THE SOLE MEANS OF ATTAINING THE GOAL OF GOOD. For this reason WE MUST NOT HESITATE AT

BRIBERY, FRAUD, AND TREASON when these can help us to reach our end. In politics it is necessary to **SEIZE THE PROPERTY OF OTHERS WITHOUT HESITATION** if in so doing we attain submission and power.

We must follow a program of violence and hypocrisy, not only for the sake of profit, but also as a duty and for the sake of victory.

Even in olden times we shouted among the people the words "Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity." These words have been repeated so many times since by unconscious parrots, which, flocking from all sides to the bait, have ruined the prosperity of the world and true individual freedom. . .

On the ruins of natural and hereditary aristocracy we built an aristocracy of our intellectual class -- **THE MONEY ARISTOCRACY**. We have established this new aristocracy on the qualification of wealth, which is dependent upon us, and also upon science, which is promoted by our wise men.

. . we always played upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, namely, **GREED, AND THE INSATIABLE SELFISH DESIRES OF MAN**.

The fact that the representatives of the nation can be deposed, delivers them into our power and practically places their appointment in our hands.

PROTOCOL NO. II

It is necessary for us that wars, whenever possible, should bring no territorial advantages; this will **SHIFT WAR TO AN ECONOMIC BASIS** and force nations to realize the strength of our predominance; such a situa-

tion will put both sides at the mercy of our million-eyed international agency, which will be unhampered by any frontiers. **THEN OUR INTERNATIONAL RIGHTS WILL DO AWAY WITH NATIONAL RIGHTS.**

The Administrators chosen by us from among the people in accordance with their capacity for servility will not be experienced in the art of government, and consequently **THEY WILL EASILY BECOME PAWNS IN OUR GAME**, in the hands of our scientists and wise counselors, specialists trained from early childhood for governing the world. . . The Goys are not guided by the practice of impartial historical observation. . . Therefore, we need give them no consideration. Until the time comes **LET THEM AMUSE THEMSELVES, OR LIVE IN THE HOPE OF NEW AMUSEMENTS OR IN THE MEMORIES OF THOSE PAST**. . . Intelligent Goys will boast of their knowledge, and verifying it logically, they will put into practice all scientific information compiled by our agents for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction which we require.

Do not think that our assertions are without foundation: the successes of Darwinism, Marxism and Nietzscheism were engineered by us. The demoralizing effects of these doctrines upon the minds of the Goys should be already obvious to us.

There is one great force in the hands of modern states which arouses thought movements among the people. That is **THE PRESS**. . . but governments were unable to profit by this power and **IT HAS FALLEN INTO OUR HANDS**. Through it we have attained influence, while remaining in the

background. Thanks to the press, **WE HAVE GATHERED GOLD IN OUR HANDS, ALTHOUGH WE HAD TO TAKE IT FROM RIVERS OF BLOOD AND TEARS.**

But it cost us the sacrifice of many of our own people. **EVERY SACRIFICE ON OUR PART IS WORTH A THOUSAND GOYS BEFORE GOD.**

PROTOCOL NO. III

Today I can tell you that our goal is close at hand. Only a small distance remains, **AND THE CYCLE OF THE SYMBOLIC SERPENT -- THE SYMBOL OF OUR PEOPLE -- WILL BE COMPLETE**. When this circle is completed, then all the European states will be closed in it as in strong claws.

To induce all lovers of authority to abuse their power, we have **PLACED ALL THE FORCES IN OPPOSITION TO EACH OTHER**. . . . **WE HAVE ARMED ALL THE PARTIES; . . . WE HAVE OPENED THE ARENAS IN DIFFERENT STATES, WHERE REVOLTS ARE NOW OCCURRING, AND DISORDERS AND BANKRUPTCY WILL SHORTLY APPEAR EVERYWHERE.**

People are shackled by poverty to heavy labor more surely than they were by slavery and serfdom. They could liberate themselves from those in one way or another, whereas they cannot free themselves from misery. We have included in constitutions rights, which for the people are fictitious and are not actual rights. All the so-called "rights of the people" can exist only in the abstract and can never be realized in practice. What difference does it make to the toiling proletarian, bent double by heavy toil, oppressed

by his fate, that the babblers receive the right to talk, journalists the right to mix nonsense with reason in their writings, if the proletariat has no other gain from the constitution than the miserable crumbs which we throw from our table in return for his vote to elect our agents. **REPUBLICAN RIGHTS ARE BITTER IRONY TO THE POOR MAN, FOR THE NECESSITY OF ALMOST DAILY LABOR PREVENTS HIM FROM USING THEM. . .**

We will present ourselves in the guise of **SAVIORS OF THE WORKERS** from this oppression. . . The aristocracy which benefited by the labor of the people by right have interest that the workers should be well fed, healthy, and strong.

We, on the contrary, are concerned in the opposite -- in the degeneration of the Goys. Our power lies in the **CHRONIC MALNUTRITION AND IN THE WEAKNESS OF THE WORKER, BECAUSE THROUGH THIS HE FALLS UNDER OUR POWER AND IS UNABLE TO FIND EITHER STRENGTH OR ENERGY TO COMBAT IT.**

When the time comes for our universal ruler to be crowned, the same hands will sweep away everything which may be an obstacle in our way.

The Goys are **NO LONGER ACCUSTOMED TO THINKING** without our scientific advice. Consequently, they do not see the imperative need of upholding that which we will sustain by all means, when our kingdom is established, namely, the teaching in the schools of the only true science, the first of all sciences -- the science of the construction of human life, of social existence, which requires the division of labor and, conse-

quently, the separation of people into classes and castes. It is necessary that all should know that equality cannot exist, owing to the different nature of various kinds of work; that there cannot be (equal responsibility before the law.)

. . . occupation and labor must be differentiated so as not to cause human suffering by the discrepancy between education and work. . . the people, in their ignorance, blindly believing the printed word, and owing to the misconceptions which have been fostered by us, feel a hatred towards all classes whom they consider superior to themselves since they do not understand the importance of each caste.

This hatred will be still more **ACCENTUATED BY THE ECONOMIC CRISIS**, which will stop financial transactions and all industrial life. Having organized a general economic crisis by all possible underhand means, and with the help of gold which is all in our hands, we will throw great crowds of workmen into the street, simultaneously, in all countries in Europe. These crowds will gladly shed the blood of those of whom they, in the simplicity of their ignorance, have been jealous since childhood and whose property they will then be able to loot.

THEY WILL NOT HARM OUR PEOPLE BECAUSE WE WILL KNOW OF THE TIME OF THE ATTACK AND WE WILL TAKE MEASURES TO PROTECT THEM.

Remember the French Revolution . . . the secrets of its preparation are well known to us, for it was the work of our hands.

Since then we have carried the masses from one disappointment to another, so that

they will renounce even us in favor of a **DESPOT SOVEREIGN OF ZIONIST BLOOD, WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD.**

At present, as an international force, **WE ARE INVULNERABLE. . .**

Of course, they are not told that this unification will be achieved only under our rule. Thus, the people condemn the just and acquit the unjust, **MORE AND MORE CONVINCED THAT THEY CAN DO WHAT THEY PLEASE.** Owing to this, the people destroy all stability and create disorder on every occasion.

The word "Liberty" brings all societies into conflict with all authority, be it that of God or Nature. This why, at the moment of our enthronement, **WE SHALL STRIKE THIS WORD FROM THE DICTIONARY. . .**

PROTOCOL NO. IV

WHO AND WHAT CAN OVERTHROW AN UNSEEN POWER? For such is the character of our power. External Masonry acts as a screen for it and its aims, but the plan of action of this power, and its very headquarters, will always remain unknown to the people.

It is for this reason that we must **UNDERMINE FAITH**, tearing from the minds of the Goys the very principal of God and Soul, and **SUBSTITUTING MATHEMATICAL FORMULAS AND MATERIAL NEEDS.**

In order that the minds of the Goys may **HAVE NO TIME TO THINK AND NOTICE THINGS**, it is necessary to divert them in the direction of industry and commerce. Thus all

nations will seek their own profit, and while engaged in the struggle, **THEY WILL NOT NOTICE THEIR COMMON ENEMY.**

The intense struggle for supremacy, the shocks to economic life, will create, moreover have already created, disappointed disgust for high politics and religion. Their only guide will be calculation, i.e. gold, for which they will have a real cult because of the material delights which it can supply. It will be at that stage that the lower classes of the Goys, not for the sake of doing good, nor even for the sake of wealth, but solely **BECAUSE OF THEIR HATRED TOWARDS THE PRIVILEGED, WILL FOLLOW US AGAINST OUR COMPETITORS FOR POWER, THE INTELLIGENT GOYS.**

PROTOCOL NO. V

What form of government can be given to societies in which bribery has penetrated everywhere, where riches are obtained only by clever trick and semi-fraudulent means, where corruption reigns, where morality is sustained by punitive measures and where cosmopolitan convictions have eliminated patriotic feelings and religion? **WHAT FORM OF GOVERNMENT CAN BE GIVEN TO SUCH SOCIETIES OTHER THAN A DESPOTISM SUCH AS I SHALL DESCRIBE?**

We will mechanically regulate all the functions of political life of our subjects **BY NEW LAWS.** These laws will gradually **ELIMINATE ALL THE CONCESSIONS AND LIBERTIES PERMITTED BY THE GOYS.** Our kingdom will be crowned by such a majestic despotism that it will be able, at all times and in all places, to

crush both antagonistic and discontented Goys.

At the time when people considered rulers as an incarnation of the will of God, they subjected themselves without murmur to the autocracy of the sovereigns . . . when we deprived them of their belief in God, then authority was thrown into the street, all, is it not the same to the world who will be its master - whether it be the head of Catholicism or our despot of Zionist blood? To us, however, the Chosen People, it is by no means a matter of indifference. **TEMPORARILY, A WORLD COALITION OF THE GOYS WOULD BE ABLE TO HOLD US IN CHECK, BUT WE ARE INSURED AGAINST THIS BY ROOTS OF DISSENSION SO DEEP AMONG THEM THAT THEY CANNOT NOW BE EXTRACTED.** We have set at variance the personal and national interests of the Goys; we have incited religious and race hatred, nurtured by us in their hearts for twenty centuries. Owing to all this, no state will obtain the help it asks for from any side because each of them shall think that a coalition against us will be disadvantageous to it. We are too powerful -- we must be taken into consideration. No country can reach even an insignificant private understanding without our being a secret party to it.

THE PROPHETS HAVE TOLD US THAT WE WERE CHOSEN BY GOD HIMSELF TO REIGN OVER THE WORLD. God endowed us with genius to enable us to cope with the problem. Were there a genius in the opposing camp, he would struggle against us, but a newcomer is not equal to an old inhabitant. The struggle between us would be of such a merciless nature as the world has never seen before; moreover

their genius would be too late.

All the wheels of government mechanism move by the action of the motor which is in our hands, and **THAT MOTOR IS GOLD.**

The most important problem of our government is to weaken the popular mind by criticism; to disaccustom it to thought, which creates opposition; **TO DEFLECT THE POWER OF THOUGHT** into mere empty eloquence.

At all times both peoples and individuals have mistaken words for deeds. . .

We will appropriate to ourselves. . . all shades of opinion, and we will provide our orators with the same aspect, and they will talk so much that they will **EXHAUST THE PEOPLE** by their speeches and cause them to turn away from orators in disgust.

To control public opinion it is necessary to perplex it by the expression of numerous contradictory opinions **UNTIL THE GOYS GET LOST IN THE LABRYINTH, AND COME TO UNDERSTAND THAT IT IS BEST TO HAVE NO OPINION ON POLITICAL QUESTIONS.**

Such questions are not intended to be understood by the people, since only he who rules knows them. This is the first secret.

The second secret necessary for the success of governing consists in so multiplying popular failings, habits, passions, and conventional laws that no one will be able to disentangle himself in the chaos, and consequently, **PEOPLE WILL CEASE TO UNDERSTAND EACH OTHER.** This measure

would help us to sow dissension within all parties, TO DISINTEGRATE ALL THOSE COLLECTIVE FORCES WHICH STILL DO NOT WISH TO SUBJUGATE THEMSELVES TO US; TO DISCOURAGE ALL INDIVIDUAL INITIATIVE WHICH MIGHT IN ANY DEGREE HAMPER OUR WORK.

THERE IS NOTHING MORE DANGEROUS THAN INDIVIDUAL INITIATIVE. IF IT HAS A TOUCH OF GENIUS IT CAN ACCOMPLISH MORE THAN A MILLION PEOPLE AMONG WHOM WE HAVE SOWN DISSENSIONS. We must direct the education of the Goy societies so that their arms will drop hopelessly when they face every task where initiative is required.

We will so tire the Goys by all this that we will force them to offer us an international power, which by its position will enable us conveniently to absorb, without destroying, all governmental forces of the world and thus to form a MONSTER WHICH WILL BE CALLED THE SUPER-GOVERNMENTAL ADMINISTRATION. Its hands will be stretched out like pincers in every direction so that this colossal organization cannot fail to conquer all the peoples.

PROTOCOL NO. VI

We will soon begin to ESTABLISH GREAT MONOPOLIES -- reservoirs of huge wealth, upon which even the large fortunes of the Goys will depend to such an extent that they will be drowned, together with the governmental credits, on the day following the political catastrophe.

The aristocracy of the Goys as a political force is dead. We do not need to take it into con-

sideration; BUT AS LAND-OWNERS THEY ARE HARMFUL TO US BECAUSE THEY CAN BE INDEPENDENT IN THEIR RESOURCES OF LIFE. FOR THIS REASON WE MUST DEPRIVE THEM OF THEIR LAND AT ANY COST.

It is necessary that industry should suck out of the land both labor and capital and through speculation deliver into our hands all the money of the world, thus throwing all the Goys into the ranks of the proletarians. THEN THE GOYS WILL BOW BEFORE US IN ORDER TO OBTAIN THE MERE RIGHT OF EXISTENCE.

To destroy Goy industry we will create among the Goys, as an aid to speculation, the STRONG DEMAND FOR BOUNDLESS LUXURY which we have already developed.

Let us raise wages, which, however, will be of no benefit to the workers, for we will simultaneously cause the rise in prices of first necessity under the pretext that this is due to the decadence of agriculture, and of the cattle industry.

We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production BY TEACHING THE WORKMEN ANARCHY AND THE USE OF ALCOHOL, AT THE SAME TIME TAKING MEASURES TO EXPEL ALL THE INTELLIGENT GOYS FROM THE LAND.

That the true situation SHOULD NOT BE NOTICED BY THE GOYS UNTIL THE PROPER TIME, we will mask it by a pretended desire to help the working classes, and great economic principles, an active propaganda of which principles is

being carried on through the dissemination of our economic theories.

PROTOCOL NO. VII

THE INTENSIFICATION OF ARMAMENT AND THE INCREASE OF THE POLICE FORCE ARE ESSENTIAL TO THE REALIZATION OF THE ABOVE-MENTIONED PLANS. It is necessary that there should be, besides ourselves, in all countries ONLY THE MASS OF THE PROLETARIAT, A FEW MILLIONAIRES DEVOTED TO US, POLICEMEN, AND SOLDIERS.

WE MUST CREATE UNREST, DISSENSIONS, AND HATRED throughout Europe and through European affiliations, also on other continents. . . they will realize that we have the power to create disorder or to restore order whenever we wish. . . we will entangle by intrigues all the threads stretched by us into all the governmental bodies by means of politics, economic treaties, or financial obligations. . . . In this way the peoples and the governments of the Goys, taught by us TO REGARD ONLY THE SURFACE OF THAT WHICH WE SHOW THEM, will look upon us as benefactors and saviors of mankind.

We must be able to OVERCOME ALL OPPOSITION BY PROVOKING A WAR by the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us. Should, however, those neighbors, in their turn, decide to unite against us we must RESPOND BY A WORLD WAR.

In short, to sum up our system of shackling the Goy governments of Europe, WE WILL SHOW OUR POWER TO ONE OF THEM BY ASSAS-

SINATION AND TERRORISM, AND WOULD THERE BE A POSSIBILITY OF ALL OF THEM RISING AGAINST US, WE WILL ANSWER THEM WITH AMERICAN, CHINESE OR JAPANESE GUNS.

PROTOCOL NO. VIII

Our government must be surrounded . . . with publicists, experienced lawyers, administrators, diplomats and, finally, people educated along special lines in our special advanced schools.

These people will be familiar with the reverse side of human nature, with all its sensitive chords, upon which they must know how to play. These chords are the STRUCTURE OF THE INTELLECTS OF THE GOYS, THEIR TENDENCIES, THEIR FAILINGS, THEIR VICES, AND THEIR VIRTUES, the peculiarities of classes and castes.

It is for this reason that ECONOMICS IS THE CHIEF SCIENCE TAUGHT BY THE JEWS. We will be surrounded by a crowd of bankers, traders, capitalists, and most important of all, by millionaires, because in essence EVERYTHING WILL BE DECIDED BY A QUESTION OF FIGURES.

PROTOCOL NO. IX

. . . because their anti-Semitism is necessary TO ENABLE US TO CONTROL OUR SMALLER BROTHERS. I will not further explain this, as it has already been the object of numerous discussions.

In reality, THERE ARE NO OBSTACLES BEFORE US. Our super-government exists under such extra-legal conditions that it is common to designate it

by an energetic and strong word -- a Dictatorship.

I can honestly state that, at the present time, WE ARE LAWMAKERS; WE ARE THE JUDGES AND INFLICT PUNISHMENT; WE EXECUTE AND PARDON; WE AS THE CHIEF OF ALL OUR ARMIES, RIDE THE LEADER'S HORSE. . . . WE POSSESS BOUNDLESS AMBITION, BURNING GREED FOR MERCILESS REVENGE, AND BITTER HATRED.

From us emanates an all-embracing terror. People of all opinions and of all doctrines are in our service; people who desire to restore monarchies, demagogues, socialists, communists, and other utopians. . . . ALL THE GOVERNMENTS HAVE BEEN TORTURED BY THIS PROCEDURE; THEY BEG FOR PEACE, AND FOR THE SAKE OF PEACE ARE PREPARED TO MAKE ANY SACRIFICE, BUT WE WILL NOT GIVE THEM PEACE UNTIL THEY RECOGNIZE OUR INTERNATIONAL SUPER-GOVERNMENT OPENLY AND WITH SUBMISSION.

The division into parties has delivered all of them to us, because in order to conduct a party struggle money is required, and we have it all.

We have affected legal procedure, electoral law, the press, personal freedom, and, MOST IMPORTANT, THE CORNERSTONE OF FREE EXISTENCE.

WE HAVE MISLED, CORRUPTED, FOOLED, AND DEMORALIZED THE YOUTH of the Goys by education along principles and theories known by us to be false, but which we ourselves have in-

spired.

You may say that there will be an armed rising against us if our plans are discovered prematurely; but in anticipation of this we have such a terrorizing manoeuvre in the West that even the bravest soul will shudder.

Underground passages will be established by that time in all capitals, from where THEY CAN BE EXPLODED, together with all their institutions and national documents.

PROTOCOL NO. X

I beg you to remember that the government and the masses are satisfied with VISIBLE RESULTS IN POLITICS. It is important to know one detail in our policy. It will help us in discussing division of authority, freedom of speech, of the press, of religion (faith), the right of assembly, equality before the law, inviolability of property and of the home, indirect taxes and the retrospective force of law. ALL SUCH QUESTIONS SHOULD NEVER BE DIRECTLY AND OPENLY DISCUSSED before the masses. When it becomes necessary for us to discuss them, they should not be elaborated but merely mentioned, without going into details, pointing out that modern legal principles are being accepted by us. The significance of this reticence lies in the fact that a principle which has not been openly declared gives us freedom of action to exclude, unnoticed, one point or another, whereas if elaborated the principle becomes as good as established.

WHEN WE ACCOMPLISH OUR COUP D'ETAT, WE WILL SAY TO THE PEOPLES: "EVERYTHING WENT BADLY; ALL OF YOU HAVE SUFFERED. WE WILL ABOLISH THE CAUSE OF

YOUR SUFFERINGS, THAT IS TO SAY, NATIONALITIES, FRONTIERS AND NATIONAL CURRENCIES. OF COURSE YOU ARE FREE TO CONDEMN US, BUT WOULD YOUR JUDGEMENT BE JUST IF YOU WERE TO PRONOUNCE IT BEFORE GIVING A TRIAL TO WHAT WE WILL GIVE YOU?" THEREAFTER THEY WILL EXALT US WITH A SENTIMENT OF UNANIMOUS DELIGHT AND HOPE. THE VOTING SYSTEM WHICH WE HAVE USED AS A TOOL FOR OUR ENTHRONEMENT, AND TO WHICH WE HAVE ACCUSTOMED EVEN THE PREARRANGED AGREEMENTS, WILL HAVE PERFORMED ITS LAST SERVICE AND WILL MAKE ITS LAST APPEARANCE IN THE EXPRESSION OF A UNANIMOUS DESIRE TO BECOME MORE CLOSELY ACQUAINTED WITH US BEFORE HAVING PRONOUNCED A JUDGEMENT.

To attain this we must FORCE ALL TO VOTE, without class discrimination, to establish the autocracy of the majority, which cannot be obtained from the intellectual classes alone. . . . WE WILL NOT ALLOW THE FORMATION OF INDIVIDUAL MINDS. . . We will thus create such a blind power that it will be unable to move without the guidance of our agents, sent by us to replace their leaders.

THE MASSES WILL SUBMIT TO THIS REGIME BECAUSE THEY WILL KNOW THAT THEIR EARNINGS, PERQUISITES, AND OTHER BENE-FITS DEPEND UPON THESE LEADERS.

The plan of government must EMANATE ALREADY

FORMED from one head. . . Consequently, the inspired work of our leaders must not be thrown to the mercy of the mob or even of a limited group.

These plans will not immediately upset contemporary institutions. They will only alter their organization. . .

. . . it is not the institutions that are important, but their functions.

When we injected the poison of liberalism into the state organism, its entire political complexion changed; the states became infected with a mortal disease, namely, the decomposition of the blood. IT IS ONLY NECESSARY TO AWAIT THE END OF THEIR AGONY.

. . . the constitution, as you well know, is nothing more than a school for dispute, discussion, disagreement, fruitless party agitation, dissention, party tendencies -- in other words, a school for everything which weakens the efficiency of government. . . . A president chosen from the mob, from among our creatures, our slaves.

To accomplish our plan, we will engineer the election of presidents whose past record contains some hidden scandal, some "Panama" -- then they will be FAITHFUL EXECUTORS OF OUR ORDERS FROM FEAR OF EXPOSURE, and from the natural desire of every man who has reached authority to retain the privileges, advantages, and dignity connected with the position of president. The chamber of Deputies will elect, protect, and screen the president, but we will deprive it of the right of initiating laws or of amending them, for THIS RIGHT WILL BE GRANTED BY US TO THE RE-

SPONSIBLE PRESIDENT, A PUPPET IN OUR HANDS. . . . We will justify this prerogative under the pretext that the president, as chief of the national army, must control it in order to protect the new republican constitution, which he, as a responsible representative of this consitution, is bound to defend.

. . . THE KEYS TO THE SHRINE WILL BE IN OUR HANDS . . .

We will also take away from the Chamber, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, the right of interpellation (questioning) in regard to governmental measures, under the pretext that political secrets must be preserved. WITH THE AID OF THIS NEW CONSTITUTION WE WILL REDUCE THE NUMBER OF REPRESENTATIVES TO THE MINIMUM, thus also reducing to the same extent political passions and passion for politics.

Moreover, the president, as chief executive, will have the right to CONVENE OR DIS-SOLVE PARLIAMENT, and in the case of dissolution, DEFER THE APPOINTMENT OF A NEW PARLIAMENT. . . . Under our guidance the president will interpret in ambiguous ways such existing laws as it is possible to so interpret. Moreover, he will annul them when the need is pointed out to him by us; HE WILL ALSO HAVE THE RIGHT TO PROPOSE TEMPORARY LAWS AND EVEN MODIFICATION IN THE CONSTITUTIONAL WORK OF THE GOVERNMENT, alleging as the motive for so doing, the exigencies of the welfare of the country.

BY SUCH MEASURES WE WILL BE ABLE TO DESTROY GRADUALLY, STEP

BY STEP, EVERYTHING THAT, UPON ENTERING INTO OUR RIGHTS, WE WERE OBLIGED TO INTRODUCE INTO GOVERNMENT CONSTITUTIONS AS A TRANSITION TO THE IMPERCEPTIBLE ABOLITION OF ALL CONSTITUTIONS, WHEN THE TIME COMES TO CONVERT ALL GOVERNMENTS INTO OUR AUTOCRACY.

But you know well that to render such a universal expression of desire possible, IT IS NECESSARY CONTINUOUSLY TO DISTURB THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE PEOPLE AND THE GOVERNMENT IN ALL COUNTRIES, AND SO TO EXHAUST EVERYBODY BY THE DISSENSION, INOCULATION OF DISEASES, AND MISERY, AND TO MAKE THE GOYS SEE NO OTHER SOLUTION THAN AN APPEAL TO OUR MONEY AND COMPLETE RULE.

Should we give the people a rest, however, the longed for moment will probably never arrive.

PROTOCOL NO. XI

BY THESE MEASURES, I MEAN THE FREEDOM OF THE PRESS, THE RIGHT OF ASSEMBLY, RELIGIOUS FREEDOM, ELECTORAL RIGHTS, AND MANY OTHER THINGS WHICH MUST DISAPPEAR FROM THE HUMAN REPERTOIRE, OR MUST BE FUNDAMENTALLY ALTERED ON THE DAY FOLLOWING THE DECLARATION OF THE NEW CONSTITUTION.

IT IS NECESSARY FOR US THAT, FROM THE FIRST MOMENT OF ITS PROCLAMATION, WHEN THE PEO-

PLE ARE STILL DUMB-FOUNDED BY THE ACCOMPLISHED REVOLUTION AND ARE IN A STATE OF TERROR AND SURPRISE, THEY SHOULD REALIZE WE ARE SO STRONG, SO INVULNERABLE, AND SO MIGHTY THAT WE SHALL IN NO CASE PAY ATTENTION TO THEM, AND NOT ONLY WILL WE IGNORE THEIR OPINIONS AND DESIRES, BUT BE READY TO AND CAPABLE OF SUPPRESSING AT ANY MOMENT OR PLACE ANY SIGN OF OPPOSITION WITH INDISPUTABLE AUTHORITY. WE SHALL WANT THE PEOPLE TO REALIZE THAT WE HAVE TAKEN AT ONCE EVERYTHING WE WANTED, AND THAT WE SHALL UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCES SHARE OUR POWER WITH THEM. THEN THEY WILL CLOSE THEIR EYES TO EVERYTHING OUT OF FEAR AND WILL AWAIT FURTHER DEVELOPMENTS.

The Goys are like a flock of sheep -- we are wolves.

Do you know what happens to sheep when wolves get into the fold?

They will also close their eyes to everything because we will PROMISE TO RETURN TO THEM ALL THEIR LIBERTIES after the enemies of peace have been subjugated and all the parties pacified.

Is it necessary to say how long they would have to wait for the return of their liberties?

Why have we conceived and inspired this policy for the Goys without giving them an opportunity to examine its inner meaning if not for the purpose of ATTAINING BY A CIR-

CUITOUS METHOD WHAT IS UNATTAINABLE FOR OUR SCATTERED RACE BY A DIRECT ROAD?

This constituted a base for our organization of secret Masonry which is not known to and whose aims are not even suspected by these cattle, the Goys. They have been decoyed by us into our numerous ostensible organizations, which appear to be Masonic Lodges, so as to DIVERT THE ATTENTION of their coreligionists.

GOD HAS GIVEN US, HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, THE POWER TO SCATTER, AND WHAT TO ALL APPEARS TO BE OUR WEAKNESS, HAS PROVED TO BE OUR STRENGTH, AND HAS NOW BROUGHT US TO THE THRESHOLD OF UNIVERSAL RULE.

LITTLE REMAINS TO BE BUILT ON THESE FOUNDATIONS.

PROTOCOL NO. XII

Not one notice will be made public without our control. This is already being done by us, since the NEWS FROM ALL PARTS OF THE WORLD IS RECEIVED THROUGH SEVERAL AGENCIES IN WHICH IT IS CENTRALIZED.

...we have already managed to subjugate the minds of the Goys to such an extent that almost ALL OF THEM SEE WORLD EVENTS THROUGH COLORED GLASSES WHICH WE PUT OVER THEIR EYES; ...

All our newspapers will represent different tendencies, namely, aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchistic, so long of course as the constitution lasts. Like the Indian God

Vishnu, these periodicals will have one hundred arms, each of which will reach the pulse of every group of public opinion. When the pulse beats faster, these arms will guide opinion toward our aims, SINCE THE EXCITED PERSON LOSES THE POWER OF REASONING AND IS EASILY LED. Those fools who believe that they repeat the opinion expressed by the newspapers of their party will be repeating our opinions or those which we desire them to have. Imagining that they are following the press of their party, they will follow the flag which we will fly for them.

These attacks against us will also seem to CONVINCE THE PEOPLE THAT COMPLETE LIBERTY OF THE PRESS STILL EXISTS, and it will give our agents the opportunity to declare that the papers opposing us are mere wind-bags, since they are unable to find any real ground to refute our orders.

With such measures, thought will become an educational instrument in the hands of our government, which WILL NOT ALLOW THE PEOPLE TO BE LED ASTRAY into realms of fancy and dreams about beneficent progress.

We will surely conquer our enemies, because THEY WILL NOT HAVE THE PRESS AT THEIR DISPOSAL in which to express themselves in full. Moreover, with the above mentioned plans against the press, we will not even need to refute them seriously.

PROTOCOL NO. XIII

The need of daily bread forces the Goys to silence and compels them to remain our obedient servants.

To prevent them from reaching any independent decisions, WE WILL DIVERT THEIR MINDS BY AMUSEMENTS, GAMES, PASTIMES, PASSIONS, AND CULTURAL CENTERS FOR THE PUBLIC. WE WILL SOON BEGIN TO OFFER PRIZE CONTESTS. . . Such attractions will definitely deflect the mind from problems over which we would otherwise have to fight with the people. By losing more and more the custom of independent thought, they will begin to talk in unison with us, because we alone will provide new lines of thought through persons with whom, of course, we will presumably have no connection.

The role of liberal Utopians will be definitely terminated when our government is recognized. . . . For it was by the word "progress" that we have successfully turned the brains of the stupid Goys. There are no brains among the Goys to realize that this word is but a cover for digression from the truth, unless it is applied to material inventions, since there is but one truth and there is no room for progress.

When our kingdom is established, our orators will discuss the great problems which have stirred humanity for the purpose of bringing it finally under our blessed rule.

WHO WILL THEN SUSPECT THAT ALL THESE PROBLEMS WERE INSTIGATED BY US, ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH HAS NOT BEEN DISCLOSED BY ANY ONE DURING SO MANY CENTURIES?

PROTOCOL NO. XIV

WHEN WE BECOME RULERS WE WILL NOT

TOLERATE THE EXISTENCE OF ANY OTHER RELIGION EXCEPT OUR OWN, WHICH PROCLAIMS ONE GOD, WITH WHOM OUR FATE IS BOUND UP BECAUSE WE ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE, AND OUR FATE HAS DETERMINED THE FATE OF THE WORLD. FOR THIS REASON WE MUST DESTROY ALL OTHER RELIGIONS.

The benefits of peace, although attained through centuries of unrest, will serve to demonstrate the beneficial character of our rule. . . . The useless changes of government, to which we ourselves prompted the Goys, when we were undermining their governmental apparatus, will become such a nuisance to the people by that time, that THEY WILL PREFER TO ENDURE ANYTHING FROM US RATHER THAN RISK A REPETITION OF FORMER UNREST AND HARDSHIPS.

Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the Goy religion, but nobody will ever discuss our religion IN THE LIGHT OF ITS TRUE ASPECT, AND NOBODY WILL EVER THOROUGHLY UNDERSTAND IT, except our own people, who will never dare to disclose its secrets.

PROTOCOL NO. XV

When we finally become rulers by means of revolutions, which will be arranged so that they shall take place simultaneously in all countries and immediately after all existing governments shall have been officially pronounced as incapable (which may not happen soon, perhaps not before a whole century), WE WILL SEE TO IT THAT NO PLOTS ARE HATCHED AGAINST US. TO EFFECT

THIS, WE WILL KILL HEARTLESSLY ALL WHO TAKE UP ARMS AGAINST THE ESTABLISHMENT OF OUR RULE.

THE ESTABLISHMENT OF ANY NEW SECRET SOCIETY WILL BE MET BY THE DEATH PENALTY, and those societies which now exist and are known to us and either work or have worked for us, will be disbanded and their members exiled to continents far removed from Europe.

We will deal in the same manner with those Masons among the Goys who know too much.

This is only obtained by its majestic and unshakable power, which will convey the impression that it is inviolable BECAUSE OF ITS MYSTICAL NATURE, NAMELY, BECAUSE CHOSEN BY GOD. Such, until recently has been the Russian Autocracy -- our ONLY DANGEROUS ENEMY throughout the world, WITH THE EXCEPTION OF THE POPE.

Meanwhile, until our rule is established, we, on the contrary, will organize and multiply free Masonic lodges in all the countries of the world. WE WILL ATTRACT TO THEM ALL THOSE WHO ARE AND WHO MAY BECOME PUBLIC-SPIRITED, because in these lodges will be the chief source of information and from them will emanate our influence. . . . these lodges will be administered by our wise men.

You have no idea how easy it is to bring even the most intelligent Goys to a state of unconscious credulity. . . . To the same extent as our people ignore success for the sake of carrying out their plans, so are the Goys

ready to sacrifice all their plans for the sake of success. Their psychology makes the problem of direction easier for us. Those tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and nonsense filters through their heads. As a hobby we have given them the dream of submerging human individualism through the symbolic idea of collectivism.

They have not yet discovered and will not discover that this hobby IS A CLEAR INFRINGEMENT ON THE PRINCIPAL LAW OF NATURE, WHICH, FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD, CREATED A BEING UNLIKE ALL OTHERS, PRECISELY FOR THE SAKE OF EXPRESSING HIS INDIVIDUALITY.

If we were able to lead them to such insane and blind beliefs, does it not obviously prove the low level of development of the Goy mind as compared to our mind? IT IS PRECISELY THE THING WHICH GUARANTEES OUR SUCCESS.

How far-sighted were our wise men of old when they said that to attain a serious object ONE MUST NOT STOP AT THE MEANS, NOR SHOULD ONE COUNT THE VICTIMS SACRIFICED TO THE CAUSE. We have not counted the victims from among the Goys, those seeds of cattle. Although we have sacrificed many of our own peoples, we have already given them in return a formerly undreamed-of position on earth. THE COMPARATIVELY FEW VICTIMS FROM AMONG OUR OWN PEOPLE HAVE SAVED OUR RACE FROM DESTRUCTION.

Death is the unavoidable end of all. IT WOULD BE BETTER TO ACCELERATE THIS

END FOR THOSE WHO INTERFERE WITH OUR CAUSE THAN FOR OUR PEOPLE OR FOR US, OURSELVES, THE CREATORS OF THIS CAUSE, TO DIE. We kill Masons in such a way that none but the brothers suspect, not even the victims; they all die when it is necessary, apparently from a natural death.

. . . The purely animal mind of the Goys is incapable of analysis and observation. . . .

It is through this difference in the process of reasoning between us and the Goys that it becomes possible clearly to demonstrate the stamp of God's elect as compared to the instinctive and bestial mentality of the Goys. They see, but they cannot foresee, and they cannot invent anything except material things. IT IS CLEAR, THEREFORE, THAT NATURE HERSELF INTENDED US TO RULE AND GUIDE THE WORLD.

OUR LAWS WILL BE SHORT, CLEAR, IRREVOCABLE, AND REQUIRING NO INTERPRETATION, so that everybody will be able to know them thoroughly. The chief point emphasized in them will be a HIGHLY DEVELOPED OBEDIENCE TO AUTHORITY, which will eliminate all abuses, for all without exception will be responsible before the supreme power vested in the highest authority.

For instance: Our judges will know that by attempting to show stupid mercy, they overstep the law of justice, which was created solely for exemplary punishment of crimes 'and not for the manifestation of moral qualities on the part of the judge. Such qualities are commendable in private, but not in public life, which constitutes the educational forum of human life.

. . ALL THE WORLD'S MONEY WILL BE CONCEN- TRATED IN OUR HANDS; consequently, our government need not fear expense.

Our autocracy will be consistent in every respect, and consequently every manifestation of our great power will be respected and unconditionally obeyed.

Thus, they will become imbued with the idea that it is impossible for them to do without this guardian and guide if they wish to live in a world of peace and quiet. They will recognize the autocracy of our sovereign, whom they will respect and almost deify. . . With regard to the secrets of our political plans, BOTH THE MASSES AND THEIR ADMINISTRATION ARE LIKE LITTLE CHILDREN.

IT IS THE RIGHT OF THE STRONG TO UTILIZE HIS POWER IN ORDER TO LEAD HUMANITY TOWARDS A SOCIAL ORDER ESTABLISHED BY THE LAW OF NATURE, NAMELY, OBEDIENCE. . . . Consequently, let us be the strongest for the common good.

WE MUST SACRIFICE WITHOUT HESITATION THOSE INDIVIDUALS WHO VIOLATE THE EXISTING ORDER, for in exemplary punishment of evil there lies a great educational process.

WHEN THE KING OF ISRAEL PLACES THE CROWN OFFERED TO HIM BY EUROPE ON HIS SACRED HEAD, HE WILL BECOME THE PATRIARCH OF THE WORLD. The necessary sacrifices made by him will never equal the number of victims sacrificed to the mania of greatness during the centuries of ri-

valry between the Goy governments.

Our sovereign will be in constant communication with the people, delivering from tribunes addresses which will be spread to all parts of the world.

PROTOCOL NO. XVI

It was necessary for us to infiltrate into their educational system such principles as have successfully broken down their social order.

We will obliterate from the memory of the people all those facts pertaining to former centuries which are not to our advantage, leaving only those which emphasize the mistakes of the Goy governments. THE STUDY OF PRACTICAL LIFE, OF OBLIGATORY SOCIAL ORDER, OF THE INTER-RELATIONSHIP OF HUMAN BEINGS, THE AVOIDANCE OF EVIL, EGOTISTICAL EXAMPLES THAT PLANT THE SEED OF EVIL, AND OTHER QUESTIONS OF A PEDAGOGICAL NATURE, WILL HEAD THE EDUCATIONAL PROGRAM. This program will differ for each caste, never allowing education to be of a uniform character. Such a system is of special importance.

EACH CASTE MUST BE EDUCATED WITH STRICT LIMITATIONS according to its particular occupation and the nature of the work. Accidental genius has always been able and always will be able to rise to a higher caste, but, for the sake of this rare exception, to open the door to the inefficient, and to admit them to higher castes or ranks, enabling them to occupy positions of others born and trained to fill them -- is absolute insanity. You, yourself, know what happened to the Goys

when they yielded to this nonsense.

. . teachers will read supposedly unbiased lectures on problems of human relationship, on the law of imitation, on the cruelty of unrestricted competition, and finally, on new philosophical theories which have not yet been disclosed to the world.

In short, knowing from the experience of many centuries that MEN LIVE AND ARE GUIDED BY IDEAS, that these ideas are imbued only by means of education given to persons of all ages, . . . WE WILL ABSORB AND APPROPRIATE TO OUR OWN ADVANTAGE THE LAST TRACES OF INDEPENDENT THOUGHT, WHICH FOR A LONG TIME HAVE BEEN DIRECTED TO THE GOAL AND TO THE IDEAS NECESSARY TO US. THE SYSTEM OF ENSLAVING THOUGHT IS ALREADY IN ACTION THROUGH SO-CALLED VISUAL EDUCATION.

THIS SYSTEM TENDS TO TURN THE GOYS INTO THOUGHTLESS, OBEDIENT ANIMALS, EXPECTING TO SEE IN ORDER TO UNDERSTAND. In France, one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already announced a new program of visual education.

PROTOCOL NO. XVII

Lawyers . . . will receive a salary, regardless of whether the defense has been successful or not.

. . it is only a question of a few years before the complete collapse of Christendom. It will be still easier to deal with other religions, but it is too early to discuss this problem.

When the moment comes to ANNIHILATE THE VATICAN COMPLETELY, an invisible hand, pointing towards this court, will guide the masses in their assault.

The King of Israel will become the real Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of the International Church.

According to our program, ONE-THIRD OF OUR SUBJECTS WILL WATCH THE OTHERS from a pure sense of duty, as volunteers for the government. Then it will not be considered disgraceful to be a spy and an informer; on the contrary, it will be regarded as praiseworthy. Unfounded reports, however, will be severely punished to prevent abuse of this privilege.

PROTOCOL NO. XVIII

We have forced the rulers to admit their own weakness by adopting open measure of police protection, and thereby we have ruined the prestige of their authority.

TO GUARD THE SOVEREIGN OPENLY IS EQUIVALENT TO AN ADMISSION OF THE WEAKNESS OF HIS GOVERNMENTAL ORGANIZATION.

We will arrest criminals upon the first more or less well founded suspicion.

PROTOCOL NO. XIX

Sedition is nothing but the barking of a lap dog at an elephant. From the point of view of the government which is well organized, not from the police standpoint but with regards to its social basis, the lap dog barks at the elephant because he does not realize his strength. It is only necessary for the elephant to

show his strength once and the dog barks no more; he begins to wag his tail the moment he sees the elephant.

PROTOCOL NO. XX

... THE RESULT OF OUR ACTIONS IS MEASURED IN FIGURES.

In our government the sovereign will have the legal fiction of OWNING EVERYTHING IN HIS KINGDOM (which is easily put into practice), and can resort to LEGAL CONFISCATION OF ALL MONEY in order to regulate its circulation throughout the country. Consequently, the best method of taxation is the levying of a PROGRESSIVE TAX ON PROPERTY.

Progressive taxation, assessed according to the amount of capital, will produce a much greater revenue than the present system of taxing every one at an equal rate, which is useful to us now ONLY AS A MEANS OF EXCITING REVOLT AND DISCONTENT AMONG THE GOYS. The power of our sovereign will rest mainly in equilibrium and in guarantees of peace. ... Public needs must be met by those who can best afford to do so and by those from whom there is something to take.

Such a measure will eliminate the hatred of the poor towards the rich. . .

Even small sums in excess of a certain definite and broadly calculated fund, should not be allowed to be kept in the state treasury, because MONEY IS INTENDED TO CIRCULATE, and every impediment to circulation is detrimental to the governmental mechanism, which the money lubricates; the congestion of lubricating substances can

stop the proper functioning of the mechanism.

THE ECONOMIC CRISES WERE CREATED BY US FOR THE GOYS ONLY BY THE WITHDRAWAL OF MONEY FROM CIRCULATION. Huge amounts of capital were kept idle and were taken away from the nations, which were thus compelled to apply to us for loans. Payment of interest on these loans burdened the state finances and made the states subservient to capital. The concentration of industry HAVING TAKEN PRODUCTION OUT OF THE HANDS OF THE ARTISAN AND PUT IT INTO THE HANDS OF CAPITALISTS, SUCKED ALL THE POWER OUT OF THE PEOPLE AND ALSO OUT OF THE STATE.

... SINCE WE TOOK AS MUCH GOLD AS POSSIBLE OUT OF CIRCULATION.

The budget of revenues and the budget of expenditures will be PLACED SIDE BY SIDE, in order that they may always be compared with each other.

THE PERIOD OF LOANS FOLLOWED AND ... BROUGHT ALL THE GOY STATES TO BANKRUPTCY.

You can well understand that such a management of financial affairs as we induced the Goys to pursue cannot be adopted by us.

Indeed, what is a loan, especially a foreign loan, if not a leech?

SO LONG AS THE LOANS WERE DOMESTIC, THE GOYS ONLY SHIFTED THE MONEY FROM THE POCKETS OF THE POOR INTO THOSE OF THE RICH; BUT WHEN WE BRIBED THE

PROPER PERSONS TO MAKE THE LOANS FOREIGN, THEN THE NATIONAL RICHES POURED INTO OUR HANDS AND ALL THE GOYS BEGAN TO PAY US THE TRIBUTE OF SUBJECTS.

. . . has forced their countries into debt to our banks to such an extent that THEY CAN NEVER PAY OFF THEIR DEBTS. It should be realized, however, that we have gone to great pains in order to bring about such a state of affairs.

THIS PROVES THE GENIUS OF OUR DISTINGUISHED MIND, for we were able to present the question of loans to them in such a light that they saw in loans an advantage for themselves.

IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO GOVERN WITHOUT A DEFINITE PLAN.

PROTOCOL NO. XXI

. . . we will also DESTROY ALL STOCK EXCHANGES, for we will not allow the prestige of our authority to be shaken by the shifting of the prices of our securities. We will fix the full price of their value legally without any possibility of its fluctuation. (A rise leads to a fall, and this was precisely what we did to the Goy stocks and bonds at the beginning.)

We will replace the stock exchanges by great government credit institutions. . . . These institutions will be in a position to throw daily on the market 500,000,000 shares of industrial stocks, or to buy up a like amount. Thus all industrial enterprises will become dependent upon us. YOU CAN WELL IMAGINE WHAT POWER THAT WILL GIVE US.

PROTOCOL NO. XXII

In all that I have hitherto reported to you I have carefully tried to show you a true picture of the mystery of present events, as also of those of the past, which all flow into the stream of great events, the results of which will be seen in the near future. I have exposed our secret plans which govern our relations with the Goys, as well as our financial policy. There remains but little to add.

We hold in our hands the greatest modern power -- gold. In the course of two days we can get it from our treasuries in any desired quantity.

Is there any more need for us to prove that our rule is decreed by God? DO WE NOT PROVE BY SUCH WEALTH THAT ALL THE EVIL WHICH WE WERE FORCED TO DO DURING SO MANY CENTURIES HAS SERVED IN THE END TO TRUE HAPPINESS -- TO THE RESTORATION OF ORDER? . . . We will be able to prove that we are benefactors, who have brought true welfare and individual freedom to the tortured world, insuring at the same time the possibility of enjoying peace, quiet, and dignity of relationships, UPON THE SOLE CONDITION, OF COURSE, THAT OBEDIENCE TO THE LAWS ESTABLISHED BY US IS PRACTICED.

Our power will be glorious because it will be mighty; it will rule and guide, and not helplessly crawl after leaders and orators, shouting insane words which they call great principles, and which in reality are simply Utopian. OUR POWER WILL LEAD TO ORDER, WHICH, IN TURN BRINGS HAPPINESS TO THE PEOPLE. The prestige of this power will excite

mystical adoration, and the peoples will bow before it. TRUE POWER DOES NOT YIELD TO ANY RIGHT, EVEN BE IT THAT OF GOD. None will dare approach it in order to deprive it even of an atom of its might.

PROTOCOL NO XXIII

To teach the people obedience they must be taught modesty, and to accomplish this THE PRODUCTION OF LUXURIES MUST BE LIMITED.

We will RESTORE HANDICRAFT, which will undermine the private capital of manufacturers. . . .big manufacturers often influence . . . the thoughts of the people against the government.

A people, practicing handicraft, does not know what unemployment means, and this makes them cling to existing conditions and consequently to the power of authority. Unemployment is most dangerous for a government. IT WILL HAVE FINISHED ITS WORK FOR US AS SOON AS AUTHORITY FALLS INTO OUR HANDS.

DRUNKENNESS WILL ALSO BE FORBIDDEN BY LAW and will be punishable as a crime against human decency, for man becomes bestial under the influence of alcohol.

The sovereign who will replace the present existing governments . . . must destroy such a society, IF NECESSARY DROWN IT IN ITS OWN BLOOD, in order to resurrect it as a well-organized army, which consciously struggles against the infection of any anarchy affecting the state organism.

HE, GOD'S ELECT, IS CHOSEN FROM ABOVE

FOR THE PURPOSE OF CRUSHING THE INSANE FORCES THAT ARE MOVED BY INSTINCT AND NOT BY INTELLECT, BY BESTIALITY AND NOT BY HUMANITARIANISM.

Then we will say to the people: "Pray to God and bow before him who bears the mark of predestination, to whom God Himself showed His Star, so that none but He Himself should free you from all sinful forces and from evil.

PROTOCOL NO. XXIV

A few members of the seed of David will train the sovereigns and their successors, who will be selected not by right of inheritance, but according to their personal ability.

ONLY THOSE OF AN UNDOUBTEDLY ABLE AND FIRM, EVEN CRUEL CHARACTER, WILL RECEIVE THE REINS OF GOVERNMENT FROM OUR WISE MEN.

Only the sovereign and his three sponsors will know the future.

Nobody will know the aims of the sovereign when he issues his orders, and thus nobody will dare oppose him.

Naturally, the mental capacity of the sovereign must be equal to the plan of rule herein contained. For this reason he will not mount the throne before a TEST OF HIS MIND is made by the above mentioned Wise Men.

The King of Israel must not be influenced by his passions, especially by sensuality. No particular element of his nature must have the 'upper hand and rule over his mind. SENSUAL-

ITY, MORE THAN ANYTHING ELSE, UPSETS MENTAL ABILITY AND CLEARNESS OF VISION BY DEFLECTING THOUGHT TO THE WORST AND MOST BESTIAL SIDE OF HUMAN NATURE.

The Pillar of the Universe in the person of the World Ruler, sprung from the sacred seed of David, MUST SACRIFICE ALL PERSONAL DESIRES FOR THE BENEFIT OF HIS PEOPLE.

OUR SOVEREIGN MUST BE IRREPROACHABLE.

* * * * *

Now you who are in shocking disbelief, bear with me a bit longer. The entire text is over 63 pages in length---and that is just the summary of the main, detailed document which has not been seen outside the "privileged" circles.

Dharma asks, "But what of the Jewish people who live and work and dwell in all ways among us?" So be it, chela. Did you know all of this information? Neither do they!! The "ordinary" Jewish person will be sacrificed in the most outrageous manner. The Zionist Jews have more hatred for the "Jew" than all other beings on your placement placed in one lump anywhere or at any time. They are the tools of the teachings.

Who are Goys? Again I repeat for your memory prompting--they are ALL except the Zionists.

Frightening? I should certainly hope so, beloved chelas. It is a good time to use your earthly phrase: "If you aren't in a panic; you don't understand the situation!"

Dharma, please close this portion and print it. Let us then check on the time and desires of the group and we may or may not finish with THE SECRET NEW CONSTITUTION summary today. It has been far too long a work period so we will look carefully at timing.

10/14/90 HATONN

AND NOW, TODAY

Let us finish this Express and Journal Chapter with current circumstance. There is great misunderstanding regarding Jews, Zionists, U.S. Nationalism and anti-Semitism, or, any other anti-anything.

DEFINITION: ZIONISM

Zionism is a secular political movement dedicated to the establishment of a Jewish state. It seeks to transform religious hopes and the yearning for individual freedom into a nationalistic political program. Not until the first Zionist Congress in 1897 did Theodor Herzl call for a "legally secured Jewish home in Palestine." Zionism uses the mask of religion to hide its blatant nationalism, racism and atheistic philosophy. (Doesn't sound like Father Joseph's or Mother Mary's Jewish children to me!)

MEDDLING

Meddling can easily trigger NUCLEAR HOLOCAUST! And YOU, AMERICA--ARE MEDDLING BEYOND YOUR DEPTH TO CONTROL.

Actually, since the U.S. abandoned her traditional nationalism and intervened in a European war and turned it into World War I, hundreds of thousands of young American service people have died in needless foreign wars.

It is imperative that the U.S. return to the old Monroe Doctrine in which you tolerated no European or Asian domination of any nation--IN YOUR HEMISPHERE. It is equally imperative that you observe ALL OF THE MONROE DOCTRINE, in which you pledged not to intervene in quarrels outside the Western Hemisphere.

Unless your leaders are forced to return to sanity, the world will be goaded into a devastating World War III. The greatest, most effective means the internationalists use to promote U.S. intervention in the volatile Middle East is the charge of "anti-Semitism" to those who oppose using American tax dollars to support Israeli aggression and oppression. You have developments unfolding this very day which prove the point.

Israel, on the yesterday, said they would not fight a UN force moving into Jerusalem to investigate Monday's fray. Now, today, they refuse any cooperation and denounce any such move and will effort at preventing any such group from entering. What does that tell you, America? Does it not say loudly and clearly that there is evil afoot? If you have nothing to hide from the world then why all this objection to finding truth. Surely if the Palestinians were the culprits, they would quickly be denounced as usual! No, the group will find foundation stones for the "new temple" and exclusion of the Palestinian worshippers from their Holy places--through intensified force!

Some of the "natural" incidents you are undergoing in America is to bring the Bush administration under control in an all-out effort to bring the Israelis under control--for if this is not done within mere days, that massive war will be underway!

RELIGIOUS AND HISTORICAL MYTHS

Americans today are confused by various religious and historical myths that surround the question of the formation and destiny of the so-called "republic" of Israel. Uninformed so-called "Christians" believe that Zionism is a "religious" movement, instead of a political one.

The gravest confusion exists in the realm of the political, however. The philosophy of internationalism, which has been assiduously inculcated into the minds of two generations of Americans by a veritable army of well-financed brainwashers who aim to bring about a world of perpetual peace through perpetual war, has unfortunately been absorbed even by millions of Americans who consider themselves patriots--this certainly includes Jewish persons. perhaps to an even greater extent than others.

Most Americans seem subconsciously to believe that ANY FIGHT ANYWHERE in the world between two groups justifies your nation's immediate intervention, the appropriation of millions or billions of dollars and the raising of an army to bring "peace" to the afflicted area.

Only a very tiny few Americans ever stop to think that there are at least three sides to any quarrel of foreigners--there is one side to each of the antagonists and also the American side. And contrary to the naive and childish internationalist idea that wars are fought between the "good" and the "evil", as Spinoza once said, they are fought between two "right" sides.

The question that America should answer when viewing the differences of others is *not*

"Which side is right?" and "Which side should America take?" but "What are the interests of America?!"

As simple and as self-evident as this is, the thought is totally alien to most Americans--and particularly to your political leaders.

I will briefly herein touch on a few points which shall be enlarged upon in a future presentation allowing more space for publication.

Could you, for a minute, forget everything except being "American"? If you are of another country--pretend for this moment that you are American. Consider the Mideast problem from an unabashedly America-First standpoint, as peculiar and unpopular as such a position may be with the false patriots and the corrupt who deliberately strive to use the power of the American people for alien ends and their own personal profit.

The question you must attempt to answer is not, "Are the Jews or the Arabs (in this instance, Iraq) right?" but rather, "What is to America's best interest?" Now you must also realize that oil, to the citizen of the U.S., is not short of supply nor should there be outrageous prices for you have abundant supplies of oil both stored and unproduced domestically.

Readers will note that the above means what it says, as the writer herein does not mistake the interests of say, Standard Oil, for the national interest of America, and consider that anyone who would contemplate war for the purpose of protecting the profits of a few stateless international financiers and stockholders is unworthy of serious refutation.

Although the judgments in this instance appear to be harsher

against Israel and international Zionism than against the Iraqis, the reader is respectfully reminded that if he wishes to know the pro-Israel viewpoint, all he has to do is to turn on his television set, buy a newspaper or contact his nearest politician.

The state of Israel is purely the product of the political machinations of one political group--the Zionists--made up largely of atheistic self-proclaimed and false Jews. You find the Zionists trying to involve the U.S. of America in their feud with the Arabs at every time--which involvement is over land which has been stolen by the Zionists.

Let us contrast the "traditional" basis of American foreign policy in rejecting "entangling alliances with foreign powers" and the political, economic and military disasters that have always resulted when this historic principle of non-intervention (neutrality) has been forgotten or ignored. You are going to really have to reach back a long way for this one.

If America is to avoid being swept into the maelstrom of a nuclear confrontation in the Middle East and a resulting world war that would destroy all the fruits of Western culture and civilization, you must stand firm for a policy of neutrality and non-involvement in the Middle East and demand a return of your soldiers, equipment and all fragments thereof--HOME TO AMERICA!

Historians have already pointed out quite sufficiently that American intervention in the affairs of Europe in 1917 only created new problems for America. That, dear ones who don't remember, was the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. Within only a couple of decades, the fruits of the Versailles Treaty were harvested: World War II. By secret plan-

ning of President Franklin D. Roosevelt and England's Prime Minister Winston S. Churchill, the U.S. experienced its greatest military disaster at Pearl Harbor, which led to your involvement once again in the ancient quarrels of other nations.

Yet, in spite of the sacrifice of thousands of American youth and the expenditure of billions of the taxpayers' money, no lasting accomplishment came out of the two world wars, as I am sure any of you can take note.

Thousands of American soldiers, almost forgotten, still patrol the uneasy border between South and North Korea. An uneasy truce, constantly being violated, reflects the failure to secure convincing victory either on the military or diplomatic fronts. Again, the violation of your policy of neutrality led to the needless death of countless American youths. Some of these soldiers still are POW's and, beloved chelas, a great number of them are in SOVIET PRISONS IN RUSSIA AT THIS VERY TIME. Your intervention in Asian affairs has led to the upsetting of the subtle balance of power in Asia and has given the Soviet Empire the excuse for formation of the strongest military force in world history to protect its Asian empire from American encroachment.

Now you had better take a closer look at that which is taking place through China at the present time, for it is far more important than you can imagine. CHINA IS BEGINNING A VAST EXPLORATION OF THE ANT-ARCTIC!! NOW JUST WHY DO YOU SUPPOSE THEY WOULD BE DOING SUCH A THING?

Your retreat from Vietnam, after the expenditure of more than 50,000 lives and hundreds of bil-

lions of dollars, constituted the first military defeat for the U.S. Although your troops were finally out, the war-torn peninsula remained aflame with intense conflict. Your intervention in Vietnam was a crime, not only to all Vietnamese but to yourselves, and the significance of your shameful defeat is not even vaguely understood by Americans. You have left yourselves open to be actually invaded by these Viet-Cong right into and up through your southern border with Mexico. Further, your government is indeed over its head into the Opium trade from out of the Asian Golden Triangle.

Your misadventure in Vietnam is categorical in its proof of the total irresponsibility and stupidity of the internationalist policy of "perpetual war for perpetual peace", which you have followed since the days of poor foolish puppet Woodrow Wilson.

It is clearly established, by all these lessons of the past and present, that American involvement in the affairs of foreign nations is a costly and useless exercise in meddling.

Americans must examine carefully the unending propaganda of the Zionists, in the press, on the air and especially on the floor of Congress. Able exponents of Zionist schemes to entangle you in the quarrels and feuds of the Mideast forget their roles as "doves of peace" in the Vietnam conflict, and raise their shrill "war-hawk" cries for intervention in the Arab-Israeli conflict.

With Zionists in control of the American press, radio, and TV, the flood of advocates for American intervention are selling the American public a false religious-political sentimentality that, "Israel is God's chosen na-

tion--you must save it!" Oh, perish the thought!

If your people and leaders ignore the lessons of the past and involve you in the angers and hates of the Mideast, then will come the most horrible nuclear holocaust and the death of the world you have known and presumably loved.

HISTORICAL PERSPECTIVE

Your examination of American diplomatic history must begin at least as far back as Washington's Farewell Address of 1796, wherein he admonished your young country to guard against foreign entanglements. "It is our true policy", declared George Washington, "to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world--so far, I mean, as we are now at liberty to do it."

This policy of avoiding entanglements and maintaining neutrality in the Washington presidential tradition was solidified in Thomas Jefferson's first inaugural address, in which the new president supported the non-interventionist policy of Washington. Jefferson counseled his fellow citizens to enjoy "peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations, and entangling alliances with NONE."

Washington's great rule found further expression in the Monroe Doctrine, enunciated by President James Monroe in 1823. All Americans know that the chief executive here declared that the Western Hemisphere was the specific interest of the U.S. and that the nations of Europe and Asia were to keep out of the Western Hemisphere in terms of military adventure or conquest. You further guaranteed the safety and preservation of these nations within your Western Hemisphere's geo-

graphical area--you most certainly did not promise to invade them as with Panama.

What many forget over and over, is that Monroe added another guarantee, namely: "As long as the other nations of the world respect our area of influence in the Western Hemisphere, we acknowledge that we have no MORAL right to interfere with the extensions of power by other nations in the other areas of the world." Thus, President Monroe sharply delineated his understanding of the moral basis for Washington's neutrality policy. It may come as a surprise to many misinformed Americans to learn that the Monroe Doctrine is a two-way street.

As long as your leaders were firm in supporting this doctrine, other nations respected it and observed its restrictions. In 1866, the Monroe Doctrine was invoked to oppose the intervention of France in Mexico, which had as its object the establishment of the Archduke Maximilian as Mexico's emperor. Again, in the late 1860's, President Ulysses Grant broadened the doctrine to forbid the transfer of European territory in the New World from one European power to another.

In 1905, Teddy Roosevelt added what was to become known as the Roosevelt Corollary to the Monroe Doctrine. President Roosevelt expounded the principle that "chronic wrongdoing, or an impotence resulting in the general loosening of the ties of civilized society on the part of a country in the Western Hemisphere, might require the U.S. to exercise an international police power."

Roosevelt's forceful declaration was generated by the situation in Latin America and the Caribbean area, where the

navies of the British and German empires were setting up blockades of the Venezuelan coast.

The Pan American Conference of 1940 reasserted that no country in the New World could be transferred from one power to another, and the U.S. was authorized to act unilaterally in an emergency to enforce this principle.

One more example of this application of the Monroe Doctrine occurred in 1962, when President John F. Kennedy instituted a naval blockade around Cuba and announced a "naval quarantine of the island." After secret negotiations and an agreement, not yet made public, between the president and the leaders of the Kremlin, the missiles were "officially removed" from Cuba.

Your last foray in the New World under the Monroe Doctrine was in 1965, when U.S. Marines were sent into the Dominican Republic to quell a communist-inspired revolution.

After reading this profile of Washington's and Jefferson's advice to stay clear of involvement with foreign nations outside the Western Hemisphere, it is valid to pause and ask how you slipped up and permitted yourselves to become involved in two world wars and several "local wars"--set forth by Executive Order and never declared valid by your Congress.

Again, a review of history is requisite to a full comprehension of both of these twin disasters and the conspiratorial webs that ensnared your government. Though Americans claim to detest war, you have lost hundreds of thousands of your fighting men in both world wars in the effort to "make the world 'SAFE

FOR DEMOCRACY'."

The critical question must arise: "Why did America permit itself to be baited into these terrible wars?" Most Americans remain woefully uninformed as to the whys and wherefors of the maneuvering that surreptitiously nudged the United States of America into those holocausts.

PLANNED SECRET PATH TO WORLD WAR I

In 1916, the political parties of the U.S. sensed the mood of the electorate as calling for neutrality. The majority of citizens felt the quarrels of Europe were their own family affairs over there. Woodrow Wilson, hypocritically, was running as the candidate who "kept us out of war". The Republican platform also called for a "strict and honest neutrality in the European war". The Democratic platform condemned the efforts of every organization "that has for its object the advancement of the interest of a foreign power".

Then, on January 22, 1917, President Wilson told the Congress: "We do not desire any hostile conflict with the Imperial German government; we are the sincere friends of the German people and earnestly desire to remain at peace with the government that speaks for them."

While the American people were thus lulled into the belief that both political parties were "peace parties", already, hidden events were pushing Wilson toward a warlike position.

MENTIONING THE UNMENTIONABLE

As one traces American steps of intervention toward both World Wars, historians find it essential to examine the part which Zionism has played in getting Ameri-

cans to fight European wars and then expose the real political objectives of the Zionists.

When one attempts to point out the part played by Zionists in getting you into war, the cry is immediately made that, "You are anti-Semitic". This, many times, frightens the unsuspecting historian and closes his inquiry into this important aspect of political life--which is exactly that which it is created to perfect.

Oddly enough, one can successfully speak of German history without being branded anti-German; one can discuss the Irish, the Poles or Italians, without fear of reprisal. But let one discuss the origins of the present Arab-Israeli conflicts and--unless the Jews are cast in nothing but the most glowing terms--the "anti-Semitic" charge springs forward like some reflex, calculated to intimidate and gag any concessions on behalf of the Arabs.

Yet, you cannot trace American intervention in World War I and your abandonment of Gen. Washington's injunction "to avoid permanent alliances" without examining Zionism and its role in pushing the U.S. into war. So, without apology, we must trace the steps by which Zionists have pushed "gentile" nations into bitter conflict with other "gentile" nations, in order for the Zionsist nation to rise triumphant out of the discord and ruins of the *goyim* nations.

ZIONISM IS NOT JUDAISM!

Zionism is an unknown quantity to most people; but one fact must be made unmistakably clear, and that is that Zionism IS NOT JUDAISM, NOR IS IT JEWRY. ZIONISM IS AN INTERNATIONAL AND CULTURAL SCHEME TO ESTABLISH A JEWISH HOMELAND

IN WHAT WAS FORMERLY KNOWN AS PALESTINE AND IS NOW ISRAEL!

Zionism was founded not by Abraham or Moses, but by Theodor Herzl, a Hungarian journalist, in 1897. Herzl was Jewish, but there are many non-Jewish Zionists and many Jewish non-Zionists.

There was only one small and inconvenient difficulty with Herzl's dream of setting up this Zionist homeland in Palestine: 93 percent of its inhabitants were Arabs, and this had been historically true for 19 centuries. It is true that more than 3,000 years ago the area was **INVADED AND CONQUERED BY BANDS OF HEBREWS AND A "MIXED MULTITUDE" OF OTHERS**, but the blood relationship between these Biblical peoples and modern Jews, after more than a hundred generations, is most faint indeed--and that is to say the very least.

Dharma, allow us to close this portion lest the Express gain the length of a Journal in one issue. We shall finish this dissertation in the following Express. This is the most important fact about your modern day circumstances; more important than is any other. Until next time, I ask blessings upon you all and may God be thine shield. Saalome' Hatonn to clear.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl
 Cry of The Phoenix
 Crucifixion of The Phoenix
 Skeletons In The Closet
 R.R.P.P.*
 *Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder
 of the Phoenix
 Rape of The Constitution
 You Can Slay The Dragon
 The Naked Phoenix
 Blood And Ashes

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
 THE TIME IS COME
 by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

History is repeating itself--in ever shortening cycles. It is he who can learn from history who will prevail.

This book is a review of the several attempts to start Nuclear War I during the past ten years and how that relates to the current (September, 1990) Middle East "Crisis in the Gulf"

The world teeters on the Abyss of total all-out nuclear war, the military bases of the U.S., foreign and domestic, have been stripped of men and equipment, and the news media (controlled by political and financial cartels) work diligently to obscure the truth.

FOR YOU WHO STAND IN TRUTH--THERE SHALL BE PEACE IN THE VALLEY FOR YOU! GOD EXTENDS HIS HAND; HE HAS AGAIN SENT HIS "SON" AND THE "HOSTS" AFORE HIM. WHO WILL TAKE OF HIS HAND? WHO WILL THEN TAKE OF THINE BROTHER'S HAND?

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS BOOK

The first two volumes (26 issues) of our newsletter made into a book. This is excellent for reference since every heading is indexed (8 pages). 8 1/2" X 11" This Journal only is \$15. See shipping & postage below.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, 10%

discount on orders of 4 or more.
 California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
 Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period).

Send orders and Payments to:
 America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

PHOENIX COUNCIL FOR ACTION (PCA)

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX JOURNAL LECTURE VIDEOTAPE

by George Green

America West is now offering a 50 minute color videotape of publisher George Green's recent lecture at the Denver Global Sciences Conference. The lecture covers George's long history with extraterrestrials and so-called UFO's. The lecture explains early contacts with Swiss contactee Billy Meier, slides are presented showing various craft, and the talk moves into recent contact with the Pleiadeans which has resulted in publication of the Phoenix Journals and Phoenix Express Newsletter. This lecture is an excellent introduction and summary of the material presented by our space brothers. The cost is \$19.95 (plus 6.75% sales tax Calif. residents) plus \$2.50 ship-

ping/handling.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or relevant information, on a volunteer basis, onto computer bulletin boards? We need the willing hands - contact America West at (805) 822-9655.

HELP YOUR NEIGHBOR.
 HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

ALSO THEY MAKE GREAT GIFTS.

REQUEST TO READERS

We respectfully ask that you send us the name and address of individuals . . . sons, friends stationed overseas in the Iraqi situation. We would like to begin dissemination of information to those on the front lines but need direct contacts that the information not be blocked. Thank you for your assistance.

UPLOADING VOLUNTEERS

Are you willing to upload the Express or relevant information, on a volunteer basis, onto computer bulletin boards? We need the willing hands - contact America West at (805) 822-9655.

THE WORD MUST GO FORTH